

1750

60

"SECRET"

SECURITY INFORMATION

Dupont 35mm

Lighting 6

Ratio 14-1

2

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL
POLICE FILE (INV. REPORTS)
NUMERICAL BY REPORT
NUMBER

Project No.
FRU-2

4

**REEL
NO.**

60

FORM NO. 3 N.K.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

S. 1. Special Branch Division,

REPORT

Date April 13, 1940.

Subject (in full) Arrival of Viscount S. Motono

Made by D. S. Kamashita Forwarded by D. I. Crawford

With reference to the attached extract from the April 12th issue of the Shanghai Evening Post & Mercury regarding the reported arrival of Viscount S. Motono in Shanghai, I have to state that Viscount S. Motono is a member of the Japanese Economy Mission to Italy, which sailed from Kobe on April 11th on board the s.s. Haruna Maru. The vessel is scheduled to berth at the Tea K. K. Wayside wharf, Yangtzepoo Road, at 1 p.m. April 14th and to leave for Europe on the following day.

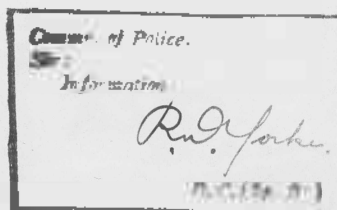


D. S. Kamashita
D. S.

D. C. (Special Branch).

FILE

INDEXED BY
(S. 1) REGISTRY
DATE 14/4/40



SHANGHAI PRESS & MERCANTILE

APR 12 1940

**Viscount S. Motono
To Visit Shanghai**

Viscount S. Motono, well known to the Shanghai news fraternity through his service several years ago in the press bureau of the Japanese Consulate-General, is to reach Shanghai from Tokyo on Sunday, according to word received here today. He is paying only a brief call of one day, however. For the period since his Shanghai service he has been connected with the Foreign Office.

DS Kamashia
for 12

D 9948(c)

Assassination of Superintendent TAN SHAO LIANG,
Special Branch, S. M. P., on 13-4-40.

- 0.- Reports by Bubbling Well Station.
- 1.- Reports by Special Branch.
- 2.- Protection of 3 executive staff (Chinese) of Special Branch.
- 3.- Japanese Press cutting.

cc Special Branch

RECEIVED
S. B. REGISTRY
B. D. 11/11/40
Date 6 11 40

B'ell 976/40
C.I. Misc. 129/40

HEADQUARTERS
CRIME BRANCH
NOVEMBER 5, 40

6

On 10-10-40 detectives attached to C.B.H.Q. C.I. whilst cooperating with the Japanese Gendarmarie raided a house No. 4 Lane 429 Amiral Bayle P.C. where it was believed that members of a Pro Chungking Assassination Group known as "Blue Shirts" were residing.

No arrests were made but a number of firearms and a quantity of ammunition were seized. Amongst these firearms, two Mausers 7.63 were found to have been used in the assassination of the Supt. Tan Shao Liang (see Q) subject.

Although arrests were made at other places during the course of enquiries, none could be connected with or give any information relative to the assassins still at large.

The pistols seized are believed to belong to one Wong Tsung, an active member of the Blue Shirt organization who has not yet been arrested.

Reference C.I. Misc. 129/40.

RECEIVED BY
S. B. REGISTRY
NOV 6 11 40

C. P. Davis
D. S.

C. L. Bay

D. C. (Special Branch).

992203
19 9 40

Bubbling Well 976/40 Headquarters
Transferred to C.I. Crime Branch
Misc. 129/40 Sept. 19, 40

5

Received Shan Ken Ko, number 844 from the Japanese Gendarmerie on 17/9/40 relative to the decision of the Court Martial held on 7/9/40, against the man Lee Tsung Hung (73), who was handed over to Japanese Authorities on 30/7/40 in connection with the assassination of Supt. Tan Shao Liang.

Decision of Court Martial :-

" Death Penalty. "

Diaries respecting this decision forwarded to Bubbling Well Station and D.D.O. "B" suggesting that in view of this decision of the Japanese Court Martial ~~and~~ conviction should be registered respecting this offence.

Complete file, documents etc; relative to F.I.R. 976/40 Bubbling Well transferred and filed under Miscellaneous report 129/40 C.I.

Handwritten: 19/9/40
Signature: [Signature]
Supt.
Officer i/c X.D.S.B.(S.I.)

NOTIFICATION

September 17, 1940.

Shankenko No. 844.

Major K. M. Bourne
Commissioner of Police
S.M.C.

Notification re Disposal of prisoner taken over

Sir,

I have the honour to notify you as regards the
undermentioned person whom we took over from your authorities
on 30-7-40 that he was sentenced as follows at the Court-
Martial held on 7-9-40.

LOO TSUNG HUNG (羅松興), age 29, N.F.A.

-DEATH PENALTY-

I am, Sir,

Yours faithfully,

(Sealed) Saburo Miura

Provost-Marshal of the
Japanese Gendarmerie
in Shanghai.

Case No. relative to the above person

C.I. Misc. No. 129/40 vide B'Well F.I.R. 976/40.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY

No. S. B. D. 274810

Transferred from 8-1-40

HEADQUARTERS
CRIME BRANCH

H. I. T. R. 276/40:
C.I. Misc. 129/40:

JULY 31, 40

4.

1.

Loo Tsung Hung, having recovered sufficiently from his wounds, was removed from the Police Hospital during the morning of the 30th. July 1940, and handed over to the Japanese authorities the same afternoon together with two "Smith & Wesson" Revolvers Nos. 8213 and 8393 against a receipt.

H. C. Glover
D. 1.

CONFIDENTIAL

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No:—B'well 976/40.

HEADQUARTERS

Division.

CRIME REGISTER

Police Station.

AY

14, 1940.

Diary Number:—3.

Nature of Offence:— 1.

Time at which
investigation begun
and concluded each day

Places
visited in
course of
investigation
each day

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

On the 29th April and the 1st May 1940, the undersigned and D.S.I. Su Chen Ho, proceeded to the Police Hospital, where a statement was taken from Loo Tsung Hung. With the exception, that on these occasions he denied having fired at the deceased, no new information was obtained. He reiterated the reasons which motivated the assassination, but gave no clue which might lead to the tracing of his accomplices.

Judging from the statement made by the late Supt. Tan's chauffeur, and the ballistic's report it would appear that Loo Tsung Hung was the man who fired the first shot at the deceased. His reason for denying this is rather obscure especially when it is remembered that at the time of his arrest he was found to be armed with a .38 Smith & Wesson revolver from which one bullet had been fired. Later it was ascertained by D.S.I. Swins of the Arms Identification Section that the revolver was incapable of firing more than one shot owing to the fact that the cylinder could not rotate as the pawl guide was out of order.

As the late Supt. Tan's chauffeur cannot definitely identify the man Loo Tsung Hung, there is

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No:—

.....Division.

.....Police Station.

.....19

Diary Number:— 3/2.

Nature of Offence:—

Time at which
investigation begun
and concluded each day

Places
visited in
course of
investigation
each day

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

no way of proving that he actually fired the first shot, as no autopsy was performed on the deceased to recover the bullets which caused his death.

On the 1st May 1940, the undersigned, D.S.I. Wu Chen Mo, and D.S. Craig escorted to the Police Hospital one named Wong Tsung Ming () alias Xee Yue Fong (), a member of the "China Youth's Anti-Japanese & Traitors Elimination Iron Blood Corps", who had been arrested by detectives attached to Footoo Road Station for being concerned in eight attempted murders and murders, committed in the International Settlement, French Concession, and Japanese occupied territory.(C.I. Misc.57/40).

He was confronted with Loo Tsung Hung as it was thought that these two men might be members of the same organisation, but they failed to identify one another.

[Signature]
Officer X.D.B. (S.I.)

[Signature]
D. I.

Lee Tsung Hung (LEE TUNG HUNG), age 20, single, N.P.A.,

Anhui

xx D.S.I. Wu Chen Ho

Police Hospital

1-5-40

translated

W. P. Tsang

I was born at Wuhu, Anhwei Province. I do not know the name of my father, as I was only three years old when he died. My mother, Lee Li Sz (LEE LI SHI), maintained her livelihood by farming and at the age of thirteen I helped her to work in the fields.

At the end of March 1939, following the maltreatment of the inhabitants by the Japanese Military in the Wuhu Area, I was removed to Shanghai by one Wong Yien Hai (WONG YEN HAI), a fellow countryman of mine, who employed me as his assistant for manufacturing and selling salt at his home located at a straw hut off Rockhill Avenue, Western District. I received a monthly wage of \$5.00 and was accommodated with board and lodging.

During July 1939, whilst I was engaged in manufacturing salt together with 4 other assistants (names unknown), a party of more than ten "Ta Tao" Policemen came to our shop and after accusing us of smuggling salt, took all five of us to Fah Hsu Sub Station, where we were detained for three days. We were then removed to the Ta Tao Police Headquarters at Footang, but were released the same afternoon after Wong Yien Hai had paid a fine of \$100.00. As a result of this setback, Wong ceased to operate his business.

At the end of October 1939 (30-10-39 or 31-10-39) I visited No. 267 Route Tenast de la Tour, where my fellow countryman named Xuen Shing Leung (XUEN SHING LEUNG) operated a "Servants Employment Agency", with the intention of requesting a loan from him to enable me to return to my native country.

He was absent at the time and I waited there as late as 12 m.n., but he failed to show up. In view of the curfew restrictions I was compelled to pass the night in the shop. However, at about 1.30 a.m. a party of French Police, accompanied by Japanese Gendarmes, came to the shop and took me into custody together with 3 other males and 3 females on suspicion of being concerned in anti-Japanese activities. We were released owing to lack of evidence after being detained at the Police Station for one week. About 4 or 5 days later I was strolling in some locality in the French Concession when Wu Ching Sung (吳 敬 生) (1st accused - deceased), a fellow countryman of mine, accosted me and after explaining that he was a member of a guerilla unit operating at Soochow, stated that he arrived in Shanghai a few days ago for the purpose of performing a certain task. He asked me where I was living and whether I had any job, and I duly told him what had occurred to me since I lost my job. He then asked me if I would be willing to take part in guerilla activities, to which I promptly agreed. After an elapse of 4 or 5 days Wu Ching Sung came to my place of abode at Rockhill Avenue and took me to Tung Ting Shan Hill, Soochow, where, through his introduction, I was enlisted as a member of the 54th Regiment of the 50th Division Guerilla Unit, the Commander of which was known to be one named Van Ziang Koh (范 祥 高); whilst the officer in charge of my regiment was Captain Tsang Kung Ming (蔣 公 明). After one month's training I was despatched to various places in Soochow,

where I actually participated in guerilla warfare against Japanese troops on three occasions.

On the 5-4-40, Captain Tsang told me that orders had been received from Division Commander Van Liang Hoh that we were to leave for Shanghai the following day to undertake the task of assassinating Chinese traitors. The next morning (6-4-40), Captain Tsang, Wu Ching Sung, Yue Dah (阿大), one other member (name unknown) and I came to Shanghai together by train. On the night of our arrival Wu Ching Sung and I put up at a small lodging house, whilst the other 3 men lived elsewhere. The following day (7-4-40) we removed to another lodging house. Since our arrival we moved daily from one lodging house to another. Shortly before noon on the 12-4-40 Captain Tsang came to our room and informed us that he had secured the necessary firearms which would be used the next morning to assassinate a traitor, whose name he however did not mention. He also invited us to attend a performance at the Crystal Theatre, Boulevard de Montigny, at 8 p.m. the same night. At the appointed hour we went to the theatre accordingly, where Captain Tsang, Yue Dah and the other member of our regiment were also present. After the show Captain Tsang took Wu Ching Sung and myself to a small lodging house situated to the east of the Crystal Theatre, where, after instructing us to stay in a small room which he had engaged beforehand, he departed abruptly. At about 8 a.m. the following day (13-4-40) Captain Tsang came to the room in company of Yue Dah and the other member, and on this occasion

he openly declared that we were going to kill a traitor named Tan, who was a high ranking Chinese employee of the S.M.P. and who was believed to receive \$3,000.00 per month from the Japanese authorities for services rendered to them, such as (1) to facilitate the extradition of Chinese patriots arrested by the S.M.P., (2) to secure the immediate release of pro-Japanese elements in custody of the S.M.P. and (3) to supply information to the Japanese authorities. Captain Tsang further stated that he had been investigating into the activities of this man for the past six months and the persons he detailed to carry out the assassination on numerous occasions had failed in every instance. He added that he would be severely punished by his superiors should this attempt again prove to be abortive and therefore requested us to exert ourselves to the utmost in bringing the case to a successful conclusion. After producing two revolvers, he gave one to me and the other to Wu Ching Sung, stating that he, Yue Dah and the other member were each armed with a Mauser pistol. At 8.30 a.m. (12-6-40) the five of us left the lodging house and proceeded to S. Ming Tsang alleyway, Avenue Road, F.C., under the leadership of Captain Tsang. We arrived there at about 9 a.m. and whilst Captain Tsang, Yue Dah and the other member entered the alleyway, Wu Ching Sung and I kept a close watch outside. They came out of the alleyway a short while later when Captain Tsang told us that the victim's M/car had been driven to the roadway and asked us to follow him quickly. We then crossed the road to the Settlement side and were led to the entrance of

the 1st S.S.D. Court, Weihaiwei Road, where Captain Tsang pointed out to us the car which was parked to the east of the entrance on the north side of the road, stating that the traitor in question would soon come out to take the car. He instructed Wu Ching Sung and myself to proceed immediately to the corner of Weihaiwei and Seymour Roads to act as look-outs, adding that should there be any interference on the part of the Police, we could simply shout to them that we were shooting a traitor and were not robbers. We went to this intersection accordingly, and stood at a place about 80 yards to the east of Seymour Road (north footpath on Weihaiwei Road). After waiting there for 4 or 5 minutes, we saw a man in foreign dress emerging from the back door of a house opposite the S.S.D. Court, whereupon Captain Tsang, Yue Dah and the other member went forward and fired 7 or 8 shots at the man, who instantly fell to the ground. The three of them escaped in an easterly direction and when reaching the south-west corner of Weihaiwei and Seymour Roads they encountered a Chinese Policeman and immediately opened fire on him. I, however, did not fire any shots and placed the pistol in my pocket. Accompanied by Wu Ching Sung, I hurriedly ran after the other three persons, who fled south along Seymour Road and then turned east into Avenue Foch. At this juncture I became aware that we were being pursued by the Police and my four comrades opened fire at once to resist arrest. We rushed across Avenue Foch into French Concession and continued our escape along Route Cardinal Mercier. The Police returned

- 6 -

fire at this point and while the 4 others ran towards the south, I turned east into Rue Ratard, but after having covered a distance of several hundred yards I was shot in the buttock and immediately afterwards a Chinese Policeman came up and after a brief struggle, succeeded in throwing me onto the ground. He then got on top of me and seized the revolver from my pocket. I told him that I was not a robber, but was detailed to kill a traitor. I then asked him for whom he was working, and was told that he was attached to the S.M. Police. At this moment another policeman arrived on the scene and without hesitation fired one shot into my right leg. The policeman who actually arrested me reprimanded him for firing the shot when I had already been brought under control. The latter then walked away. Subsequently a party of Foreign and Chinese detectives arrived and took me to the Police Station, after which I was conveyed to a hospital, where in a ward I saw that Wu Ching Sung was likewise arrested after being wounded during the shooting affray. He, however, succumbed to his injuries at about 3 a.m. the following day (14-4-40).

The above is my true statement.

Sgd., Crossmarked & Thumbprinted by : Leo Tsung Hung.



B'Well 976/40

Headquarters
Crime Branch

April 16, 40

2

Murder

Following the recognition by Det. Insp. Maron, attached to French Police Headquarters, of the 2nd accused as a person who was arrested at No. 267 Route Tenant de la Tour, French Concession, on the 31-10-39, at the request of the Japanese Gendarmerie on suspicion of having been concerned in the attempted assassination, which forms the subject of Louisa F.I.R. 3963/39, efforts were made to arrest the other persons who were arrested and subsequently released in connection with this case.

As it was thought that the undermentioned three male Chinese, who were arrested at the same time as the 2nd accused on the 31-10-39, may have had something to do with the murder of the late Supt. Tan, efforts were made to locate them at their last known addresses :-

1. Chang Ko Fah (張科發), 36 years, native of Anhwei.
2. Chow Tseng Ziang (周成章), 29 years, native of Anhwei.
3. Chang Hai Sheng (張海生), 30 years, native of Anhwei.

It was however found that all the men had removed. Two females named Loh Chang Sz (羅張氏) and Yan Chang Sz (顏張氏), sisters of Chang Hai Sheng, were, however, located at their respective homes

situated at 19 Albert Terrace, Avenue du Roi Albert, F.C. and 183 Rue Lemaire, F.C. These women were handed over by Det. Insp. Maron for questioning regarding the present whereabouts of their brother.

They were continuously questioned on this subject but no information of value was obtained, they maintaining that they had not seen their brother since he left for Anwei shortly after his release by the French Police. In view of this, they were released at about 11 p.m. 13-4-40.

G.P.C. 2556, who was shot in the stomach when he attempted to arrest the escaping assassins, succumbed to his injuries at the Police Hospital at about 12.45 a.m. 14-4-40.

The 1st accused Wu Ching Sung (吳 正 榮), who was seriously wounded whilst he was attempting to escape from the scene of the crime, died at about 3 a.m. on the 14-4-40.

Both bodies were removed to the Public Mortuary pending an inquest.

At inquests, conducted by Procurator Tsang Tsong Wu, held at the Public Mortuary, Kiao Chow Road, on the bodies of the late G.P.C. 2556 and the 2nd accused, the following verdicts were rendered :-

2/3

1. The late C.P.C. 2556 - Death due to bullet wounds. Body to be removed by deceased's wife Chang Tsoong Sz for burial.
2. Prisoner Moo Ching Sung - Death due to bullet wounds, inflicted on him by the Police whilst he was resisting arrest. Body to be removed by S.P.B.C. for burial.

No autopsy was deemed necessary on the body of the late C.P.C. 2556, he having sustained a through and through wound.

At the autopsy performed on the body of the 1st accused, the Court Doctor, one 145 Revolver bullet was removed from the head of the deceased.

Although efforts were made, the bullet which penetrated the stomach could not be found.

The finding of this .45 revolver bullet would indicate that it was fired from the "Wabley" revolver carried by S.P.C. 671, attached to Chengtu Rd.

During the morning of the 14-4-49, the D.C. (Chinese), together with the P.A. to D.C. (Sgt. Br.), D.B.I. Fowler (C.I.), accompanied the late Supt. Tan's eldest son and daughter to their deceased father's office, where a search of his desk and safe was made.

As the result of this, books, personal letters, two bank books, \$1,720.00 in local currency and U.S.\$227.00 were handed over by the D.C. (Chinese) against a receipt.

Two .380 Colt automatic pistols, including his service pistol, ammunition, other personal papers and official documents were left in the safe, the keys being retained by the P.A. to D.C. (Spl. Br.).

During the morning of the 15-4-40, a statement was taken from C.P.C. 1047 who was on traffic duty at the intersection of Wei Hai Wei and Seymour Roads during this affray.

He stated that at the time he was directing traffic when he heard a number of shots fired from some distance away behind him. Drawing his pistol he ran west along Wei Hai Wei Road from which direction the sounds came. He saw a number of persons running, but did not know whether they were innocent bystanders or assassins. On nearing the entrance of the 1st S.S.D.C. (Civil Div.) he observed a foreigner, in civilian clothes (P.S. Duffy) running in an easterly direction. At the same time he observed the body of the late Supt. Tan lying near the southern pavement. On running back to Seymour Road he observed the late C.P.C. 2556 lying on the roadway, apparently seriously wounded. He then

2/5

went to 79 Seymour Road where he telephoned to Bell Station for assistance. Later he accompanied the ambulance containing the late Supt. Tan and C.P.O. 2556 to the Police Hospital.

The ballistics report made by the "Arms Identification Section" was received on the 14-4-40. It shows that the undermentioned number of cartridge cases, bullets and revolvers were examined with the following results :-

- 11 cartridge cases, 7.63 auto.
- 3 bullets 7.63
- 1 bullet .38 revolver
- 1 part bullet 7.63
(extracted from Supt. Tan)
- 1. One "Smith & Wesson" .38 Revolver No. 51560,
5 cartridge cases, .38 revolver ammunition.
- 2. One "Smith & Wesson" .38 Revolver No. 51540,
1 cartridge case and 4 rounds .38 revolver
ammunition.

It was found that the 7.63 cartridge cases had been fired from two pistols in the proportion of 8 and 3. The bullet fired from a .38 revolver was so badly smashed as to make identification impossible.

The first revolver had a worn cylinder pawl guide which prevented the pawl from rotating the

cylinder, allowing only the round under the hammer being fired.

The latter information is particularly interesting in view of the statement made by the late Supt. Tan's chauffeur. This man stated that the man who first approached the deceased fired only one shot, after which his gun appeared to jam.

The second revolver had a smashed grip, a bent frame, the main spring being out, and the mechanism jammed by part of an S.W.P. Webley revolver bullet. The external makers numbers had been filed from both revolvers in exactly the same manner as the "Smith & Wesson" Revolver No. 52566 which was previously seized in connection with the murder of one Lieu Seong Ying (李成英) in Lane No. 586, Kiukiang Road, on the 27-2-40 (Loun 897/40), whilst all three weapons are of the same model.

The pistol which fired eight 7.63 cartridge cases was used in the wholesale shooting which occurred at the "Medium Club", No. 674 Wei Hai Wei Road, on the 22-10-39 (B'Well 2623/39).

The other pistol has no record.

Revolver No. 1 also has no record, but Revolver No. 2 has been identified in the following crimes :-

1. Murder of Yu Yih Woong (俞宜維) at the "Kung Sing" Theatre, No. 704 Newchwang Road, on the 15-1-40 (Lousa 246/40).
2. Assassination of Rue des Peres, F.C., on the 13-11-39 (F.C. 294).
3. Assassination of a Chinese Female at the intersection of Rues Eugene Bard and Auguste Poppe, F.C., on the 1-2-40 (F.C. 308).
4. Assassination outside No. 99 Route des Secours, F.C., on the 17-2-40 (F.C. 310).

The group record of these crimes now shows a total of seven weapons including the above with the following additional connections :-

1. Attempted Murder at No. 28 Bing Vong Li, Bing Vong Ka, off Canton Road, which took place on the 14-10-39 (Lousa 3963/39).
2. Murder of Lee Zu Tsang (李作堂), which took place outside the "Tien Zou" Theatre, No. 701 Foochow Road, on the 24-8-39 (Lousa 3674/39).
3. Murder of Yang Ching Hai (楊景海) and Loo Ts Ping (羅志誠) committed at the "Wei Lee" Restaurant, No. 514 Foochow Road, on the 9-11-39 (Lousa 4333/39).

- 2/3
4. Murder at the rear of the "Welton" Cafe, 1401 Yu Yuen Road, C.O.L., on the 26-12-39.
 5. Murder of Lee Mang Loong () outside "Ciro's" Ballroom, No. 444 B'ell Road, on the 25-2-40 (Sinza 728/40).

During the afternoon of the 15-4-40, the undersigned, D.S.I. Fowler and D.S.I. Wu Cheng Ho interviewed, with the permission of the Doctor Feng, the remaining prisoner, at the Police Hospital.

No written statement was taken from this man as he was suffering intense pain from his injuries. He, however, on being questioned, admitted that he was arrested by the French Police at the request of the Japanese Gendarmerie on the 31-10-39, but was later released through lack of evidence. He strenuously denied that he or any of the other persons arrested at the time were members of patriotic organisation, but on being released by the French Police he immediately proceeded to Soochow, where he joined a Guerilla Unit under the command of General Van Xiang Koh.

Questioned regarding the motive for the assassination of the late Supt. Tan, the prisoner stated that when he and the others first arrived at Shanghai they were only informed that they had been

sent to assassinate traitors in the employ of the enemy. Later Captain Tsang Kung Ming informed them that as the result of protracted enquiries over a period of six months it had been decided to assassinate a certain high ranking officer of the "British Police Force", who was in receipt of \$3,000.00 per month for services rendered to the "Reformed Government". The assistance as far as he could ascertain was in supplying information and expediting the handing over of Chinese patriots to the Japanese authorities.

As no further information of any value could be learned and as it was obvious that the man was suffering considerable pain it was decided to leave further questioning until a more opportune time.

By arrangements made with the Chief Procurator of the 1st S.S.D.C. an application was made requesting that the formalities of an inquest be dispensed with, and that the Court take cognisance of the death of the late Supt. Tan. The application was handed to Procurator Tsang Bei Yuen during the morning of the 16-4-40, who returned same endorsed "Application granted - Inquest exempted".

The deceased prisoner, Wu Ching Sung, was finger printed and photographed by arrangements made

2/10

with the Officer i/c Finger Print Bureau. No record
was however found on examination of the deceased's
finger prints.

Handwritten signature
1980-1-10

B. I.

C.P.C. 1947 Sz Tsing Sung ($\frac{2}{3}$ 12 $\frac{3}{2}$),
Hopsi attached to Bubbling Well Station.
H. . C. B. 15-4-40 xx D.S.I. Yang Shih Kwang
translated Tsung Tung Pau

On the 13-4-40 acting on instructions received,
I went on traffic duty at the intersection of Weihaiwei and
Seymour Roads, commencing from 8 a.m. till 12 noon.

At about 9.10 a.m. I was facing east supervising the
traffic at the aforesaid place when the firing of several
shots was heard behind my back. I immediately took out my
service pistol and ran towards the west along the pavement on
the north side of Weihaiwei Road, where I noticed that a number
of pedestrians were running away from the southern pavement
in an easterly direction. On nearing the entrance to the
S.S.D. Court, I saw a foreigner who did not wear a coat and
had his hands stuck in his trousers pockets, ran after the
other pedestrians. At the same time I saw there was a man
dressed in foreign clothes lying on the southern pavement,
whereupon I crossed the street and followed the crowd who
ran towards the east. On arriving at Seymour Road I turned
to the south and then discovered C.P.C. 2556 lying on the
pavement at the corner of Seymour and Weihaiwei Roads.
Knowing that C.P.C. 2556 must have received injuries from
gun-shots, I immediately proceeded to Tsung Tsong Liang
Ice Goods Shop, from where I communicated with B'well
Station by telephone. I then returned to the C.P.C.'s side
and he asked me whether I had reported to the Station by
telephone, to which I replied in the affirmative. An
ambulance arrived shortly afterwards and I proceeded to the
Police Hospital with the car in which carried the wounded
C.P.C. and Supt. Tan. I then returned to B'well Station and

made a detailed report of the case.

Sgd. & Crossmarked : Se Tsing Tung.

2- (Faint handwritten notes)

No. S. B. D. 9948/0
Headquarters, 16 H 40

11-211 774/40

Crim. Branch
April 13, 40.

Colimac Road, outside the entrance of 11/130
venue Foch.

About 9.05 a.m. 13/4/40.

About 9.08 a.m. 13/4/40 (by telephone through C.C.S.).
.....

Five male Chinese.

- Two arrested:- (1) Lu Chang Yang (李長陽), 33, Amoy,
member of a guerrilla unit.
(2) Loo Tsung (盧宗), 28, Amoy,
member of a guerrilla unit.

Three not arrested:-

- (3) Tsung Yang Hsing (張振興);
(4) Tuo San (杜大);
(5) Name unknown.

R.O.Y.
17/4

Two male Chinese.

G.D.D. 24
P. 15
P. 15/4

- (a) About 9.05 a.m. 13.4.40.
(b) Lying on roadway.
(c) Gunshot wounds.
(d) Probably political.

Victim waylaid by a number of armed men who
and apparently studied the deceased's habits.

INDEXED BY
IN 147 271214V
DATE 14/4/40

At approximately 9.05 a.m., 13.4.43,
a telephone message was received by C.C.R.
from a lady who stated that her husband,
Capt. Tan Shao Liang, had been shot by a number
of armed men on Weihaiwei Road, opposite the
1st C.C.R.C. (Civil Division).

This message was followed at approximately
9.10 a.m., by another from an unknown foreign lady
who reported that a Chinese policeman had just
been shot at the intersection of Weihaiwei and
Seymour Roads.

On receipt of these messages an alarm was
immediately put through to B'well Station, from
whence a large party of detectives and uniform
policemen under Chief Inspector MacFarlane and
Detective Inspector Tabrum attended the scene of
the crime.

The Reserve Unit on being summoned
attended, and threw a cordon round the block of
buildings bounded by Weihaiwei, Seymour Roads
and Avenue Koch, but no arrests were made at
the scene.

On the arrival of the Police party it
was found that Capt. Tan Shao Liang, who was
lying on the South-side of the road, almost
directly outside the rear entrance of 930/75
Avenue Koch, was apparently dead, whilst C.P.C.
2566 attached to B'well, who had been posted for

172.
special duty outside a Korean shop, No. 71 Seymour Road, was found in a serious condition, lying outside No. 79 Seymour Road, he having apparently been shot in the stomach.

An accountant, named Yang Koh Tsung (楊國璋), employed by Messrs Van Yee Kyt (萬有記), Contractors, who was standing on Seihaiwei Road, at the rear entrance of the premises occupied by his employer, superintending the unloading of rice from a wheelbarrow, was accidentally shot in the left thigh, when the assassins fired on Supt. Tan.

Supt. Tan and C.P.C. 2556 were taken to the Police Hospital, whilst the man Yang Koh Tsung was taken to the "Paulun Hospital".

On examination by Doctor Fong, Supt. Tan was pronounced dead, the cause of death being due to bullet wounds of the right arm, forearm, chest, right lower abdomen and left buttock, the total number of perforations being seven.

C.P.C. 2556 was found to be suffering from bullet wounds of the abdomen, his condition being pronounced serious which necessitated an immediate surgical operation, and possible blood transfusions.

Yang Koh Tsung on being examined by Doctor

Deia. 12.11.1948
46.11
P. 11

1/4.

One of the "Paulun Hospital" was certified to be suffering from a slight bullet wound of the left thigh. As his condition was not deemed to be serious he was discharged into the custody of a detective from N'Vell station.

Investigating officers, at the scene of the crime, located Capt. Tan's private chauffeur, one named Teah Ah Hai (茶阿海 -), S.M.C. Permit No. 250, who had driven his master to the rear entrance of 930/75 Avenue Foch, in W/Car S.M.C. Lic. No. 8349. He had parked the car on the North side of the road, a few yards west of the main entrance to the lat. S.M.C. Court (Civil Division), at No. 670 Weihaiwei Road. On being questioned he stated that at approximately 8.55 a.m. that morning he had driven the late Capt. Tan Shao Liang, from his home situated at House No. 17 Lane 913 Avenue Foch, French Concession to the home of the deceased's concubine, who resides at 930/75 Avenue Foch, located in the International Settlement.

The rear door of the latter address is located on Weihaiwei Road. On alighting from the car, which he, the chauffeur, parked in the aforementioned manner, Capt. Tan walked across the road, and entered the

home of his concubine. About ten minutes later Capt. Tan emerged from No. 75, and walked towards the car. He had only walked a few steps when a male Chinese, dressed in a long blue gown, walked up and shot him.

This man only fired one shot, but almost immediately three other men came from the north side of the road and simultaneously opened fire on Mr. Tan, who collapsed on the roadway.

The chauffeur apparently becoming frightened then hid behind the car. He however noticed that the men after the shooting proceeded in the direction of Seymour Road, from which direction he later heard a shot fired.

It is interesting to note that the late Capt. had only changed his m/car licence plates from 10459 to 8349 on the 3th April 1940.

The late Mr. Tan's concubine, one named Wong Thing Mei (黃錦妹) on being questioned stated that she had co-habitated with the deceased for approximately nine years, and had borne him two daughters, aged respectively 5 and 7 years.

At approximately 9.00 a.m., today, the late Mr. Tan entered by the rear entrance, and after remaining for a few minutes, during which time he

1/6

Drank a cup of tea and procured two cigars, he left by the point of entry, being accompanied to the door by a female servant named Koong Chiang Sa (曹清氏). A few moments later the woman Koong Chiang Sa informed her that Mr. Tan had been shot, and was lying outside on the road. She went outside, and attempted to speak to the injured man, but he was apparently too far gone to answer. Returning immediately to the house she communicated with C.C.R., who in turn raised the alarm.

Koong Chiang Sa stated that she was in the act of closing the door when she heard a shot fired. She immediately went outside and saw the remaining shot fired at Mr. Tan by his assailants. Mr. Tan cried out unintelligibly and then collapsed, rolling over and over. Further questioned this woman stated that she would be unable to identify any of the deceased's assailants.

P.W.D. Roadsweper No. 48 named Tang Wyoch Siang (唐翼祥), attached to Markham Road Depot, also witnessed the assassination.

A statement, which corroborates that of the above mentioned servant, has been taken from this man.

A Mr. H. Guberman (American) residing

172

Sgt. No. 22, No. 651 Wenhaiwei Road, who was proceeding west on the same road also witnessed the crime, and made a statement in which he states that he might be able to identify two of the men concerned.

During the investigations which were being made at the scene of the crime, D.S.I. Goloschko, attached to Bell Station, who was one of a party who had attempted to trace the fleeing assassins, drove up and reported that these men had been followed into the French Concession by members of the S.M.P. and during a running gun battle two of the men had been arrested after having been shot. This information was immediately passed to the D.C.'s (Crime and Special Branches) who, were at that moment making enquiries at the scene. The D.C. (Crime) together with D.I.s Tabrum and Glover, and D.S.I.s Goloschko and Fowler immediately proceeded to the intersection of Rue Cardinal Mercier and Rue John Prentice, French Concession.

At this intersection members of the French Police, headed by Mr. Valentine, Sous-directeur, Chef de la surete, were making enquiries into the shooting and arrest of the two men which had apparently been carried out by Sgt. Duffy, S.P.C. 671.

1/8.

and No. 1014 of the ... assisted by ...
113, 502 and 680 of the French Police.

S.I.C. 671 had during the gun battle sustained
a slight bruise to the right lower leg caused apparently
by a ricochet bullet. This was latter attended
to at the Police Hospital.

The two wounded men on being questioned at
St. Marie's Hospital, where they had been removed
for treatment, gave the following particulars re-
garding themselves:-

- 1) Lu Ching Hung (李金洪), 33 years, native of
Anhui, S/Member of
a guerilla unit, K.F.A.
- 2) Loo Tsung Hung (劉正洪), 29 years, native of
Anhui, S/Member of
a Guerilla unit, K.F.A.

By an arrangement arrived at between the
D.C.(Criss) and Mr. Valentine the two arrested men were
handed over into the custody of the undersigned and
D.S.I. Fowler.

As the prisoner Loo Tsung Hung did not appear
to be too badly wounded he was taken to Chengtu Road
Station by the undersigned for questioning, but as
it was found on arrival that he was more seriously
wounded than had at first been thought, and was
losing a great quantity of blood he was removed

to the Police Hospital.

Almost at the same time, the other prisoner, Lu Ching Lung, who was in a far more critical condition arrived in an ambulance.

On being examined by Dr. Young of the Police Hospital, the following certificates were obtained:-

- 1) Lu Ching Lung - Bullet wounds of scalp, buttocks and abdomen.
- 2) Lao Tsung Lung - Bullet wounds of right thigh, fracture of femur and buttock.

On account of the serious condition of the first mentioned man, no coherent statement could be obtained. The second man on being questioned stated that he and the first mentioned man, were members of a Chinese Nationalist Government Guerrilla Unit operating in the Soochow District under the command of General Yen Hsiang Ksh (嚴祥錫). About eight or nine days ago, he, Lu Ching Lung, and eight others commanded by Captain Tsang Tsung Mying (張振興) arrived at Shanghai from Soochow for the purpose of assassinating several traitors, whose names were not disclosed.

During their sojourn in Shanghai they removed from one lodging house to another, not staying in one place for more than one day. By prearranged plans they met daily in different theatres, and places of amusement. During the afternoon of

1/10.

the 12th April 1940, five men, including himself, and Lu Shing Sung, met Captain Tsang Fung Yung at an unknown address on Rue Dauty, French Concession. Here they were instructed to attend the evening performance at the Crystal Theatre, situated at the intersection of Boulevard de Montigny and Rue du Consulate, French Concession. They attended the performance as directed, and met Captain Tsang.

After the performance at this theatre, they proceeded to a lodging house, name and number unknown, located in the vicinity of the Crystal Theatre. At this address Captain Tsang, who was accompanied by an unknown man, informed Leo Tsang Hung, Lu Shing Sung and one named Yue Fah that they were required to stay at this particular lodging house that night as the assassination of a traitor was to be carried out the following morning. After having delivered himself of these instructions Captain Tsang and the unknown man left. At about 8 a.m., April 13th 1940, Captain Tsang and the unknown man returned, and after they had each been issued with firearms, they were instructed to follow him and to assassinate a traitor who would be pointed out to them. They first proceeded on foot, to the deceased's home at 213/17 Avenue Foch,

French Concession, where after remaining for a while they proceeded to the place where the crime was subsequently committed.

At this place, Mr. Tan was pointed out as the prospective victim. On his emerging from his concubine's house he was promptly shot, all excepting Captain Teang firing at the victim.

As no further information could be obtained the wounded man was turned over to the hospital staff for treatment.

By arrangements made by the family of the deceased, the body of the late Capt. Tan was removed, with the permission of the Commissioner of Police to the "International Funeral Parlours", No. 207 Kiaschow Road. It was later learned that instructions dispensing with the formality of an inquest had been given, and that the encoffining ceremony would take place during the afternoon of the 14th April at the "International Funeral Parlours".

Mr. Scott of this firm has however promised to forward to the undersigned such bullets as can be extracting without recourse to mutilation of the body.

From statements taken from the Police Officers involved, the following facts have been learned concern-

1/12.

ing the shooting affray, and the subsequent arrest of the two persons now in police custody.

Serjt. Duffy, attached to the Judicial Police Court Staff, states that at the time in question, he was performing his duties at the Court. On hearing the shooting he ran out and saw a male Chinese lying on Weihaiwei Road apparently dead. Seeing four male Chinese disappearing onto Seymour Road, he loaded his pistol and gave chase, when he heard four more shots fired. On reaching the intersection of Seymour and Weihaiwei Roads, he observed a wounded G.D.C. lying on the ground. He continued to pursue the men, but on reaching Avenue Road, lost sight of them. Making enquiries among a number of pedestrians he learned that the man he sought had gone in the direction ofoulmein Road. Commandeering a passing m/Truck he proceeded to Rue Cardinal Mercier, P.C., where he heard a shot fired. Proceeding along this Road he saw two male Chinese running with guns in their hands. Serjt. Duffy at this point fired three shots from his service pistol from the truck on which he was riding. One of the men fired a shot at him, and then disappeared into the crowd. Jumping from the truck, he searched for the man, but without

1/18.

result. Noticing some excitement further along the road he again boarded the truck and proceeded to the spot. On the way he overtook S.P.C. 671 who was firing at a male Chinese about 25 yards in front. Sergt. Luffy then instructed the truck driver to drive past in an attempt to head off the man who was being pursued. He was successful in this manoeuvre, and proceeded for another 20 yards, during which time he heard four further shots fired. He then alighted, and on running back found that S.P.C. 671 had overtaken the man at the intersection of Rue Cardinal Mercier and Rue John Prentice, where he had shot and apparently seriously wounded him. S.P.C. 671 then took a revolver from the hand of the wounded man and handed it over to P.C. Luffy.

S.P.C. 671 Sidhu Singh, attached to Chengtu Road Station in a statement made to D.S. Shuggs, states that at approximately 9.15 a.m., 13.4.40, whilst he was on traffic duty at the intersection of Avenue Foch and Moulmein Roads, his attention was attracted to four male Chinese who were running towards him in an easterly direction along the south footpath on Avenue Foch. Noticing that one of the men carried a revolver in his hand, the S.P.C. blew his whistle

1/14

and immediately gave chase. The men on seeing that they were pursued turned south on Rue Cardinal Mercier, and continued running for about 100 yards, until they turned into an alleyway situated on the west side of the road. Following along this alleyway for a few yards he again came out onto Rue Cardinal Mercier, where he encountered one of the fleeing men, at whom he fired one round. On seeing the S.P.C. the man turned and fired two shots at him, but without result. At this juncture the S.P.C. was joined by a S.P.C. of the French Police who also opened fire. Continuing the pursuit the S.P.C. fired four more shots which apparently took effect as the man suddenly fell to the ground wounded.

He then relieved the wounded man of a revolver and waited until Detectives from the French Concession and the S.M.P. arrived on the scene.

It was at this point that the S.P.C. noticed that he had been grazed by a ricochet bullet. S.P.C. 1014 Yui Zia Sing (12744) attached to Traffic Branch states that at about 9 a.m., 13.4.40 he stopped a motor truck on Avenue Koch, near Tamsui Road, for being overloaded.

He boarded the truck and directed the driver

1/15.

to proceed to the "Vehicle Inspection Office", Gordon Road for examination. As the truck turned north onto Moulineau Road from Avenue Foch, the S.P.C. hearing a number of shots fired, and the sound of police whistles, jumped off the truck to investigate. He then saw two men running east on Avenue Foch, firing at two G.P.C.s who were pursuing them. Drawing and loading his pistol the G.P.C. joined in the chase, and pursued the men along Rue Cardinal Mercier to the intersection of Rue Batard, French Concession. At this point he caught up with the other policeman, one S.P.C., one G.P.C. of the French Police, and another policeman whom he is not quite sure to which force this individual belonged. A number of shots were fired by each side, the G.P.C. in question at this point firing one shot. Parting company one of the men turned east on Rue Batard, whilst the other continued south on Rue Cardinal Mercier. G.P.C. 1014 followed the former, and firing two more shots succeeded in bringing the man down. Kneeling on top of the injured man he relieved him of a revolver which the man had placed in his long gown. G.P.C. 680 of the French Police then arrived on the scene, and fired one shot at the man, whilst

He then advised how he passed fire on the
 east on the latter road.
 Dorester and Rue stated he followed the man who turned
 (French police). At the intersection of Rue Cardinal
 the chase, being joined by M.P.s. 674, and 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976, 977, 978, 979, 980, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000.

1/17.

man and succeeded in bringing him down.

This statement should be accepted with reserve as it conflicts with the statement made by G.P.C. 1014 of the G.M.P. He further does not explain why, if he shot the man, G.P.C. 1014 should be the person who was found in possession of the wounded man's weapon, especially as the shooting took place in the French Concession.

G.P.C. 113 (French Police) states that the four assassins were pointed out to him by the previous witness, G.P.C. 680 (French Police) and that they were joined by G.P.C. 671 and G.P.C. 1014 of the G.M.P.

On arriving at Rue Ratard G.P.C. 113 saw one of the assassins run east on that road closely followed by the settlement G.P.C. He states the latter was the first to grapple with the injured man, and that G.P.C. 680 (French Police) went to telephone for assistance.

This statement proves that the statement made by G.P.C. 680 (F.P.) is not a true account of what happened.

G.P.C. 302 of the French Police states that he was on duty at the intersection of Rue Ratard and Rue Cardinal Mercier, P.C. On observing four male Chinese being pursued, he challenged them. They, however, did not halt, but opened fire on him.

Being joined by S.P.C. 671 he chased the men through various alleyways firing as he ran until one man collapsed at the intersection of Rue Cardinal Mercier and Rue John Brentice, French Concession.

Judging from these statements the arrest of these two men is undoubtedly due to the high courage and initiative displayed by P.M. Duffy, S.P.C. 671, and S.P.C. 1014 of the S.M.N., and S.P.C.'s 113 and 302 of the French Police. S.P.C. 680 of the French Police by making an untruthful statement, and shooting a man already wounded and disarmed, brings discredit on an otherwise laudable effort.

Further, by not indulging in indiscriminate firing, the officers engaged prevented casualties among pedestrians, who at this hour of the morning thronged a locality which is daily used as a market for foodstuffs.

I would therefore respectfully suggest that the efforts of the officers concerned be brought to the notice of the Commissioner of Police.

Detective Inspector Karon of the "Special Branch", French Police on viewing the two wounded men identified Lee Tung Hung as a man whom he had arrested, together with three others at the "Hao Ching"

1/19

Employment Registry, No.267 Route Tenant de la Tour, French Concession on the 31.10.39 at the request of Sub-Lieut. Matsuda of the Japanese Gendarmerie, for having participated in the attempted murder of Li Ting S., two Japanese officials and other members of the Shanghai Reformed City Government, which took place at about 10.30 p.m. 14.10.39 at the "Hei Chu" (海厨) Sing Kong House, No.26 Ning Tung Li, Ning Tung Ka off Canton Road (Lou-a 3963/39).

Owing to the fact that none of the persons present at the time of the shooting could identify any of the arrested men, they were released through lack of evidence on the 6.11.39.

The two seized revolvers on being examined by D.S.I. Xwins of the Arms Identification Bureau were found to be ".38 Smith and Wesson" five chambered revolvers, numbered 51540 and 51540. The numbers had been filed off the outside of the weapons, but the persons responsible had overlooked the fact that the numbers were also duplicated on the inside of the mechanism.

Revolver No.51540 was found to have been used in an assassination which forms the subject of Letter F.I.R. 246/40, and also in three similar cases committed in the French Concession.

1/2.

The following cartridge cases, and bullets
were found at the scene of the crime:-

- 11 - .38 Mauser cartridge cases.
- 6 - .38 Revolver " "
- 3 - .38 bullets

Some of the .38 Mauser ammunition was found
to have been fired from a pistol which was formerly
used in a mass murder which took place at the "Medium
Club", No. 674 Weihaiwei Road on the 22.10.39 (Swell
2623/39).

The latter pistol belongs to a group of
seven weapons, which have a number of previous
records.

Elaboration of the results obtained by
the Arm Identification Section will be contained
in a further report.

From the initial examination of the seized
weapons used and cartridge cases seized, coupled
with the admission of the arrested man, it would
appear that the assassination was perpetrated by
pre-Changking Government Agents, although the motive
for this crime is at present obscure.

Good

H. C. Flower
D. I.

M. GABERMAN

American

self

B'Well Station April 13, 1940

At 9.05 a.m. when my car was turning from Seymour Road in Weihaiwei Road proceeding East I heard several pistol shots and saw a crowd of Chinese running along Weihaiwei Road towards the East.

I immediately stopped the car and told the chauffeur to wait. Soon after I saw a group of four Chinese walking East on the South side of Weihai-wei Road. One man was dressed in a poorly patched blue cloth Chinese suit and the others in black long gowns. The two front men were holding what appeared to be Colt automatics which they were trying to conceal in their sleeves.

As they passed my car I told my chauffeur to drive on. I think I would be able to identify the first two men if seen again.

(Signed) M/ Gaberman.

Tang Nyeeh Ziang

Kompo

C.D.C.273

B'well Station

13th April 1940

translated
~~xxxxxxxx~~

Clerk Sih Chien Shin

My name is Tang Nyeeh Ziang, age 25, native of Kompo, residing at straw hut off Taung Ching Ieu Loong off Yu Yuen Road, married, P.R.C. Coolie No.49.

At 6 a.m. 13-4-40, I went to the Markham Road Depot and was instructed to sweep Weihaiwei Road between Seymour Road and Avenue Foch. I accordingly proceeded to the aforementioned place.

At about 9.05 a.m. 13-4-40, when I was on the South side of Weihaiwei Road, I saw a male Chinese wearing foreign style clothing, come out from the rear door of House No.75, at the same time another two male Chinese, all wearing grey long gown both armed with pistols, approached the first mentioned male Chinese from the North side of Weihaiwei Road. One of them pointed his pistol at the first mentioned male Chinese and opened fire, struck him on the leg, then another armed man pushed the victim, who then fell onto the ground. At this time I was about four yards away and on seeing the shooting, I immediately turned round and went into a nearby house so as to prevent being struck from stray bullets. Whilst on the premises, I heard another three shots fired outside.

On coming out of the premises about two minutes later, I saw the two armed men run away towards East and at the same time Police arrived on the scene.

Description of the two armed men:-

- (1) Age about 31, height about 5'6-7", slim build, long pale face, long hair brushed back, wearing grey long gown.
- (2) Age about 35, height about 5'7", medium build, square face, long hair brushed back, wearing grey long gown.

This is my true statement.

Signed & cross-marked Tang Nyeeh Ziang.

Yue Lai Sai (月来赛)

Chungking

13.4.40

////////

translated

XXXXXX

Clark Asia

My name is Yue Lai Sai, aged 32, native of Chungking,
residing at No. 8.5 Route Prentice, French Concession.

I am a shop assistant of the Dah Lung Rice Shop.
I have been in the employ of the shop for over two years.

At about 9 a.m. on the 13.4.40, I was in the shop
and saw a Sikh Policeman and a Chinese Policeman giving
chase to a male Chinese wearing long gown on Route Prentice.
I noticed shots exchanged between police and the desperado,
whilst I hid myself inside the shop. Later, I went out and
observed a male Chinese wearing gray coloured long gown
lying on the ground. I did not see the number of the two
policemen.

This is a true statement.

Signed:- Yue Lai Sai.

Shanghai

13.4.40

Translated
////

Start Heia

My name is Sung Ah Doh, aged 30, native of Shanghai, residing in a hut at Lane 398 Rue Natard.

I am a fish hawker and have a stall at the mouth of the above mentioned alleyway.

At about 9 a.m. on the 13.4.40, I was engaged in selling fish, and noticed a male Chinese age about 30, wearing ~~grey~~ coloured long ~~coat~~, running from west to east on Rue Natard whilst a ~~police~~ gave chase and fired two shots. The male Chinese was struck by one of the bullets and brought him down to the ground. I did not see the number of the policemen.

This is a true statement.

Signed:- Sung Ah Doh.

Yang Kwok Tsong
written
// self
translated
XXXXX
Kiangyin
13.4.40
Clerk Asia
21, C.B.H.Q.

My name is Yang Kwok Tsong, aged 38, native of Kiangyin, married, residing at No.81 Sz Wei Lee, Avenue Foch, French concession.

I am an accountant employed by the Van Yue See & Co., Sand and Stone Company.

At about 9 a.m. on the 13.4.40, I was standing at the rear door of House No.81 Sz Wei Lee, Avenue Foch to check the coolies unloading rice from a wheelbarrow. At that time I heard a shot being fired, I turned toward the street and noticed a person dressed in foreign clothing lying on the ground and crying out in pain. Another male Chinese of the coolie class, wearing blue jacket and pants, age about 30, medium build, fired 3 or 4 shots at the former, whilst I felt something strike my left thigh. I then became aware of injury caused by one of the flying bullets. Later, I was taken to the Peulun Hospital for treatment by police. Owing to it being only a slight wound I was discharged from hospital by a doctor after dressing. I do not know anything else.

Signed:- Yang Kwok Tsong

was suddenly approached by a male person, dressed in blue

the back door of No. 75 and having walked a few steps he

About 10 minutes later I saw my master come out of

for his return from No. 75.

man on the north side of the road (nearest No. 75), walking

my master having alighted from the car I parted

from

from Avenue 75th, as the back door of No. 75 leads to a vestibule

of the said address on Avenue 75th, about 10 yards away

last mentioned address I stopped the car outside the back door

Avenue 75th, the name of the car. On arrival at the

instructing me to drive to No. 75 the car (No. 12) (Lane 12)

from the back door of his house and he boarded the car.

At about 8.55 a.m. 12.4.40, I saw my employer emerge

address at about 9.10 a.m.

from, (Lane No. 12) Avenue 75th, arriving at the latter

home and proceeded to my employer's residence at No. 17 St. Mary

At approximately 9 a.m. on the 12.4.40, I left my

but on 12.4.40 this plate was changed to license No. 1249.

Previously I drove the car at the No. 1249.

and said person.

license, 1249, driving permit No. 1249, for the past one

Special Branch, S.M. Police Headquarters, as his address

I am employed by the S.M. Police, two men (one of the

de. 1249.

license, 1249, driving permit, No. 1249, at No. 12 Route 1249

of the 1249, No. 1249, No. 1249, No. 1249, No. 1249

Black Box A. P.

1249

1249

1249

1249

1249

1249

1249

cloth long gown, tall and thin build, who fired a shot at him. This man did not fire another shot and I thought it was probably due to his pistol being jammed.

I then saw my master turn round and round on the side-walk of Weihaiwei Road. During this time another three desperadoes came from the north side of the road and all fired guns at my master who immediately collapsed on the side-walk.

On seeing this incident I immediately alighted from the car and took shelter beside same. I noticed the four assassins disappear in an easterly direction along Weihaiwei Road. I then got in touch with Keong Chiang Sz, a wet nurse employed by my master, and requested her to summon an ambulance.

Not long afterwards I heard another gun shot fired on the east side of the road.

Signed:

At about 9.10 a.m. 13-6-40 I was attending to my

work in the Shanghai 1st Special Area District Court on
 Weihaiwei Road, when I heard the sound of shots being fired.
 I ran out, onto Weihaiwei Road, and saw a Chinese male,
 dressed in foreign clothes, lying on the ground, apparently
 shot dead. I then saw four male Chinese in national dress,
 all carrying guns, disappearing into Seymour Road, in the
 direction of Avenue Road. I had already loaded my gun and
 just as I was about to take after them, I heard about 4 shots
 fired. Racing to the corner, I saw a uniformed C.P.C. lying
 on the ground wounded, and looking up, saw the four assassins
 approaching Avenue Road - Seymour Road at the run. There was
 quite a crowd of pedestrians at that corner and by the time
 I got there I had lost sight of them. The French C.P.C. on
 traffic duty at that point had apparently noticed nothing, so
 I made enquiries of some Chinese standing on the corner.
 I was informed that they had run down Avenue Road in the
 direction of Houlin Road. At this time, I had lost
 complete sight of the men, so I stopped a 1/2 Truck driven by
 a Chinese and ordered him to drive in the direction of
 Houlin Road. From Avenue Road to Houlin Road I did not
 see them, but at a point about 50 yards on Rue Cardinal
 Mercier I saw a crowd of Chinese disperse and heard one shot
 fired. Driving quickly to the scene, I saw 2 Chinese with
 guns, running away in different directions. I fired 3 rounds
 at one of them from the moving truck at about a distance of
 20 - 3 yards without effect, one shot being returned. Jumping

off the truck, I went after the assassin I had fired at, but lost him in the huge crowd that had collected. I searched round that area for a while without success. Then I heard some Chinese say that the man was further up the road (Rue Cardinal Mercier). I saw signs of excitement about 250 yards along the road, so I commandeered the same 3/4 Truck and drove there. Approaching the spot, I overtook S.P.C. 671, who had just fired a round on the run at a male Chinese, armed with a gun, who was about 25 yards in front of him. I told the driver of the truck to drive past both men, as quickly as he could, meaning to cut off the assassin. We drove past about 25 yards and I ordered the truck stopped and was in the act of jumping out, when I heard about 4 rounds fired. Running back towards the firing, I saw that S.P.C. 671 had overtaken and cornered the assassin at the intersection of Rue Cardinal Mercier and Rue Prentice, bringing him down mortally wounded. S.P.C. 671 then took a revolver from the hand of the assassin and handed it to the undersigned. The French Authorities were then informed and I took charge until the arrival of Mr. T. Robertson, D.C. Grims, and D.I. Glover and the French Police, to whom I handed over the revolver.

Yui Lio Ling (), C.P.C. 1014

Canton

D.P.I. Burton

D'Veil

13-4-40

Inspt. Hau Shing Ching

I am C.P.C. 1014 attached to the Traffic Office and detailed for duty in Shengtu Road District.

At about 9 a.m. 13-4-40 I stopped a B/Truck on Avenue Foch near Tamsui Road which I took to be overloaded. I boarded the truck and ordered the driver to proceed to Gordon Road Station. When the truck was turning north into Boulmeir Road near Avenue Foch I heard shooting intermingled with Police whistles on Avenue Foch, west of Boulmeir Road. I jumped off the truck and saw two men running east on Avenue Foch, at the same time firing with Mauser pistols at two C.P.C.'s on the north side of the road who were pursuing the armed men. I drew my pistol and loaded it and took up the chase of the armed men. The armed men ran south along Rue Cardinal Mercier and when near Rue Ratard I saw a third man join the other two. At this time I had caught up with the other police pursuing the armed men, one a S.P.C., one a French C.P.C. and the other I am not sure of. As the armed men ran two then armed with Mausers turned and fired at us. We returned fire, I firing one shot.

On arriving at Rue Ratard I saw one man running east and followed him, firing a second shot at him as I ran. He was holding his right hand inside his long gown as though he was holding a pistol. He was not running very fast and I eventually overtook him and caught hold of his long gown at the back of the neck, at the same time I fired one shot into his buttock and brought him to the ground. I then knelt down and placed my left leg across his neck and searched him

- 2 -

and found a revolver inside his long gown. I then saw a French C.P.C. No. 680 and called him over to assist me. This C.P.C. came over and I asked him to telephone to a police station, however he drew his pistol and fired at the man on the ground wounding him in the leg. I remonstrated with him for shooting at the man when I had already got him under control, whereupon he said, "I will go and telephone". During this time I questioned the man, asking what he had done and he stated that he was a member of the Iron Blood Association and had been sent to shoot a traitor at S. Ming Tsung (Avenue Foch). I asked him particulars but he only gave me his name as Dee Yeh (). Shortly afterwards other French Police arrived on the scene together with Settlement Police and took over. I did not see where the other two armed men went nor what the Police who were following them did.

671, Adhu Singh

India

x

W. Snuggs

Chengtu Road

13-4-40

My name is Adhu Singh, son of Ram Singh, Village
Binjar, Office T Izandi Siki, District Ludwiana.

I am attached to Chengtu Road Police Station and, on
the morning of 13-4-40 I was detailed for traffic post duty
at No. 3 Post (Avenue Foch and Moulmein Road corner) from
8 a.m. - 12 noon.

At about 9.15 a.m. my attention was attracted by four
male Chinese, who were running in an easterly direction
along the south footpath of Avenue Foch, towards me. On
their arrival at the intersection of Route Cardinal Mercier
and Avenue Foch, a distance of approximately 15 - 20 yards
away from me, I noticed that one of the above Chinese was
carrying a small black revolver in his right hand.
I immediately blew my whistle and chased the four male
Chinese, who had by this time turned into Route Cardinal
Mercier and were running in a southerly direction. The
chase continued along Route Cardinal Mercier for a distance
of about 100 yards. The above four Chinese then turned into
an alleyway on the west side of Route Cardinal Mercier.
I followed, however the alleyway in question was very short
and brought us out on to Route Cardinal Mercier again, at
this point I fired one round at the last of the fleeing
Chinese, the latter returned the fire, firing two shots at
me, at this stage I was joined by a French C.P.C. who also
opened fire. We then gained ground on the fleeing Chinese
and I fired 4 more shots which apparently took effect as one
of the Chinese fell to the ground wounded. On arrival at

- 2 -

the wounded man I noticed that a small black revolver lay by his side. I took possession of this.

Whilst stood over the wounded person, I was approached by a foreigner whom I know to be a detective at Headquarters. The latter took possession of the seized pistol.

I then proceeded together with the above detective to a hospital in the French Concession from where I subsequently left in an ambulance in company with the above detective and a wounded Chinese, arriving at Chengta Road Police Station at about 10.15 a.m. even date.

As I had received a slight wound on the left leg, I reported the matter and was subsequently sent to the Police Hospital where same was dressed and I was told to return to the station for duty.

The above is my true statement.

W. H. H. H.
S. S. S. S.

French Policeman No.302 Tung Ung Liang

Yanchow

written

self

////

translated

XXXXX

Clerk Asia

C.I. 13.4.40

13.4.40

My name is Tung Ung Liang, aged 39, native of Yanchow, residing at No.70 Route Pere Dugout, French Concession.

I was detailed for duty at Route Cardinal Mercier and Rue Batard between 8 a.m. to 12 noon on the 13.4.40. at 9.15 a.m. I noticed four male Chinese wearing long gowns and one other wearing short jacket and pants coming from the International Settlement and turn east into Rue Batard when I heard police whistles. I then halted them. They fired a number of shots at me and ran along Rue Batard and entered Siau Fong Wei. I immediately gave chase and returned fire, whilst a Sikh Policeman of the S.M.P. also joined me. At that time, three of the five decamped in an easterly direction. I continued to chase the other two along Rue Batard, Siau Fong Wei, Route Cardinal Mercier and Route Frontice. I fired 7 shots in all during the chase and one of the bullets struck one of the two on Route Frontice, but the other one made good his escape. I caught the injured man and seized one broken pistol butt, whilst the Sikh Policeman came along and picked up a pistol. I then informed the police station by telephone.

Signed:- Tung Ung Liang
French Policeman No.302.

Form 113 (French Police)

13.4.40

translated

Clark Hau S. P.

At about 9.15 a.m. on the 13.4.40, whilst I was on duty outside No. 735 Avenue Koch, C.P.C. 680, on duty at the intersection of Avenue du Roi Albert and Avenue Koch, came to inform me that four robbers were running east along Avenue Koch. On hearing this information I immediately drew out my service pistol and loaded same. Together with C.P.C. 680 I started to give chase and after running for several seconds I observed four persons running on southern side-walk on Avenue Koch. As there were many pedestrians on the side-walk I crossed over the road and continued to pursue them. On reaching the intersection of Avenue Koch and Rue Cardinal Mercier two of the robbers discovered that they were being followed, therefore they fired several shots at us, which I imagine were fired from Muser pistols. I returned two shots, and on attempting to fire the third shot I found my pistol jammed, whereupon I blew my police whistle which was responded to by an Indian Policeman, who was on traffic duty at the intersection of Avenue Koch and Rue Cardinal Mercier, and a Settlement C.P.C. (No. unknown).

On arrival at Rue Cardinal Mercier I lost sight of the robbers with the exception of one who was running east into Rue Batard, with Settlement Police in hot pursuit.

On reaching Rue Batard the Indian policeman disappeared and I saw the Settlement C.P.C. running towards the sole robber who was lying on the ground about 20 houses distant from Rue Cardinal Mercier. I then rushed up to assist the Chinese policeman in holding up the injured robber and a pistol was

- 11 -
seized from him, while C.P.C. 690 went to telephone to Police
Station.

L.P.C. 680 (French Police)

13.4.40

translated

Clerk Mau M. P.

At 9.15 a.m. on the 13.4.40, whilst on traffic duty at the intersection of Avenue Foch and Avenue du Roi Albert, I was approached by a foreigner who reported to me that four male Chinese, two of whom were armed and who had just passed me, had just committed a murder case in the International Settlement. On learning this I switched off the signal lights and then together with this foreigner I gave chase to the four men, who were running east along Avenue Foch.

On hearing the sound of my police whistle the four desperadoes immediately turned into Rue Cardinal Mercier. I was then joined by an Indian Policeman (Settlement), who was on duty at the intersection of the above roads. The four gunmen opened fire at us, but we did not return any shot as it was a great distance between the four persons and us, and also the street was crowded with pedestrians. On reaching No. 735 Avenue Foch we were joined by another L.P.C. No. 113 (French Police).

On arrival at the intersection of Rue Cardinal Mercier and Rue Batard the four men suddenly dispersed and some of them continued to run south along Rue Cardinal Mercier while the others turned east into Rue Batard.

I followed the persons who had turned into Rue Batard and at the same moment I opened fire at them. They exchanged shots with me. As a result of the shooting affray I brought down one of the gunmen, who was shot in the leg and collapsed outside No. 361 Rue Batard. After having been injured he tried to stand up and run away and therefore I fired again.



- 2 -

and seriously wounded him.

On the wounded man being searched a pistol with empty magazine was seized. This man was dressed in gray long pants.

I do not know the descriptions of the other gunmen or the direction in which they had escaped.

Signed:

Commodore

See

Information. This visitation looks rather suspicious when the nature of Li Phik's work is taken into consideration. I suggest he be given protection by Chungtee Road, preferably plain clothes.

Thos Robertsen
D.C. (513)

DC (SpB-)

Every precaution.

7 Hth C8 (DSI 1/c) steel br

informed of the suspects be

no formal & it says
marked on. I. Ph. L. must take no chances.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY
Date _____
No. S. B. _____
Date 10 _____ 1928

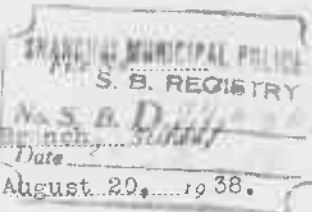


Wm. B. ...
Commissioner of Police

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

Section 1, Special
REPORT

Date August 20, 1938.



Subject Strangers outside Lane 21, House No. 6, Chengtu Road, on August 19,
1938 - residence of D.I. Pan Lien-pih.

Made by D.I. Pan Lien Pih Forwarded by R. W. Mac Ale D.S.I.

I beg to report that three strange visitors were seen outside my house, Lane 21, No. 6, Chengtu Road, at tiffin time on August 19.

At 1.40 p.m. August 19, when I was upstairs in my room, I saw from the verandah that one Chinese dressed in white foreign style trousers and open shirt was talking to my ricsa coolie who was standing outside the gate with the ricsa and awaiting me. When I was about to enquire, the stranger turned away from the gate and was hidden from my sight by the wall. I then asked my coolie about the conversation, whereupon the coolie replied that he was hawking for the sale of tooth brush. I was turning away from the verandah when I suddenly heard somebody saying "Lane 21, House No. 6."

I did not pay any attention to this remark at that time, and left in my ricsa for office.

In the evening my coolie remarked to me that the visitors in the daytime acted in a strange manner. On being questioned he related as follows:-

" When I opened the gate at 1.40 p.m., 19.8.38, for the purpose of pulling out the ricsa to the alleyway, I saw three Chinese, all about 30 years of age, dressed in white foreign style trousers and open shirts, standing in the alleyway facing our house. Two of the group were each holding a rattan box in his hand, while the third one was empty-handed. When I had pulled the ricsa out and placed it in front of our house just blocking the entrance, I asked them why they stood there. One of the two men with boxes answered by asking whether I wanted to buy any tooth brush. When I answered in the negative, he

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Station,

Date 19

Subject..... (2)

Made by..... Forwarded by.....

remarked that my master might require some. I said
"No," whereupon the party began to move out. However,
before leaving the alleyway, one of them said "Lane 21,
House No. 6", and another one remarked "You don't want
any now but a few days later you will have to buy,
no matter whether you want to or not." The three
persons then left the alleyway and disappeared. "

Pan Lien-pih

D. I.

D.C. (Special Branch)

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY

April 15

No. 154 B. D. 9948/2

Date 17 4 40

D. C. (Divisions)

Following upon the assassination of the late Superintendent Tan Shao Liang on April 13, it was deemed necessary to post police at the residence of C.D.I. Sih Tse Liang at Lane 24, House 3, Ferry Road. The necessary protection was arranged through D.O."B" and Officer i/c Subbling well Station. Three other Chinese officers attached to the Special Branch have from time to time, and more recently, been warned or threatened. I suggest that for a few days police be posted at, or in the vicinity of their residences. The officers referred to are :

- D.I. Kuh Pao Hwa, Lane 409, 38 Elgin Road (West Hongkew)
- D.I. Pan Lien Pih, Lane 21, 6 Chengtu Road (Chengtu Road)
- D.S.I. Liao Chung Chien, Lane 97, 33 Myburgh Road (Sinza)

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 17/4/40

R. D. Forks
D. C. (Special Branch)

P. D. D. M.
Station
Station to inform D. O.
Done, it confirmed
by name
D. C. (Divisions)
R. D. 16/4
16/4
APR 1940
(DIVISION)

Police District

Name and Address

West Hongkew

D.I. Kun Pao Hwa, ✓
Lane 409, 38 Hlgin Road.

Chengtu Road

D.I. Fan Lien Pih, ✓
Lane 21, 6 Chengtu road.

Sinza

D.S.I. Liao Chung Chien, ✓
Lane 97, 33 Myburgh Road.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE	
REGISTRY	
No. S. D.	9948/3
Date	15 4 1940

April 14, 1940.

MAINICHI :-

ASSASSINATION OF S.M.P. OFFICER.

Mr. Tan Shao Liang, 52, a member of the Section 2, Special Branch of the Shanghai Municipal Police, was attacked by a gang of four desperadoes in the vicinity of the junction of Seymour and Wei-Hai-Wei Roads shortly after 9 a.m. April 13, when he was proceeding to his office from his home. The desperadoes almost simultaneously fired at the officer from behind and the victim died on the spot from several bullets which penetrated his body. The attack immediately drew the attention of officers from Bubbling Well Police Station, who were on duty in the vicinity of the scene of the incident. These officers immediately gave chase to the desperadoes, who fled in the direction of the French Concession. In the French Concession, fierce gun fire was exchanged between the four assassins and the police officers, as a result of which a Chinese constable No. 2556 received a bullet in his abdomen, while one of the assassins was shot and killed on the spot and two of them were arrested. One assassin successfully managed to escape and is now sought by the Municipal Police.

Mr. Tan, the victim, formerly acted as liaison officer between the Municipal Police and the former Shanghai City Government of the Chungking regime and transmitted information regarding local Japanese to the Chungking Regime.

Mr. Tan recently intended to approach the new regime to cope with the new situation; this was noticed by the Chungking Regime and it is probable that he was assassinated for treachery.

April 14, 1940.

Morning Translation.

TAIRIKU SHIMPO 1-

Motive for the assassination of Supt. Tan.

In connection with the assassination of Superintendent Tan of the Municipal Police, the headquarters of the Municipal Police have been conducting thorough investigation in cooperation with the French Police, but the motive of the crime is at present unknown. In some sources, it is stated that the assassination was carried out at the direction of the Chungking Regime, but the authorities concerned have adopted a cautious attitude. It appears that investigation will be started after the recovery of the offender who is now detained in the French Police Hospital.

D 9949

F
11-39

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY
Date *April 19th 1940*

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CRIME DIARY

CRIME REGISTER No:— *Misc. 195/40*

"C" Division.
Hongkew Police Station.
April 19th, 1940

Diary Number:— *4*

Nature of Offence:—

Time at which investigation begun and concluded each day	Places visited in course of investigation each day
----------------------------------------------------------	----------------------------------------------------

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

Abduction of one Miss Cecilia Mas. Czech
subject, residing at 11st 4th Ambankment

Since submitting diary 3 there has been no further developments in this case. In view of this, and as further efforts on the part of C.D.I. Pelfer, C.I. Granade and the undersigned to establish the identity of the Japanese involved, seems to be of no avail, it is respectfully suggested that the case be filed.

*Copy to Mr. Pelfer
Mr. Granade*

[Signature]
Sen. Det. i/c.

[Signature]
D. S.

INDEX
(S. B.) REGISTRY
DATE *4/4/40*

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL



CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No Misc.195/40.

Division.
Hongkew Police Station.

April 13th 19 40.

Diary Number:-

Nature of Offence:-

Time at which
investigation begun
and concluded each day

Places
visited in
course of
investigation
each day

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

Abduction of one Miss Cecilia Haas, Czech
Subject, residing at Flat 423 Embankment
Building.

Sir,

Further questioning of Alfrid Lehmann on the
morning of April 13 was of no avail. He maintained
that he knew nothing more than was in his statement.

He was questioned by D.S. Pitts of the Special
Branch subsequent to which he was released on instruc-
tions of D.C.(Divisions). He left the station at
11.45 a.m. April 13, 1940.

Sen. Det. i/c.

D. S.

D.D.O. "C".

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 15/4/40
Jus
-1510

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No: Misc.No-195/40.

Division.
Hongkew Police Station.
April 12, 1940.

Diary Number:— 2.

Nature of Offence:—

Time at which
investigation began
and concluded each day.

Places
visited in
course of
investigation
each day.

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

Abduction of one Miss Cecelia Haas,
Czech subject, residing at Flat 423
Embarkment building

Sir,

Continuing investigations in connection with this case on the morning of April 12, C.D.T. Telfer and the undersigned ascertained that Mr. Alfred Lehmann was residing at House 3, Lane 737 East Broadway, but was, at the time, absent.

At 8.45 p.m. April 12, C.D.T. Telfer, D.C.T. Beloshenko, D.C. Stevens and the undersigned visited this address and placed Mr. Lehmann under arrest.

Brought to Hongkew Station he gave his name as:—

Mr. Alfred Lehmann, age 37, German Jew, residing at House 3, Lane 737 East Broadway.

He was submitted to close questioning and cross-examination regarding his activities on April 10 and 11, with the result that he voluntarily made a written statement concerning his movements on April 11.

In this statement he admits that he encountered Miss Haas in Hongkew Market and that she passed a remark to him about German refugees voting for the Japanese. Following this he states he was on his way home when a Japanese, armed with a pistol, forced

Copy for Mr. Telfer,
D.C. (Special Branch)

12/4

D.S. Pith
K. H.
H. H.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No: Misc. 195/40.

Division.

Police Station.

Diary Number: 2/2.	Nature of Offence: --
Time at which investigation begun and concluded each day	Places visited in course of investigation each day

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

him into a car and took him back to Hongkew Market. Here he states the Japanese took him into the Polling booth, but that he later descended the stairs and proceeded to No.165 Chaoufoong Road where he met a Mr. Novak and a Mr. Hirsh; the latter being the Chairman of the Voting Committee. He stoutly denied having any knowledge of Miss Haas's abduction or of her abductor.

It might be mentioned here that 165 Chaoufoong Road is the address where, on the night of April 11, D.S.I. Watanabe, accompanied by the Japanese Consular Police, visited in search of Miss Haas's abductor and were refused admission.

The "C.C. Division" upon being acquainted of the above facts by C. J. Telfer, gave instructions for Alfred Lehmann to be detained overnight.

On being placed in the cells 2.P.S. 52 V.S. Thomson, who was present at the time, observed Lehmann throw away a piece of paper. On examination it was found to be a document bearing Mr. Lehmann's photograph, issued by Mr. Takiichi Hayashi, Chairman of the Japanese Residents' Committee for the S.M.C. Election, certifying that Lehmann was a member of the Jewish Committee for the S.M.C. Election Campaign.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No:--

Misc. 195/40.

Division.

Police Station.

19

Diary Number:--

Nature of Offence:--

Time at which
investigation begun
and concluded each day

Places
visited in
course of
investigation
each day

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

authorized by the said committee to visit the Jewish
volunteers for the cause of the Japanese candidates.

Further questioning of Alfred Lehmann will be
continued on the morning of April 15.

Investigation proceeding.

Statement attached.

Ser. Det. i/c.

Det. Sergt.

S.S.O. 707.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of Alfred A. Brown,
 native of Germany, taken by me, W. R. B. Brown,
San Jose, Cal., on 12-3-00, and interpreted by W. R. B. Brown

"Ilfred Lehmann, 38 years of age, residing at 737/3 East Broadway. I was on 11-4-40 at 'Wongkew Market' where I met Miss Nees and greeted her. I know her for nearly one year. She told me that it would not be good that Jewish Refugees should vote for Japanese. Then I told her that I have no voting rights and have nothing to do with the voting. I was on my way home when suddenly one car stopped and one Japanese pushed me into a car with a pistol in his hand and returned with me to the 'Wongkew Market'. When we arrived there he ordered me out of the car and the said Japanese walked with me upstairs to the voting place. He asked me that he was looking for someone there. I took the opportunity when he was looking around, and descended down the stairs when I turned around the corner and proceeded by Moosung Road to Chaoufoong Road, No.185, where I met Mr. Novak. I left that place probably a little past 12 noon and went for tiffin in Mr. Hoffmann's Restaurant on T. Howard Road No.810.

P.S. I come to Hongkew Market in a m/cor. Mr. Hirsch is the chairman of the Voting Committee and lives at 165 Chiaofoong Road.

(Signed) Alfred Lehmann.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No.—Misc. 195/40.

Division.

Police Station.

Diary Number:—1.

Nature of Offence:—

Time at which investigation begun and concluded each day

Places visited in course of investigation each day

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

Detention of one Miss Cecilia Wang,
Chinese subject, residing at Flat 423,
Labankment building, North Szechow Road.

At 11.10 a.m. on April 11, 1940, P. S. Cott, P. S. H. Crouch, and P. S. 195 Steinsberg, on duty at theolling booth, Hongkew Market, reported to the station that at approximately 11 a.m. outside the Hongkew Market on Soone Road about 30 yards east of Hongbury Road, they had observed a Japanese force a foreign woman into a private W/Car, P. S. C. Lic. No. 4067; also that through the rear window of the car they had seen the woman struggling. Suspecting something was wrong they report having made an attempt to stop the car, but were unable to do so as it drove away in an easterly direction along Soone Road before they could reach it. At the same time P. S. Steinsberg also reported that he believed the woman to be a Miss Cecilia Wang, residing in the Labankment building.

Immediately upon receipt of this report a description of the car etc. was circulated and investigations commenced by C. I. Pelfer and the undersigned.

It was learnt that the W/Car was owned by the

*Copy to H. P. Cott
H. P. Cott*

*Butch
12/14*

*D. S. Pith
So see
C. I. Pelfer
M. 4.*

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No:— No. 195/40.

.....Division.

.....Police Station.

.....19

Case Number:— 1/2.

Nature of Offence:—

Time at which
investigation began
and concluded each day

Places
visited in
course of
investigation
each day

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

Japanese Residents' Association, 123 Wundoo Road.
However, no information regarding the incident could be
obtained from this address.

At 11.50 a.m. a telephone message was received
from Woyide Station reporting that the said car had
been seen proceeding along Ward Road in the direction
of Hongkew, and that eye-witnesses had seen a
foreign woman struggling therein with a man, and had
heard her shouting for help.

These witnesses, one George Yakovlevich
Geosariants, Russian, and a Chinese named S. Yau Kong
(叶公) were brought to Hongkew Station for question-
ing. Statements attached.

Subsequent to these enquiries made by the
undersigned it was ascertained that Miss Maas, residing
at Flat 42, Abankment Building, was not at home, and
had not been seen since about 9.30 a.m. April 11. None
of her friends were aware of her whereabouts.

At 2.30 p.m. in the afternoon S.P.O. 549, on
Traffic Duty at Seward and Broadway corner, stopped
W/Car, T.M.C. Lic. No.4007, which was carrying three
foreign passengers, and being driven by a Chinese, and
brought it to the station.

When questioned the driver of the car gave his

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No. — 55 No. 193/40.

Division, Police Station

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION		
Time at which investigation begun and concluded each day	Places visited in course of investigation each day	Known addresses

Case No. 193/40

Long Tan Bee (王德林) age 31.

native of Hangzhou, residing at

120 Union Road.

He stated he was employed as a chauffeur by

the Japanese Consul-General, Association, and recently

admitted being the driver of the car of 11-11 when a

Japanese forced a foreign woman into it on Moore Road.

He stoutly denied knowing the Japanese, but stated that

he had been using his car since the morning of April 10

to transport German refugees to the sailing boat on

instructions of his employer. He added that after

forcing the woman into his car she was ordered

him to drive east into "Square Road" and along road.

During the ride he noted that the woman was wearing

violently at the Japanese.

About three miles from road he alighted

that the Japanese ordered him to stop the car. He (the

Japanese) then alighted with the woman just as a truck

loaded with some ten Chinese coolies and a Japanese came

on the scene and stopped.

At this juncture he stated that the two Japanese

his policeman and the one on the truck, after a few

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No:— Misc. 195/40.

.....Division.

.....Police Station.

Diary Number:— 1/4.

Nature of Offence:—

Time at which
investigation begun
and concluded each day

Places
visited in
course of
investigation
each day

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

minutes conversation, told the woman to climb into the front seat of the truck. The truck then drove away and his passenger ordered him to drive him to Shoufong and H. Howard Road where he alighted and entered a foreign style house, later ascertained to be 165 Shoufong Road.

Following this he states he continued to transport German Jews from that area.

At 2.45 p.m. whilst this man was being closely interrogated, the S.S. "C" Division received a telephone message from the S.S. (Special Branch) to the effect that Miss Hess had been released and was attending the General Hospital for purpose of having her injuries attended to.

On receipt of this report S.S.I. Kelfer and the undersigned proceeded to the hospital where Miss Hess was found undergoing treatment.

A medical certificate issued by Dr. Patrick reads as follows:—

" This is to certify that I have examined Miss Cecilio Hess and found that she is suffering from bruises left face - eye and other bruises on limbs and body. Assault.

Signed, H.C. Patrick

Resident Medical Superintendent."

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No:— Miss. 195/40.

Division.

Police Station.

19

Number:— 1/E.

Nature of Offence:—

Time at which investigation begun and concluded each day

Places visited in course of investigation each day

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

Subsequent to receiving treatment she returned home where she made a statement to investigating officers regarding her experiences in the hands of her abductor.

According to her statement she left home at 9.30 a.m. this morning and proceeded to the polling booth located in Hongkew Market. Here it appears she got into conversation with a Mr. Forrest and a Mr. Store, employees of the Revenue Department, about the voting. After a few minutes, (she gives the time as about 10.15 a.m.) she came down from the polling booth and stood on the north side of Boone Road about 30 yards east of Hanbury Road. Here she met a Mr. Alfred Lehmann, a German Refugee. She asked him if he was voting, whereupon he replied that he was not interested in politics and did not intend to vote. In answer to this it appears she made the following remark, "It is sad that you people don't keep quiet".

It would seem that this remark had something to do with the German Refugees voting for the Japanese.

Following this remark, according to Miss Haas, Mr. Lehmann left her and walked along Hanbury Road. Five minutes later, however, he returned in a W/Car, number unknown, together with a Japanese. As the latter

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No:— 100. 105/40.

Division.
Police Station.

Diary Number:— 1/0.		Nature of Offence:—	
Time at which investigation begun and concluded each day		Places visited in course of investigation each day	

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

blighted the car and R. Johnson drove away. At the same moment this Japanese caught hold of her left arm and quietly pushed her into a second car (licence No. 4037) which had apparently followed closely behind the first car containing R. Johnson.

It is noted that by the time she had realized what was happening the car was on the move. It proceeded east along road into square and along road and. From the time she entered the car she had stated she fought with her abductor and shouted for help.

As previously mentioned her cries were heard as the car proceeded along road.

During the struggle she claims that the Japanese struck her on the head and body with a black pistol, bit her and kicked her on the legs, and stated he was going to shoot her.

When the car reached a point near Bay Road she stated the Japanese ordered the driver to stop. He then dragged her from the car and attempted, according to her statement, to pull her into a field, stating he was going to shoot her. Just at this time, however, a truck approached containing Chinese and a Japanese. It stopped and the latter conversed with her abductor.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No: Misc. 195/40.

Division.

Police Station.

Diary Number: 1/7.

Nature of Offence:—

Time at which
investigation begun
and concluded each day

Places
visited in
course of
investigation
each day

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

After a few minutes she was placed on the W/Truck and taken to Bridge House by the Second Japanese.

Subsequent to her transfer to the W/Truck it appears that her abductor re-entered his own car and disappeared.

On arrival at Bridge House, she was questioned. After approximately one hour and a half she was taken by a uniformed Japanese to the Japanese Consulate.

Here she again related her experience to an official and also mentioned the fact, as she had done at Bridge House (see statement), that she had overheard her abductor say his name was "Chibata". However she was informed that no man of that name could be located, and was advised to find Mr. Lehmann through whom it was thought her abductor might be traced. At about 1.15 p.m. she left the Consulate.

In an endeavour to locate Mr. Lehmann and the wanted Japanese C.M.I. Toller and C.M.I. Watson she visited 166 Cheungfoong Road, 256 Broadway, House 3, Lane 736 Broadway and the German Refugee Centre, Ward Road, but without success.

Further investigations in this direction are being continued.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No:— Misc. 195/40.

..... Division.

..... Police Station.

Diary Number:— 1/6.

Nature of Offence:—

Time at which
investigation begun
and concluded each day

Places
visited in
course of
investigation
each day

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

It is to be noticed that the statements taken from witnesses more or less corroborate the story told by Miss Wang. With regards to the chauffeur, however, he appears to be lying and withholding information.

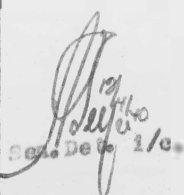
On instructions of the S.D.O. "C" Division the driver of M/Car Lic. No. 4887 was detained in the station pending further developments.

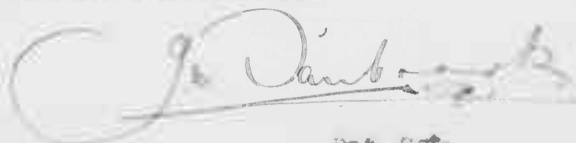
At 7 p.m. also on instructions of the S.D.O. "C", the M/Car in question was handed over to the Japanese Residents' Association after same had been duly signed for in the Detained Property Book.

The following is a description of the wanted Japanese as supplied by Miss Wang :-

About 26 years of age, height about 5'4", medium build, round features, pale complexion, wearing a fawn coloured coat and grey pants, no hat, hair parted at the side; spoke good English.

Investigations are proceeding.


S.D.O. 1/c.



Det. Sgt.

S.D.O. "C".

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of Wladimir Kozlov
 native of Czech taken by me Det. W. J. G. 44M-1-39
 at Shanghai on the 11-4-40 and interpreted by Det. W. J. G. 44M-1-39

I am a spinster residing at Flat 413 Gaoarkent Building, North Soochow Road.

At about 9.30 a.m. April 11, 1940, I left my home for the Hongkew Polling Station, Hongkew Market. On arrival there I got into conversation with a Mr. Forrest and a Mr. Stone about the voting. I stayed with them for a few minutes then, at approximately 10.15 a.m., I went downstairs onto Soene Road, whereupon I met a Mr. Alfred Lehmann, a German Refugee whom I think used to work at the Soene Bar Broadway. I asked him if he was voting, but he replied that he was not interested in politics, and that he did not intend to vote. I then remarked that it is sad enough that you people (German Refugees) don't keep quiet. He then left me and walked along Harbour Road.

A few minutes later he returned in a car together with a Japanese. The Japanese alighted near where I was standing whilst Mr. Lehmann drove away. The Japanese immediately caught hold of my left arm and forced me into a car that had been following behind ^{one} which contained Mr. Lehmann. The car then drove away and turned east into Seward Road and continued along Seward Road as far as Lay Road. During the time I was in the car this Japanese beat me with a black pistol about the head and body, ^{and} and kicked me. He also remarked to me in English that he was going to take me out into the fields and shoot me. Whilst he was beating me I struggled with him and tried to open the door of the car, although I could not do this I managed to open

Sheet 2. Cont.
SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of
native of taken by me
at on the and interpreted by

a window and shout for help.

At a point on Lay Road this Japanese told the chauffeur to stop the car. He then dragged me out onto the roadway and attempted to pull me across into a field. However I screamed just at the time that a W/Truck was approaching with a Japanese in the back together with Chinese coolies. The W/Truck stopped just as the Japanese who abducted me stated he was going to shoot me.

I was then placed into the W/Truck and my abductor told the Japanese on the truck to take me to Kiangwan. As I understood what he said I asked them to take me back to Hongkew Market or the Japanese Consulate. However I was placed in the front of the truck between the Chinese driver and the Japanese and taken to Bridge House, North Szechuen Road. My abductor disappeared in his own car at the time I was transferred to the W/Truck.

I was taken from the truck into Bridge House to the 1st floor where a Japanese, dressed in civilian clothes, asked me what had happened. I related my experiences and told him that I had heard my abductor inform the Japanese in the W/Truck that his name was "Shibata". I was then told to wait until they located the man "Shibata". However an hour and a half later I was informed that the man could not be located. I was then escorted by a Japanese in uniform back to the truck and taken to the Japanese Consulate.

Sheet 3, Cont.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of
native of taken by me
at on the and interpreted by

I arrived at the Consulate at about 1.15 p.m. and was interviewed by a Japanese Consul Official. After he heard my experience he instructed me to locate Mr. Lehmann, and through him he thought he would be able to trace the Japanese. Prior to leaving the Consulate I left my telephone number and address. I left there at approximately 2.45 p.m. and proceeded to the General Hospital to have my injuries attended to.

In conclusion I might mention that the two gentlemen I spoke to in the Polling Station were employees of the Revenue Department.

A description of the Japanese who abducted me is as follows:-

About 26 years of age, height about 5'4", medium build, round features, pale complexion, wearing a fawn coloured coat and grey pants, no hat, hair parted at the side; spoke good English.

The above is my true statement;

Sd: *John Cross*

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of Wong Siau Dee,
native of Nanxiang, taken by me translated
at Hongkew Str., on the 11/4/40. and ~~interpreted by~~ Clark King.

My name is Wong Siau Dee, age 31, native of Nanxiang, residing at No. 128 Quinsan Road and I am employed as a chauffeur in the Shanghai Japanese Residents Association at the said address, I having been thus employed for the past two years.

Yesterday (10/4/40) I was instructed by my employers to transport Jews from Chaufoong Road near Ward Road to the Hongkew Market, Boone Road which journey I made about twenty times, having commenced the transportation at 10 a.m. and completed about 5 p.m.

About 8 a.m. to-day, I was again instructed by my employers to repeat the transportation.

About 11.10 a.m. just having turned round my car and parked same beside the market Boone Road, after having taken four Jews to the market, a Japanese male after having forced into my car a Jewess, ordered me to drive the car, which I did, driving the car along Boone Road then turned West along Seward Road.

Sitting beside me was a Jew, whom I picked up from Chaufoong Road and he remained in the car during the incident.

Whilst the car was proceeding along Seward Road the Jewess quarrelled with the Japanese all the time, both speaking in a foreign language.

On arrival at the corner of E. Seward and Chaufoong Roads the Japanese ordered me to stop the car and then told the Jew to get out of the car.

Then the Japanese again ordered me to drive the car

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of
 native of taken by me
 at on the and interpreted by

along Ward Road.

On arrival at Ningkuo Road the Japanese ordered me to turn West.

About 3 miles away from the Ward Road, the Japanese ordered me to stop the car and then he together with the Jewess got out of the car.

After having alighted from the car, they continued quarrelling and shortly afterwards a motor truck loaded with more than ten Chinese coolies and one Japanese arrived from the opposite direction.

Then the Japanese, who had arrived with the m/truck, conversed with the Japanese male concerned for a considerable length of time.

On completion of their conversation, the Japanese, who had come with the m/truck told the Jewess to get on the truck, which was then driven away immediately.

Then the Japanese in my car asked me to turn back along Ningkuo Road.

At the corner of Ningkuo and Ward Roads he ordered me to overtake the m/truck, which I did.

On arrival at Chaufoong Road near E. Seward Road the Japanese alighted and went into a foreign styled house nearby, and I continued transporting Jews from there.

About 2.50 p.m. an Indian Policeman stopped my car at Seward Road near Tiendong Road whilst I was engaged in transporting four Jews from Chaufoong Road on the way to the Hongkew Market.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of
native of taken by me
..... on the and interpreted by

My driving permit number is 14608 and the licence
number of the car I drive is 4067.

Signed Wong Siau Dee,

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Wongkew Station,

Date April 11 1940.

Subject

Made by. P.P.S. 175 P. Steinberg. Forwarded by.

Sir,

I beg to report that at about 11 a.m. 11-4-40, whilst on special duty at Wongkew Market, I was standing at Mansury Road and Boone Road corner, when I saw about 50 yards away on Boone Road a man and a woman struggling. After a few seconds I saw the man, a Japanese, dressed in a brown jacket, push the woman into a black (dark) closed m/car, Lic. C.4067, and drive away. I could see through the back-window that they continued to struggle in the car, and that the man was striking the woman. The woman is personally known to me as Miss Maas, living in the Embankment Building. She is of medium height, thin build and was dressed in a dark grey overcoat with light grey fur-collar. Age about 38 to 40 years of age.

(Sd.) P. Steinberg

P.P.S. 175,

West Wongkew Station.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Hongkew Station,

Date April 11th, 1940.

Subject Suspected Abduction.

Made by. P.S. 304 Scott

Forwarded by. O.D. Perkins, C.I.

Sir,

At about 11 a.m. 11-4-40, whilst conducting traffic at the Hongkew Market polling booth, I observed a black closed m/car bearing licence No. 4067 draw up about 30 yards East of the polling booth on the North side. Then a woman whom I took to be a foreigner entered the m/car as if in a hurry, and was followed by a Japanese male. As the m/car was driving off, I could observe through the rear window that they were struggling. The woman whilst entering the m/car did not call for police assistance. The m/car then drove East on Boone Road. After observing the struggle in the m/car, my suspicions were then aroused, that the occurrence might prove to be a case of abduction. I then immediately reported the occurrence to the Sergeant on Charge Room 400. This was also witnessed by P. S. 11 Grouch and P. S. Steinberg.

I am, Sir,

your obedient servant,

P.S. 304 Scott.

P.S. 304.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Wongkew Station,

Date: April 11th 1940

Subject

Made by. S.E. 11 C.P. Crouch Forwarded by.....

Sir,

I beg to report that at about 11.00 a.m. 11-4-40, whilst I was on duty outside Wongkew Market Rolling Station entrance at Boone and Hanbury Roads I saw a large black motor car, No. 4081 drive past me along Boone Road W - E and stop about fifty yards past the intersection of Hanbury Road.

As the car stopped I saw a small Japanese male, about 35 years of age, dressed in light fawn coloured jacket, grey flannel trousers, hatless, and wearing glasses open the car door, take and twist the arm of a foreign woman of medium height, wearing a long coat with light coloured fur collar attached, and forcibly push her into the back seat of the car.

The car immediately drive away and I could see the woman struggling and trying to get out, being held and struck at the same time, by her companion.

I ran towards the scene in an attempt to stop the car, failing which I came to the station and made the above report.

Later I questioned a Mr. Silbersteir who had witnessed the above affair, and was told that he recognised the Japanese as being a member of the Japanese Residents Ass. and the foreign lady as a member of the Jewish Refugee Relief-Committee.

The above named gentleman was then asked by the undersigned to accompany T.C. Cahn to the station for

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Station,

Date

Subject

Made by. Forwarded by.

the use of making a report.

I am, Sir,

Yours obediently,

(Su.) C. L. Crouch.

1911. 11.

11

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of George Yakovlevich Goezariants,
native of USSR taken by me Det. J. J. J. J.
at 11-4-40 on the 11-4-40 and interpreted by Det. J. J. J. J.

I am George Yakovlevich Goezariants, 20 years of age,
at present unemployed, residing with my wife at House 9,
Lane 343 off Ward Road.

At about 11 a.m. 11-4-40, whilst I was standing on
Ward Road near Sainy Road waiting for one of my friends I
saw a m/car proceeding on Ward Road towards Yangtzenoo. At
about 150 yards distance I noticed that right door of the
m/car suddenly opened and the vehicle start to proceed in
a rapid manner.

When the motor car reached the point where I was
standing I saw that same was driven by a Chinese chauffeur
beside whom in the m/car were a foreign woman and a man sitting
in rear seat. The man was dressed in foreign style light brown
jacket.

At the same time I heard the woman crying and the man
beside her covered her mouth with a hand.

The m/car on high speed proceeded towards Yangtzenoo
and I did not see or hear anything.

I had noticed that the m/car bears the black licence
with white figures and was No. 4067.

This is my true statement.

Signed by G. Y. Goezariants.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of Walter Silberstein,
native of Poland taken by me Walter Silberstein
at Hongkew Sta. on the 11-11-40 and interpreted by Walter Silberstein

I am Walter Silberstein, residing at 810 East
Nevada Road.

About 10.50 a.m. April 11, 1940, I noticed that
a Jewish lady, apparently emigrant, was lifted into a closed
car by a male Japanese, who is as far as I know an employee
of the Japanese Consulate. The car started immediately from
the scene of the incident, Boone Road in front of Hongkew
Market entrance, along Boone Road in the direction Broadway.
The lady is as far as I know a member of the staff of the
Embarkment Kitchen of the Refugee Committee.

(Signed) Walter Silberstein.

1130

5 POLICE INVESTIGATION

DATE: 30/12/2011

taken by me

1990年 4月23日 星期一

and interpreted by

The above is my true statement.

Strange Attack On Woman

Miss C. Haas Kidnapped
In Hongkew, Beaten
And Then Released

Miss Cecilia Haas, Czechoslovakian, was kidnapped on Boone Road, outside the Hongkew Market, by a Japanese in plainclothes yesterday morning, driven off towards Yangtzepoo, badly beaten about the face, head and body and then released yesterday afternoon.

Shanghai Municipal Police and Japanese authorities were last night making inquiries into the brutal attack on the foreign woman, which is believed to have been carried out probably by an unbalanced Japanese, who is now being sought by the authorities.

Miss Haas, who resides in the Embankment Building, was standing on Boone Road, outside the Hongkew Market, talking with some Jewish emigrants, at about 10.45 a.m. when suddenly a car drove up to the sidewalk, a Japanese jumped out, pushed her inside and the car, with a Chinese chauffeur, at the wheel drove off immediately.

An alarm was immediately raised and officers of the Hongkew Police Station were informed. All efforts to trace the car, licence 4067, in which Miss Haas was kidnapped, failed.

Brought To Consulate

At 2.45 p.m. Miss Haas was taken to the Japanese Consulate-General by some Japanese. She displayed signs of brutal attack on her head, face and arms and immediately proceeded to the General Hospital for treatment. Later she returned to her apartment in the Embankment Building.

She related that she was driven off towards Yangtzepoo and despite the fact that she struggled, she could not free herself. She was badly beaten and finally allowed to go by her captor.

It was alleged, but not confirmed yesterday, that Miss Haas was suspected by the Japanese who kidnapped her, of attempting to influence votes of emigres north of the creek.

Japanese Withhold Comment

Japanese authorities here last night withheld all comment on the reported abduction of Miss Cecilia Haas, a citizen of former Czechoslovakia, allegedly by Japanese, pending the clarification of the case which was understood to be under investigation by the Hongkew Station of the Shanghai Municipal Police.

Motorcar, Licence No. 4076, which was alleged to have been used in the reported abduction was halted by Municipal Police near the Garden Bridge in the afternoon. Its Chinese chauffeur was taken to Hongkew Station for questioning.

Miss Haas, it was learned, was picked up about noon in the suburbs of Shanghai beyond Yangtzepoo by a passing Japanese truck, whose driver brought her to the headquarters of the Japanese Consular Police at Boone and Nanjing Roads, where she was understood to have made a statement. She subsequently went to the General Hospital to be treated for bruises and lacerations.

Foreign Woman Manhandled

**Japanese Uses Pistol
Butt to Injure Miss
Cecilia Haas**

With bruises on her arms and legs and a serious injury to an eye, presumably caused by the butt of a pistol with which she was struck during her four-hour captivity, Miss Cecilia Haas, Czechoslovakian, was nursing her wounds in her Embankment Building apartment last night and was unable to speak to a "North-China Daily News" reporter.

Investigations revealed that Miss Haas, who is connected with the catering department of Jewish refugees living at the Embankment Building, was standing on Boone Road near the Hongkew Market at about 11.15 a.m. yesterday when a car, licence No. 4607, drove up to her, a Japanese ordered her to sit down in the rear, and the vehicle finally drove off in the direction of Yangtzepoo. Shrieking and attempting to free herself, Miss Haas was seen being finally overpowered by the Japanese and a foreigner who were sitting on either side of her while a Chinese chauffeur was driving.

Questioned at H.Q.

The car proceeded to a piece of vacant ground on Ward Road where a truck-load of Japanese gendarmerie saw her being forcefully taken from the car. The gendarmes intervened and accompanied her to their headquarters where she was questioned.

When permitted to leave, Miss Haas, proceeded to the Japanese Consulate-General where she reported the matter and then went to the General Hospital where her wounds were treated.

The car used in the kidnapping was learned by the "North-China Daily News" to be registered in the name of the Japanese Residents' Corporation. It was found abandoned at the intersection of Seward Road and Broadway at 2.30 p.m. yesterday and was subsequently taken to Hongkew police station.

It was generally believed that the Japanese suspected Miss Haas of urging Jewish refugees not to vote for the Japanese candidates in the municipal elections. Close friends of the victim of yesterday's cowardly attack assured the "North-China Daily News" that Miss Haas had never at any time discussed the elections with anyone. Interesting side-light on the case, is the fact that eye-witnesses to the kidnapping told the "North-China Daily News" reporter that a foreigner, appearing to be a Jewish refugee, was in the car with the Japanese who forced Miss Haas to drive away with them.

FILED

APR 12 1940

Czech Woman Returns Home Beaten, Bruised

Miss Cecilla Haas, Czech national who was kidnaped on Boone Road near the Hongkew Market polling booths yesterday morning allegedly by two Japanese plainclothes men in an automobile was returned to her home in the Embankment Building late in the afternoon badly beaten, and bruised.

An ardent advocate of retaining the British and American majority on the S.M.C., Miss Haas had taken active part in the two-day election by carrying voters to the polls and proselytizing among the Jewish refugees of Hongkew, according to neighbors, interviewed by THE CHINA PRESS.

It was believed yesterday that she had been attempting to show refugees with whom she was conversing near the polls, that voting for the British and American candidates would be best when the car which had been standing nearby pulled up to the curb and she was forcibly dragged into the back seat by two men while a third behind the wheel turned the vehicle toward Yangszepoo. The hour was 10:45.

Screaming Woman

A car was later spied by witnesses speeding along Ward Road with a screaming woman in the back.

Miss Haas returned to her home about 4 p.m., in a dishevelled condition with her eyes badly blackened and her legs badly bruised. There were teeth marks on her cheeks where she had been bitten by one of her savage captors. Shortly after arriving home she gave full details to police and later visited a doctor.

Earlier yesterday morning another woman was the victim of the Japanese directed "Ta Tao" police force in a different section of town.

Mrs. E. L. Dean, wife of a Butterfield and Swire official living at 43b Edinburgh Road, slightly damaged a bicycle while driving along Yu Yuen Road at 9:45 o'clock. She was stopped by "Ta Tao" men who asked her to accompany them to a "Ta Tao" station although they had no authority to do so in the district.

Refuses To Comply

Instead of following instructions the frightened woman drove to a nearby British military post where she was afforded protection.

At this time a liaison officer of British Military Headquarters arrived on the scene. He immediately phoned to Bubbling Well police station and to the Japanese gendarmerie at Jessfield Road.

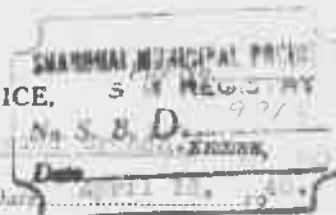
When the S.M.P. arrived they decided Mrs. Dean should report the accident at Bubbling Well although it was an insignificant case. Accordingly she was about to drive off when the "Ta Tao" police refused to permit her departure and surrounded the car notwithstanding the presence of S.M.P. and British tomnies. A bad situation was saved when a senior officer of the "Ta Tao" arrived in answer to the British officer's call. He ordered his men away from the car which Mrs. Dean promptly drove to Bubbling Well station.

FILED

D9963

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT



Subject... Cecil COLEMAN - Communication dated March 21, 1940 from H.S. Consulate-General.
Consulate-General.

Made by... D. C. (Special Branch). Forwarded by... D. I. Crawford.

With reference to the attached communication dated March 21, 1940 from H.S. Consulate-General requesting information in regard to one Cecil COLEMAN, I have to report that this individual's correct name is:

Cecil Edward KOHLMANN

He is a British subject by birth and is of German Jewish extraction. He holds British passport No. 223620 issued by the Foreign Office, London on July 10, 1930. It has been renewed and is valid until July 10, 1940. This document, which has been seen, bears an endorsement to the effect that "bearer wished to be known as Cecil COLEMAN."

In connection with the remarks "We have no record of Coleman" appearing in the attached letter, it has to be pointed out that the person under discussion, under the name of Cecil COLEMAN, was charged in the British Court on August 22, 1939 for a breach of bye-law 34 (driving a car without a licence) when he was convicted and cautioned.

Ja. Pires

D. S.

D. C. (Special Branch).

British Consulate-General,

Shanghai Municipal Police

21st March 1940

No. 8. D. 9912

Date

Dear Mr. Yorke,

A naturalised British subject has written to us in connexion with a claim against a certain Cecil Coleman, Room 262, Hamilton House, 170 Kiangse Road, whom she described as of German-Jewish descent and holding a British passport.

We have no record of Coleman and I wonder whether you can help to discover what Coleman's nationality is and whether he holds a British passport.

Yours sincerely,


Passport Control Officer.

R. W. Yorke, Esquire,

Shanghai Municipal Police,

Shanghai.

P.A. 26/3
R.W.Y.

25 256
Fu 26/3

SHANGHAI CONSULATE-GENERAL
S. I. REGISTRY
No. S. P. 19913
1940

April

Dear Mr. Cox,

With reference to your letter dated
March 21st, 1940, I forward herewith a copy of
a report regarding one Cecil Coleman.

Yours sincerely,

R. G. Y.

x Sent
19/4
True

A. T. Cox, Esq.,
H.B.M. Consulate-General,
Shanghai.

INDEXED BY
(S. I.) REGISTRY
DATE 19/4/40
In

[illegible]

D9969

SECRET

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S.B. REGISTRY

No. S. B. D. 9969

S.I. Special Branch

REPORT

Date April 20, 1940.

Subject Dr. Walter FUCHS, German Jew.

Made by D.S. Hitts Forwarded by W.F. Crawford.

Dr. Walter FUCHS, German Jew, ex-German Consul in Shanghai, was a member of the German Consular Service for some twenty years, his services terminating in 1933 with the accession to power of Herr Hitler and the removal of all non-Aryans from public offices.

FUCHS arrived in Shanghai as Consul in either 1930 or 1931, prior to which he had been attached for lengthy periods to the Consulate-General in Singapore and Addis Ababa.

During the time he held office in Shanghai he was well respected and was considered a very efficient official. He had two bad traits, if such they can be termed. One was that he was inclined to be rather talkative about business affairs and the second that he was effeminate in his habits, the use of a suspension of rouge and powder on his face giving rise to thoughts that he was homosexually inclined, beliefs, however, which have never been confirmed.

Upon the termination of his Consular career in 1933 he was granted a modest pension by the German Government. In recent years, however, due to the incidence of German export currency regulations, FUCHS has not been in receipt of this stipend, since it is only paid in Germany where it may be utilized.

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY

DATE 25/ 4/ 40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

..... Station,

Date..... 19

Subject.....

Made by..... Forwarded by.....

He conducted a manufacturer's agency in 1934 and 1935 without a great deal of financial success and later acted as a correspondent for certain European newspapers and magazines.

More recently he has been operating as a lawyer from 717 Liza Building, 346 Hzechuen Road. He has, however, never been admitted to practise in any local courts, all his cases being presented by Chinese lawyers. His business is not flourishing, but he is able to make sufficient to live decently.

A bachelor, SOOIS does not appear to have any vices for he leads a very quiet and reserved existence. From the time he arrived in Shanghai until the outbreak of the China Incident, he resided at the Astor House Hotel since when he moved to the Park Hotel where he occupies Room 1307. He is not well off and is more or less forced to lead a quiet life since his financial position will not allow him to do otherwise. He is given a very low rate by the Park Hotel management and he meets his commitments regularly.

He has few friends in Shanghai and these he sees but rarely. Outside office hours, he spends most of his time in the Park Hotel lounge reading.

Enquiries in various circles have failed to reveal anything important that could be held against him, though each avenue of information lays stress on the fact that he is not well-to-do.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

-3-

..... Station,

Date.. .. 19

Subject (in full).....

Made by..... Forwarded by.....

financially.

Jo. P. ...

D. S.

D. C. (Special Branch).

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

Sp. Br. Registry OFFICE

FILE NO. D. 9969

SUBJECT:

Dr. Walter Fuchs, German Jew.

[illegible]

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

9969
23 2 43

Central Station. File No. 1180.90/43. Date 18/2/43.

SUBJECT: Report: re attached note.

Sir,

With reference to the attached note, I beg to report that at about 9.30a.m. on 16/2/43, the undersigned proceeded to the Bank of Chosen Building (former Chase Bank) 346 Szechuen Road with a view to check up the Jewish people owned office, and it was ascertained that one Dr. Walter Fuchs occupied Room 717 of the said Building as an Attorney-at-Law, and he stated the same stories as to the attached letter and that he served more than 25 years in the German Government until the order of racial-legislation of the Reich for Jewish people was issued. At the time of issuing of the order he was appointed as a Consul of the German Consulate General in Shanghai.



上海市政
D. H. T. H. K. H. H. H.

Handwritten mark/initials.

Handwritten date: 18.2.43

博士
傅

DR. WALTER FUCHS
RECHTSANWALT ATTORNEY-AT-LAW
FRUENER KONSUL BEIM DEUTSCHEN GENERALKONSULAT
FORMER CONSUL AT THE GERMAN CONSULATE-GENERAL
IN SHANGHAI

346, SZECHUEN ROAD (OFFICE NR. 717)
(CORNER NANKING ROAD)
TELEPHONE: 17755

SHANGHAI, CHINA February 18th, 1943.

To the
Shanghai Municipal Police,

Shanghai.

Sirs,

With reference to a personal call which I received this morning of an officer, (a Japanese gentleman), making certain inquiries about my status, I have the honour to enclose herewith a copy of a statement concerning the essential facts of my life.

It did not come into my mind during the call that I had this statement at hand, but as it might serve for further information on the subject, I would not fail to forward it to you for further reference.

I have the honour to be,

Sirs,

Your obedient Servant

Walter Fuchs

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 18/2 43



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE	
HEADQUARTERS	
O/c Secy C.A.S.	
Initials	
Date	16/2

DR. WALTER FUCHS
SHANGHAI

Dr. Walter Fuchs ,

born in Tarnowitz, Upper-Silesia, Germany, on March 27, 1888, of an old German family. Local Grammar School (Realgymnasium).

- 1906-10** studied Law and National Economics at the Universities of Geneva, Paris, Fribourg, Munich and Berlin. 1910, first State-Examination for future judges, lawyers to be admitted to the Bar and officers of the higher administration service of the Reich.
- 1910-14** attached to different courts of justice (as Referendar), practicing law and, at the same time, doing research work at different Universities. 1912, graduated as doctor of laws (Dr. jur.) and 1913, as doctor of National Economics (political science, - Dr. rer. pol.), both with honours (magna cum laude).
- 1914** Second State-Examination (Assessor-Examen), with honours, thus qualified as full fledged judge, higher Government's officer and lawyer to be called to the Bar.
- 1914-18** in the World War, Western Front, as lieutenant and first lieutenant of the Field-Artillery and later the Air Forces; decorated with the Iron Cross 1st class at an early date, and other decorations.
- 1919** appointed judge at the Court of Appeal at Ratibor, Silesia, Germany.
- 1920** called to the Foreign Office, Berlin.
- 1922-25** Secretary of the German Legation in Adis Abeba, Abyssinia; 1924-25 Chargé d'Affaires there.
- 1926** Secretary of Legation, Foreign Office, attached to the German Delegations of the International River Commissions (Rhine, Danube, Elbe), travelling widely over Europe.
- 1927** Secretary of the German Legation in Athens, Greece, from where sent to Alexandria, Egypt, in charge of the Consulate there.
- 1928** Attached to the German Consulate General in Singapore, from where sent to Soerabaya, Java, in charge of the Consulate there.
- 1929** transferred to the German Consulate General in Shanghai, China, as Consul, specially in charge of the legal matters, but also working in all other sections of the service, - land affairs, Community matters, economic reports, Press; member of the German Court of Arbitration, mostly presiding.
- 1934** , January 1st, put on the retired list, in conformity with the new - i.e. racial - legislation of the Reich, no other individual reasons having been given or coming into question. (Pension has been paid and transferred until 1938, then paid into blocked account in Berlin).
- 1938**, established as a lawyer (attorney-at-law) in Shanghai.

Bachelor. - Author of a compendium of Abyssinian Law and of numerous other articles on various subjects. Travelled extensively over Japan and China. Interested in all things Chinese and problems of the Far East. Speaks German, English, French fluently, and has a certain knowledge of Italian.

D 9970

SECRET

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

Section 1, Special Branch

REPORT

S. B. D. REGISTRY

No. S. B. D. 9970

Date April 20th, 1940

Subject: J. J. Kienhuize (Netherlands) - Enquiry re character etc.

Made by D.S.V. Logan. Forwarded by D. I. Crawford.

With reference to attached letter, dated 18-4-40, requesting information concerning Mr. J.J. Kienhuize (Netherlands subject) age about 40 years, there is nothing detrimental to his character in Police records.

Since 1936 he has been employed as general manager of J.J. Klink & Co., 3 Edward Ezra Road, which firm holds local agencies for numerous pharmaceutical products and perfumes. Discreet enquiries among local prominent Netherlands business men ascertained that Kienhuize recently got rather heavily in debt as a consequence of adverse business conditions but he is stated to be making regular payments and is spoken of by his fellow countrymen as being reliable. He was engaged in the import-export business on his own account for many years in Shanghai prior to 1936 and is stated to have lost heavily when a tile making factory of his failed in 1933. Mr. Kienhuize has been married twice, his first wife was a daughter of Mme. Gingeroff while the maiden name of his present wife, with whom he resides at Apt. 6, 700 Avenue Petain, was Miss F. Kaffel.

The following are the only details of Mr. Kienhuize's movements known to the Police:

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 22/4/40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Station,

Date.....19

- 2 -

Subject.

Made by.

Forwarded by.

Arrived 11-~~4~~39 from Hongkong on "President
Coolidge"

Departed 14-7-39 for Dairen on "Tsingtao Maru"

Arrived 21-8-39 from Dairen on "Hoten Maru"

There is nothing in Police records to show
that he arrived in Shanghai on 4-12-39 from Hongkong.

Despite the fact that Kienhuize is well
spoken of in the local Netherlands community, it is
noteworthy that some years ago P.J. Klink of Klink
& Co., was mentioned as fraternizing with well known
narcotic smugglers, therefore, it is not unreasonable
to presume that as an employee of P.J. Klink & Co.,
Kienhuize may also have come in contact with some of
those individuals.

*Copy sent
to "Y"*

** See also Files:-
No. 8983. D. C.*

Whogan

D. S. I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

April 18th, 1940.

SECRET

Is there any trace in Shanghai of
a Dutch subject named J. J. KJENHUIZE
who arrived here on December 4th, 1939,
from Hongkong? If so is anything known
of him?

"Y"

PA
RCY 19/4

DS. Log
R. L.
S. 1
M 19
2

D 99 77

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return
(Chinese Clerical Staff)

9977A
7 10 42

Date

Sections	Senior Assistants				Clerical Assistants				1st Class Clerks				2nd Class Clerks				3rd Class Clerks			
	E	P	+	-	E	P	+	-	E	P	+	-	E	P	+	-	E	P	+	-
Central Registry	4				1				5				3				3			
Post Office	1				-				3				3				3			1
C. C. R.	-				1				3				2				5			
M. & P. S.	-				-				-				-				1			
Cr. Sec.	1				2				10				14				7			
Sp. Br.	2				-				8				4				13			
R.T.T.	-				-				-				1				-			
Traffic Branch	1				1				11				10				9			2
O. i/c (Sikhs)	-				-				1				1				1			
O. i/c (A.&T.R.)	-				-				-				-				1			
Chief D.O.	-				1				8				2				1			
J/Police	-				-				5				4				-			
R/Office	-				-				14				-				-			
Transport Off.	-				-				-				1				1			
Store	-				-				4				2				3			
Reserve Unit	-				-				-				1				-			
Training Depot	-				-				1				-				1			
D. O. "A"	-				-				1				1				-			
Central	-				1				1				7				6			
Houza	-				1				1				7				8			
Chengtu Road	-				-				-				2				6			
D. O. "B"	-				-				1				1				-			
Sinza	-				-				2				5				5			
Bubbling Well	-				-				2				3				6			
Cordon Road	-				-				2				2				4			
Pootoo Road	-				-				2				1				4			
D. O. "C"	-				-				1				1				-			
Hongkew	-				1				2				7				3			
West Hongkew	-				-				2				4				6			
Dixwell Road	-				-				1				1				5			
Kashing Road	-				-				2				1				5			
D. O. "D"	-				-				1				1				-			
Wayside	-				-				2				5				4			
Yungtszepoo	-				-				1				2				4			
Mulin Road	-				-				1				4				4			
TOTAL:	9				12				10				103				119			

E - Establishment for 1942

P - Present Strength

Note:- Clerical Assistants placed at O.i/c (S) Office, extra establishment, (Not to be filled when vacancy occurs) thus making the total of authorised strength 13.

1st Class Clerks

Of which 44 are grouped as "A" and 56 "B"

Copy to:- C.P.

D.C. (Divisions)

D.C. (Cr. & Sp.Br.)

Chief D.C.

A.C. (Traffic)

O.i/c (Sikhs)

O.i/c (A. & T.R.)

O.i/c General Affairs Section,
(Cr. & Sp. Branch)

O.i/c J/Police

O.i/c R/Office

D.O. "A"

D.O. "B"

D.O. "C"

D.O. "D"

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly strength Return
(Chinese Clerical Staff)

Date July 1, 1942

Sections	Senior Assistants				Clerical Assistants				1st Class Clerks				2nd Class Clerks				3rd Class Clerks			
	E	P	+	-	E	P	+	-	E	P	+	-	E	P	+	-	E	P	+	-
Central Reg.	4	4			1	1			3	2	3		3	3			3	2		1
City Office	1	1			1	1			1	2			2	3	1		2	4		
C. O. R.	-	-			1	1			2	2	1		4	3			3	3		
& P.L.S.	-	-			-	-			-	-			-	-			1	1		
Branch	1	1			2	2			3	3			1	1			7	13	6	
Branch	2	2			3	3			2	4			3	3			1	3		
Traffic	1	1			1	1			9	2			1	1			10	3		10
(A.C.T.R.)	-	-			1	1			1	1			1	1			1	2	1	
(F)	-	-			-	-			-	-			1	1			1	1		1
Chief D.C.	-	-			-	-			-	-			-	-			1	1		
(Chinese)	-	-			1	1			1	7	3	2	2				2	3	9	7
Japanese Br.	-	-			-	-			1	1			1				-	-		
Police	-	-			-	-			3	3			4				-	-		
Office	-	-			-	-			4	4			2	2	2		-	-		
Transport Of.	-	-			-	-			-	-			2	1			1			1
Store	-	-			-	-			1	1	3		2	2			3	3		
Serve Unit	-	-			-	-			1	1			1	1			1	2	1	
Depot	-	-			-	-			1	1			1				1	2	1	
Central	-	-			1	1			1	1			1				-	1	1	
Qua	-	-			1	1			1	1			4	4		3	3	7	1	
Hongtu Rd.	-	-			-	-			1	2	1		2	2			6	4		5
D.O. "B"	-	-			-	-			1	1			1				-	1	1	2
Qua	-	-			-	-			2	2			5	5		3	5	4		1
Bubbling Well	-	-			-	-			2	1	2	1	3	4	1		6	4		4
London Road	-	-			-	-			2	1			2	3	1		4	4		
Footoo Road	-	-			-	-			2	1			2	2			5	3		2
D.O. "C"	-	-			-	-			1	1			1	1			-	-		
Hongkew	-	-			1	1			2	2	2		2	2			3	2		1
West Hongkew	-	-			-	-			2	1	3	2	2	1			3	2		4
Dixwell Road	-	-			-	-			1	1	1		1				1	2		3
Washing Road	-	-			-	-			3	2			1				5	1		4
D.O. "D"	-	-			-	-			1	1	1		1				-	-		
Dayside	-	-			-	-			2	2			7	3		1	2	2		3
Kangtszepoo	-	-			-	-			1	1			2	1			2	2		2
Hulin Road.	-	-			-	-			1	1			2	1			3	3		1
Total :-	9	9			12	1	1		42	58	10	17	22	22	24		123	18	50	

E - Establishment for 1942 P - Present Strength

Note : Clerical Assistants Plus 1 at D.C.(C) Office (Total 13) extra establishment (Not to be filled when vacancy occurs).

1st Class Clerks Of which 44 are grouped as "A" and 59 "B"

Copy to:- C.P. Chief D.C. D.O. "A" Officer i/c Cr.Br.
D.C. (Divs.) D.C. (Sikhs) D.O. "B" Officer i/c Sp.Br.
D.C. (Crime & Sp.) D.C. (A.&P.R.) D.O. "C" Officer i/c S/Police
D.C. (Traffic) D.O. "D" Officer i/c R/office

FILE

7

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return (Chinese Clerical Staff)

Date June 1, 1942.

No. 3. B. D. 9977A
8-6-42

Sections	Senior Assistants			Clerical Assistants			Clerks 1st Class			2nd Class Clerks			3rd Class Clerks		
	A.P.	+	-	A.P.	+	-	A	B	+	A.P.	+	-	A	B	+
Central Reg.	4	4		1	1		5	1	4	3	2		1	3	3
Pay Office	1	1		1	1		1	1	1	2	3	1	4	4	
D.O. R.	-	-		1	1		2	2	1	1	4	3	6	3	3
D.O. (S.P.L.S.)	-	-		-	-		-	-	-	-	-	-	1	1	
P. Branch	1	1		2	1		1	4	5	1	10		5	7	6
C. Branch	2	1	1	2	2		1	4	3	4	10		13	11	15
Traffic	1	1		1	1		8	3		10	10		10	8	1
D.O. (S.Khs)	-	-		1	1		-	-	-	1	1		1	1	1
D.O. (A.S.T.R.)	-	-		-	-		-	-	-	1	1		1	1	1
D.O. (C)	-	-		-	-		-	-	-	-	-		1	1	
Chief D.C.	-	-		1			7	2	2	3	1		1	2	5
D.C. (Chinese)	-	-		-	-		-	-	-	-	-		-	-	
Police	-	-		-	-		5	3		1	4		-	-	
R. Office	-	-		-	-		5	6		3	2		-	-	
Transport Off.	-	-		-	-		-	-	-	1	2	1	1		1
Store	-	-		-	-		1	3		2	2		3	3	
Reserve Unit	-	-		-	-		-	-	-	1	1		-	-	
D/Depot	-	-		-	-		-	-	-	1	-		1	2	1
D.O. "A"	-	-		-	-		-	-	-	1	1		-	1	1
Central	-	-		-	-		1	3	2	7	3	4	6	7	1
House	-	-		-	-		1	1		3	9	4	10	5	6
Chenata Rd.	-	-		-	-		1	1		3	1		6	3	3
D.O. "B"	-	-		-	-		1	1		1		1	1	1	1
Sinza	-	-		-	-		2	2		5	5		5	4	1
Subbling Well	-	-		-	-		1	1		5	5	2	6	2	
Yarden Road	-	-		-	-		1	1		3	3	1	4	4	4
Footoo Road	-	-		-	-		1	1		2	2		5	3	2
D.O. "C"	-	-		-	-		1	1		1	1		-	-	
Hongkew	-	-		1	1		1	1	2	5		2	5	2	1
West Hongkew	-	-		-	-		1	3	2	4			5	2	4
Diswell Road	-	-		-	-		1	1	1	1		1	5	2	3
Kashing Road	-	-		-	-		2	2		1	1		5	1	4
D.O. "D"	-	-		-	-		1	1	1	1		1	-	-	
Wayside	-	-		-	-		1	1	1	6	2		5	3	2
Yangtszepoo	-	-		-	-		1	1		2			4	3	1
Yulin Road	-	-		-	-		1	1		4			4	5	1
Total:-	9	8	1	10	1	3	41	52	8	18	41	20	30	19	16

A - Establishment for 1942 P - Present Strength

Note: Clerical Assistants Plus 1 at D.O. (S) Office (Total 13) extra establishment (To be abolished on retirement)

1st Class Clerks Of which 44 are grouped as "A" and 59 "B"

Copy to:- C.P. Chief D.C. D.O. "A" Officer i/c J/Police
D.C. (Divs.) D.C. (S.Khs) D.O. "B" Officer i/c R/Office
D.C. (Crime) D.C. (A.S.T.R.) D.O. "C"
D.C. (Sp.Br.) D.C. (Traffic) D.O. "D"

FILE



FILE

SHANGHAI POLICE

Monthly Strength Return
(Chinese Clerical Staff)

Date May 1, 1942.

Sections	Senior Assistants				Assistant				1st Class				2nd Class Clerks				3rd Class Clerks			
	E.	...	+	-	E.	...	+	-	E.	...	+	-	E.	...	+	-	E.	...	+	-
C/Registry	4								8											
Pay Office	1	4			1	1			1	4			3	3			5	5	2	
C. R.	1	1			1	1			2	1			4	6	2		6	4	2	
Mr. Branch	1	1			2	1			3	6			9				7	14	7	
Branch	1	1			2	1			2	2			10	4			6	10	21	
(Sikhs)	1	1			1	2	1		7	4			10	11	1		8	8	1	
D.C. (Chinese)									1				1	1			1	2	1	
D.C. (Chinese)									2	1			2	1			1	7	8	
XXXXXXXXXX									4											
XXXXXXXXXX									2	1			1	2			1	2		
Police									4	1			4	4						
Transport Off									5	6			2	2	2					
Curve Unit									1	3			2	3	1					
									1				1							
									1				1	1						
									1	2	1		6	3			3	5	7	
Lonza									1	1			2	4	2		5	8		
Chengtu Road									1	1			1				1	1		
D.C. "B"									2				5				4	4		
Binza									1	1			6	3			5	2		
Gasbling well									1				1	2	1		3	4	1	
Gordon Road									1				2	2			4	3		
oad									1				1							
									2	2			4				2	2		
									1	3	2		5	1			5	2		
West Hongkow									1	1	1						1	1		
Dixwell Road									1	2							1	2		
Washing Road									1				1	1			1	2		
									1				1	1						
Dayside									1	1			4	6	2		4	3		
Yangtszepoo									1	1	1		2	1			3			
Yulin Road									1	1			4	4			3	3		
TOTAL:	8	8			10	10	2		2	7	39	49	7	16	14	103	22	23	18	115
S.S.S.S.F.F.																				

E - Establishment A - Actual Strength
Note: Clerical Assistants Plus 1 at D.C.(S) Office (Total 11) extra establishment (Not to be filled when vacancy occurs).
1st Class Clerks Of which 41 are grouped as "A" and 50 "B"

Copy to:-
D.C. (Divisions) ~~XXXXXXXXXX~~ Chief D.C.
D.C. (Crime) D.C. (Sikhs)
D.C. (Sp.Br.) D.C. (S.B.D.)
D.C. (Traffic) D.C. "B"
D.C. "A" D.C. "B"
D.C. "C" D.C. "D"

Including 2 2nd Class Clerks for S/B HQ Specially authorised vide C/R File No. F.5/28.
" 3 3rd " " " Specially authorised vide C/R F. 5/28 & C/R File No.S.B.D.8039A/5(0)-1
" 1 " " " Pa. Office Specially authorised vide C/R File No. F.2950
" 1 " " " Indian Specially authorised vide C/R File No. F. 5100

FILE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
----- (0) -----

Monthly Strength Return
(Chinese Clerical Staff)

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY
No. S. B. 9977A
Date 9-3-42

Date

Sections	Senior Assistants				Clerical Assistants				Clerks				2nd Class Clerks				3rd Class Clerks			
	E.	..	+	-	E.	..	+	-	E.	..	+	-	E.	..	+	-	E.	..	+	-
C/Registry	3	3			1	1			5	1	1		1	3	2		5	1		
Pay Office	1	1							3	1	1		2	2	1		5	1		
C. C. R.					1	1			4	1	1		4	4	2		6	4		
I.S.																	1	1		
Cr. Branch	1	1			2	1			7	3	2		15	8			7	1		
Sp. Branch	1	1							7	3	2		10	3			10	20	10	
Traffic	1	1			1	1			11	7	4		10	13			6	6		3
A.C. (Sikhs)									1				1	1			1	2	1	
A.C. (A. & R.)														1	1		1			1
D.C. (Chinese)									4	2	2		2	2			2	7	5	
D.C. (Chinese)																				
D.C. (Japanese)									1											
D.C. (A. & R.)									1								1	1	1	
J/Police									3	4	1		4	3				1	1	
J/Police									4	5	2									
Transport Off													2	3	1		2	1		1
Store									1	1	1		2	2			3	2		1
Unit													1	1						
Unit									1				1	1			1	2	1	
Unit									1				1	1				1	1	
Unit					1	1			1				3	3	2		5	7	2	
Louza					1	1			1	1			1	1			1	1		1
Chengtu Road									2	1	1		2	4	2		5	3		2
D.C. (A. & R.)									1	1			1							
Unit									2	1	1		5	5			4	2		1
Busling well									2	1	1		3	3			5	3		2
Unit									2	1	1		1	2	1		3	4		1
Unit									2	1	1			2	2		4	2		1
Unit									1	1			1	1						
Hongkew					1	1			3	2	2		6	4			2	2		
West Hongkew									2	1	2		4	5	1		5	2		2
Dixwell Road									1	1	1		1				3	1		2
Washing Road									2	1	2		1				4	1		3
Unit									1	1			1	1						
Dayside									3	1	1		4	3	2		4	3		1
Yangtszepoo									1	1	1		2	1			5	3		
Julia Road									1	1			4	4			3	2		
TOTAL:	7	7			10	10			97	40	56	11	12	134	103	22	25	12	12	30
S.S.P.F.									1	1										

E - Establishment

A - Actual Strength

Note: Clerical Assistants Plus 1 at A.C. (S) Office (Total 11) extra establishment (Not to be filled when vacancy occurs).

1st Class Clerks

Of which 41 are grouped as "A" and 56 "B"

Copy to:- C.P.

D.C. (F.B.II)

D.C. (Traffic)

D.C. "D"

D.C. (Divisions)

D.C. (Chinese)

D.C. "A"

O i/c J/Police

D.C. (Crime)

A.C. (Sikhs)

D.C. "B"

O i/c A/Office

A.C. (Sp.Br.)

A.C. (A. & T.N.)

D.C. "C"

Printing 3rd and 4th of Fms for S/B M

Specially authorised vide

C/A File No. F.5/20

Specially authorised vide

C/A File No. S.B. 9977A/10-1

Clerk Pay Office Specially authorised vide

C/A File No. F.2950

In the

Specially authorised vide

Monthly Strength Return
(Chinese Clerical Staff)

S.M. POLICE
REGISTRY
No. 3. 9977A
Date 2-42

Date 1 JANUARY 1, 1954.

Sections	Senior Assistants				Clerical Assistants				1st Class				2nd Class Clerks				3rd Class Clerks			
	E.	...	+	-	E.	...	+	-	E.	...	+	-	E.	...	+	-	E.	...	+	-
C/Registry	3	3			1				5	1	2		2	3	3		3	6	3	
Pay Office	1	1			-				3	1	2		2	3	1		3	1	2	
C.C.R.	-	-			1	1			2	1			4	7	3		6	4	2	
Cr. Branch	1	1			2	1		1	10	3	7		10			5	7	13	3	
Ep. Branch	1				1	2	2		7	2	2		3	10	4		8	10	19	2
Traffic	1	1			1	1			11	3	4	1	10	11	1		3	7	2	
... (khs)	-	-			-	1	1		1				1				1	1	2	1
... (R)	-	-			-	-			-				-	1	1		1	1		1
D.C. (Chinese)	-	-			-	-			4	2	2		2	2			2	7	5	
D.C. (F.B.II)	-	-			-	-			1	1			-	-			-	-	-	
J/Police	-	-			-	-			5	4	2	1	4	2		2	-	1	1	
Y/Office	-	-			-	-			14	5	9		-	-			-	-	-	
Transport Off.	-	-			-	-			-	-	-		2	2			2	2		
Store	-	-			-	-			-	1	4	1	2	2			3	3		1
Reserve Unit	-	-			-	-			-	-	-		1	1			-	-		
A/Depot	-	-			-	-			-	-	-		1	-			-	-	1	1
Central	-	-			1	1			1	3	1		6	3		3	7	3		
London	-	-			1	1			1	1			3	3			3	3		3
Chongtu Road	-	-			-	-			2	1	1		2	4	2		5	3		2
D.C. "B"	-	-			-	-			1	1			1	-		1	-	1	1	
...	-	-			-	-			2	4	2		5	4		1	4	3		1
Shanghai	-	-			-	-			2	1	1		3	6	3		5	2		3
Gordon Road	-	-			-	-			2	1			1	2	1		3	4		1
Footscray Road	-	-			-	-			2	-			2	3			4	3		1
D.C. "C"	-	-			-	-			1	1			1	1			-	-		
Hongkew	-	-			1	1			2	2	2		6	4		2	2	2		
West Hongkew	-	-			-	-			2	1	3	2	4	1			3	2		3
Dixwell Road	-	-			-	-			1	1	1		1	-		1	3	1		2
Washing Road	-	-			-	-			2	2			1	-		1	4	1		3
D.C. "D"	-	-			-	-			1	1			1	1			-	-		
...	-	-			-	-			2	1			1	1			4	3		1
Yangtzepec	-	-			-	-			1	1	1		2	1		1	3	3		
Mulin Road	-	-			-	-			1	1			-	4			3	3		
TOTAL	7	6			1	10	10	1	1	37	41	55	12	13	104	101	124	103	133	27

E - Establishment A - Actual Strength
 Clerical Assistants plus 1 at D.C.(S) Office (Total 11) extra establishment (Not to be filled when vacancy occurs).
 1st Class Clerks Of which 41 are grouped as "A" and 56 "B"

Copy to: D.C. (Divisions) D.C. (China) D.C. (Traffic) D.C. "B"
 D.C. (Prison) D.C. (S) D.C. "C" O i/c J/Police
 D.C. (S) D.C. (S) D.C. "D" O i/c R/Office
 D.C. (S) D.C. (S) D.C. "E"

Including 2 2nd Class Clerks for S/B HQ Specially authorised vide C/R File No. F.5/28
 " 3 3rd " " " " Specially authorised vide C/R F. 5/28 & C/R File No. S.B.D.8039A/5(0)-1
 " 1 " " Clerk " Pay Office Specially authorised vide C/R File No. F.2950
 " 1 " " " Indian Specially authorised vide

Elb
FILE
Q. I. H. H.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
----- (0) -----

(Monthly Return with Return
Chinese Clerical Staff)

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
REGISTRY
No. S. B. *599778*
Date *9-1-42*

Date *9-1-42*

Sections	Senior Assistants		Clerical Assistants		Clerks		2nd Class Clerks		3rd Class Clerks	
	+	-	+	-	+	-	+	-	+	-
Office	1		1				2		3	
C. R.			1				4	7	1	
Branch	1		2		1		10		7	3
Branch	1		2		2		10		10	10
Traffic	1		1				10	1	1	
D.C. (Sikhs)				1			1		1	
D.C. (Chinese)							2			
D.C. (Chinese)										
D.C. (F.B.II)										
D.C. (F.B.II)					1	2	4			
J/Police										
N/Office										
Transport Off.							2			
Reserve Unit							1			
T/Depot							1			
Central			1		1		6			
Louza									3	
Chengtu Road							2	4		
D.C. "B"							1		1	1
Bubbling Well					1	1	3		1	1
Gordon Road					1				1	1
Footco Road					2				4	1
D.C. "C"					1	1	1	1		
H'gkow			1	1	2	3			2	
West Hongkew					2	1	3		5	3
Dixwell Road					1	1	1		1	
Wanshing Road					2	1			3	
D.C. "D"					1	1	1			
Wayside					2	1	1	1	4	1
Yangtszepoc					1	1	1		1	
Tulin Road					1	1	1		3	
TOTAL:	7	6	10	10	1	1	41	35	11	13
S.S. S.P.F.							1			

E - Establishment - Actual Strength
Note: Clerical Assistants Plus 1 at D.C. (S) Office (Total 11) extra establishment (Not to be filled when vacancy occurs).

1st Class Clerks Of which 11 are grouped as "A" and 57 "B"

Copy to:- C.R. D.C. (F.B.II) D.C. (Traffic) D.C. "D"
D.C. (Divisions) D.C. (Chinese) D.C. "A" D.C. "B" J/Police
D.C. (Crime) D.C. (Sikhs) D.C. "C" D.C. "D" N/Office
D.C. (Sp.Br.) D.C. (N. S. F.) D.C. "E"

Including 2 2nd Class Clerks for S/B L.
3rd " "
1 Clerk Pay Office 5/28
" Indian Section
Special Authorise vide
C/R File No. F. 5100
Special Authorise vide C/R F.
C/R File No. S.B.D. 8039A/5(5)-1
Special Authorise vide
C/R File No. F. 2950
Special Authorise vide
C/R File No. F. 5100

NEWSPAPER POLICE

Date Dec. 3, 1941.

A.S.A.C.P.F.

1st Class Clerks

Including 2 2nd Class Clerks for S/B HQ

11 3 574

17 3

134

Clerk " Pay Office

Indian Section

Special authorized vide
C/R File No. F.5/28

Special authorized vide C/R F.
C/R File No. S.B.D.8039A/5(C)-1

Special authorised vide
C/R File No. F.2950

Special authorised vide
C/R File No.F.6100

FILE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

***** (*) *****

Monthly Strength Return
(Chinese Clerical Staff)

Date Nov. 3, 1941.

	Senior Assistants				Clerical Assistants				Clerks 1st Class				2nd Class Clerks				3rd Class Clerks			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
									Class											
									A	B	C	D								
Office	1	3			1	1			5	1	2		5	3			5	6		
R.A.	-	1			-	-			3	1	2		2	3			2	1		
S.P.L.S.	-	-			-	1			3	2	1		4	8			6	3		
Branch	1	1			2	1			11	3	7		15	10			7	13		
Branch	1	1			2	2			7	2	2		8	4			7	17		
Cic	1	1			1	1			11	8	4		10	11			-	7		
(Sikhs)	-	-			-	1	1		-	-	-		1	-			-	2		
(W.R.A.)	-	-			-	-			-	-	-		-	1			1	-		
(C)	-	-			-	-			-	-	-		-	-			-	-		
(C)	-	-			-	-			-	8	2		-	2			3	2		
(S.I.)	-	-			-	-			1	-	1		-	-			-	-		
(S.I.)	-	-			-	-			-	-	-		-	-			-	1		
Base	-	-			-	-			3	4	2		4	2			-	1		
	-	-			-	-			1	5	9		-	-			-	-		
Off	-	-			-	-			4	1	4		2	2			3	2		
Unit	-	-			-	-			-	-	-		1	1			-	-		
	-	-			-	-			-	1	-		-	-			1	1		
	-	-			-	-			1	-	2		1	1			-	1		
	-	-			1	1			1	1	1		3	3			5	7		
u Road	-	-			1	1			2	1	1		3	3			5	6		
B	-	-			-	-			1	1	1		1	-			-	1		
	-	-			-	-			2	1	4		1	4			4	3		
ng Well	-	-			-	-			2	1	1		3	6			5	2		
n Road	-	-			-	-			2	-	1		1	2			3	4		
n Road	-	-			-	-			2	-	-		1	3			4	3		
	-	-			-	-			1	1	1		1	1			-	-		
ong Road	-	-			1	1			2	2	2		6	4			3	2		
ong Road	-	-			-	-			2	1	3		1	5			4	2		
ell Road	-	-			-	-			1	1	1		1	-			5	1		
ell Road	-	-			-	-			2	-	2		1	-			4	1		
	-	-			-	-			1	1	1		1	1			-	-		
avside	-	-			-	-			2	-	1		6	-			-	1		
anetsze	-	-			-	-			1	1	1		1	-			-	3		
ulin Road	-	-			-	-			1	1	-		4	-			3	3		

W.S.A.S.P.F. 7 7 10 1 1 40 57 02102 10 103

E = Establishment
A = Actual Strength

Clerical Assistants Plus 1 at D.O.(S) Office (Total 11) extra establishment (Not to be filled when vacancy occurs)

1st Class Clerks Of which 41 are grouped as "A" and 57 "B"

Copied to: C.F. D.O.(F.B.I.) A/D.O.(Traffic) D.O. "B"
D.O.(Divs.) D.O.(Chinese) D.O. "A"
D.O.(Crime) D.O.(Sikhs) D.O. "B"
D.O.(Sp.Br.) D.O.(A.& T.R.) D.O. "C"
C i/c J/Police
C i/c R/Office

FILE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

***** (*) *****

Monthly Strength Return
(Chinese Clerical Staff)

Date October 2nd, 1941.

Sections	Senior Assistants			Clerical Assistants			Clerks 1st Class			2nd Class Clerks			3rd Class Clerks		
	E	A	+	E	A	+	E	A	+	E	A	+	E	A	+
C/Registry	5	3		1	1		5	1	2	2	3	3	3	6	3
Pay Office	1	1		-	-		3	1	2	2	3	1	2	1	1
C. C. R.	-	-		1	1		3	2	1	4	8	4	6	2	4
C. C. R. F.I.S.	-	-		-	-		-	-	-	-	-	-	1	1	
C. Branch	1	1		2	1		1	11	3	7	1	15	5	7	13
Sp. Branch	1	1		2	2		7	2	2	3	8	4	4	7	15
Traffic	1	1		1	1		11	8	4	1	10	11	1	9	7
D.O. (Sikhs)	-	-		-	1	1	1	-	-	1	1	1	1	-	1
D.O. (M. & F.R.)	-	-		-	-		-	-	-	1	1	1	1	-	1
D.O. (C)	-	-		-	-		4	2	1	1	3	2	2	2	
D.O. (C)	-	-		-	-		-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
D.O. (F.S.II)	-	-		-	-		1	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	
D.O. (F.S.II)	-	-		-	-		5	4	2	1	4	2	2	-	1
J/Police	-	-		-	-		14	5	9	-	-	-	-	-	1
R/Office	-	-		-	-		-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1
Transport Off	-	-		-	-		-	-	-	2	2	-	2	2	
Store	-	-		-	-		-	1	4	1	2	2	3	2	1
Reserve Unit	-	-		-	-		-	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	
Depot	-	-		-	-		1	-	1	-	-	-	1	1	
D.O. "A"	-	-		-	-		1	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	1
Central	-	-		1	1		1	-	2	1	6	3	3	5	6
Lonza	-	-		1	1		1	1	-	5	8	3	9	6	3
Chen-tu Road	-	-		-	-		2	1	1	2	4	2	5	3	2
D.O. "B"	-	-		-	-		1	1	-	1	-	-	1	-	1
Linza	-	-		-	-		3	-	4	2	5	4	1	4	3
Bubbling Well	-	-		-	-		2	1	1	3	6	3	5	2	3
Gordon Road	-	-		-	-		2	-	1	1	2	1	3	4	1
Footoo Road	-	-		-	-		3	-	-	2	-	3	3	4	1
D.O. "C"	-	-		-	-		1	-	1	1	1	-	-	-	
Hongkew	-	-		1	1		2	2	2	2	6	4	2	3	2
West Hongkew	-	-		-	-		2	1	3	2	4	5	1	4	2
Dixwell Road	-	-		-	-		1	1	1	1	-	-	1	5	1
Washing Road	-	-		-	-		2	-	2	-	1	-	1	4	1
D.O. "D"	-	-		-	-		1	1	-	1	1	-	-	-	
Dayside	-	-		-	-		2	-	1	1	4	6	2	4	3
Yanatszepoo	-	-		-	-		1	1	1	1	3	1	1	3	3
Mulin Road	-	-		-	-		1	1	-	4	4	-	3	3	
TOTAL:	7	7		10	10	1	1	98	40	56	12	14	102	102	22

W.S.A.S.P.F.

E = Establishment
A = Actual Strength

Note: Clerical Assistants Plus 1 at D.O. (S) Office (Total 11) extra establishment (Not to be filled when vacancy occurs)

1st Class Clerks Of which 41 are grouped as "A" and 57 "B"

Copy to:- C.F. D.O. (F.S.II) A/D.O. (Traffic) D.O. "D"
D.O. (Div.) D.O. (Chinese) D.O. "A"
D.O. (Crime) D.O. (Sikhs) D.O. "B"
D.O. (Sp. St.) D.O. "C"

CC BY-NC-SA

9977 庫

4 9 14

W.S.A.S.P.F.

Note: Clerical Assistants Plus 1 to 100.00 Office (Total 14 extra on establishment (Not to be filled when vacancy occurs; * 100.00)

Of which 41 are grouped as "A" and 57 "B"

D.C. (F.B.I.)

D.O. ... 1111

D.G. (Chinese)

0 i/c J/Police

D.C. (Sikhs)

C i/c R/Office

D.C. (A. & T.R.)

D. G. "C"

See mistake in number of 3rd
block, we have index 15, when
it should be 16. Pa

9977A
6 8 41

with Motor
Chi

Date August 4, 1941.

	1st Class Clerks				2nd Class Clerks				3rd Class Clerks			
	A	B	C	D	A	B	C	D	A	B	C	D
...	3	1	1	3	1	2	2	2	1	3	7	4
...	1	1	-	3	1	2	2	2	3	1	3	1
...	-	-	1	1	3	1	-	-	7	3	6	3
...	1	1	-	1	1	4	6	1	15	9	6	7
...	1	1	2	2	1	2	2	3	1	7	7	14
...	1	1	1	1	1	4	1	10	9	1	9	18
...	-	-	1	1	-	-	1	1	-	1	-	1
...	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
...	-	-	-	-	1	2	2	-	2	-	2	2
...	-	-	-	-	1	-	1	-	-	-	-	-
...	-	-	-	-	1	-	1	-	-	-	1	1
...	-	-	-	-	4	2	1	-	2	2	-	-
...	-	-	-	-	5	9	-	-	-	-	-	-
...	-	-	-	-	1	3	-	2	2	-	2	-
...	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	3	-
...	-	-	-	-	1	-	1	-	-	-	-	-
...	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	1	-	-	1	2
...	-	-	1	1	1	2	1	3	1	3	7	2
...	-	-	1	1	1	1	1	-	3	1	4	1
...	-	-	-	-	1	1	3	1	-	1	1	1
...	-	-	-	-	1	3	1	-	3	2	4	2
...	-	-	-	-	2	1	1	-	5	2	5	3
...	-	-	-	-	2	-	2	1	1	-	3	1
...	-	-	-	-	2	-	-	3	3	3	4	3
...	-	-	-	-	1	1	1	1	1	-	-	-
...	-	-	1	1	2	2	2	6	4	2	5	2
...	-	-	-	-	1	3	2	4	-	4	3	1
...	-	-	-	-	1	1	1	1	-	1	5	1
...	-	-	-	-	2	2	-	1	-	1	4	1
...	-	-	-	-	2	1	-	1	1	-	-	3
...	-	-	-	-	1	1	1	1	4	-	4	5
...	-	-	-	-	1	1	1	2	1	1	3	1
...	-	-	-	-	1	1	1	4	-	3	3	-

W.S.A.S.P.F. 7 10 1 1 41 55 10 12 102 82 11 31 23 121 34 16

Actual Strength

Merica plus 1 at D.C. (3) Office (Total 11) extra establishment (Not to be filled when vacancy occurs)

1st Class Clerks Of which 41 are grouped as "A" and 57 "B"

- to:- C. D.C. (F.B.I.) A/D.C. (Traffic) D.C. "D"
- D.C. (Divs.) D.C. (Chinese) D.O. "A" O i/c J/Police
- D.C. (Crime) D.C. (Sikhs) D.O. "B" O i/c A/Office
- D.C. (Sp.Br.) D.O. (400 T.R.) D.O. "C"

AUG 5 1941
SPECIAL BRANCH

6/6/8

9977A
6 8 41

August 4, 1941.

W.S.A.S.P.F.

AS to the instrument
actual stren.

Clerical _____ Plus 1 _____ G.S. Office (Total 11) _____
_____ Sent (Not to be filled out)

1st Class Clerk. Of which 12 are grouped as "A" and 57 "B"

to:- C.S.

D.C. (Divs.)

D.C. (Crime)

D.C. 20540

D. U. S.

—

0.0

0.0. 0.0

O i/c J/Police

C i/c A/Office

ORIGINAL POLICE

(Monthly Strength Return
(Civilian Clerical Staff))

Date July 7, 1941

Sections	Senior Assistants				Clerical Assistants				Clerks 1st Class				2nd Class Clerks				3rd Class Clerks			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-

E - Establishment
A - Actual Strength.

Note: Clerical Assistants Plus 1 at D.C.(S) Office (Total 11) extra establishment (Not to be filled when vacancy occurs)

1st Class Clerks Of which 41 are grouped as "A" and 57 "B"

Copy to:- C.F. D.C.(F.B.II) A/D.C.(Traffic) D.O. "D"
D.C.(Divs.) D.C.(Chinese) D.O. "A" O i/c J/Police
D.C.(Crime) D.C.(Sikhs) D.O. "B" O i/c H/Office
D.C.(Sp.Br.) D.C.(A. & T.R.) D.O. "C"

* 1 Clerk seconded for duty with W.S.A.S.P.F., extra to establishment.

FILE

Strength Return
(China)

Date **June 4, 1941**

Sections	Senior Assistants				Clerical Assistants				Clerks 1st Class				2nd Class Clerks				3rd Class Clerks			
	A.	B.	C.	D.	A.	B.	C.	D.	A.	B.	C.	D.	A.	B.	C.	D.	A.	B.	C.	D.
C/Registry	5	2			1	1			5	1	2		2	3	2		1	3	6	3
Pay Office	1	1							1	2			2	2	1		2	1		1
C. O. R.	-	-			1	1			-	1			4	7	3		6	3		3
Class "A" & "B"	-	-			-	-			-	-			-	-			-	-		-
Ch. Branch	1	1			2	1			1	1	4	5	1	15	9		6	7	9	2
Ch. Branch X	1	1			2	1							3	8	1		7	7	10	3
Traffic	1	1			1	1			1	8	4	1					1	9	8	1
D.C. (Sikhs)	-	-			-	1	1		1	-			1	1	-		1	-	1	1
D.C. (A. & F.R.)	-	-			-	-			-	-			-	-			1	1		
D.C. (C)	-	-			-	-			4	2	2		2	2			2			2
D.C. (F.B.II)	-	-			-	-			1		1		-	-			-			
D.C. (F.B.II)	-	-			-	-			1				1	-			-		1	1
Office	-	-			-	-			12	5	2		4	3			-		1	1
Transport Offr	-	-			-	-			-	1	3		2	2			-		3	
Reserve Unit	-	-			-	-			-	-			1	1			-		-	
Direct	-	-			-	-			1	-	1		-	-			1	-	-	1
D.C. "A"	-	-			-	-			1				1	-			1	-	-	1
Tral	-	-			1	1			1		1		3	1			5	5	1	1
za	-	-			1	1			1	1			5	5	1		9	6		2
Ch. natu Road	-	-			-	-			2	1	1		2	2	1		5	3		2
"B"	-	-			-	-			1	1			1	-			1	-	-	1
za	-	-			-	-			2	1	1		5	1			4	3		1
	-	-			-	-			2	1			5	5	2		5	3		2
Garden Road	-	-			-	-			2	1			1	1			3	4	1	1
Pectoo Road	-	-			-	-			-				2	3			4			1
D.C. "B"	-	-			-	-			1				1	1			-		-	
Kongkew	-	-			1	1			2	2	2		6	4			3	3		1
West Kongkew	-	-			-	-			2	1	2		4	4			4	3		1
Maxwell Road	-	-			-	-			1	1	1		1	-			1	3	1	
Machine Road	-	-			-	-			1				1	1			-			1
D.C.	-	-			-	-			2	1			1	1			-			1
	-	-			-	-			1	1	1		4	4			2	3		1
Vanetszerop	-	-			-	-			1	1			1	1			1	3		
Julie Road	-	-			-	-			1	1			1	1			1	3		
W.S.A.S.P.F.	-	-			-	-			1	1			1	1			1	3		
TOTAL:	7	7			10	10	1	1	30	47	55	11	12	92	11	31	103	91	16	26

Establishment
Actual Strength

Note: Clerical Assistants Plus 1 at D.C.(5) Office (Total 11) establishment (Not to be filled if vacancy occurs,

1st Class Clerks Of which 4 are grouped as "A" and 57 "B"

Copy to:- C.F. D.C.(F.B.II) D.C. "B" C i/c J/Police
D.C.(Divs.) D.C.(Chinese) D.C. C i/c R/Office
D.C.(Crime) D.C.(Sikhs) D.C.
D.C. D.C.(A. & F.R.) D.C.

* 1 clerk seconded for duty with W.S.A.S.P.F., extra to establishment.

9977 月

5 14

Date May 1, 1941.

E = Establishment
A = Actual Strength

1st Class Of which 41 are grouped as "A" and 37 "B"

U.S. (Chinese) D.
 (Plans) D.
 (A. & T.R.) B.

APR 2 1941
 BRANCH

Mr. Zung
Des/s

51.

99777
H W

with
(Unit)

Date April 1, 1941

1st Class										2nd Class									
	3	1	1			1	2	2	2	1	3	6	3						
	1	1	1			1	2	2	3	1	2	1	1						
	1	1	1			1	1	4	7	3	6	3	1						
L.S.	1	1	1			1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1						
Branch	1	1	2	1	1	1	4	6	1	15	14	1	7	10	3				
Sp. Branch	1	1	2	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
Traffic	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	4	1	10	9	1	1	8	1				
D.C. (Sikhs)	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
D.C. (A. & T.R.)	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
D.C. (C)	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
D.C. (C)	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
D.C. (P.B.II)	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
D.C. (P.B.II)	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
J/Police	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
R/Office	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
Transport Off	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
Store	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
Reserve Unit	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
Post	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
D.O. "A"	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
Central	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
Louza	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
Chenatu Road	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
"B"	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
Shablinia Well	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
"C" Road	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
Pectee Road	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
"D"	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
Monakey	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
West Monakey	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
Maxwell Road	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
Washin Road	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
D.O. "D"	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
Dayside	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
Manetszepp	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
Fullin Road	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
N.S.A.S.P.F.	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
TOTAL:	7	7	10	10	1	1	42	56	11	11	102	102	17	17	103	98	18	23	

E = Establishment

A = Actual

Clerical Assistants

Fig 1 - 100.000 of the (Chinese) army

Establishment (Not to be filled when vacancy

exists)

1st Class Clerks

Of which 21 are grouped as "A" and 57 "B"

Copy to:- C.F.

D.C. (Divs.)

D.C. (P.B.II)

D.C. (Chinese)

A/C (Police)

D.O. "A"

D.C. (Crime)

D.C. (Sikhs)

D.O.

C i/c J/Police

D.C. (S.P. Police)

D.C. (A. & T.R.)

D.O.

C i/c R/Office



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

9977A
6 5 11

Only Strength Return
(Chinese Clerical Staff)

Date - 5 MAR 1941

Sections	Senior Assistants		Clerical Assistants		Clerks 1st Class		2nd Class Clerks		3rd Class Clerks	
	E.	A.	E.	A.	E.	A.	E.	A.	E.	A.
C/Asst.	5	3	1	1	5	1 2	2	3 2	1	5 6 3
Pay Office	1	1	-	-	3	1 2	-	3 1	2	1 1
S.O.R.	-	-	1	1	3	2 1	-	4 7 3	6	3 3
P.A. & F.L.S.	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	1
Op. Branch	1	1	2	1	11	4 6	1 15	15	7	9 2
Sp. Branch	1	1	2	2	7	2 3	2 8	6	2 7	11 4
Traffic	1	1	1	1	11	8 4 1	10 9	-	1 8	8 1
D.O. (Sikhs)	-	-	-	1 1	1	-	1 1	-	1	1 1
D.O. (S.T.R.)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	1
D.O. (C)	-	-	-	-	-	2 2	2 3 1	-	2	- 2
D.O. (P.B. II)	-	-	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	-
D.O. (S.B. II)	-	-	-	-	1	-	1	-	-	1 1
A/Police	-	-	-	-	5	4 2 1	4 2	2	-	1 1
A/Office	-	-	-	-	14	5 9	-	-	-	-
Transac. Off	-	-	-	-	-	-	2	-	2	-
Store	-	-	-	-	-	1 3	2	-	2	1
Reserve Unit	-	-	-	-	-	-	1 1	-	-	-
Depot	-	-	-	-	1	1	1 1 1	-	1	1
D.O. "A"	-	-	-	-	1	-	1 1	-	1	1
Central	-	-	1	1	1	2 1	6 3	3 5	7 2	-
Houza	-	-	1	1	1	1	5 8 3	-	5	4
Chengtu Road	-	-	-	-	2	1 1	4 2	-	3	2
D.O. "B"	-	-	-	-	1	1	1	1	1	1
Sinza	-	-	-	-	3	2	5 4	1 4	5 1	-
Babbi - ell	-	-	-	-	3	1 1	5 5 2	3 3	3 2	-
Wanca Road	-	-	-	-	3	2	1 1	3 3	-	-
Pootoo Road	-	-	-	-	2	1	1 2 2	4 3	1	-
D.O. "C"	-	-	-	-	1	1	1	-	-	-
Hongkow	-	-	1	1	-	2 2 2	5 4	2 3	2 1	-
West Hongkow	-	-	-	-	2	1 3 2	4	4	3 1	-
Bowell Road	-	-	-	-	1	1 1 1	1	1	3	-
Washing Road	-	-	-	-	2	2	1 3 2	-	1 3	-
D.O.	-	-	-	-	1	1	1 1	-	-	-
Dayside	-	-	-	-	2	1	1 4	-	3 1	-
Vanatszerco	-	-	-	-	1	1 1 1	1	1 3	3	-
Vulin Road	-	-	-	-	1	1 1 1	1 3	1	2 1	-
	7	7	10	10	1	1	41 57 10	10 102 13 17 17	97 18 24	

* Establishment

* Actual Strength

Clerical Assistants Plus 1 at D.O. (S) Office (Total 11)
Establishment (Not to be filled by vacancy)

1st Class Clerks Of which 41 are grouped as "A" and

Copy to:- C.P. D.C. (P.B. II) A/D.O. (Traffic) D.O.
D.C. (Divs.) D.C. (Chinese) D.O. C.I.
D.C. (Crime) D.C. (Sikhs) D.O. /Office
D.C. (P.B. I) D.C. (S.T.R.) D.O. "C"



FILE

SHARP & DOWNEY
S. S. D. 100
No. S. B. 100
D. 100

Table 1

1941

E. = Establishment
A. = Actual Strength

Assistant

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

***** (*) *****

Monthly Strength Return (ending November 30, 1940)
(Chinese Clerical Staff)

Date

Sections	Senior Assistants			Clerical Assistants			1st Class Clerks			2nd Class Clerks			3rd Class Clerks		
	E.	A.	+	E.	A.	+	E.	A.	+	E.	A.	+	E.	A.	+
P.L.S.	3	3		1	1		5	3	2	3	2	1	3	5	2
R/Registry	1	1		-	-		5	3		2	-	2	2	4	2
R/Office	-	-		1	1		3	3		4	5	1	6	5	1
C. S. R.	1	1		2	1	1	10	10	1	15	13		2	7	11
Sp. Branch	1	1		2	2		7	5	2	8	4		4	5	14
Sp. Branch	1	1		1	1		12	12		11	8	3	11	9	2
Traffic	-	-		-	1	1	1	-	1	1	1		-	1	1
D. C. (S)	-	-		-	-		-	-		-	-		1	1	
D. C. (A. & T. R.)	-	-		-	-		4	4		2	2		2	1	1
D. C. (C.)	-	-		-	-		1	1		-	-		-	-	
D. C. (F. B. II)	-	-		-	-		1	-	1	-	-		-	1	1
D. C. (F. B. II)	-	-		-	-		6	6	1	4	3	1	-	-	
J/Police	-	-		-	-		14	14		-	-		-	-	
R/Office	-	-		-	-		-	-		-	-		-	-	
Transport	-	-		-	-		-	-		2	2		2	2	
Store	-	-		-	-		4	4		2	2		2	2	
R/Unit	-	-		-	-		-	-		1	1		-	-	
Depot	-	-		-	-		1	1		-	-		1	1	
D. C. "A"	-	-		-	-		1	-	1	1	1		-	1	1
Central	-	-		1	1		1	2	1	6	2	4	5	8	3
Louza	-	-		1	1		1	1		5	5		8	8	
Chengtu Rd.	-	-		-	-		2	2		2	4	2	5	3	2
D. C. "B"	-	-		-	-		1	1		1	-		1	-	1
Sinza	-	-		-	-		2	2		5	4	1	4	5	1
Bubbling Well	-	-		-	-		2	2		3	4	1	3	4	1
Gordon Road	-	-		-	-		2	2		1	1		3	3	
Pootoo Road	-	-		-	-		2	1	1	-	2	2	4	3	1
D. C. "C"	-	-		-	-		1	1		1	1		-	-	
Hongkew	-	-		1	1		2	4	2	6	3	3	3	3	
West Hongkew	-	-		-	-		2	4	2	4	4		4	3	1
Dixwell Road	-	-		-	-		1	2	1	1	-	1	3	1	2
Kashing Road	-	-		-	-		2	2		1	1		4	3	1
D. C. "D"	-	-		-	-		1	1		1	1		-	-	
Wayside	-	-		-	-		2	1	1	4	2	2	4	7	3
Yangtszepoo	-	-		-	-		1	2	1	2	-	2	3	4	1
Mulin Road	-	-		-	-		1	2	1	4	1	3	3	4	1
TOTAL:	7	7		10	10	1	99	98	9	103	79	6	98	119	32

E. = Establishment
A. = Actual Strength

Copy to:- C.P.

D.C. (Divisions)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (Sp. Br.)
D.C. (F. B. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
D.C. (Sikhs)

D.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.C. (Traffic)
D.C. "A"
D.C. "B"
D.C. "C"
D.C. "D"
O i/c J/Police

O i/c R/Office



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY
No. S. B. D. 22274
Date

***** (*) *****

Monthly Strength Return (Ending October 31, 1940)
(Chinese Clerical Staff)

Date 4 1940

Sections	Senior Assistants		Clerical Assistants		1st Class Clerks		2nd Class Clerks		3rd Class Clerks	
	E.	A.	E.	A.	E.	A.	E.	A.	E.	A.
C/Registry	3	3	1	1	5	4	3	2	3	5
P/Office	1	1	-	-	3	3	2	-	2	4
C. C. R.	-	-	1	1	3	3	4	5	6	5
Cr. Branch	1	1	2	2	11	9	15	13	7	11
Sp. Branch	1	1	2	2	7	5	8	4	5	14
Traffic	1	1	1	1	12	12	11	8	11	9
D. C. (S)	-	-	-	1	1	-	1	1	-	-
D. C. (A. & T. R.)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	1
D. C. (C)	-	-	-	-	4	4	2	2	2	1
A. C. (C)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
D. C. (F. B. II)	-	-	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	-
A. C. (F. B. II)	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	1	1
J/Police	-	-	-	-	5	6	4	3	-	-
P/Office	-	-	-	-	14	14	-	-	-	-
Transport	-	-	-	-	-	-	2	2	2	2
Store	-	-	-	-	4	4	2	2	2	2
R/Unit	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	1	-	-
Depot	-	-	-	-	1	1	-	-	1	1
D. O. "A"	-	-	-	-	1	-	1	1	1	1
Central	-	-	1	1	1	3	6	2	5	7
Louza	-	-	1	1	1	-	5	5	8	6
Chengtu Rd.	-	-	-	-	2	2	2	4	5	3
D. O. "B"	-	-	-	-	1	1	1	-	1	1
Sinza	-	-	-	-	2	2	5	4	4	5
Dubbling Well	-	-	-	-	2	2	3	4	3	4
Gordon Road	-	-	-	-	2	2	1	1	3	3
Postoo Road	-	-	-	-	2	1	-	2	4	3
D. O. "C"	-	-	-	-	1	1	1	1	-	-
Hongkew	-	-	1	1	2	4	6	3	3	3
West Hongkew	-	-	-	-	2	4	4	4	4	3
Dixwell Road	-	-	-	-	1	2	1	-	1	3
Kashing Road	-	-	-	-	2	2	1	1	4	5
D. O. "D"	-	-	-	-	1	1	1	1	-	-
Wayside	-	-	-	-	2	1	4	2	4	7
Yangtszepoo	-	-	-	-	1	2	2	-	3	4
Yulin Road	-	-	-	-	1	2	4	1	3	4
TOTAL:	7	7	10	11	99	99	103	79	98	113

E. - Establishment
A. - Actual Strength

Copy to:- C.P.
D.C. (Divisions)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (Sp. Br.)
D.C. (F. B. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
D.C. (Sikhs)
D.C. (A. & T. R.)
A.C. (Traffic)
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"
O i/c R/Office
O i/c J/Police

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

***** (*) *****

Monthly Strength Return
(Chinese Clerical Staff)

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

REGISTRY

S. D.

Date 1949

Sections	Senior Assistants				Clerical Assistants				1st Class Clerks				2nd Class Clerks				3rd Class Clerks				
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	
C/Registry	3		3		1		1		5	4		1	3	2		1	3	2			
P/Office	1		1		-		-		3	3			-	-		2	2	2			
C. C. R.	-		-		1		1		3	3			4	5	1		2	2		1	
Cr. Branch	1		1		2		3		7	9		2	15	13		2	7	11		4	
Sp. Branch	1		1		2		2		1	5		2	9	4		4	5	13		8	
Traffic	1		1		1		1		12	12			11	8		3	11	9		2	
D. C. (S)	-		-		-		1		1	-		1	1	1			-	-			
D.C.(A.&T.R.)	-		-		-		-		-	-			-	-			1	1			
D.C.(C)	-		-		-		-		-	4			2	2			2	1		1	
A.C.(C)	-		-		-		-		-	-			-	-			-	-			
D.C.(F.B.II)	-		-		-		-		1	1			-	-			-	1			
A.C.(F.B.II)	-		-		-		-		1	6		1	-	3		1	-	-		1	
J/Police	-		-		-		-		5	-	1		4	-			-	-			
P/Office	-		-		-		-		14	14			-	-			-	-			
Transport	-		-		-		-		-	-			2	2			2	2			
Store	-		-		-		-		4	4			2	2			2	2			
R/Unit	-		-		-		-		-	-			1	1			-	-			
Depot	-		-		-		-		1	1			-	-			1	1			
D.O. "A"	-		-		-		-		1	-		1	1	1			1	1		1	
Central	-		-		1		1		1	3		2	6	5		4	5	9		2	
Louza	-		-		1		-		1	1		1	5	5			8	6			
Chengtu Rd.	-		-		-		-		2	2			2	4		2	5	3		2	
D.O. "B"	-		-		-		-		1	1			1	4		1	1	1			
Sinza	-		-		-		-		2	2			5	4		1	4	4		1	
Bubbling Well	-		-		-		-		2	2			3	4		1	3	3			
Gordon Road	-		-		-		-		2	2			1	1			3	3			
Pootoo Road	-		-		-		-		2	1		1	-	-		2	4	3		1	
D.O. "C"	-		-		-		-		1	1			1	1			-	-			
Hongkew	-		-		1		1		4	2			6	3		3	3	3			
West Hongkew	-		-		-		1		3	1			4	4			4	3		1	
Dixwell Road	-		-		-		-		2	1			1	-		1	3	3		1	
Kashing Road	-		-		-		-		2	2			1	1			4	4			
D.O. "D"	-		-		-		-		1				1	1			-	-			
Wayside	-		-		-		-		1	1		1	4	2		2	4	5		3	
Yangtszepoo	-		-		-		-		2	1			2	-			3	3		2	
Yulin Road	-		-		-		-		2	1			4	1		3	5	4		1	
TOTAL:	7	6		1	10	12		3	1	99	99	10	10	103	79	6	30	98	117	29	10

E. = Establishment

A. = Actual Strength

Copy to:- C.P.

D.C.(Divisions)

D.C.(Crime)

D.C.(Sp.Br.)

D.C.(F.B.II)

D.C.(Chinese)

D.C.(Sikhs)

D.C.(A. & T.R.)

A.C.(Traffic)

D.O. "A"

D.O. "B"

D.O. "C"

D.O. "D"

O 1/c J/Police

O 1/c R/Office

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

***** (*) *****

Monthly Strength Return
(Chinese Clerical Staff)

Date - 2 SEP 1940

Sections	Senior Assistants			Clerical Assistants			1st Class Clerks			2nd Class Clerks			3rd Class Clerks		
	E.	A.	+	E.	A.	+	E.	A.	+	E.	A.	+	E.	A.	+
C/Registry	3	3		1	1		5	4	1	3	2	1	3	5	2
P/Office	1	1		-	-		3	3		2	-	2	2	4	2
C. C. R.	-	-		1	1		3	3		4	3	1	6	5	1
Cr.Branch	1	-	1	2	3	1	11	9	2	15	13	2	7	11	4
Sp.Branch	1	1		2	2		7	5	2	8	4	4	5	13	8
Traffic	1	1		1	1		12	13	1	11	9	2	11	12	1
D. C. (S)	-	-		-	1	1	1	-	1	1	1		-	-	
D.C.(A.&T.R.)	-	-		-	-		-	-		-	-		1	1	
D.C.(C)	-	-		-	-		4	4		2	2		2	1	1
A.C.(C)	-	-		-	-		1	1		-	-		-	-	
D.C.(F.B.II)	-	-		-	-		1	-	1	-	-		-	1	1
A.C.(F.B.II)	-	-		-	-		5	6	1	4	3	1	-	-	
J/Police	-	-		-	-		14	14		-	-		-	-	
R/Office	-	-		-	-		-	-		1	1		-	-	
Transport	-	-		-	-		-	-		-	-		-	-	
Store	-	-		-	-		4	4		2	2		2	2	
R/Unit	-	-		-	-		-	-		1	1		-	-	
Depot	-	-		-	-		1	1		-	-		1	1	
D.O. "A"	-	-		-	-		1	-	1	1	1		-	-	1
Central	-	-		1	1		1	3	2	6	2	4	5	7	2
Louza	-	-		1	-	1	1	2	1	5	5		8	8	
Chengtu Rd.	-	-		-	-		2	2		2	4	2	5	3	2
D.O. "B"	-	-		-	-		1	1		1	-		1	1	
Sinza	-	-		-	-		2	2		5	4	1	4	5	1
Bubbling Well	-	-		-	-		2	2		3	4	1	3	4	1
Gordon Road	-	-		-	-		2	2		1	2	1	3	2	1
Pootoo Road	-	-		-	-		2	1	1	-	2	2	4	3	1
D.O. "C"	-	-		-	-		1	1		1	1		-	-	
Hongkew	-	-		1	1		2	4	2	6	3	3	3	3	
West Hongkew	-	-		-	1	1	2	4	2	4	3	1	4	3	1
Dixwell Road	-	-		-	-		1	2	1	1	-	1	3	2	1
Kashing Road	-	-		-	-		2	2		1	2	1	4	3	1
D.O. "D"	-	-		-	-		1	1		1	1		-	-	
Wayside	-	-		-	-		2	1	1	4	2	2	4	7	3
Yangtszepoo	-	-		-	-		1	2	1	2	-	2	3	4	1
Yulin Road	-	-		-	-		1	2	1	4	1	3	3	4	1
TOTAL:	7	6		10	12	3	99	101	12	103	81	8	98	116	29

E. = Establishment
A. = Actual Strength

Copy to:- C.P.
D.C.(Divisions)
D.C.(Crime)
D.C.(Sp.Br.)
D.C.(F.B.II)
D.C.(Chinese)
D.C.(Sikhs)
D.C.(A. & T.R.)
A.C.(Traffic)
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"
O i/c R/Office
O i/c J/Police

FILE

Chinese Staff - Special Branch.

Detectives.

<u>Rank</u>	<u>Authorised Strength</u>	<u>Actual Strength</u>
Chief Inspector.....	1	1
Inspector.....	2	2
Sub-Inspector.....	2	2 (1 acting)
Sergeants.....	7	5
Constables.....	16	17
Cadet Constables.....	2	2
	<hr/>	<hr/>
	30	29

Clerks.

Senior C.A.	1	1
C.A.	2	2
1st grade clerks.....	7	5
2nd grade clerks.....	8	4
3rd grade clerks.....	5	12
	<hr/>	<hr/>
	23	24

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

***** (*) *****

Monthly Strength Return
(Chinese Clerical Staff)

Date 1/1/1919

Sections	Senior Assistants			Clerical Assistants			1st Class Clerks			2nd Class Clerks			3rd Class Clerks		
	E.	A.	+	E.	A.	+	E.	A.	+	E.	A.	+	E.	A.	+
C/Registry	3	3		1	1		5	4	1	3	2		1	3	5
P/Office	1	1		-	-		3	3		2	-		2	2	3
C. C. R.	-	-		1	1		3	3		4	5	1	6	5	1
Cr.Branch	1	-	1	2	3	1	11	9	2	15	13		2	7	11
Sp.Branch	1	1		2	2		7	5	2	9	4		4	5	12
Traffic	1	1		1	1		12	13	1	11	9		3	11	12
D. C. (S)	-	-		-	1	1	1	-	1	1	1		-	-	
D.C.(A.&T.R.)	-	-		-	-		-	-		-	-		1	1	
D.C.(C)	-	-		-	-		-	-		-	-		-	-	
A.C.(C)	-	-		-	-		4	4		2	2		2	1	1
D.C.(F.B.II)	-	-		-	-		1	1		-	-		-	-	
D.C.(F.B.II)	-	-		-	-		1	-	1	-	-		-	1	1
J/Police	-	-		-	-		5	6	1	4	3	1	-	-	
R/Office	-	-		-	-		14	14		-	-		-	-	
Transport	-	-		-	-		-	-		2	2		2	2	
Store	-	-		-	-		4	4		2	2		2	2	
R/Unit	-	-		-	-		-	-		1	1		-	-	
Depot	-	-		-	-		1	1		-	-		1	1	
D.O. "A"	-	-		-	-		1	-	1	1	1		-	1	1
Central	-	-		1	1		1	3	2	6	2	4	5	6	1
Louza	-	-		1	-	1	1	2	1	5	5		5	8	
Chengtu Rd.	-	-		-	-		2	2		2	4	2	5	3	2
D.O. "B"	-	-		-	-		1	1		1	1		-	-	
Sinza	-	-		-	-		2	2		5	4	1	4	4	
Bubbling Well	-	-		-	-		2	2		3	4	1	3	4	1
Gordon Road	-	-		-	-		2	2		1	2	1	3	2	1
Pootoo Road	-	-		-	-		2	1	1	-	2	2	4	3	1
D.O. "C"	-	-		-	-		1	1		1	1		-	-	
Hongkew	-	-		1	1		2	4	2	6	3	3	3	3	
West Hongkew	-	-		-	1	1	2	4	2	4	3		1	4	3
Dixwell Road	-	-		-	-		1	2	1	1	-		1	3	2
Kashing Road	-	-		-	-		2	2		1	2	1	4	3	1
D.O. "D"	-	-		-	-		1	1		1	1		-	-	
Wayside	-	-		-	-		2	1	1	4	2		2	4	7
Yangtszepoo	-	-		-	-		1	2	1	2	-		2	3	4
Yulin Road	-	-		-	-		1	2	1	4	1		3	3	4
TOTAL:	7	6		1	10	12	3	1	99	101	12	10	83	82	29
													98	113	24
															9

E. = Establishment
A. = Actual Strength

Copy to:- C.P.
D.C.(Divisions)
D.C.(Crime)
D.C.(Sp.Br.)
D.C.(F.B.II)
D.C.(Chinese)
D.C.(Sikhs)
D.C.(A. & T.R.)
A.C.(Traffic)
D.C. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"
O i/c R/Office
O i/c J/Police

Chinese Clerical Staff of the Special Branch.

	Establishment.	Actual Strength.
Senior C.A.	1	1
Clerical Assistant	2	2
	<hr/>	<hr/>
	3	3
	<hr/>	<hr/>
1st grade clerks	7	5
2nd grade clerks	8	4
3rd grade clerks	5	12
	<hr/>	<hr/>
	20	21
		1 vacancy for 1st grade, created by transfer of D.S.I Loh Wei Kong, not yet filled.

S.M.P. Headquarters.

May 29, 1940.

Headquarters Circular No. 154.

Chinese Clerical Staff.

As a result of a thorough survey of the Chinese Clerical Staff an established strength was laid down for all offices and stations in 1939, and a gradation list compiled.

A copy of both is attached and will form the basis of all promotions and transfers in the future in the same manner as the executive staff.

(1) Promotions from third to second grade Clerks will be subject to the passing of a qualifying examination which will be held in April and October each year by D.C.(Chinese). The results of such examination will be noted in orders.

(2) Promotions will be by selection in accordance with the vacancies existing in the established strength. A Promotion Board of D.C.(Chinese), A.C.(Chinese) and Chinese Superintendents will sit in June and December each year when all vacancies then existing will be filled.

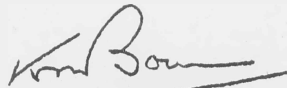
(3) With the exception of such specialist posts as Finger Print Bureau Clerks and Recording Office Stenotypists, promotions will not necessarily be confined to men in the Offices or Stations wherein the vacancies exist. It will therefore be necessary for transfers to be made from time to time but a period necessary for handing over will be permitted.

(4) D.C.(Chinese) will proceed immediately with the necessary transfers in order to bring the various staffs to established strength.

(5) It is not the intention to dismiss or reduce in rank any Clerk now shown extra to establishment, but the established strength of each office or station will be arrived at gradually and in the shortest time possible over a number of years.

(6) Alterations to the established strength will not be permitted without very strong reasons finally approved by the Commissioner.

(7) A monthly strength return will be compiled by D.C. (Chinese) showing the disposition of Clerks at the end of each month. Columns will show Actual, Established, Extra to Establishment or Below Establishment, for each office and grade.



Commissioner of Police.

Distribution:-

C.P.
D.Cs.
D.Os.
D.C. (A. & T.R.)
A.C. (T)
Officers i/c. Stations
Quartermaster.
Judicial Police.
Court Recording Office.
Pay Office.
C.C.R.

Police Department
Chinese Clerical Staff Establishment

Section or Branch of Department	Senior Assistant	Clerical Assistants	Clerks		
			1st Class	2nd Class	3rd Class
D.O. "A" Office			1	1	
Central				6	5
Louza		1	1	5	8
Chengtu Road				2	5
D.O. "B" Office			1	1	
Sinza			2	5	
Bubbling Well			2	3	3
Gordon Road			2	1	3
Pootoo Road			2		4
D.O. "C" Office			1	1	
Hongkew			2	5	3
West Hongkew			2	4	4
Dixwell Road			1	1	3
Kashing Road			2	1	4
D.O. "D" Office			1	1	
Wayside			2	4	4
Yangtszepoo			1	2	3
Yulin Road			1	4	3
Traffic Branch	1		11	11	11
D.C. (S) Office				1	
D.C. (A. & T.R.)					1
D.C. (C) & A.C. (C)			4	2	2
D.C. (F.B. II)			1		
A.C. (F.B. II)			1		
Central Registry			5	3	3
Pay Office	1		5	2	2
Transport Office				2	
Recording Office			14		
C. C. R.		1	3	4	6
Reserve Unit				1	
Training Depot			1		1
Police Store			4	2	2
Judicial Police			5	4	
Crime Branch Hqrs.	1		11	15	7
Special Branch Hqrs.	1	2	7	8	5
TOTAL:	7	10	99	103	98

GRADUATION LIST
CHINESE CLERICAL STAFF

<u>SENIOR ASSISTANTS:</u>	<u>DATE OF SENIORITY IN PRESENT RANK</u>	<u>DATE OF JOINING FORCE</u>
Fan Chung Ling	1/ 5/38	1/ 1/14
Ho Chi Sheng	"	18/12/14
Yao Chia Kun	"	1/11/18
Yao Yung Fu	"	24/11/19
Tai Han	1/ 1/40	22/ 2/22
Li Hsin Sheng	"	16/ 6/23
<u>CLERICAL ASSISTANTS:</u>		
Wang Wei Tang	1/ 1/30	1/ 5/09
Lo Chuk Ling	1/ 1/31	15/10/15
Lo Hsi Tso	1/ 1/32	1/ 1/16
Chu Fong Hsiang	"	21/ 8/19
Lo Hsu Chun	1/ 7/37	15/ 3/23
Lo Chi Jen	1/ 1/38	1/ 1/16
Cheng Chung An	"	20/ 4/22
Huang Ming Fu	"	15/ 4/24
Mei Yuch	1/ 7/38	3/10/23
Chen Tao Hsien	1/ 1/40	1/ 3/23
Lin Yuch Jen	"	1/ 3/23
Li Chun Huang	"	1/ 4/24
<u>FIRST CLASS CLERKS:</u>		
Chen Ching Sun	1/ 1/21	14/ 7/19
Yao Chen Chuan	1/11/21	1/10/21
Yao Chia Yung	1/ 1/25	1/10/22
Chang Yung Wei	"	1/10/22
Liang Ping Chao	1/10/25	1/ 4/18
Wang Na	1/ 1/26	7/12/25
Chiang Sheng Jon	1/ 5/26	1/ 1/21
Chao Fu Loi	1/ 7/26	1/ 1/22
Ku Hsin Chu	1/11/26	8/11/20
Zaung Zan Loong	1/ 1/27	1/10/23
Wu Fong Ching	1/ 1/28	1/11/29
Hsu Ti Heng	"	1/ 5/22
Chang Kuei Nien	1/ 1/29	29/10/24
Wang Fong Ming	26/ 2/29	1/ 4/23
Chen Kuang Ming	1/ 3/29	15/ 4/26
Tan Shou Shih	1/ 4/29	2/ 3/25
Tsou Kyung Yoong	1/ 4/30	30/ 3/25
Zung Lin Kwang	"	9/ 1/25
Ho Shih Kong	1/ 1/31	17/ 3/30
Fang Kuei Liang	1/ 5/31	10/10/27
Huang Chung Tang	1/ 7/31	1/ 6/23
Woo Sih Poo	"	16/ 4/24
Huang Yu Tang	"	4/ 2/25
Soong Maung Wo	"	26/ 5/27
Liang Ping Chui	1/ 9/31	5/ 1/23

FIRST CLASS CLERKS:

DATE OF SENIORITY
IN PRESENT RANK

DATE OF
JOINING FORCE

Chu Yu Nien	9/10/31	15/ 8/23
Pu Yien Pei	1/ 1/32	21/ 5/24
Hu Wen Chi	"	28/10/24
Chen Chia Ying	"	12/11/24
Tu Chi Yu	"	22/ 7/25
Dau Vung Yeong	1/ 7/32	23/11/22
Lieu Voh	"	15/ 8/23
Chau Tsz Tshing	1/ 1/33	1/ 4/12
Lo Tsaung Shih	"	5/ 4/22
Fang Wei Hsin	"	5/ 5/23
Li Yang Kao	"	1/ 8/23
Ma Lan Sun	"	6/ 2/24
Ho Hsin Chau	"	19/ 2/25
Hsu Li Chen	"	28/ 9/27
Yang Pei Jan	"	21/10/27
Chiang Pao Liang	"	1/ 1/28
Liu Li Shong	"	26/ 9/32
Hsu Kuo Ping	1/ 7/33	12/ 4/26
Yao Shih Kai	"	18/ 1/27
Hsu Chin Won	"	5/ 1/28
Wang Koong Jih	1/ 1/34	10/ 2/31
Tang Chih Hsien	1/ 3/34	1/ 3/34
Wan Mou Yuan	1/ 7/34	20/ 1/26
Kao Yu Chon	"	1/ 5/26
Yu Kong Shong	"	31/ 8/28
Hu Jui Kong	1/ 1/35	30/ 4/00
Lo Hsi Chi	"	12/ 1/25
Chang Kuoi Fang	1/ 7/35	1/ 2/29
Ku Tsai Hsiang	1/ 1/36	26/ 7/27
Yu Chun Dawn	16/ 3/36	1/ 5/29
Li Tsaung Ku	20/ 3/36	20/ 9/35
Chiang Wei Chao	1/ 7/36	12/ 5/27
Hsia Tung Hou	"	29/11/27
Chao Shih Chow	"	7/ 4/31
Chion Chiu Ling	7/ 7/36	7/ 1/36
Lo Chuang Chang	21/10/36	23/ 6/31
Liu Tso Chang	12/12/36	12/ 6/36
Kiang Fu Lai	1/ 1/37	23/11/34
Yang Y Tsing	18/ 2/37	18/ 8/36
Chiang Fu Lin	1/ 1/38	9/10/21
Chen Won Fu	"	28/ 2/25
Chu Meng Keng	"	4/ 9/26
Fan Li Sun	"	24/ 9/28
Chen Chi Wei	"	24/11/26
Chang Wen Ta	"	5/ 7/27
Phen Kya Sze	"	1/ 8/27
Chu Ai Shong	"	21/11/27
Soo Shih Chun	"	1/ 1/28
Ling Hsiang Ju	"	16/ 4/28
Shen Pei Ying	"	6/ 4/29
Chang Tzu Liang	"	5/12/29
Tsai Pao Shan	"	16/12/29
Wang Yung Fang	"	25/ 2/30
Pan Ping Yon	"	7/ 7/30

<u>FIRST CLASS CLERKS:</u>	<u>DATE OF SENIORITY IN PRESENT RANK</u>	<u>DATE OF JOINING FORCE</u>
Chang Hsiao Tang	1/ 7/38	9/11/14
Yoon Ching Ngoo	"	1/ 8/16
Chiang Tien Fu	"	1/ 2/25
Chung Yung Kuoi	"	12/ 4/26
Wang Yang Chou	"	1/ 5/26
Sung Won Chao	"	1/ 4/27
Hsu Hung Sung	"	8/ 7/27
Chiang Shu Shun	"	1/ 3/29
Chang Hyah Tshung	"	1/ 4/29
Ghui Ting	"	1/ 6/29
Hsu Jih Sin	"	1/ 6/31
Van Ti Fu	"	21/ 8/31
Lee Dong Liang	25/12/38	1/10/33
Hu Ling	1/ 1/39	2/12/27
Loh Kung Foh	"	1/ 5/29
Yue Chih Chun	"	17/ 8/31
Huang Chiang	1/ 5/39	1/ 5/32
Chow Han Chu	"	10/ 5/33
Chiu Tien Sheng	"	7/ 7/33
Chion Hsiao Ko	1/ 7/39	1/ 4/27
Chen Yuan Fan	"	23/ 8/28
Chiu Chuan Chung	"	8/ 7/29
<u>SECOND CLASS CLERKS:</u>		
Lu Hsiao Yen	1/ 1/31	12/ 1/27
Hsu Shih Te	25/ 2/31	25/ 2/31
Chen Yin Lien	1/ 1/33	14/ 2/27
Tsai Chih Nung	"	1/ 6/28
Kan Hung Wei	"	19/12/28
Chou Chun Chuan	1/ 7/33	1/ 8/29
Chin Hsing Kuo	"	21/ 2/30
Zau Yu Kun	8/ 7/33	8/ 7/33
Chwang Hsiao Mei	1/ 1/34	1/ 1/29
Sih Ming Chieh	"	21/11/29
Fan Fu Chuan	"	21/ 2/30
Tsao Hsu Fan	"	17/ 6/30
Nyi Zang Zai	"	1/ 9/30
Wang Wen Tsing	"	15/ 9/31
Chin Ming Shih	"	18/12/31
Pao Tien I	14/ 1/34	5/ 7/29
Sun Kuang Tao	1/ 7/34	25/10/28
Chen Won Kuei	"	21/11/29
Weng Yung Chuan	"	21/ 2/30
Chiang Chin Yoong	"	1/ 9/32
Wang Chia Tsing	"	1/ 9/32
Wang Haueh Hai	1/ 1/35	10/ 1/30
Chu Yung Sung	"	23/ 7/30
Lan Hsu Liang	"	25/ 7/30
Tsaung Zung Pau	"	1/ 9/30
Sih Chien Shih	1/ 7/35	15/ 9/30
Hsu Shih Ming	"	18/ 5/31
Kao Hai Shan	1/ 1/36	15/12/23
Kuo Wei An	"	12/ 4/28

<u>SECOND CLASS CLERKS:</u>	<u>DATE OF SENIORITY IN PRESENT RANK</u>	<u>DATE OF JOINING FORCE</u>
Chang Tao Fu	1/ 1/36	13/11/29
Chen Yun Chang	"	13/12/29
Sun Chih Chung	"	1/ 1/30
Tao Chin Yen	"	14/ 8/30
Kao Chien	"	20/10/30
Koo Chien Bing	"	1/ 1/31
Chang Ching Fu	"	20/ 1/31
Chao Yuan Yien	"	29/ 5/31
Chen Nee Shui	1/ 7/36	6/ 5/30
Yui Wei Tsao	"	14/ 1/31
Hsu Lin Shu	"	1/ 5/31
Chen Ching Chih	"	16/ 5/31
Chwang Ju Heng	"	18/ 5/31
Yang Woo Chich	"	26/ 5/31
Tan Ping Wuan	"	14/ 8/31
Liu Hsueh Hsiao	"	7/ 9/31
Yang Te Sheng	25/10/36	2/ 6/28
Sun Yao Ming	1/ 1/37	10/ 5/33
Chen Chi Ching	"	10/ 5/33
Wang Hsiao Hai	12/ 6/37	24/ 7/30
Wang Soong Yueh	1/ 7/37	30/ 6/32
Sun Shang	1/ 9/37	4/ 5/33
Shao Chen Bao	1/ 1/38	8/10/31
Ju Chuan Jen	"	5/11/31
Tu Ziang Tseng	"	7/12/31
Huang Jui Deh	"	1/ 1/32
Chen Ping Chang	"	23/ 1/32
Tan Shih Kai	"	29/ 4/32
Sih Yun pai	"	1/ 6/32
Chou Hang Sheng	"	27/ 9/32
Chou Yang Kong	"	14/10/32
Hsu Wei Ming	"	12/10/34
Zi Yue Sung	1/ 4/38	8/ 4/36
Ho Chao Fou	1/ 7/38	10/10/31
Chen Cho Shuang	"	1/ 4/32
Li Hsing Tzu	"	1/ 5/32
Ling Wei Ju	"	2/ 5/32
Fang Hsin Kong	"	18/ 6/32
Huang Pei Ling	"	1/ 9/32
Loe Yu Ling	"	1/ 9/32
Chou Lang Shan	"	5/ 9/32
Yih To Yung	1/ 1/39	14/10/32
Chu Wen Hua	"	1/ 1/33
Li Chun Han	"	21/ 1/33
Chen Yung Ling	"	28/ 8/34
Nei Tuh Ziang	"	6/ 2/36
Chen Wen Yuan	1/ 5/39	8/ 3/34
Ho Yao Hwa	"	15/ 3/34
Wang Ting Chang	"	2/ 8/34
Loe Hong Nyih	1/ 7/39	1/ 3/31
Koo Teh Jen	"	11/ 8/31
Chien Tsao Tsu	"	4/ 5/33
Kuh Chin Shong	"	1/ 6/33
Tan Chung Hsion	"	1/ 7/33

THIRD CLASS CLERKS	DATE OF SENIORITY IN PRESENT RANK	DATE OF JOINING FORCE
Chia Zao Hsion	3/ 2/33	3/ 2/33
Chang Yung Chai	10/ 4/33	10/ 4/33
Chen Shih Chuan	29/ 4/33	29/ 4/33
Yuan Wang Heing	4/ 8/33	4/ 8/33
Wang Yu Pao	1/11/33	1/ 1/31
Fan Tsai Mei	13/11/33	13/11/33
Chin Yu Hsing	1/12/33	1/12/33
Wang Loh Ming	1/ 1/34	1/10/32
Wang Ho Ming	1/ 1/34	1/ 1/34
Chen Cheng Ju	5/ 1/34	5/ 1/34
Chi Yung Shou	"	"
Shih Tu Kuang Ho	"	"
Ku Yuan Soong	"	"
Li Tsao Fong	29/ 3/34	29/ 3/34
Yoh Tsu Ling	10/ 4/34	10/ 4/34
Pong Ta Yuen	3/ 5/34	3/ 5/34
Kiang Li Chai	7/ 6/34	7/ 6/34
Chu Tsu Hsion	5/ 7/34	5/ 7/34
Chia Shao Chi	"	"
Hsu Ping San	3/ 8/34	3/ 8/34
Li Wei Bao	21/ 8/34	21/ 8/34
Hsia Chun Hsieh	28/ 8/34	28/ 8/34
Sung Yun Loong	20/ 9/34	20/ 9/34
Tang Wei Ling	27/ 9/34	27/ 9/34
Chao Wen Ho	24/ 1/35	24/ 1/35
* Hsu Ta Yung	1/ 2/35	1/ 2/35
Loh Ho Ling	8/ 2/35	8/ 2/35
/ Tan Heuch Hua	18/ 3/35	18/ 3/35
Kung Chih Ming	19/ 3/35	19/ 3/35
Hsu Shan Fong	11/ 4/35	11/ 4/35
Chen Hsu Kang	16/ 5/35	16/ 5/35
Chen Wen Kuei	8/ 7/35	8/ 7/35
Wei Yung	1/ 8/35	1/ 8/35
Tsai Yen Tso	15/ 8/35	15/ 8/35
Soong Kuo Kia	5/ 9/35	5/ 9/35
Tsung Kuan Hsiang	16/ 9/35	16/ 9/35
Pao Chi Fah	16/10/35	16/10/35
Mu Pang Yao	2/ 6/36	2/ 6/36
Wang Yih Kuei	1/ 7/36	1/ 1/31
Chia Hong Kong	24/ 7/36	24/ 7/36
Wang Ting Chu	7/ 9/36	7/ 9/36
Tan Chi Shuen	5/11/36	5/11/36
Chang Zai Ding	1/ 1/37	1/ 1/37
Yen Ping Ju	"	"
Chang Chain Mei	26/ 2/37	26/ 2/37
Tung Kuang Ming	1/ 4/37	1/ 4/37
Li Kuo Tung	26/ 4/37	11/ 7/32
Chen Fong Kao	"	26/ 4/37
Chen Chin Foo	27/ 4/37	27/ 4/37
Li Chia Hsun	1/ 5/37	1/ 5/37
Yao Wen Ping	4/ 5/37	4/ 5/37
Ku To Lung	18/ 6/37	18/ 6/37
Li Wang Chi	24/ 7/37	24/ 7/37
Huang Tsien Loong	13/ 8/37	13/ 8/37

<u>THIRD CLASS CLERKS:</u>	<u>DATE OF SENIORITY IN PRESENT RANK</u>	<u>DATE OF JOINING FORCE</u>
Wang Chang Keng	1/ 1/38	1/ 1/38
Hu Tsz Ching	15/ 3/38	15/ 3/38
✓ Mak Hua Sen	18/ 5/38	18/ 5/38
✓ Chen Tsun Lion	8/ 7/38	8/ 7/38
Feng Hsin Kong	15/ 7/38	15/ 7/38
Chang Hung Kuei	1/ 8/38	1/ 8/38
Su Chao Chung	"	"
Tang Chi Liang	11/ 8/38	11/ 8/38
Hu I Tsing	19/ 8/38	19/ 8/38
Tung Yih Hsiang	1/ 9/38	1/ 9/38
Li Tsch Lan	"	"
Lo Shu Yi	1/10/38	1/10/38
Han Chia Chi	5/10/38	5/10/38
Liu Chun Fang	2/12/38	2/12/38
Koo Chi Liou	"	"
Yang Ti Fan	"	"
Chi Shih Chao	3/11/38	3/11/38
✓ Yu Yue Chuen	8/11/38	7/11/38
Kuo Yung Nion	"	"
Koo Chi Hua	15/12/38	15/12/38
Chang Wei Chon	5/12/38	1/ 7/29
Chao Tung Shong	14/12/38	14/12/38
Yuan Shing Yuen	"	"
Chen Pao An	"	"
Yueh Ying Kai	"	"
Fang Jit Shong	"	"
Liang Chun Ling	15/12/38	15/12/38
Shu Jui Hsiang	17/ 2/39	17/ 2/39
Koo Ting I	8/ 3/39	8/ 3/39
Tang Wen Yung	29/ 3/39	29/ 3/39
✓ Chin Wen Chih	4/ 4/39	4/ 4/39
✓ Loo Shou Heng	12/ 5/39	12/ 5/39
✓ Yu Hsiao Poh	"	"
Li Chun	23/ 5/39	23/ 5/39
Li Chun Ting	31/ 5/39	31/ 5/39
Hsueh Kuang Shih	11/ 7/39	11/ 7/39
✓ Kuh Nei Han	28/ 7/39	28/ 7/39
Chau Yueh Huan	15/ 8/39	15/ 8/39
Chen Fu Keng	16/ 8/39	16/ 8/39
✓ Koo Cheng Chuan	5/ 9/39	5/ 9/39
✓ Chen To Hua	13/ 9/39	13/ 9/39
Li To Fang	26/ 9/39	26/ 9/39
Wang I Shan	5/10/39	5/10/39
Chen Yung Ping	"	"
Soong Fu Shou	13/10/39	13/10/39
Wu Chung Fang	24/10/39	24/10/39
Wu Leng Yu	"	"
Wu Yao Chi	7/12/39	7/12/39
Tao Tsoo Yang	27/12/39	27/12/39
Soong Ching Yong	1/ 1/40	11/12/33
✓ Lau Sing Ming	4/ 1/40	4/ 1/40
Chon Chong Lai	12/ 1/40	12/ 1/40
Fong Chia Chun	31/ 1/40	31/ 1/40
Ling Chi Hsun	26/ 2/40	26/ 2/40

<u>THIRD CLASS CLERKS:</u>	<u>DATE OF SENIORITY IN PRESENT RANK</u>	<u>DATE OF JOINING FORCE</u>
Chin Teoo Kang	1/ 3/40	1/ 3/40
Chin Ching Hai	4/ 3/40	4/ 3/40
Hua Chao Chou	4/ 4/40	4/ 4/40
Tung Ta Fang	13/ 4/40	13/ 4/40
Huang Te Chang	18/ 4/40	18/ 4/40
Chen Chung Chi	27/ 4/40	27/ 4/40
Tang Wen Piao	1/ 5/40	1/ 5/40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

***** (*) *****

Monthly Strength Return
(Chinese Clerical Staff)

1 AUG 1940

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. S. REGISTRY
No. S. B. D. 9977A
Date 12 8 1940

Sections	Senior Assistants				Clerical Assistants				1st Class Clerks				2nd Class Clerks				3rd Class Clerks			
	E	A.	+	-	E	A.	+	-	E	A.	+	-	E	A.	+	-	E	A.	+	-
C/Registry	3	3			1	1			5	4	1		3	2	1		3	5	2	
C/Office	1	1			-	-			3	3			2	-	2		2	4	2	
M. S. R.	-	-			1	1			3	3			4	5	1		6	5		1
Cd. Branch	1	-		1	2	3	1		7	9		2	15	13		2	7	10	3	
Sp. Branch	1	1			2	2			7	5		2	8	3		5	5	13	8	
Traffic	1	1			1	1			12	13	1		11	9		2	11	12	1	
D.C. (S)	-	-			-	1	1		2	-	1		1	1			-	-	-	
D.C. (A. & T.R.)	-	-			-	-			-	-			-	-			1	1		
D.C. (C)	-	-			-	-			4	4			2	2			2	1		1
D.C. (F.B.II)	-	-			-	-			1	1			-	-			-	-		
D.C. (F.B.II)	-	-			-	-			1	-	1		-	-			-	1	1	
C/Police	-	-			-	-			5	6	1		4	3		1	-	-	-	
C/Police	-	-			-	-			14	14			-	-			-	-	-	
Report	-	-			-	-			-	-			2	2			2	2		
Police	-	-			-	-			4	4			2	2			2	2		
Police	-	-			-	-			-	-			1	1			-	-		
Police	-	-			-	-			1	-	1		-	-			1	1		
Police	-	-			-	-			1	-		1	1	1			-	1	1	
Police	-	-			1	1			1	3	2		6	2		4	5	7	2	
Police	-	-			1	-	1		1	2	1		5	5			8	8		
Chengtu Rd.	-	-			-	-			2	2			2	4	2		5	3		2
D.O. "B"	-	-			-	-			1	1			1	1			-	-		
Sinza	-	-			-	-			2	2			5	4		1	4	4		
Drubbling Well	-	-			-	-			2	2			3	4	1		3	4	1	
Gordon Road	-	-			-	-			2	2			1	2	1		3	2		1
Pootoo Road	-	-			-	-			2	1	1		-	2	2		4	3		1
D.O. "C"	-	-			-	-			1	1			1	1			-	-		
Hongkew	-	-			1	1			2	4	2		6	3		3	3	3		
West Hongkew	-	-			-	1	1		2	4	2		4	3		1	4	3		1
Wharf Road	-	-			-	-			1	2	1		1	-		1	3	2		1
Washing Road	-	-			-	-			2	2			1	2	1		4	3		1
D.O. "D"	-	-			-	-			1	1			1	1			-	-		
Wayside	-	-			-	-			2	1	1		4	2		2	4	7	3	
Wangtszepoo	-	-			-	-			1	2	1		2	-			3	4	1	
Yunnan Road	-	-			-	-			1	2	1		4	1		3	3	3		
TOTAL	7	6		1	10	12	3	1	99	101	12	10	103	81	8	30	98	114	25	9

E. = Establishment
A. = Actual Strength

Copy to:- C.P. D.C. (A. & T.R.) O i/c R/Office
D.C. (Divisions) A.C. (Traffic)
D.C. (Crime) D.C. "A"
D.C. (Sp.Br.) D.O. "B"
D.C. (F.B.II) D.O. "C"
D.C. (Chinese) D.O. "D"
D.C. (Sikhs) O i/c J/Police

FILE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY

No. 5. D. 127721
Date 4-7-25

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

***** (*) *****

Monthly Strength Return
(Chinese Clerical Staff)

Date 2 Nov 1925

Sections	Senior Assistants			Clerical Assistants			1st Class Clerks			2nd Class Clerks			3rd Class Clerks		
	E.	A.	+	E.	A.	+	E.	A.	+	E.	A.	+	E.	A.	+
C/Registry	3	3		1	1		5	4	1	3	2	1	3	5	2
P/Office	1	1		-	-		3	3		2	-	2	2	4	2
C. C. R.	-	-		1	1		3	3		4	3	1	6	5	1
Cr. Branch	1	-	1	2	3	1	11	9		15	13		27	10	3
Sp. Branch	1	1		2	2		7	5	2	8	3		5	12	7
Traffic	1	1		1	1		12	13	1	11	9	2	11	11	1
D. C. (S)	-	-		-	1	1	1	-	1	-	-		-	-	
D.C.(A.&T.R.)	-	-		-	-		-	-		-	-		-	-	
D.C.(C)	-	-		-	-		4	4		2	-		2	-	
A.C.(C)	-	-		-	-		-	-		-	-		-	-	
D.C.(F.B.II)	-	-		-	-		1	1		-	-		-	-	
A.C.(F.B.II)	-	-		-	-		1	-	1	-	-		-	-	
J/Police	-	-		-	-		5	6	1	-	-	1	-	-	
R/Office	-	-		-	-		14	14		-	-		-	-	
Transport	-	-		-	-		-	-		-	-		-	-	
Store	-	-		-	-		4	4		-	-		-	-	
R/Unit	-	-		-	-		-	-		-	-		-	-	
Depot	-	-		-	-		1	1		-	-		-	-	
D.O. "A"	-	-		-	-		1	1	1	-	-		-	-	
Central	-	-		1	1		1	3	2	1	3	4	5	7	2
Louza	-	-		1	-	1	1	2	1	1	3		3	8	
Chengtuo Rd.	-	-		-	-		2	2		2	4		3	3	
D.O. "B"	-	-		-	-		1	1		1	4	1	4	4	
Sinza	-	-		-	-		-	-		-	-		-	-	
Bubbling Well	-	-		-	-		-	-		1	3	1	3	4	1
Gordon Road	-	-		-	-		2	2		1	1		3	3	1
Pootoo Road	-	-		-	-		2	1	1	-	-		4	-	
D.O. "C"	-	-		-	-		1	1		1	3		3	-	
Hongkew	-	-		1	1		2	4	2	6	3	3	3	3	1
West Hongkew	-	-		-	1	1	2	4	2	4	3	1	4	3	1
Dixwell Road	-	-		-	-		1	2	1	1	1		3	4	1
Kashing Road	-	-		-	-		2	2		1	1		4	-	
D.O. "D"	-	-		-	-		1	1		1	1		-	-	
Wayside	-	-		-	-		2	1	1	4	-	2	4	7	3
Yangtszepoo	-	-		-	-		1	2	1	2	-	3	3	4	1
Yulin Road	-	-		-	-		1	2	1	4	-	3	3	-	
TOTAL:	7	5		10	12	3	99	101	12	103	81	8	98	114	25

E. = Establishment
A. = Actual Strength

Copy to:- C.P.
D.C.(Divisions)
D.C.(Crime)
D.C.(Sp.Br.)
D.C.(F.B.II)
D.C.(Chinese)
D.C.(Sikhs)
D.C.(A. & T.R.)
A.C.(Traffic)
D.C. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"
O i/c R/Office
O i/c J/Police

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

9977A

Monthly Strength Return
(Criminal Staff)

Date August 1, 1942.

Divisions	Assistants				Clerical Assistants				1st Class Clerks				2nd Class Clerks				3rd Class Clerks			
	E	P	+	-	E	P	+	-	E	P	+	-	E	P	+	-	E	P	+	-
General Registry	4	4			1	1			5	2	3		3	3			3	2		1
Police	1	1							1	1			3	3			4	1		
Chief D.C.					1	1			5	2	1		2	4	2		3	1		
Sp.Br.	2	2			2	2			10	3	5		2	4	10		4	7	13	8
R.T.T.									8	2	4		2	4	5	1	13	13		
Traffic Branch	1	1			1	1			9	2			10	11	1		9	7		2
O.i/c (Sikhs)						1	1						1	1			1	2	1	
O.i/c (A.&T.R.)														1	1					1
Chief D.C.					1				8	3	2		3	2			2	1	10	9
Chinese									5	3	2		4							
J. Police									14	5	8		2		2	2				
Office									7	1	3		2	2	1					1
Transport Off													1				3			
Garage Unit													1							
Training Depot									1				1				2	1		
General					1	1			1	3	2		7	4	3		7	1		
Wangtu Road					1	1			1	2	1		2	2	2		3	4		2
Barza									1	2			1				1	1		
Bubbling Well									2	1	2	1	3	4	1		5	2		4
London Road									1				1							
Brook Road									2	1			2	1			3			1
West Hong Kong					1	1			1	1			1							
Wingwell Road									2	1	1	1	4	1			2			4
Washing Road									2	2			1				1			
D. O. "D"									1	1	1	1				1				
Wayside									2	2			5	6	1		2			
Wangtszepoo									1	1			3	1			3			1
Yulin Road									1	1										
TOTAL	9	9			12	1	1	10	42	54	10	14	103	108	16	13	129	108	21	35

E - Establishment of 1942 P - Present Strength

Note:- Clerical Assistants at O.i/c (S) Office, extra establishment, (Not to be filled when vacancy occurs) thus making the total of authorized establishment 13.

1st Class Clerks Of which 44 are grouped as "A" and 35 "B"

Notes:- O.P. A.C. (Traffic) O.i/c J/Police D.O. "A"
D.C. (Divisions) O.i/c (Sikhs) O.i/c R/OH D.O. "B"
D.C. (Cr. & Sp.Br.) O.i/c (A. & T.R.) D.O. "C"
Chief D.C. O.i/c General Affairs Section (Cr. & Sp. Branch)

January 2, 1943.

S.M.P. Strength Return Ending 1.1.43.

Chinese Branch
(Executive Staff)

	<u>Budget Strength for 1942.</u>	<u>Present Strength</u>	<u>Short</u>	<u>Over</u>
Chief Deputy Commissioner	1	1		
Assistant Commissioner	1	1		
Superintendents	8	6	2	
Assistant Superintendent		1		1
Chief Inspectors	13	9	4	
Inspectors	46	45	1	
Sub-Inspectors	139	120	19	
Sergeant Majors	4	6		2
Sergeants and Acting Sergeants)	487	462	25	
Constables	3,333	3,110	222	
	4,032	3,761	273	3
Specials		1		
TOTAL	4,032	3,762	273	3

Assistant Commissioner (Chinese).

January 2, 1943.

S.M.P. Strength Return ending 1.1.1943.

Chinese Branch

(Executive Staff)

Officers	2
Superintendents	7
Crime & Special Branch	197
Traffic & Air Defence Br.	30
Headquarters	56
Judicial Police	25
Recording Office	2
Court Staff	14
Reserve Unit	123
Store	1
Training Depot	16
Musketry Office	5
Central	500
Louza	349
Licensed Entertainers Control Section	3
Chengtu Road	168
Sinza	286
Bubbling Well	292
Gordon Road	203
Pootoo Road	169
Hongkew	296
West Hongkew	241
Dixwell Road	68
Kashing Road	91
Wayside	160
Yulin Road	120
Yangtszepo	101
Recruits & Training	136
Specials	3,761
TOTAL	5,702

(Chinese clerical staff)
Nathan's strength

[illegible]

9977A
17 " W2

thy Strength renew
Chinese Clerical Staff

17 " 42

[illegible]

1 - Establishment for 1942 P - Present Structure

Note:- Clerical Assistants Plus 1 at Sinks Office, Extr. ment, (not to be filled) curs,

1st Class Clerks

Of which 44 are grouped as "B" and 44

cc: - C.F. 0.1/c Sec. I (P. 1) 0.1/c Sec. I (Cr. & Sp. Br.)
D.C. (F. & B.) 0.1/c Sec. II (P. 1) Supervisors Office - 8
D.C. (C. & Sp. Br.) 0.1/c Sec. III (P. 1) " " = N
Chief D.C. 0.1/c Sec. IV (P. 1)
D.C. (F. & B. Br.) 0.1/c Judicial

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return
(Chinese Clerical Staff)

Date September 1, 1942.

Sections	Senior Assistants				Clerical Assistants				1st Class Clerks				2nd Class Clerks				3rd Class Clerks			
	E	P	+	-	E	P	+	-	E	P	+	-	E	P	+	-	E	P	+	-
Central Registry	4	4			1	1			5	2	3		3	3			3	2		1
Pay Office	1	1							3	1	2		3	3			3	4	1	
C. C. R.					1	1			3	2	1		2	4	2		5	3		2
W. & P.L.S.																	1	1		
Cr. Sec.	1	1			2	2			10	3	5		2	14	10		4	7	13	6
Sp. Br.	2	2			3	3			8	2	2		4	4	3		1	13	11	2
R.T.T.													1	1						
Traffic Branch	1	1			1	1			11	9	2		10	11	1		9	7		2
O. i/c (Sikhs)					1	1			1				1	1			1	2	1	
O. i/c (A. & T.R.)													1	1			1			1
Chief D.C.					1				1	8	3	2	3	2			2	1	9	8
A.C. (Chinese)									5	3	2		4	4						
J/Police									14	5	6		8	2	2					
Office													1	2	1		1			1
Transport Off.									4	1	3		2	2			3	3		
Store													1	1						
Reserve Unit													1	1						
Training Depot									1				1				1	2	1	
D. O. "A"									1	1			1	1				1	1	
Central					1	1			1		3	2	7	4		3	6	7		
QUER					1	1			1	1			7	9	2		8	5		3
Shenatu Road									2	1	2	1	2	2			6	4		2
O. "B"									1	1			1	1			1	1		
Sinza									2		1		1	6	1		5	4		1
Bubbling Well									2	1	2	1	3	4	1		6	2		4
Gordon Road									2		1		1	2	2			5	1	
Wootoo Road									2		1		1	2	1		4	3		1
O. "C"									1	1			1	1						
Hongkew					1	1			2	2	2	2	7	6		1	3	2		1
West Hongkew									2	1	3	2	4	5	1		3	2		4
Elxwell Road									1	1	1	1	1	1			3	2		3
Kashing Road									2		2		1	1			5	1		4
O. "D"									1	1	1	1	1			1				
Wayside									2		2		5	6	1		4	2		2
Wangtszepoo									1		1		2	3	1		4	2		3
Wulin Road									1	1			4	4			4	2		1
TOTAL:	9	9			12	12	1	1	100	42	51	10	17	103	104	15	14	103	81	37

E - Establishment for 1942

P - Present Strength

Note:- Clerical Assistants at O.i/c (S) Office, extra establishment, (Not to be filled when vacancy occurs) thus making the total of authorised strength 13.

1st Class Clerks

Of which 44 are grouped as "A" and 56 "B"

Notes:- C.P. A.C. (Traffic) O.i/c J/Police D.O. "A"
 D.C. (Divisions) O.i/c (Sikhs) O.i/c R/Office D.O. "B"
 D.C. (Cr. & Sp.Br.) O.i/c (A. & T.R.) D.O. "C"
 Chief D.C. General Affairs Section, D.O. "D"
 (Cr. & Sp. Branch)

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY
No. D 9977
Date 28, 6, 42

Date 1-1-42.

	Japanese Branch					Foreign Branch					SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
				(Budget)					(Budget)											
Officers	4	4	7	3		11	10	4		6	-	-	-			2	2	2		
Supts.	4	4	4			13	13	9		4	-	-	-			8	8	6		2
(1) Crime Branch	4	4	8	4		17	17	15		2	-	-	-			34	34	26		8
(2) Sp. Branch	7	7	20	13		16	16	26	10		4	4	-		4	30	30	61	31	
(3) Traffic	4	4	6	2		14	14	13		1	1	1	2	1		12	12	26	14	
(4) Hqrs. Offices	1	1	5	4		3	3	8	5		8	8	10	2		35	35	54	19	
(5) Jud. Police	-	-	1	1		5	5	4		1	-	-	-			24	24	25	1	
(6) Staff	-	-	-			1	1	1			-	-	-			2	2	2		
(7) Court Staff	-	-	-			2	2	3	1		1	-	2	2		15	15	14		1
(8) Reserve Unit	15	7	2		5	11	11	12	1		67	67	82	15		141	144	122		22
(9) Store	1	1	2	1		3	3	4	1		1	-	-			1	1	1		
(10) Transport	-	-	-			2	1	1			-	-	-			1	1	-		1
(11) Tr. Depot	3	3	3			4	3	3			5	3	5	2		79	79	17		62
(12) Central	28	28	23		5	36	33	39	6		84	72	77	5		412	412	677	265	
(13) Louza	10	10	20	10		36	34	40	6		61	44	42		2	363	369	323	14	
(14) Chengtu Road	10	10	14	4		22	18	27	9		18	15	17	2		142	142	173	31	
(15) Sinza	9	9	17	8		22	22	25	3		26	26	22		4	250	250	299	49	
(16) B'Well	11	9	15	6		19	19	27	8		38	38	37		11	234	234	299	65	
(17) Gordon Road	14	13	14	1		15	14	21	7		30	24	15		9	155	155	217	62	
(18) Pootoo Road	13	11	14	3		14	12	18	6		18	12	11		1	152	152	173	21	
(19) Hongkew	40	40	21		19	36	34	28		6	61	60	51		9	345	345	213		132
West Hongkew	8	8	14	6		19	18	20	2		42	37	19		18	211	211	231	20	
Dixwell Road	19	19	13		6	11	10	6		4	14	12	7		5	60	60	55		5
(22) Kashing Road	19	19	13		6	15	13	6		7	24	22	10		12	157	157	62		95
(23) Wayside	25	24	16		8	22	19	23	4		41	36	29		7	236	236	144		122
(24) Yangtszepoo	15	14	15	1		17	15	19	4		26	26	23		3	153	153	73		80
(25) Yulin Road	18	17	14		3	18	17	14		3	30	30	22		8	159	159	93		
(26) Recruits & Tr.	5	5	-		5	12	8	-		8	16	16	22	6		132	132	92		40
(27) Long Leave	25	25	11		14	55	55	22		26	50	50	50			-	-	-		
Totals	312	296	292	67	71	474	440	445	73	68	666	603	645	35	93	3554	3554	3510	592	636
xxx																140	140	136		
(28) W. D. P. F.	27	27				39	39				-	-				3694	3694	3646		
Grand Totals	339	323				513	479				666	603								

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad). xxx Includes 2 Supts.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.
A.C. (Sikhs)
A.C. (A. & T.R.)
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Copy to - C.P.

C./D.C.
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (Traffic)
A.C. (Foreign)
A.C. (Chinese)

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Japanese Branch	30	4		
Foreign Branch	29			5
Sikh	121	58		
Chinese	44	44		

FILE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
STAY
No. B. D. 9977
12/5/42

Date May 1, 1942.

	Japanese Branch				Foreign Branch				SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
Officers	4	4	6		11	10	4		-	-	-			2	2	2		
Supts.	4	4	5		16	13	9		-	-	-			8		6		
(1) Crime Branch	4	4	8		17	17	16		-	-	-			34	34	26		
(2) Sp. Branch	7	7	20		16	16	28		4	4	2			30	30	63		
(3) Traffic	4	4	6		14	14	13		1	1	2			12	12	25		
(4) Hqrs. Officers	1	1	5		3	3	7		8	8	10			35	35	58		
(5) Jud. Police	-	-	1		5	5	3		-	-	-			24	24	25		
(6) Staff	-	-	-		1	1	1		-	-	-			2	2	2		
(7) Court Staff	-	-	-		2	2	3		1	-	2			15	15	14		
(8) Reserve Unit	15	7	2		11	11	12		67	67	80			144	144	126		
(9) Store	1	1	2		3	3	4		1	-	-			1	1	1		
(10) Transport	-	-	-		2	1	1		-	-	-			1	1	-		
(11) Tr. Depot	3	3	3		4	3	3		5	3	1			79	79	18		
(12) Central	26	26	24		36	33	37		84	72	81			412	412	678		
(13) Louza	10	10	19		36	34	40		61	44	42			369	369	390		
(14) Chengtu Road	10	10	13		22	18	13		18	15	19			142	142	171		
(15) Sinza	9	9	17		22	22	25		26	26	26			250	250	301		
(16) B'Well	11	9	15		19	18	26		38	38	30			234	234	303		
(17) Gordon Road	14	13	14		15	14	21		30	24	18			155	155	216		
(18) Pootoo Road	13	11	14		14	12	18		18	12	12			152	152	180		
(19) Hongkew	40	40	22		36	34	29		61	60	54			345	345	235		
(20) West Hongkew	8	8	14		19	18	19		42	37	22			211	211	256		
(21) Dixwell Road	19	19	13		11	10	6		14	12	9			60	60	63		
(22) Kashing Road	19	19	13		15	13	9		24	22	12			157	157	77		
(23) Wayside	25	24	16		22	19	24		41	36	36			236	236	129		
(24) Yangtszepoo	15	14	15		17	15	20		26	26	24			153	153	87		
(25) Yulin Road	18	17	14		18	17	13		30	30	25			159	159	110		
(26) Recruits & Tr.	5	5	-		12	8	-		16	16	-			132	132	87		
(27) Long Leave	25	25	9		55	55	28		50	50	64			-	-	-		
Totals	312	296	289		474	440	441		666	603	677			3554	3554	3666		
xxx W. D. P. F.	27	27			39	39			-	-	-			140	140			
Grand Totals	339	323			513	479			666	603				3694	3694			

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad). xxx Includes 2 Supts.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.
A.C. (Sikhs)
A.C. (A. & T.R.)
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Copy to—C.P.
C./D.C.
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (Traffic)
A.C. (Foreign)
A.C. (Chinese)

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Japanese Branch	23	7		
Foreign Branch	33			1
Sikh	80	26		
Chinese				101

FILE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

Date 1-7-41

	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	+ - (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+ - (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
Officers	11	10	4	6	3	3	7	3	-	-	-	-	-	2	2	11	-	-
Supts.	16	13	3	4	4	3	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	8	8	6	-	-
(1) Crime Branch	17	17	15	2	4	4	8	4	-	-	-	-	-	34	34	26	-	-
(2) Sp. Branch	16	16	19	3	7	7	10	3	4	4	-	-	-	30	30	46	-	-
(3) Traffic	14	14	13	1	4	4	6	2	1	1	-	-	-	12	12	27	7	7
(4) XXXXXXXXXX	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
(5) Hqrs. Offices	3	3	4	6	1	1	4	3	8	8	10	-	-	35	35	7	37	1
(6) d. Police	5	5	4	1	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	-	-	24	24	25	-	-
(7) Rec. Staff	1	1	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	2	-	-	-	-
(8) Court Staff	2	2	3	1	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	15	15	14	-	-
(9) Reserve Unit	11	11	14	3	15	7	-	8	67	67	3	10	-	144	144	112	-	1
(10) Store	3	3	1	1	1	1	2	1	1	-	-	-	-	1	1	1	-	26
(11) Transport	2	1	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	1
(12) Tr. Depot	4	3	3	-	3	3	3	-	3	3	3	-	-	79	79	19	-	60
(13) Central	36	33	40	7	28	28	21	7	84	72	74	-	-	412	412	329	4	-
(14) Louza	36	34	41	7	10	10	17	7	61	44	41	-	-	369	369	285	16	-
(15) Chengtu Road	22	18	22	11	10	10	13	3	18	15	17	-	-	142	142	173	34	-
(16) Sinza	22	22	25	4	3	3	16	6	26	26	23	-	-	250	250	207	47	-
(17) B'Well	19	19	20	10	11	9	12	4	38	38	37	-	-	234	234	300	66	-
(18) Gordon Road	15	14	13	9	14	13	17	-	30	24	13	-	-	155	155	190	66	-
(19) Pootoo Road	14	12	18	6	13	11	17	1	18	12	11	-	-	152	152	174	22	-
(20) Hongkew	36	34	27	7	40	39	30	10	61	60	50	10	-	345	345	312	-	132
(21) West Hongkew	19	18	19	1	8	8	10	6	42	37	30	17	-	211	211	200	22	-
(22) Dixwell Road	11	10	6	4	19	19	12	7	14	12	6	-	-	60	60	67	-	8
(23) Kashing Road	15	13	6	7	19	19	11	8	24	22	10	-	-	157	157	63	-	84
(24) Wayside	22	19	1	2	25	24	15	8	41	36	22	-	-	236	236	114	-	122
(25) Yangtszepoo	17	15	17	3	14	14	14	-	26	26	23	-	-	153	153	74	-	79
(26) Yulin Road	18	17	13	5	20	17	15	5	30	30	23	-	-	159	159	104	-	65
(27) Recruits & Tr.	12	8	1	7	5	5	27	22	16	16	20	6	-	132	132	90	-	42
(28) Long Leave	55	55	52	3	25	25	9	16	50	50	35	-	-	xx	-	-	-	-
Totals	474	440	445	70	304	290	295	76	666	603	545	37	30	3554	3554	3006	583	641
xxx																		
(29) W. D. P. F.	39	39			27	21			-	-	-	-	-	140	140	136	-	-
Grand Totals	513	479			327	311			666	603				3694	3694	3642		

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad). xxx Includes 2 Supts.
E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.
A.C. (Sikhs)
A.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (Chinese)
D.C. (Traffic)

Totals	Shortage E.	B.	Excess E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	28			6
Foreign Sec. II	17	1		
Sikh	111	56		
Chinese	48	48		

FILE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY
No. S. B. D. 9977
Date 6-2-42

Date 1-1-42

	Foreign, Sec. I					Foreign, Sec. II					SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
				(Budget)					(Budget)											
Officers	11	10	9		1	4	4	4								2	2	2		
Supts.	16	13	10		3	4	4	4								8	8	6		2
(1) Crime Branch	17	17	18	1		4	4	5	1							34	34	35	1	
(2) Sp. Branch	16	16	16			7	7	11	4		4	4			4	30	30	30		
(3) Traffic	14	14	13		1	4	4			1	1	1	2	1		12	12	26	14	
(4) J. A. Branch																				
(5) Hqs. Offices	3	3	7	4		1	1	3	2		8	8	10	2		35	35	76	41	
(6) d. Police	5	5	4		1											24	24	22		2
(7) Rec. Staff	1	1	1													2	2	2		
(8) Court Staff	2	2	3	1							1		2	2		15	15	14		1
(9) Reserve Unit	11	11	11			15	7	1		6	67	67	82	15		144	144	117		27
(10) Store	3	3	4	1		1	1	2	1		1					1	1	1		
(11) Transport	2	1	1													1	1	2	1	
(12) Tr. Depot	4	3	5	2		3	3	3			5	3	4	1		79	79	18		61
(13) Central	36	33	37	4		28	28	24		4	84	72	74	2		412	412	648	236	
(14) Louza	36	34	35	1		10	10	12	2		61	44	41		3	369	369	304	15	
(15) Chengtu Road	22	18	23	5		10	10	11	1		18	15	17	2		142	142	173	31	
(16) Sinza	22	22	24	2		9	9	13	4		26	26	28		3	250	250	294	44	
(17) B'Well	19	19	26	7		11	9	13	4		38	38	27		11	234	234	300	66	
(18) Gordon Road	15	14	19	5		14	13	12		1	30	24	14		10	155	155	221	66	
(19) Pootoo Road	14	12	18	6		13	11	12	1		18	12	11		1	152	152	173	21	
(20) Hongkew	36	34	24		10	40	40	27		13	61	60	51		9	345	345	209		136
(21) Hongkew	19	18	20	2		8	8	11	3		42	37	19		13	211	211	224	13	
(22) Dixwell Road	11	10	6		4	19	19	9		10	14	12	7		5	60	60	49		11
(23) Kashing Road	15	13	6		7	19	19	9		10	24	22	10		12	157	157	61		96
(24) Wayside	22	19	21	2		25	24	14		10	41	36	29		7	236	236	111		125
(25) Yangtszepoo	17	15	16	1		15	14	14			26	26	23		3	153	153	74		79
(26) Yulin Road	18	17	15		2	18	17	14		3	30	30	23		7	159	159	92		67
(27) Recruits & Tr.	12	8	1		7	5	5	27	22		16	16	22	6		132	132	129		3
(28) Long Leave	55	55	30		25	25	25	11		14	50	50	85	5						
Totals	474	440	423	44	61	322	296	269	45	72	666	603	546	36	93	3554	3554	3493	549	610
xxx W. D. P. F.	39	39	32			27	27	27								140	140	136		
Grand Totals	513	479	455			350	323	296			666	603				3694	3694	3629		

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad). xxx Includes 2 Supts.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.
A.C. (Sikhs)
A.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Copy to—C.P.

D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
D.C. (Traffic)

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	51	17		
Foreign Sec. II	43	27		
Sikh	120	57		
Chinese	61	61		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

Date

Date

1-1-43

FILE

	Foreign, Sec. I					Foreign, Sec. II					SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
Officers	11	10	9		1	43	3	4			-	-	-			2	2	2		
Supts.	16	13	8		4	3	1	4			-	-	-			8	8	6		
(1) Crime Branch	17	17	10	1		4	4	6	1		-	-	-			34	34	36	2	
(2) Sp. Branch	16	16	11			7	7	11	4		4	4	-			30	30	30		
(3) Traffic	14	14	10		1	4	4	3		1	1	1	2	1		12	12	26	13	
(4) J. A. Branch	-	-	-			6	6	3			-	-	-			-	-	-		
(5) Hqrs. Offices	3	3	7			1	1	3	2		8	8	10			35	35	73	38	
(6) Ad. Police	5	5	6			-	-	-			-	-	-			24	24	24		1
(7) Rec. Staff	1	1	1			-	-	-			-	-	-			2	2	2		
(8) Court Staff	2	2	3	1		-	-	-			1	-	1	1		15	15	13		2
(9) Reserve Unit	11	11	11			15	7	2		5	67	67	82	16		144	144	117		27
(10) Store	3	3	4	1		1	1	1			1	-	-			1	1	1		
(11) Transport	2	1	1			-	-	-			-	-	-			1	1	2	1	
(12) Tr. Depot	4	3	6	2		3	3	3			5	3	4	1		79	79	56		23
(13) Central	36	33	37	4		28	28	27	1		84	72	76	3		412	412	672	260	
(14) Louza	36	34	35	1		10	10	10			61	44	41		3	369	369	366	27	
(15) Chengtu Road	22	18	18	6		15	15	10			18	15	17	2		142	142	176	34	
(16) Sinza	22	22	22	1		7	3	9			26	26	23		3	250	250	304	54	
(17) B'Well	19	19	15	6		11	9	10	6		38	38	36		1	234	234	314	80	
(18) Gordon Road	15	14	10	6		14	13	14	1		30	24	17		7	155	155	208	73	
(19) Pootoo Road	14	12	13	6		13	11	11			18	12	11		1	152	152	180	28	
(20) Hongkew	36	34	34		10	30	29	27		11	61	60	50		10	345	345	177		168
(21) West Hongkew	19	18	10	2		5	5	4			42	37	14		13	211	211	226	25	
(22) Dixwell Road	11	10	7		3	19	19	9		10	14	12	7		5	60	60	35		25
(23) Kashing Road	15	13	6		7	19	19	10		9	24	22	9		10	157	157	46		111
(24) Wayside	22	19	21	2		25	24	24		10	41	36	30		6	236	236	111		125
(25) Yangtszepoo	17	15	16			16	14	13		1	26	26	22		4	153	153	73		80
(26) Yulin Road	18	17	16			25	24	13		4	30	30	24		6	159	159	90		69
(27) Recruits & Tr.	12	8	2		6	5	5	-		5	16	16	20	6		132	132	90		42
(28) Long Leave	55	55	50			25	25	21		13	50	50	55	6		-	-	-		
Totals	474	440	423	44	59	312	296	242	16	70	666	603	647	37	63	3554	3554	3514	635	675
xxx W. D. P. F.	39	39	33			27	27	27			-	-	-			140	140	-		
Grand Totals	513	479	456			339	311	269			666	603	-			3694	3694	-		

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad). xxx Includes 2 Supts.
E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to—C.P.
P.A.
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
D.C. (Traffic)
A.C. (Sikhs)
A.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	51	17		
Foreign Sec. II	70	54		
Sikh	119	56		
Chinese	40	40		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. M. REGISTRY

No. S. B. D.

Date

Monthly Strength Return

Date 1-15-41

	Foreign, Sec. I					Foreign, Sec. II					SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
Officers	11	10	9		1	3	3	4	1							2		2		
Supts.	16	13	9		4	3		3								8		6		2
(1) Crime Branch	17	17	13	1		4		5	1							34	34	33	2	
(2) Sp. Branch	16	16	13			1		1			4	4	1		3	30	30	30		
(3) Traffic	14	14	13		1	4	4	4			1	1	2	1		12	12	25	15	
(4) J. A. Branch						6	6	11	5											
(5) Hqrs. Offices	3	1	7	4		1	1	3	4		8	8	10			35	35	72	37	
(6) Ad. Police	5	5	5													24	24	24		
(7) Rec. Staff	1	1	1													2		2		
(8) Court Staff	2	2	5	1							1		2	2		15	15			2
(9) Reserve Unit	11	11	12	1		15	7	2		5	67	67	74	7		144	144	133		21
(10) Store	3	3	4	1		1	1	1			1					1	1		1	1
(11) Transport	2	1	1													1	1			
(12) Tr. Depot	4	3	5	2		3	3	2		1	5	3	4	1		79	79	19		60
(13) Central	36	33	36	3		28	28				84	72	74	2		412	412	724	32	
(14) Louza	36	34	37	3							61	44	41			369	369	433	64	
(15) Chengtu Road	22	13	12	4							18	15	15	3		142	142	132	50	
(16) Sinza	22	22	25	1							26	26	23		8	250	250	334	84	
(17) B'Well	19	19	24	5		11	9	13	2		38	38	27	11		234	234	543	109	
(18) Gordon Road	15	14	13	3		14	13	13			30	24	17	7		155	155	249	94	
(19) Pootoo Road	14	12	13	4		13	11	14			18	12	12			152	152	197	45	
(20) Hongkew	36	34	23		11	50	50	33	12		61	60	51	9		345	345	128		217
(21) West Hongkew	19	18	20	2							42	37	20	17		211	211	258	47	
(22) Dixwell Road	11	10	7		3	19	19	14	5		14	12	7	6		60	60	11		43
(23) Kashing Road	15	13	8		5	19	19	13	6		24	22	10	13		157	157	19		138
(24) Wayside	22	19	17		2	25	24	16	8		41	36	31	5		236	236	56		180
(25) Yangtszepoo	17	15	13		3	25	24	16	9		26	20	23	3		153	153	43		105
(26) Yulin Road	18	17	14		3	25	24	13	6		30	30	24	6		159	159	42		117
(27) Recruits & Tr.	12	8	19	11		5			6		16	16	21	5		132	132	128		4
(28) Long Leave	55	55	30		25	25	25	11	13		50	50	55	5						
Totals	474	440	427	40	01	300	254	262	20	70	666	603	647	22	24	3554	3554	3527	809	896
(29) W. D. P. F.	39	39	34			27	27	27								140	140	138		
Grand Totals	513	479	461			327	281	289			666	603				3694	3694	3665		

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad). xxx Includes 2 Supts.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to—C.P.

P.A.
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
D.C. (Traffic).

A.C. (Sikhs)
A.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"



Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	47	13		
Foreign Sec. II	53	42		
Sikh	119	98		
Chinese	27	27		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

Date 1-11-41.

	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
Officers	11	10	9	1	3	3	2	1						2	2	2		
Supts.	13	13	9	4	3	3	3							5	8	6		2
(1) Crime Branch	17	17	18	1	4	4	5	1						34	34	35	1	
(2) Sp. Branch	16	16	16		1	1	1		4	5	1			30	30	29		1
(3) Traffic	14	14	13	1	4	4	4		1	1	2	1		12	12	25	13	
(4) J. A. Branch					5	5	10	4										
(5) Hqrs. Offices	3	3	7	4	1	1	5	4	8	9	1			35		61	26	
(6) Jud. Police	5	5	5											24	24	24		
(7) Rec. Staff	1	1	1											2	2	2		
(8) Court Staff	2	2	3	1					1		2	2		15	15	13		2
(9) Reserve Unit	11	11	12	1	15	7	2	5	67	67	76	9		144	144	122		22
(10) Store	3	3	5	2	1	1	1		1					1	1			1
(11) Transport	2	1	1											1	1	2	1	
(12) Tr. Depot	4	3	5	2	3	3	2	1	3	4	1					19		60
(13) Central	36	33	36	3	28	28	28		84	72	65		7	112	412	719	307	
(14) Louza	36	34	33	1					61	44	36		8	369	369	432	63	
(15) Chengtu Road	22	18	20	2					18	15	20	5		142	142	192	50	
(16) Sinza	22	22	21	1					26	26	20		6	250	250	336	85	
(17) B'Well	19	19	24	5	11	9	19	10	38	38	26		12	234	234	341	107	
(18) Gordon Road	15	14	19	5	14	13	15	2	30	24	16		8	155	155	251	96	
(19) Pootoo Road	14	12	14	2	13	11	13	2	18	17	11		1	152	152	198	46	
(20) Hongkew	36	34	21	13	50	50	38	12	61	60	46		14	345		128		217
(21) West Hongkew	19	18	19	1					42	37	16		22	211	211	259	48	
(22) Dixwell Road	11	10	8	2	10	19	14	5	14	12	7		5	60	60	11		49
(23) Kashing Road	15	13	5	8	19	19	12	7	24	22	10		12	157	157	19		138
(24) Wayside	22	19	14	5	25	24	16	8	41	36	30		6	236	236	56		180
(25) Yangtszepoo	17	15	10	5	25	24	14	10	26	26	17		9	153	153	48		105
(26) Yulin Road	18	17	12	5	25	24	17	7	30	30	22		8	159	159	42		117
(27) Recruits & Tr.	12	8	38	30	5	5	7	2	16	16	40	24		132	132	152	20	
(28) Long Leave	55	55	31	24	25	25	13	12	50	50	51	1						
Totals	474	440	479	59	300	284	241	25	656	603	530	45	118	3534	3554	3523	863	894
(29) W. D. P. F.	39	39	34		27	27	27							140	140	138		
Grand Totals	513	479	462		327	311	268		656	603				3634	3694	3661		

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad). xxx Includes 2 Supts.
 E. Establishment
 B. Budget Strength
 A. Actual Strength.
 Copy to—C.P.
 P.A.
 D.C. (Div.)
 D.C. (Crime)
 D.C. (S.B.)
 D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
 D.C. (Chinese)
 D.C. (Traffic)
 A.C. (Sikhs)
 A.C. (A. & T. R.)
 D.O. "A"
 D.O. "B"
 D.O. "C"
 D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	45	11		
Foreign Sec. II	59	43		
Sikh	136	73		
Chinese	31	31		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

Date October 1, 1941.

FILE

	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
Officers	11	11	9	1	1	1	2	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	2	2		
Supts.	16	13	9	4	1	1	3		1	1	1	1	1	1	6		2	
(1) Crime Branch	17	17	18	1	1	1	5	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	35	1		
(2) Sp. Branch	16	16	19	3	1	1	1		1	4	5	1	1	1	30	29		1
(3) Traffic	14	14	14		1	1	4		1	1	2	1	1	1	12	25	13	
(4) J. A. Branch			-		1	6	10	4			-				-			
(5) Hqs. Offices	1	1	7	4	1	1	5	4	1	1	9	1	1	1	35	62	27	
(6) Police	1	1	6		1	1	-		1	1	-			1	24			
(7) Rec. Staff	1	1	1		1	1	-		1	1	-			1	2	2		
(8) Court Staff	1	1	3	1	1	1	-		1	1	2	2		1	13			2
(9) Reserve Unit	11	11	11		1	7	2	5	1	67	80	13		1	144	122		22
(10) Store	1	1	5	2	1	1	1		1	1	-			1	-			1
(11) Transport	1	1	1		1	1	-		1	1	-			1	2		1	
(12) Tr. Depot	1	1	6	3	1	3	2	1	1	1	5	2		1	79	19		60
(13) Central	36	33	34	1	1	28	28		1	44	72	61	11	1	412	722	310	
(14) Louza	1	1	29	5	1	1	-		1	61	44	33	11	1	369	429	60	
(15) Chengtu Road	22	18	19	1	1	1	-		1	18	15	20	5	1	142	194	52	
(16) Sinza	22	22	20	2	1	1	-		1	26	26	21	5	1	250	338	88	
(17) B'Well	1	1	23	4	1	1	19	10	1	1	38	27	11	1	234	340	106	
(18) Gordon Road	1	1	19	5	1	1	14	1	1	1	20	16	8	1	155	252	97	
(19) Pootoo Road	14	12	13	1	1	1	13	2	1	1	12	11	1	1	152	199	47	
(20) Hongkew	1	1	18	16	1	50	38	12	1	1	60	46	14	1	345	124		221
(21) West Hongkew	1	1	18		1	1	-		1	1	37	15	22	1	211	265	54	
(22) Dixwell Road	11	10	7	3	1	1	14	5	1	1	12	7	5	1	11			49
(23) Kashing Road	1	1	4	9	1	1	13	6	1	1	22	10	12	1	157	19		138
(24) Wayside	22	19	13	6	1	25	16	8	1	1	36	28	8	1	236	56		180
(25) Yangtsepoo	1	1	11	4	1	25	14	10	1	1	28	20	6	1	153	48		106
(26) Yulin Road	18	17	11	6	1	1	18	6	1	1	30	23	7	1	159	42		117
(27) Recruits & Tr.	1	1	54	46	1	1	8	3	1	1	16	40	24	1	132	153	21	
(28) Long Leave	55	55	29	26	1	25	13	12	1	1	59	51	1	1	-			
Totals	474	440	430	72	82	300	243	25	66	666	603	532	60	121	3554	3533	877	898
(29) W. D. P. F.	39	39	34		1	27	27		1	1	-			1	140	138		
Grand Totals	513	479	464			327	270			666	603				3697	3671		

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad). xxx Includes 2 Supts.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to — C.P.
P.A.
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
D.C. (Traffic)
A.C. (Sikhs)
A.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	44	10		
Foreign Sec. II	57	41		
Sikh	134	71		
Chinese	21	21		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

Date **September 1, 1941.**

9977
4 9 41

	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
Officers	11	10	8	2	3	3	2	1			-			2	2	2		
Supts.	16	13	10	3	3	3	3				-			4	8	6		2
(1) Crime Branch	17	17	18	1	4	4	5	1			-			34	34	36	1	
(2) Sp. Branch	16	16	19	3	1	1	1		4	4	3		1	30	30	29		1
(3) Traffic	14	14	14		4	4	4		1	1	2	1		16	12	25	13	
(4) J. A. Branch			-		5	6	10	4			-					-		
(5) Hqrs. Offices	3	3	7	4	1	1	5	4	8	8	9	1		13	35	63	28	
(6) Ad. Police		5	5				-				-				24	24		
(7) Rec. Staff	1	1	1				-				-			2		2		
(8) Court Staff	2	2	2				-		1		2	2		13	13	13		2
(9) Reserve Unit	11	11	11		15	7	4	3	67	67	79	12		144	144	123		21
(10) Store	3	3	4	1	1	1	1		1		-			1	1	-		1
(11) Transport	2	1	1				-				-			1	1	2	1	
(12) Tr. Depot	4	3	6	3	3	3	2	1	5	3	4	1		79	79	19		60
(13) Central	36	33	34	1	28	28	27	1	84	72	60		12	412	412	724	312	
(14) Louza	36	34	30	4			-		61	44	32		12	369	369	428	59	
(15) Chengtu Road	22	18	18				-		18	15	19	4		142	142	196	54	
(16) Sinza	22	22	20	2			-		26	26	22		4	250	250	337	87	
(17) B'Well	19	19	23	4	11	9	18	9	38	38	24		14	234	234	341	107	
(18) Gordon Road	15	14	19	5	14	13	13		30	24	15		9	155	155	252	97	
(19) Pootoo Road	14	12	14	2	13	11	13	2	18	12	11		1	152	152	201	49	
(20) Hongkew	36	34	19	15	59	59	36	15	41	60	48		12	345	345	123		222
(21) West Hongkew	19	18	18				-		42	37	16		21	211	211	266	55	
(22) Dixwell Road	11	10	8	2	19	19	14	5	14	12	7		5	60	60	11		49
(23) Kashing Road	15	13	5	8	19	19	13	6	24	22	10		12	157	157	19		138
(24) Wayside	22	19	13	9	25	24	16	8	41	36	30		6	236	236	56		180
(25) Yangtsepoo	17	15	10	7	25	24	12	12	28	26	19		7	153	153	48		106
(26) Yulin Road	18	17	11	6	25	24	16	9	30	30	24		6	159	159	42		117
(27) Recruits & Tr.	12	8	40	32	4	5	8	3	16	16	40	24		132	132	116		16
(28) Long Leave	55	55	34	21	25	25	23	2	50	50	58	8				-		
Totals	474	440	422	56	300	284	244	23	666	603	634	53	122	3554	3554	3603	263	914
(29) W. D. P. F.	39	39	34		27	27	27				-			140	140	140		
Grand Totals	513	479	456		327	311	271		666	603	634	53	122	3694	3694	3643		

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad). xxx Includes 2 Supts.
E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.
A.C. (Sikhs)
A.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Copy to—C.P.
P.A.
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
D.C. (Traffic).

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	52	18		
Foreign Sec. II	56	40		
Sikh	132	60		
Chinese	51	51		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

Date 1-6-41.

	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
Officers	11	10	9	1	3	3	2	1	-	-	-	-	-	2	2	2	-	-
Supts.	-	13	11	2	3	3	3	-	-	-	-	-	-	4	8	6	-	2
(1) Crime Branch	-	17	17	-	4	4	4	-	-	-	-	-	-	44	34	35	1	-
(2) Sp. Branch	16	16	21	5	-	1	1	-	4	4	4	-	-	30	30	29	-	1
(3) Traffic	14	14	14	-	4	4	3	1	1	1	2	1	-	12	12	26	14	-
(4) J. A. Branch	-	-	-	-	6	6	10	4	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
(5) Hqrs. Offices	3	3	5	2	1	1	4	3	8	8	9	1	-	33	35	65	30	-
(6) Ind. Police	5	5	5	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	24	24	24	-	-
(7) Rec. Staff	1	1	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	2	2	2	-	-
(8) Court Staff	2	2	2	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	2	2	-	15	15	15	-	2
(9) Reserve Unit	11	11	13	2	13	7	4	3	67	67	76	9	-	144	144	122	-	22
(10) Store	3	3	4	1	1	1	1	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	1
(11) Transport	2	1	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	1	2	1	-
(12) Tr. Depot	4	3	6	3	3	3	2	1	5	3	4	1	-	79	79	19	-	60
(13) Central	36	33	33	-	28	28	28	-	84	72	60	-	12	412	412	726	314	-
(14) Louza	36	34	32	2	-	-	-	-	61	44	33	-	11	369	369	458	59	-
(15) Chengtu Road	22	18	20	2	-	-	-	-	18	15	19	4	-	142	142	194	52	-
(16) Sinza	22	22	21	1	-	-	-	-	26	26	23	-	3	250	250	350	80	-
(17) B'Well	19	19	22	3	11	9	15	9	38	38	27	-	11	234	234	331	97	-
(18) Gordon Road	15	14	19	5	14	13	14	1	30	24	15	-	9	155	155	254	99	-
(19) Pootoo Road	14	12	12	-	13	11	13	2	18	12	11	-	1	152	152	201	49	-
(20) Hongkew	36	34	19	15	50	50	34	16	61	60	50	-	10	345	345	125	-	230
(21) West Hongkew	19	18	17	1	-	-	-	-	42	37	13	-	19	211	211	265	55	-
(22) Dixwell Road	11	10	8	2	19	19	15	4	14	12	7	-	6	60	60	11	-	49
(23) Kashing Road	15	13	5	8	19	19	13	6	24	22	12	-	10	157	157	19	-	138
(24) Wayside	22	19	11	8	25	24	15	9	41	36	29	-	7	236	236	57	-	179
(25) Yangtsepoo	17	15	11	4	25	24	12	12	26	26	22	-	4	153	153	42	-	106
(26) Yulin Road	19	17	12	5	25	24	15	9	30	30	22	-	8	154	159	42	-	117
(27) Recruits & Tr.	12	8	53	45	5	5	-	5	16	16	40	24	-	132	132	111	-	21
(28) Long Leave	55	55	29	26	25	25	25	-	30	50	53	8	-	-	-	-	-	-
Totals	474	440	453	68	75	300	284	230	666	603	543	50	110	3554	3554	3496	859	917
(29) W. D. P. F.	39	39	39	-	27	27	27	-	-	-	-	-	-	140	140	140	-	-
Grand Totals	513	479	492	-	327	311	283	-	666	603	-	-	-	3694	3694	3636	-	-

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad). xxx Includes 2 Supts.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to—C.P.
P.A.
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
D.C. (Traffic).

A.C. (Sikhs)
A.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"



Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	41	7		
Foreign Sec. II	64	43		
Sikh	123	60		
Chinese	58	52		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
REGISTER

No. S. 11 D. 1477

Date 1-7-41

Date 1-7-41.

	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
Officers	11	10	9	1	3	3	2	1	-	-	-	-	-	2	2	2	-	-
Supts.	16	13	11	2	3	3	3	-	-	-	-	-	-	8	8	7	-	1
(1) Crime Branch	17	17	17	-	4	4	4	-	-	-	-	-	-	34	34	35	1	-
(2) Sp. Branch	16	16	20	4	1	1	1	-	4	4	4	-	-	30	30	29	-	1
(3) Traffic	14	14	14	-	4	4	4	-	1	2	2	1	-	12	12	26	14	-
(4) J. A. Branch	-	-	-	-	6	6	7	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
(5) Hqrs. Offices	3	3	4	1	1	1	4	3	8	10	2	-	-	35	35	70	35	-
Jud. Police	5	5	5	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	24	24	24	-	-
(7) Rec. Staff	1	1	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	2	2	2	-	-
(8) Court Staff	2	2	2	-	-	-	-	-	1	2	2	2	-	15	15	13	-	2
(9) Reserve Unit	11	11	12	1	15	7	4	3	67	78	11	-	-	144	144	123	-	21
(10) Store	3	3	4	1	1	1	1	-	1	-	-	-	-	1	1	-	-	1
(11) Transport	2	1	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	1	2	1	-
(12) Tr. Depot	4	3	3	2	3	3	2	1	5	3	3	-	-	79	79	81	2	-
(13) Central	36	33	34	1	28	28	29	1	44	12	60	12	-	412	412	725	313	-
(14) Louza	36	34	32	2	-	-	-	-	61	44	32	12	-	369	369	419	50	-
(15) Chengtu Road	22	18	20	2	-	-	-	-	18	15	19	4	-	142	142	193	51	-
(16) Sinza	22	22	21	1	-	-	-	-	26	26	23	3	-	250	250	340	90	-
(17) B'Well	19	19	22	3	11	9	17	8	38	38	28	10	-	234	234	329	95	-
(18) Gordon Road	15	14	13	4	14	13	15	2	30	24	13	11	-	155	155	254	99	-
(19) Pootou Road	14	12	13	1	13	11	13	2	18	12	11	1	-	152	152	200	48	-
(20) Hongkew	36	34	18	16	50	50	25	15	61	60	53	7	-	345	345	119	-	226
(21) West Hongkew	19	18	17	1	-	-	-	-	42	37	18	17	-	211	211	264	53	-
(22) Dixwell Road	11	10	8	2	19	19	16	4	14	12	7	5	-	60	60	11	-	49
(23) Kashing Road	13	13	5	8	19	19	13	6	24	22	12	10	-	157	157	19	-	138
(24) Wayside	22	19	11	8	25	24	19	5	41	36	29	7	-	236	236	57	-	179
(25) Yangtszepoo	17	15	11	4	25	24	14	10	26	26	25	1	-	153	153	48	-	106
(26) Yulin Road	18	17	13	4	25	24	15	9	30	30	28	8	-	159	159	40	-	119
(27) Recruits & Tr.	12	8	36	23	5	5	-	5	10	16	43	27	-	132	132	49	-	83
(28) Long Leave	55	55	32	23	25	25	20	5	50	50	55	5	-	-	-	-	-	-
Totals	474	440	414	48	500	284	237	17	655	603	545	52	100	3554	3554	3481	852	925
(29) W. D. P. F.	39	39	36	-	27	27	27	-	-	-	-	-	-	140	140	140	-	-
Grand Totals	513	479	450	-	527	311	264	-	655	603	545	52	100	3694	3694	3621	-	-

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad). xxx Includes 2 Supts.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to—C.P.

P.A.
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
D.C. (Traffic).

A.C. (Sikhs)
A.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"



Totals	Shortage E.	B.	Excess E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	58	24		
Foreign Sec. II	63	47		
Sikh	117	54		
Chinese	73	73		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

Date 1-6-41.

	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH					CHINESE			
	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+
Officers			9		1		3									2	
Supts.			11		8		3									7	
(1) Crime Branch			17				4									28	
(2) Sp. Branch			20				1									20	
(3) Traffic		14	14				4					2	1			26	14
(4) J. A. Branch			-				6									-	
(5) Hqrs. Offices			3				1	3				10	2			79	44
(6) Jud. Police			5				-							24	21	24	
(7) Sec. Staff			1				-							2		2	
(8) Court Staff			2				-					2	2			13	
(9) Reserve Unit		11	11			7	4	3				81	14	144	144	123	
(10) Store			4	1			1									-	
(11) Transport	2	1	1				-							1	1	2	1
(12) Tr. Depot		3	5			3	2	1		3		2		78	79	81	
(13) Central			34	1		29	29	2		72			11		412	738	
(14) Louza		34	32		2		-			44			11		369	410	
(15) Chengtu Road		18	19	1			-			15		5		142	142	136	
(16) Sinza	22	22	19		3		-			26			3		256	245	
(17) B'Well		19	24	5		9	17			38			10	231	234	200	
(18) Gordon Road	15	14	16			13	16			24			11	155	155	150	
(19) Pootoo Road	14	12	13	1		11	13			12			1	152	152	151	
(20) Hongkew		34	19		15	50	34	23		60			8	345	345	190	
(21) West Hongkew		18	17		1		-			37			20	211	211	202	
(22) Dixwell Road	11	10	7		3	18	16			12			5	80	80	10	
(23) Kashing Road	15	13	5		3	19	14			22			10	157	157	11	
(24) Wayside		19	13		6	24	18			36			7	236	236	24	
(25) Yangtzepoo	17	13	10		3	26	16	10		26			2	153	153	60	
(26) Yulin Road	18	17	12		5	24	15	9		30			7	159	159	46	
(27) Recruits & Tr.		8	23			5	-	3		16		24		132	132	0	
(28) Long Leave		55	22		20	25	22	3		50		3				-	
Totals	140	479	400	48	50	284	239	10	61	603	557	54	104	3534	3534	2465	952
(29) W. D. P. F.	10	39	37			27	27			-				140	140	140	
Grand Totals	150	518	437	48	50	311	266	10	61	603	557	54	104	3674	3674	2605	952

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad). xxx Includes 2 Supts.
E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to—C.P.

P.A.

D.C. (Div.)

D.C. (Crime)

D.C. (S.B.)

D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)

D.C. (Chinese)

D.C. (Traffic)

A.C. (Sikhs)

A.C. (A. T. R.)

D.O. "A"

D.O. "B"

D.O. "C"

D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	72	38		
Foreign Sec. II	61	46		
Sikh	115	80		
Chinese	89	89		



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

Date 1-3-41

	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
Officers		10	10		3		3								2	2		
Supts		15	8	6			3								8	7		1
(1) Crime Branch		17	20	3			5	1							34	31		3
(2) Sp. Branch		16	16				2	1		4	4				30	30		
(3) Traffic			17	3			4			1	2	1			12	28	14	
(4) J. A. Branch							7	1										
(5) Hqrs. Offices	4	4	9	5	1		3	2		8	10	2			35	76	41	
(6) Jud. Police		5	6	1											24	24		
(7) Rec. Staff		1	1												1	1		
(8) Court Staff		2	4	2											13	13		
(9) Reserve Unit		11	10	1	15		5	2		67	75	8			144	123		21
(10) Store		3	5	2	1	1	1											
(11) Transport			1												1	1		
(12) Tr. Depot		3	7	4	3	3	3				6	3			78	58		22
(13) Central		33	38	3	28	28	29	1		72	58		14		422	704	282	
(14) Louza		34	38	4						44	31		13		371	398	27	
(15) Chengtu Road		18	20	2						15	16	1			145	201	56	
(16) Sinza		22	22							26	26		2		266	378	112	
(17) B'Well		24	31	7	17	17	22	7		34	34		4		247	452	205	
(18) Gordon Road		18	18		16	16	17	2		30	24		11		152	259	103	
(19) Pootoo Road		14	15	1	17	16	17	2		18	12		1		152	211	59	
(20) Hongkew		34	22	12	50	50	38	12		61	80		7		376	376		256
(21) West Hongkew		18	18							42	37		19		219	219	55	
(22) Dixwell Road		10	9	1	19	19	18	1		14	12		8		65	8		57
(23) Kashing Road		13	6	7	19	19	15	4		24	22		9		173	19		154
(24) Wayside		19	15	4	23	24	20	4		47	36		6		234	234		204
(25) Yangtszepoo		15	10	5	25	24	18	6		26	26		2		167	167		123
(26) Yulin Road		17	13	4	25	24	19	5		30	30		4		175	175		137
(27) Recruits & Tr.	11	7	21	14	5	5	13	7		16	16	9		132	132	66		66
(28) Long Leave		55	11	44	25	25	13	12		30	30		11					
Totals	485	451	419	51	83	318	275	24	45	666	403	519	24	103	3702	3612	954	1044

* Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to:--C.P.
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
D.C. (Sikhs)
D.C. (A. & T. R.)
A.C. (Traffic).
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage E.	Excess B.
Foreign Sec. I	66	32
Foreign Sec. II	37	21
Sikh	147	84
Chinese	90	90

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

Date **1-2-41**

	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.		E.	B.	A.	
Officers		10	10		3	3	2	1			-		2	2	2	
Supts.		13	8	5		3	3				-			8	7	1
(1) Crime Branch		17	20	3	4	4	5	1			-		31	34	31	3
(2) Sp. Branch		16	17	1	1	1	2	1		4	-	4	30	30	30	
(3) Traffic		14	17	3		4	4		1	1	2	1	12	12	86	14
(4) J. A. Branch			-		6	6	7	1			-				-	
(5) Hqrs. Offices	4	4	8	4		1	3	2		8	14	6	33	33	68	33
(6) Jud. Police			5				-				-		24	24	24	
(7) Rec. Staff			1				-				-		1		1	
(8) Court Staff		2	3	1			-				-		13	13	13	
(9) Reserve Unit		11	12	1	13	7	5	2		67	79	12	144	144	123	21
(10) Store		3	5	2		1	1				-				-	
(11) Transport		1	1				-				-		1	1	1	
(12) Tr. Depot		3	7	4	3	3	3	1		3	6	3	78	78	68	10
(13) Central	36	39	34	1	28	28	29	1	51	72	65	7	422	422	702	230
(14) Louza		34	33	4			-		44	32	12	12	371	371	398	27
(15) Chengtu Road	22	18	20	2			-		18	15	16	1	145	145	198	53
(16) Sinza		22	23	1			-		26	26	25	1	268	266	383	117
(17) B'Well	24	24	31	7	17	15	24	9	38	38	34	4	247	247	444	197
(18) Gordon Road	19	18	18		16	15	17	2	24	13	11	11	156	156	263	107
(19) Pootoo Road	16	14	16	2	17	16	17	2	14	12	11	1	152	152	212	60
(20) Hongkew	33	34	23	11	50	60	33	11	41	60	54	6	376	376	119	258
(21) West Hongkew	19	18	19	1			-		42	37	22	15	219	219	274	55
(22) Dixwell Road	11	10	8	2	19	19	18	1	14	12	8	4	65	65	8	57
(23) Kashing Road	15	12	6	7	19	19	15	4	24	22	13	9	173	173	19	154
(24) Wayside	22	19	15	4	25	24	20	4	41	36	22	4	254	254	48	206
(25) Yangtsepoo	17	15	9	6		24	18	6	26	26	24	2	167	167	44	123
(26) Yulin Road	18	17	16	1	25	24	21	3	30	30	27	3	175	175	38	137
(27) Recruits & Tr.	12	7	24	17	5	5	13	8	18	25	9		132	132	28	46
(28) Long Leave	55		5	50	25	25	10	15	50	50	21	29			-	
Totals	465	491	419	54	322	390	273	27	47	638	691	32	3,762	3,702	3,680	943

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).
E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to:—C.P.
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
D.C. (Sikhs)
D.C. (A. & T. R.)
A.C. (Traffic).
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	66	32		
Foreign Sec. II	36	20		
Sikh	143	80		
Chinese	73	73		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
B REGISTRY
No. 3. B. D. 9977
Date 20 1 41

Date 1-1-41

	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	± (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	± (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
Officers	11	10	10		3	3	2	1	-					2	2	2		
Supts	16	15	8	5	3	3	3							8	8	7		1
(1) Crime Branch	17	17	19	2	4	4	4							34	34	31		3
(2) Sp. Branch	16	16	10		1	1	2	1	1	4	5	1		30	30	30		
(3) Traffic	14	14	17	3	4	4	4		1	1	2	1		12	12	96	14	
(4) J. A. Branch	-	-	-		6	6	7	1			-			-	-	-		
(5) Hqrs. Offices	4	4	6	2	1	1	3	2	3	8	15	7		33	35	67	32	
(6) Police	-	5	5		-	-	-		-	-	-			24	24	24		
(7) Rec. Staff	1	1	1		-	-	-		-	-	-			1	1	2	1	
(8) Court Staff	2	2	3	1	-	-	-		1	-	-			13	13	13		
(9) Reserve Unit	11	11	11		15	7	6	2	67	67	75	9		144	144	112		32
(10) Store	3	3	4	1	1	1	1		1	-	-			-	-	-		
(11) Transport	2	1	1		-	-	-		-	-	-			1	1	1		
(12) Tr. Depot	4	3	7	4	3	3	3		5	3	6	3		78	79	56		23
(13) Central	36	33	57	4	28	28	28		84	71	71	1		422	422	693	271	
(14) Louza	36	34	57	3	-	-	-		51	44	34	10		371	371	390	19	
(15) Chengtu Road	22	18	20	2	-	-	-		16	15	17	2		145	145	193	48	
(16) Sinza	22	22	24	2	-	-	-		26	26	26			266	266	393	117	
(17) B'Well	24	24	32	8	17	15	24	8	38	34	35	3		247	247	485	238	
(18) Gordon Road	19	18	19	1	16	15	17	2	30	24	15	9		156	156	261	105	
(19) Pootoo Road	16	14	15	1	17	15	18	3	13	12	12			132	152	210	38	
(20) Hongkew	38	34	25	9	50	50	39	11	61	60	57	3		376	376	100		276
(21) West Hongkew	19	18	19	1	-	-	-		42	37	22	15		219	219	271	52	
(22) Dixwell Road	11	10	8	2	19	19	18	1	14	12	8	4		65	65	9		56
(23) Kashing Road	13	13	6	7	19	19	16	3	24	22	13	9		173	173	22		151
(24) Wayside	22	19	16	3	25	24	19	5	41	36	32	4		254	254	45		211
(25) Yangtszepoo	17	15	10	5	25	24	18	6	26	26	24	2		167	167	46		121
(26) Yulin Road	18	17	14	3	25	24	21	3	30	29	29	1		175	175	33		142
(27) Recruits & Tr.	11	7	30	23	5	5	14	9	16	16	25	9		132	132	118		14
(28) Long Leave	53	55	1	54	25	25	12	13	50	50	-	50		-	-	-		
Totals	485	450	421	59	312	296	278	27	666	605	594	32	111	3702	3702	3523	955	1089

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to:—C.P. D.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.C. (Div.) A.C. (Traffic).
D.C. (Crime) D.O. "A"
D.C. (S.B.) D.O. "B"
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II) D.O. "C"
D.C. (Chinese) D.O. "D"
D.C. (Sikhs)

FILE

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	64	30		
Foreign Sec. II	34	19		
Sikh	142	72		
Chinese	74	74		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

S. B. D. 9972

Date 1-12-40

	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH				CHINESE					
	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-	
Officers		10	10			3	2	1							2			
Supts		1	10	2		3	3							8	7		1	
(1) Crime Branch		17	19	2		4	4							34	33		1	
(2) Sp. Branch		16	17	1		1	3	2		4	5	1		30	28		2	
(3) Traffic		14	16	2		4	4			1	2	1		12	27	15		
(4) J. A. Branch						6	7	1										
(5) Hqrs. Offices	4	4	6	2		1	3	2		3	15	7		35	62	27		
(6) Police		5	5											24	24			
(7) Rec. Staff		1	1											1	2	1		
(8) Court Staff		2	3	1										13	13			
(9) Reserve Unit		11	11			7	6	1			73	11		144	123		21	
(10) Store		3	4	1		1	-	1										
(11) Transport		1	1											1	1			
(12) Tr. Depot		3	7	4		3	3			7	6	3		78	66		12	
(13) Central		33	39	6		28	28			84	72	69	3	422	696	274		
(14) Louza		34	40	6						61	41	32	9	371	398	27		
(15) Chengtu Road		18	21	3						18	15	16	1	145	195	50		
(16) Sinza		22	24	2						26	26	24	2	266	384	118		
(17) B'Well		24	32	8		15	24	9		39	38	34	4	247	468	211		
(18) Gordon Road		18	18			15	18	3		24	14	10	10	156	261	105		
(19) Pootoo Road		14	16	2		15	18	3		18	12	11	1	152	210	58		
(20) Hongkew		34	28	8		50	41	9		60	54	6		376	120		256	
(21) West Hongkew		18	19	1						42	37	20	17	210	272	53		
(22) Dixwell Road		10	9	1		19	18	1		14	7	5		65	8		57	
(23) Kashing Road		13	5	8		19	16	3		24	22	12	10	173	19		154	
(24) Wayside		19	16	3		24	20	4		41	36	31	5	254	49		206	
(25) Yangtszepoo		17	15	5		25	19	5		27	26	23	3	167	167	42	126	
(26) Yulin Road		13	15	2		25	20	4		30	29	1		173	175	39	136	
(27) Recruits & Tr.		8	26	18		6	-	6		16	15	20	5	132	132	81	51	
(28) Long Leave		55	2	53		25	9	16		50	1	49						
Totals	6	441	428	69	82	313	266	20	51	566	599	503	29	3702	3702	3620	939	1021

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

E. Establishment

B. Budget Strength

A. Actual Strength.

Copy to:—C.P.

D.C. (Div.)

D.C. (Crime)

D.C. (S.B.)

D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)

D.C. (Chinese)

D.C. (Sikhs)

D.C. (A. & T. R.)

A/D.C. (Traffic)

D.O. "A"

D.O. "B"

D.O. "C"

D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	58	23		
Foreign Sec. II	47	31		
Sikh	163	96		
Chinese	82	82		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

Date **1-11-40.**

	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	+	E.	B.	A.	+	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
Officers	11	10	17		3		2	1			-			2	2	2		
Supts	17	12	11	1	3		3				-				8	7		1
(1) Crime Branch	15	17	19	2	4	4	4				-			34	34	34		
(2) Sp. Branch	16	16	15	1	1	1	2	1	1	1	5	1			30	19		11
(3) Traffic	14	14	17	3	4	4	4		1	1	2	1		12	12	27	15	
(4) J. A. Branch	-	-	-		8	9	7	1			-					-		
(5) Hqrs. Offices		3	5	2	1	1	3	2			16	8		35	35	65	30	
(6) Jud. Police		3	5				-				-			24	24	24		
(7) Rec. Staff	1	1	1				-				-			1	1	2	1	
(8) Court Staff	2	2	3	1			-		1		-			13	13	15		
(9) Reserve Unit	11	11	11		15	7	6	1	57	61	78	11		144	144	125		21
(10) Store	3	3	3		1		-	1	1		-					-		
(11) Transport		1	1				-				-				1	1		
(12) Tr. Depot	4	3	7	4	3	3	3		5	3	6	3		78	78	66		12
(13) Central	5	33	36	5	28	28	28		81	72	70		2	47	422	702	280	
(14) Louza		34	37	3	-	-	-		61	41	33		8	371	371	400	29	
(15) Chengtu Road	21	18	20	2			-		18	12	16	1		145	145	193	48	
(16) Sinza	21	22	24	2			-		26	24	25		1	266	266	387	181	
(17) B'Well	24	24	31	7	17	13	24	9	38	38	35		3	247	247	464	217	
(18) Gordon Road	19	18	17		16	15	18	3	50	24	15		9	156	156	259	103	
(19) Puotou Road	19	14	14		17	15	20	5	18	12	11		1	152	152	214	62	
(20) Hongkew	28	34	25	9	50	50	41	9	61	60	55		5	376	376	121		255
(21) West Hongkew	19	18	18				-		42	37	21		16	219	219	271	52	
(22) Dixwell Road	11	10	8	2	19	19	18	1	14	12	7		5	65	65	8		57
(23) Kashing Road	17	13	6	7	19	19	15	4	24	22	12		10	173	173	19		154
(24) Wayside	22	19	15	4	25	24	20	4	41		31		5	254	254	51		203
(25) Yangtszepoo	17	15	11	4	25	24	19	5	25	24	23		3	167	167	42		125
(26) Yulin Road	18	17	15	2	25	24	20	4	30	30	29		1	175	175	39		136
(27) Recruits & Tr.	12	8	32	24	6	6	-	6	18	15	20	5		132	132	83		49
(28) Long Leave	55	55	2		23	25	10	15	55	50	1		49			-		
Totals	487	450	421	55	313	297	267	21	680	599	511	30	118	3702	3702	5636	958	1024

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to:—C.P. D.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.C. (Div.) A.C. (Traffic).
D.C. (Crime) D.O. "A"
D.C. (S.B.) D.O. "B"
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II) D.O. "C"
D.C. (Chinese) D.O. "D"
D.C. (Sikhs)

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	64	29		
Foreign Sec. II	46	30		
Sikh	155	88		
Chinese	66	66		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
Monthly Strength ROSTER

N. D. 1940

Date 1-10-40

	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	-	-
Officers		10	10			3	2	1							2	2		
Supts.		12	11			3	3								8	5		3
(1) Crime Branch		17	20	3		4	4								34	35	1	
(2) Sp. Branch		16	17	1		1	2	1	4	4	8	1			30	19		11
(3) Traffic		14	17	3		4	4		1	1	2	1			12	27	15	
(4) J. A. Branch						6	7	1										
(5) Hqrs. Offices		3	4	1		1	4	3			15	7			35	64	29	
(6) Jud. Police		3	5											24	24	24		
(7) Sec. Staff		1	1				0								1	1		
(8) Court Staff		2	5	3											13	13		
(9) Reserve Unit	11	11	14	3		7	6	1	67	79	12			144	144	123		21
(10) Store		3	3			1		1							2			
(11) Transport	2	1	1												1	1		
(12) Tr. Depot	4	3	7	4		3	3			3	8	2		78	78	66		12
(13) Mounted Br.																		
(14) Central	36	33	37	4	28	29	1		4	22	70		2	422	422	703	281	
(15) Louza		34	36	2						41	34		7	161	371	401	30	
(16) Chengtu Road		18	19	1						15	17		2	145	145	198	53	
(17) Sinza	22	22	24	2						26	25		1	266	266	326	120	
(18) B'Well	24	24	31	7	15	24	9			38	36		2	247	247	466	219	
(19) Gordon Road	14	18	13		15	18	3			24	15		9	156	156	259	108	
(20) Pootoo Road	16	14	14		15	20	5			12	11		1	152	152	215	63	
(21) Hongkew	36	34	24	10	50	44	6		61	60	56		4	370	376	122		254
(22) West Hongkew	19	18	19	1					47	37	24		13	219	219	278	56	
(23) Dixwell Road	1	10	7		19	20	1		14	12	7		5	65	65	9		57
(24) Kashing Road		13	6		19	15		4	24	22	12		10	173	173	19		154
(25) Wayside	22	19	17		24	20		4	4	38	32		4	254	254	47		207
(26) Yangtszepoo		15	12		24	19		5	26	26	24		2	167	167	42		126
(27) Yulin Road	18	17	13		24	21		3	30	30	29		1	175	175	39		136
(28) Recruits & Tr.	12	8	23	15	6			6	13	15	20		8	130	86			47
(29) Long Leave	55	55	2	53	25	5	20		50	50								
Totals	485	450	414	20	313	297	269	24	608	599	580	30	109	3702	3702	3642	979	1027

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to:—C.P.
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
D.C. (Sikhs)
D.C. (A. & T. R.)
A.C. (Traffic)
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage E.	B.	Excess E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	89	34		
Foreign Sec. II	44	23		
Sikh	145	79		
Chinese	57	57		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return



Date 1-9-40

	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
Officers	10	10			3	2		1						2	2			
Supts.	12	11		1	3	3								8	5			3
1 Crime Branch	17	20	3		4	4								34	31			3
(2) Sp. Branch	16	17	1		1	2	1		4	4	5	1		30	27			3
(3) Traffic	14	17	3		4	4			1	1	2	1		12	26	14		
(4) J. A. Branch		-			6	7	1		-	-	-				-			
(5) Hqrs. Offices	3	4	1		1	5	4			8	15	7		35	68	33		
(6) Jud. Police	5	5				-					-			24	24			
7) Rec. Staff	1	1				-					-			1	2	1		
(8) Court Staff	2	4	2			-					-			13	13			
(9) Reserve Unit	11	14	3		7	6		1	67	73	11			144	123			21
(10) Store	3	3			1	-		1			-			2	6	4		
(11) Transport	1	1				-					-			1	1			
(12) Tr. Depot	3	7	4		3	3			3	7	4			78	51			27
(13) Mounted Br.	1	1				-					-				-			
(14) Central	33	53	5		28	20	2		72	70		2		422	710	288		
(15) Louza	34	36	2			-			41	34		7		371	400	29		
(16) Chengtu Road	18	18				-			15	17	2			145	139	54		
(17) Sinza	22	24	2			-			26	26				266	391	125		
(18) B'Well	24	32	3		15	23	8		38	39	1			247	470	223		
(19) Gordon Road	18	19	1		15	17	2		24	20		4		156	262	106		
(20) Pootoo Road	14	15	1		15	19	4		12	11		1		152	216	64		
(21) Hongkew	34	28		8	50	43		7	60	53		7		376	121			255
(22) West Hongkew	18	20	2			-			37	21		16		219	258	39		
(23) Dixwell Road	10	7		3	19	17		2	14	12		5		65	8			57
(24) Kashing Road	13	6		7	19	15		4	22	12		10		173	18			155
(25) Wayside	19	16		3	24	20		4	41	31		5		254	47			207
(26) Yangtszepoo	15	12		3	24	17		7	26	23		3		167	40			127
(27) Yulin Road	17	13		4	24	21		3	30	30				175	40			136
(28) Recruits & Tr.	7	13	11		6	1		5	15	20	5			130	77			53
(29) Long Leave	55	1		54	25	12		13	50	3		47						
Totals	450	416	49	83	297	271	22	48	599	524	32	107		3702	3636	980	1046	

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to:—C.P. D.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.C. (Div.) A.C. (Traffic).
D.C. (Crime) D.O. "A"
D.C. (S.B.) D.O. "B"
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II) D.O. "C"
D.C. (Chinese) D.O. "D"
D.C. (Sikhs)

FILE

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	60	34		
Foreign Sec. II	42	26		
Sikh	142	75		
Chinese	66	68		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief-Inspector)

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY

No. S. B. D. 9477

Date

Date 1-8-40

UNIT	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH				CHINESE					
	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)		
(1) Officers			10				2	1							2			
(2) Supts.			11	1			3								5	3		
(3) Crime Branch			22	5			4	4					54		31	3		
(4) Sp. Branch			17	1			2	1			5	1	30		27	3		
(5) Traffic			13	4			4	2			2	1	12		27	15		
(6) Hqrs. Offices			3				11	5			15	7			74	39		
(7) Jud. Police			5				-				-				24			
(8) Rec. Staff			2	1			-				-		1		2	1		
(9) Court Staff			4	2			-				-		13		13			
(10) Reserve Unit			13	2			6	1			79	12	144		123	21		
(11) Store			3				-				-				-			
(12) Transport			1				-				-		1		1			
(13) Tr. Depot			7	4		2	3	1			6	3	78		52	26		
(14) Mounted Br.			1				-				-				-			
(15) Central			38	5			31	25			70	2	422		704	282		
(16) Louza			35	1			-				35	6	271		405	34		
(17) Chengtu Road			18				-				18	3	145		191	46		
(18) Sinza			25	3			-				26		266		350	84		
(19) B'Well			32	8		17	25	8			40	2	247		554	307		
(20) Gordon Road			19	1		15	17	2			19	5	156		260	104		
(21) Pooton Road			15	1		18	19				11	1	152		215	63		
(22) Hongkew			27	7		34	42	12			53	7	376		114	262		
(23) East Hongkew			20	2			-				21	16	219	219	256	37		
(24) Dixwell Road			7	3		37	17	16			6	6	65		8	57		
(25) Kashing Road			6	7		14	15	1			12	10	173		12	161		
(26) Wayside			18	1		61	19	8			32	4	254	254	40	214		
(27) Yangtszepoo			12	3		27	15	12			24	8	167	167	27	140		
(28) Yulin Road			12	5		30	20	10			30		118		35	140		
(29) Recruits & Tr.			10	3		6	1	5			20	5	152		79	53		
(30) Long Leave			1			25	20	5			5	45						
Totals	450	450	412	45	81	297	276	49	70	509	529	54	104	3712	3702	3631	1012	1893

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

*Staff of S. P. O. Office 5.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.
D.C. (A. & T. R.)
A.C. (Traffic).
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Copy to:—C.P.

D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
D.C. (Sikhs)

Totals	Shortage E.	B.	Excess E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	75	38		
Foreign Sec. II	55	21		
Sikh	137	70		
Chinese	71	71		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY

Vol. S. B. D.

Date

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-7-40.

UNIT	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	T.	E.	B.	A.	T.
(1) Officers			10				2	1							2	
(2) Supts.			11				2	1							4	4
(3) Crime Branch			23	6			4	4							37	3
(4) Sp. Branch			17	1			1				5	1			29	1
(5) Traffic	11		17	3			4	2			2	1			27	15
(6) Hqrs. Offices	3		3		6		12	6			15	7			72	37
(7) Jud. Police			5				-				-				24	
(8) Rec. Staff			1				-				-				2	1
(9) Court Staff			4	2			-				-				13	
(10) Reserve Unit	11		11				7				79	12			123	21
(11) Store	3		3				-				-				-	
(12) Transport	1		1				-				-				3	2
(13) Tr. Depot	3		7	4			3	1			4	1		78	58	20
(14) Mounted Br.	1		1				-				-				-	
(15) Central	12	33	40	7			31	25			71	1	422	422	701	279
(16) Louza	44	34	38	4			-			41	36	5	371	371	403	32
(17) Chengtu Road	28		19	1			-			14	18	3	145	145	195	50
(18) Sinza	28		25	3			-			26	26		266	266	352	86
(19) B'Well	24		34	10	17		23	6		38	41	3	247	247	526	279
(20) Gordon Road	18		20	2			15			24	20	4	156	156	262	106
(21) Pootoo Road	14		15	1			17	2		12	11	1	152	152	206	54
(22) Hongkew	34		26		34		43	11		60	55	5	376	376	116	260
(23) West Hongkew	18		20	2			-			21	21	16	219	219	252	33
(24) Dixwell Road	10		7	3	35		10	23		12	6	6	65	65	10	55
(25) Kashing Road	13		6	7	14		15	1		12	12	10	173	173	20	153
(26) Wayside	19		17	2	14		20	7		30	32	4	234	234	34	220
(27) Yangtszepoo	15		13	2	27		15	12		26	25	1	167	167	31	136
(28) Yulin Road	17		13	4	30		20	10		30	30		175	175	35	140
(29) Recruits & Tr.	11		9	2			17	11		15	21	6	132	132	77	55
(30) Long Leave	35		1		25		19	6		50	5	45				
Totals	283	450	417	49	81	97	280	56	73	599	555	34	3702	3702	3614	977
																1065

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

*Staff of S. P. O. Office 5.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to:—C.P. D.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.C. (Div.) A.C. (Traffic).
D.C. (Crime) D.O. "A"
D.C. (S.B.) D.O. "B"
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II) D.O. "C"
D.C. (Chinese) D.O. "D"
D.C. (Sikhs)

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	68	33		
Foreign Sec. II	51	17		
Sikh	131	64		
Chinese	88	83		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
STRENGTH RETURN

Monthly Strength Return

(Below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-8-40.

UNIT	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH				CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.		E.	B.	A.		
(1) Officers		10	10				2	1							2		
(2) Supts.		12	11	1			3								5	3	
(3) Crime Branch		17	24	7			4	4							37	3	
(4) Sp. Branch		16	17	1			1				5	1	30		29	1	
(5) Traffic		14	17	3			3	1			2	1			27	15	
(6) Hqrs. Offices		3	3				9	3			13	5			64	29	
(7) Jud. Police		4	5				-				-		14		24		
(8) Rec. Staff		1	1				-				-				1		
(9) Court Staff		2	4	2			-				-		14		13		
(10) Reserve Unit		11	11				7				79	12	144		123	21	
(11) Store			3				-				-				-		
(12) Transport			1				3	3			-				3	2	
(13) Tr. Depot	4		7	4	2	2	-	2			3				71	7	
(14) Mounted Br.	1	1	1				-				-				-		
(15) Central	56	33	40	7	5		31	25			69	3	422	422	604	182	
(16) Louza	35	34	38	4			-			41	32	9		371	402	31	
(17) Chengtu Road		18	20	2			-			15	14	1	145	145	193	48	
(18) Sinza	22	22	25	3			-			28	22	4	266	266	390	124	
(19) B'Well	24	24	36	12			23	6		38	57	1	247	247	578	351	
(20) Gordon Road	19	18	20	2			16	1		24	22	2		156	261	106	
(21) Pootoo Road	16	14	14		18		17			12	11	1	152	152	216	64	
(22) Hongkew	13	14	26	3	14		43	11		60	55	6	378	376	121	256	
(23) West Hongkew		18	20	2			-		42	37	24	13	219	219	259	40	
(24) Dixwell Road	11	10	7	3			10	23	14	12	6	6		65	8	57	
(25) Kashing Road		13	6	7		13	15	1			12	10	173	173	20	153	
(26) Wayside		19	18	1	30	27	30	7		36	24	19	254	254	36	218	
(27) Yangtszepoo	17	15	11	4	11		16	11		26	21	5	167	167	35	132	
(28) Yulin Road	18	11	13	4	30		20	10		30	23	7		175	40	135	
(29) Recruits & Tr.	11		5	2	8		17	11		15	30	15	130	130	64	68	
(30) Long Leave	55	33	2	53	25		20	5		50	16	34					
Totals	495	430	416	49	83	297	280	55	73	513	520	34	3102	3102	3626	974	1060

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

*Staff of S. P. O. Office 5.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to:—C.P.
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
D.C. (Sikhs)
D.C. (A. & T. R.)
A.C. (Traffic)
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage	Excess
E.	B.	E. B.
Foreign Sec. I	69	34
Foreign Sec. II	51	17
Sikh	146	79
Chinese	76	76

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 24 5 40

Date 1-5-40.

UNIT	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH				CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.		E.	B.	A.	+	-
(1) Crime Branch			24	7			4	4							36	2	
(2) Sp. Branch			17	1			1				5	1		30	28		2
(3) Traffic		14	17	3			3	1			2	1			26	14	
(4) Hqrs. Offices		3	3			6	9	3		4	14	6		35	61	26	
(5) Jud. Police			5				-						24	24	24		
(6) Rec. Staff			1				-							1	1		
(7) Court Staff			4	2			-							13	13		
(8) Reserve Unit			11				8	1			80	13	44	144	123		21
(9) Store			3				-							2	5	3	
(10) Transport			1				-							1	4	3	
(11) Tr. Depot			7	4			3	1			6	3		78	58		20
(12) Mounted Br.			1				-										
(13) Central		33	40	7	6		33	27			69	3			702	280	
(14) Louza	56	34	38	4			-				32	9	371	371	404	33	
(15) Chengtu Road		18	21	3			-				14	1	145	145	183	38	
(16) Sinza	22	22	24	2			-				21	5	266	266	395	129	
(17) B'Well	24	24	38	14			23	6	38	28	36	2	147	147	496	249	
(18) Gordon Road		18	20	2	17		16	1		24	23	1	135	135	265	109	
(19) Pootoo Road		14	17	3	21		17				10	2	152	152	218	66	
(20) Hongkew	34	34	26	8	54		43	11			56	4	37	37	122		254
(21) West Hongkew	18	18	19	1			-				23	14	219	219	263	44	
(22) Mixwell Road		10	7	3	37		10	23			7	5			8		57
(23) Kashing Road	13	13	6	7	19	4	15	1	24	22	12	10	173	173	20		163
(24) Wayside		19	18	1	30	25	19	8			23	13	254	254	37		217
(25) Yangtzepoo		15	12	3	31	23	14	13	36		24	2	167	167	35		132
(26) Yulin Road	17	17	13	4	30		20	10			23	7	175	175	37		138
(27) Recruits & Tr.		7	4	3	6	8	17	11	17	15	27	12	20	20	44		86
(28) Long Leave	55	55	1	54			20	5			16	34			-		
Totals	47	428	398	53	83	251	275	56	72	199	523	36	892	3692	3608	996	1080

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

*Staff of S. P. O. Office 5.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to:—C.P.
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
D.C. (Sikhs)
D.C. (A. & T. R.)
A.C. (Traffic).
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	60	30		
Foreign Sec. II	50	16		
Sikh	143	76		
Chinese	84	84		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

No. 9977
Date 1-4-40

Date 1-4-40

UNIT	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKHS				CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	+	E.	B.	A.	+	E.	B.	A.	+	E.	B.	A.	+	-
(1) Crime Branch			24	7			4	4						34	34		
(2) Sp. Branch		16	18	2			1			6	2			30	30		
(3) Traffic		14	17	3			4	2		2	1			12	26	14	
(4) Hqrs. Offices		4	4	1			0	2		14	6			35	63	28	
(5) Jud. Police			5				-			-				24	24		
(6) Rec. Staff		1	1				-			-					1		
(7) Court Staff		2	4	2			-			-					13		
(8) Reserve Unit		11	11				8	1		81	14			144	123		21
(9) Store		3	3				-			-				2	5	3	
(10) Transport		1	1				-			-					4	3	
(11) Tr. Depot		3	7	4		2	3	1		6	3			78	59		19
(12) Mounted Br.		1	1				-			-					-		
(13) Central		33	39	6		6	35	29		66	6		123	422	696	274	
(14) Louza		34	38	4			-			32	9			371	410	39	
(15) Chengtu Road		18	20	2			-			15				145	135	40	
(16) Sinza		22	24	2			-			21	5			255	391	125	
(17) B'Well		24	41	17		1	24	7		37	1			247	516	269	
(18) Gordon Road		18	20	2			18	3		28	1			156	285	109	
(19) Puotoo Road		14	16	2			19			9	3			152	215	63	
(20) Hongkew		34	25		9	14	44	10		55	5			1	120		256
(21) West Hongkew		13	19	1			-			22	18			11	259	40	
(22) Dixwell Road		10	7		3		10	23		7	5			63	8		57
(23) Kashing Road			6		7		15	1		11	11			173	20		153
(24) Wayside		19	17		2		18	9		23	13			254	37		217
(25) Yangtsepoo		13	13		2		14	13		23	3			147	35		132
(26) Yulin Road		17	13		4	30	20	10		23	7			175	37		138
(27) Recruits & Tr.		7	6		1	6	17	11		29	14			130	67		63
(28) Long Leave		3	-		55	25	17	8		20	30						
Totals	458	428	400	55	83	291	279	61	73	599	527	41	115	3682	3643	1007	1056

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

*Staff of S. P. O. Office 5.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.
D.C. (A. & T. R.)
A.C. (Traffic).
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Copy to:-C.P.

D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.D.)
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
D.C. (Sikhs)

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	18	28		
Foreign Sec. II	46	12		
Sikh	139	72		
Chinese	49	49		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return (Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-1-40.

UNIT	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
(1) Crime Branch		17	22	5			4	4						34	34	34		
(2) Sp. Branch		18	18	0		1	1			1	5	1		30	30	30		
(3) Traffic		14	17	3		2	5	3		1	2	1		12	12	26	14	
(4) Hqrs. Offices		3	4	1		6	8	2		8	14	6		35	35	61	26	
(5) Jud. Police		5	6				-				-			24	24	24		
(6) Rec. Staff		1	2	1			-				-			1	1	1		
(7) Court Staff		2	3	1			-			1	-			13	13	13		
(8) Reserve Unit	11	11	11		15	7	8	1		67	81	14		144	144	123		21
(9) Store	3	3	3				-				-			2	2	5	3	
(10) Transport		1	1				-				-			1	1	1		
(11) Tr. Depot		3	7	4		2	2	2		3	3			78	78	60		18
(12) Mounted Br.		1	1				-				-					-		
(13) Central		33	30	6		6	37	31		51	72	66	6	422	422	691	269	
(14) Louza		34	33	4			-			51	41	38	9	371	371	411	40	
(15) Chengtu Road		18	20	2			-			15	15			145	145	185	40	
(16) Sinza		22	25	3			-			26	21	5		266	266	379	113	
(17) B'Well		24	42	18		17	17	24	7		38	37	1	247	247	518	271	
(18) Gordon Road		18	20	2		17	13	19	4		30	24	6	156	156	263	107	
(19) Pootoo Road		14	16	2		21	19	18		15	12	10	2	152	152	216	64	
(20) Hongkew		34	24		10	34	45			51	60	55	5	376	376	119		257
(21) West Hongkew		18	19	1			-			42	37	22	15	219	219	260	41	
(22) Dixwell Road	10	10	7	3		33	10	23		12	7	5		65	65	8		57
(23) Kashing Road		13	7	6		13	14	14		24	22	12	10	173	173	20		153
(24) Wayside		19	16	3		30	27	21		36	23	13		254	254	37		217
(25) Yangtsepoo		15	11	4		31	27	17		26	23	3		167	167	35		132
(26) Yulin Road		17	12	5		30	30	21		30	23	7		175	175	37		138
(27) Recruits & Tr.	1	7	5	2		6	-			15	13	32	17	130	130	88		42
(28) Long Leave		55	5	50		25	11	14		50	20		30					
Totals	458	428	400	55	325	291	263	52	60	566	509	529	40	3612	3612	3645	983	1035

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

*Staff of S. P. O. Office 5.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to: C.P. A.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.C. (Div.) A.C. (Traffic).
D.C. (Crime) D.O. "A"
D.C. (S.B.) D.O. "B"
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II) D.O. "C"
D.C. (Chinese) D.O. "D"
A.C. (Sikhs)

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	58	23		
Foreign Sec. II	62	28		
Sikh	130	71		
Chinese	47	47		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-2-40.

UNIT	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	B.	A.	+	E.	B.	A.	+	E.	B.	A.	+	E.	B.	A.	+
				(Budget)				(Budget)								
(1) Crime Branch		17	22	5			4	4					34	34	34	
(2) Sp. Branch		16	17	1		1	1			4	5	1	30	30	30	
(3) Traffic		14	15	1		2	3	1	1	1	2	1	12	12	23	11
(4) Hqrs. Offices		3	3			6	8	2		8	14	6	35	35	61	26
(5) Jud. Police		5	5										24	24	24	
(6) Rec. Staff		1	1										1	1	1	
(7) Court Staff		2	3	1									13	13	13	
(8) Reserve Unit	11	11	11		15	7	8	1		67	79	12	144	144	123	21
(9) Store		4	3	1									2	2	5	3
(10) Transport		1	1										1	1	4	3
(11) Tr. Depot		3	7	4		2	2			3	3		78	78	59	19
(12) Mounted Br.		1	1													
(13) Central	30	33	39	6	6	6	37	31		72	68	4	422	422	695	273
(14) Louza	36	34	39	5						11	33	8	371		411	40
(15) Chengtu Road		18	20	2						15	13	2	145	145	188	43
(16) Sinza		22	25	3					26	26	24	2	268	268	380	114
(17) B'Well		24	42	18		17	17	25	8	38	40	2	247	247	522	275
(18) Gordon Road		18	17		1	17	15	18	3	24	26	2	156	156	265	109
(19) Pootoo Road		14	16	2		21	19	18	1	12	11	1	152	152	218	66
(20) Hongkew	36	34	24		10	18	34	50	4	61	56	4	378	376	116	260
(21) West Hongkew		18	19	1						42	37	21	219	219	264	45
(22) Dixwell Road		10	7		3	37	33	10	23	14	8	4	65	65	7	58
(23) Kashing Road	17	13	7		6		14	14		24	22	11	173	173	19	154
(24) Wayside		19	18		1	33	27	20	7	4	36	23	254	254	37	217
(25) Yangtszepoo		15	11		4	31	27	15	12	26	24	2	167	167	34	133
(26) Yulin Road	18	17	11		6	30	30	20	10	3	30	23	175	175	37	138
(27) Recruits & Tr.	11	7	7			6	6		6	15	31	16	100	100	89	41
(28) Long Leave		55	16		39	25	25	10	15		50	20				
Totals	9	429	407	49	71	325	291	263	50	78	660	599	535	40	104	1041

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).
*Staff of S. P. O. Office 5.

Copy to:—C.P.
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
A.C. (Sikhs)
E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.
A.C. (A. & T. R.)
A.C. (Traffic)
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	52	22		
Foreign Sec. II	62	28		
Sikh	131	64		
Chinese	33	33		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-1-40.

UNIT	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.			E.	B.	A.		
(1) Crime Branch			22	5			5	5							34	36	2	
(2) Sp. Branch			17	1			1			6	1				30	30		
(3) Traffic			15	1			3	1		2	1				12	27	15	
(4) Hqrs. Offices			3				9	3		14	6				35	65	30	
(5) Jud. Police			5				-			-					24	24		
(6) Rec. Staff			1				-			-					1	1		
(7) Court Staff			3	1			-			-					12	13		
(8) Reserve Unit			12	3			8	1		80	13				144	123		21
(9) Store			4				-			-					7	6	4	
(10) Transport			1				-			-					1	1		
(11) Tr. Depot			7	4			2			6	3				28	55		23
(12) Mounted Br.			1				-			-						-		
(13) Central			39	6			32	26		68		4			422	699	277	
(14) Louza			40	6			-			33		8			371	412	41	
(15) Chengtu Road			18				-			13		2			145	176	31	
(16) Sinza			26	4			-			22		4			266	381	115	
(17) B'Well			43	19			24	7		40	2				247	512	265	
(18) Gordon Road			16		2		19	4		24	25	1			157	256	100	
(19) Pootoo Road			16	2			20	1		11		1			152	214	62	
(20) Hungkew			20		14		46		8	55		5			376	118		258
(21) West Hongkew			18				-			22		15			219	265	46	
(22) Dixwell Road			7	3			8	25		8		4			67	7		58
(23) Kashing Road			7	6			7	7		11		11			173	17		156
(24) Wayside			17	2			17	10		24		12			254	35		219
(25) Yangtszepoo			12	3			17	10		25		1			167	30		137
(26) Yulin Road			10	7			16	14		23		7			175	35		140
(27) Recruits & Tr.			8	2			26	20		19	4				133	109		24
(28) Long Leave			22		35		9	16		25		25						
Totals	426	426	410	55	70	291	269	68	90	509	531	31	99	2895	3647	988	1036	

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).
*Staff of S. P. O. Office 5.

Copy to:—C.P.
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
A.C. (Sikhs)
E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.
A.C. (A. & T. R.)
A.C. (Traffic).
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	46	15		
Foreign Sec. II	56	22		
Sikh	135	68		
Chinese	48	48		

[Handwritten signature]

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-12-39.

UNIT	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
(1) Crime Branch			21	4			4	4							31	35	1	
(2) Sp. Branch			19	3			1				5	1				30		
(3) Traffic			16	2			4	2			1				12	27	15	
(4) Hqrs. Offices			3				8	2			14	6			35	67	32	
(5) Jud. Police			5				-				-				24	24		
(6) Rec. Staff			1				-				-				1	1		
(7) Court Staff			3	1			-				-				13	13		
(8) Reserve Unit			12	3			8	1			81	14			143	123		21
(9) Store			4				-				-					5	3	
(10) Transport			1				-				-				1	1		
(11) Tr. Depot			7	4			2				3	3			78	55		23
(12) Mounted Br.			1				-				-					-		
(13) Central			39	6			34	28			70		2		422	705	283	
(14) Louza			36	2			-				32		9		371	412	41	
(15) Chengtu Road			18				-				13		2		142	176	31	
(16) Sinza			22				-				24		2		266	376	110	
(17) B'Well			41	17			24	7			41	3			247	512	265	
(18) Gordon Road			16	2			18	3			25	1			179	256	100	
(19) Pootoo Road			16	2			19				11		1		172	214	62	
(20) Hongkew			21	13			46	8			56		4			112		264
(21) West Hongkew			18				-				23		14		219	266	47	
(22) Dixwell Road			6	4			8	25			8		4		67	7		58
(23) Kashing Road			6	7			9	5			11		11		173	17		156
(24) Wayside			13	6			16	11			24		12		254	33		221
(25) Yangtszepoo			11	4			14	13			23		3		165	30		137
(26) Yulin Road			10	7			14	16			24		6		171	32		143
(27) Recruits & Tr.			5	1			26	20			-		16		133	122		11
(28) Long Leave			42	13			16	9			25		25					
Totals		426	413	44	57		291	271	67	87	599	514	25	110	3695	3651	990	1034

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

*Staff of S. P. O. Office 5.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to:—C.P. A.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.C. (Div.) A.C. (Traffic).
D.C. (Crime) D.O. "A"
D.C. (S.B.) D.O. "B"
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II) D.O. "C"
D.C. (Chinese) D.O. "D"
A.C. (Sikhs)

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	43	13		
Foreign Sec. II	54	20		
Sikh	152	85		
Chinese	44	44		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date **1-11-39**

UNIT	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	+ - (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+ -		E.	B.	A.	+ -	
(1) Crime Branch			22	5			4	4						34	35	1		
(2) Sp. Branch			17	1	1		1		4	5	1			40	26			4
(3) Traffic	14		16	2	2		3	1		1				12	25	13		
(4) Hqrs. Offices			4	1	8		9	3	8	14	6			33	76	41		
(5) Jud. Police			5											24	24			
(6) Rec. Staff	1		1											1	1			
(7) Court Staff			3	1										13	13			
(8) Reserve Unit			10	1			7			81	14			14	122			22
(9) Store	4		4											2	2			
(10) Transport	1		1											1	1			
(11) Tr. Depot	3		6	3			2			3				78	55			23
(12) Mounted Br.			1															
(13) Central	33		35	2			34	28	14	72	68	4		422	686	264		
(14) Louza	34		36	2					41	32		9		371	408	37		
(15) Chengtu Road	18		17	1					15	13		2		145	177	32		
(16) Sinza			22						24	24		2		206	378	112		
(17) B'Well	24		38	14	1		25	8	38	41	3		24	247	472	225		
(18) Gordon Road	18		15	3	12		19	4	24	25	1			156	254	98		
(19) Pootoo Road	14		16	2	19		19		12	11		1		152	212	60		
(20) Hongkew	34		21	13	54		46	8	60	57		3		376	112			264
(21) West Hongkew	18		16	2					31	24		13		219	284	65		
(22) Dixwell Road	10		6	4	35		8	25	12	9		3	60	45	7			58
(23) Kashing Road	13		6	7	14		9	5	22	11		11		173	17			156
(24) Wayside	10		13	6	27		16	11		24		12	134	254	33			221
(25) Yangtszepoo	15		11	4	27		13	14	26	23		3		167	32			135
(26) Yulin Road	17		10	7	30		14	16	30	23		7	175	175	35			140
(27) Recruits & Tr.	4		6		5		26	21	15			15	155	133	168	35		
(28) Long Leave	55		53	2	25		18	7	70	50	28	22						
Totals	426		411	34	49	298	273	69	86	590	517	25	107	1,085	1,695	3655	983	1023

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

*Staff of S. P. O. Office 5.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to:—C.P.

D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.H.)
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
A.C. (Sikhs)

A.C. (A. & T. R.)
A.C. (Traffic).
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	45	15		
Foreign Sec. II	52	17		
Sikh	149	82		
Chinese	40	40		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-10-39

UNIT	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	+	E.	B.	A.	+	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
(1) Crime Branch			21	4			4	4								32		2
(2) Sp. Branch			17	1			1				5	1				32	2	
(3) Traffic			15	1			3	1			3	2				24	12	
(4) Hqrs. Offices			5	2			8	2			12	4				67	32	
(5) Jud. Police			6				-				-					24		
(6) Rec. Staff			1				-				-					1		
(7) Court Staff			4	2			-				-					13		
(8) Reserve Unit			10	1			7				81	14				123		21
(9) Store			4				-				-					2		
(10) Transport			1				-				-					1		
(11) Tr. Depot			6	3			2				3					62		16
(12) Mounted Br.			1				-				-					-		
(13) Central			36	3			30	24			69		3			664	262	
(14) Louza			36	2			-				32		9			433	62	
(15) Chengtu Road			17		1		-				13		2			175	30	
(16) Sinza			23	1							24		2			375	109	
(17) B'Well			34	10			25	8			41	3				475	228	
(18) Gordon Road			17		1		15	5			25	1				254	98	
(19) Puotoo Road			16	2			18		1		11		1			211	59	
(20) Hongkew			20		14		54		4		56		4			112		264
(21) West Hongkew			16	2			-				26		11			271	52	
(22) Dixwell Road			7	3			8	25			9		3			7		58
(23) Kashing Road			6	7			9	5			11		11			17		156
(24) Wayside			12	7			16	11			23		13			33		221
(25) Yangtszepoo			11	4			13	14			22		4			32		135
(26) Yulin Road			10	7			13	17			22		8			35		140
(27) Recruits & Tr.			5	1			27	21			-		15			148	15	
(28) Long Leave			59	4			22	3			30		20					
Totals	454	426	415	36	47	327	291	276	65	80	509	518	25	106	4095	3643	961	1013

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).
 *Staff of S. P. O. Office 5.

E. Establishment
 B. Budget Strength
 A. Actual Strength.

Copy to:—C.P.
 D.C. (Div.)
 D.C. (Crime)
 D.C. (S.B.)
 D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
 D.C. (Chinese)
 A.C. (Sikhs)
 A.C. (A. & T. R.)
 A.C. (Traffic).
 D.O. "A"
 D.O. "B"
 D.O. "C"
 D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	41	11		
Foreign Sec. II	49	15		
Sikh	148	81		
Chinese	52	52		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date **1-9-39**

UNIT	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH				CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	-
(1) Crime Branch			21	4			4	4						31	32		2
(2) Sp. Branch		14	17	1		1	1			5	1			36	34	4	
(3) Traffic		13	15	1		3	1			3	2		12		24	12	
(4) Hqrs. Offices			4	1		8	2			12	4			35	67	32	
(5) Jud. Police			5			-	-			-	-		24	24	24		
(6) Rec. Staff			1			-	-			-	-			1	1		
(7) Court Staff			3	1		-	-			-	-		13	13	13		
(8) Reserve Unit			11	2	7	7				81	14		144	144	123		21
(9) Store			4			-	-			-	-			2	2		
(10) Transport			1			-	-			-	-			1	1		
(11) Tr. Depot			6	3	2	2				3	3		19	18	59		19
(12) Mounted Br.			1			-	-			-	-				-		
(13) Central			37	4		32	26			52	65	6	422	422	695	271	
(14) Louza		34	36	2		-	-			41	32	9	371	371	440	69	
(15) Chengtu Road		18	17		1	-	-			15	15	2	145	145	199	54	
(16) Sinza			22			-	-			26	24	2	268	268	376	110	
(17) B'Well	24	24	34	10	17	25	9			38	40	2	247	245	405	158	
(18) Gordon Road		15	17		1	15	22	7		21	24			156	256	100	
(19) Pootoo Road		14	17	3		19	20	1		12	11	1	50	152	210	58	
(20) Hongkew		33	17		17	54	47	7		40	56	4		376	110		266
(21) West Hongkew		18	16		2	-	-			36	26	11	11	219	278	59	
(22) Dixwell Road		11	6		4	33	7	26		12	9	3	65	65	7		58
(23) Kashing Road		13	6		7	14	8	6		22	10	12	73	173	16		157
(24) Wayside		19	12		7	27	15	12		38	22	14	11	254	33		221
(25) Yangtszepoo		15	11		4		14	13		26	22	4	15	167	32		135
(26) Yulin Road		17	10		7	30	15	17		30	22	8	175	175	35		140
(27) Recruits Fr.		8	6			6	27	21		15		15	133	133	168	35	
(28) Long Leave		55	62	7		25	22	3		58	38	12					
Totals	47	426	415	39	50	291	278	71	84	599	619	23	103	3695	3638	962	1019

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

*Staff of S. P. O. Office 5.

E. Establishment

B. Budget Strength

A. Actual Strength.

Copy to:—C.P.

D.C. (Div.)

D.C. (Crime)

D.C. (S.B.)

D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)

D.C. (Chinese)

A.C. (Sikhs)

A.C. (A. & T. R.)

A.C. (Traffic).

D.O. "A"

D.O. "B"

D.O. "C"

D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	41	11		
Foreign Sec. II	47	13		
Sikh	147	80		
Chinese	57	57		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-8-39.

UNIT	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH					CHINESE					
	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-	
Crime Branch			21	4			4	4						34	34	32		2	
Sp. Branch		16	18	2		1	1		4	4	5	1		30	30	34	4		
Traffic		14	15	1		2	3	1		1	3	2		12	12	24	12		
Hqrs. Offices	3	3	4	1		6	8	2		8	11	3		35	35	65	30		
Jud. Police		5	5				-				-			24	24	24			
Rec. Staff	1	1	1				-				-			1	1	1			
Court Staff		2	4	2			-				-			13	13	13			
Reserve Unit		16	14		2	7	8	1	44	44	64	15		123	123	100		23	
Core	4	4	4				-				-				2	2			
Transport		1	1				-				-			1	1	1			
Tr. Depot	4	3	6	3	2	2	2			3	4	1		78	78	60		18	
Mounted Br.		1	1				-				-					-			
Central	36	33	34	1	6	6	32	26	84	72	69		3	422	422	697	275		
Louza	36	34	36	2			-		41	41	32		9	371	371	444	73		
Chengtu Road		18	17		1		-		15	15	14		1	145	145	200	55		
Sinza	22	22	22				-		26	26	24		2	268	266	378	112		
B'Well	24	24	28	4	17	17	26	9	38	38	41	3		247	247	406	159		
Gordon Road	17	18	15		3	17	15	7	24	24	25	1		156	156	259	103		
Pootoo Road		14	16	2	20	19	20	1	14	12	12			152	152	210	58		
Hongkew	36	34	21		13	54	47	7	60	60	54		6	376	376	109		267	
West Hongkew	17	18	18				-		42	37	31		6	219	219	278	59		
Dixwell Road	11	10	6		4	33	7	26	4	12	9		3	65	65	7		58	
Washing Road	15	13	6		7	14	8	6	4	22	10		12	173	173	15		158	
Wayside	22	19	13		6	27	15	12	41	36	27		9	254	254	32		222	
Yangtszepoo	17	15	11		4	27	14	13	26	26	24		2	167	167	32		135	
Yulin Road	18	17	10		7	30	13	17	30	30	25		5	175	175	34		141	
Recruits & Tr.	8	8	6		2	6	5	27	22	15			15	133	133	173	40		
Long Leave	55	55	65	10		25	23	2	50	50	35		15						
Totals	165	435	418	32	49	290	280	73	85	618	581	519	26	88	4674	3674	5630	980	1024

Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Staff of S. P. O. Office 5.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.
A.C. (A. & T. R.)
A.C. (Traffic).
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Copy to:—C.P.
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
A.C. (Sikhs)

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	47	17		
Foreign Sec. II	45	10		
Sikh	129	62		
Chinese	44	44		

5/8

7/13

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-7-39

UNIT	Foreign, Sec. I				Foreign, Sec. II				SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+ (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
(1) Crime Branch	17	17	22	5	1	1	4	4						34	34	33		1
(2) Sp. Branch	16	16	18	2	1	1	1		4	4	5	1		30	30	32	2	
(3) Traffic	4	4	15	1			3	1	1	1	2	1		12	12	24	12	
(4) Hqrs. Offices	4	4	5	2	6	6	8	2	8	8	12	4		35	35	65	30	
(5) Jud. Police			5				-				-			24	24	24		
(6) Rec. Staff	1	1	1				-				-			1	1	1		
(7) Court Staff			4	2			-				-			13	13	13		
(8) Reserve Unit	16	16	15	1	7	7	7		48	48	29		20	123	123	100		23
(9) Sure	4	4	4				-				-			2	2	2		
(10) Transport	1	1	1				-				-			1	1	1		
(11) Tr. Depot	4	3	6	3	2	2	2		3	3	5	2		78	78	61		17
(12) Mounted Br.	1	1	1				-		1		-					-		
(13) Central	33	33	36	3	8	8	33	27	84	72	70		2	422	422	692	270	
(14) Louza	34	34	34				-		61	41	32		9	371	371	447	76	
(15) Chengtu Road	18	18	17	1			-		15	15	13		2	145	145	204	59	
(16) Sinza	22	22	22				-		26	26	22		4	266	266	378	112	
(17) B'Well	24	24	30	6	17	17	27	10	38	38	37		1	247	247	412	165	
(18) Gordon Road	18	18	17	1	17	15	21	6	24	24	23		1	156	156	254	98	
(19) Pootoo Road	14	14	15	1	21	19	20	1	18	12	13	1		152	152	210	58	
(20) Hongkew	24	24	21	13	54	54	45	9	60	60	50		10	376	376	106		270
(21) West Hongkew	18	18	17	1			-		40	37	30		7	219	219	277	58	
(22) Dixwell Road	11	10	6	4	33	33	7	26	14	12	9		3	65	65	7		58
(23) Dashing Road	13	13	6	7	14	14	8	6	22	22	10		12	173	173	15		158
(24) Wayside	19	19	14	5	27	27	15	12	36	36	28		8	254	254	31		223
(25) Yangtszepoo	17	15	11	4	27	27	14	7	26	26	23		3	167	167	32		136
(26) Yulin Road	17	17	10	7	30	30	13	7	30	30	25		5	175	175	32		143
(27) Recruits & Tr.	8	8	10	2	6	6	27	21	15	15	36	21		133	133	193	60	
(28) Long Leave	55	55	59	4	25	25	28	3	50	50	47		3					
Totals	465	435	422	31	44	291	283	75	67	624	521	30	90	3674	3674	3646	1000	1028

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

* Staff of S. P. O. Office 5.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to:—C.P.
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (F.B.-Sec. II)
D.C. (Chinese)
A.C. (Sikhs)
A.C. (A. & T. R.)
A.C. (Traffic)
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign Sec. I	43	13		
Foreign Sec. II	42	8		
Sikh	127	60		
Chinese	28	28		

[Handwritten signature]

[Handwritten signature]

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date.....1-6-39.....

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH					CHINESE			
	E.	B.	A.	+ - (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+ - (Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+ -		E.	B.	A.	+ -
(1) Crime Branch		17	22	5			4	4							31		3
(2) Sp. Branch		16	16				1				5	1			31		1
(3) Traffic		14	14				3	1			3	2			15		3
(4) Hqrs. Offices		3	7	4			8	2			12	4			62		27
(5) Jud. Police		5	5				-								24		
(6) Rec. Staff		1	1				-								1		
(7) Court Staff		2	3	1			-								13		
(8) Reserve Unit		16	15	1		7	7			10	30	19			99		24
(9) Store		4	4				-								2		
(10) Transport		1	1				-								1		
(11) Tr. Depot		3	8	5			2				3				78		7
(12) Mounted Br.		1	1				-										
(13) Central		33	36	3		30	30				73	1			422	662	240
(14) Louza		31	36	2			-			41	35	6			371	444	73
(15) Chengtu Road		18	17	1			-			15	14	1			10	180	35
(16) Sinza		22	23	1			-			26	23	3			266	368	102
(17) B'Well		24	30	6		17	26	3		38	42	4			247	413	166
(18) Gordon Road		18	18			15	22	7		21	23	1			156	254	98
(19) Pootoo Road		14	15	1		19	21	2		12	13	1			152	212	60
(20) Hongkew		34	20	14		54	45	9		60	50	10			376	108	268
(21) West Hongkew		18	17	1			-			37	33	4			219	297	78
(22) Dixwell Road		10	6	4		33	0	25		12	9	3			65	7	58
(23) Shing Road		13	7	6		14	6	8		21	10	12			173	14	159
(24) Wayside		19	14	5		27	16	11		36	27	9			254	31	223
(25) Yangtszepoo		17	10	5		27	15	12		26	20	6			167	32	135
(26) Yulin Road		17	11	6		30	12	18		30	25	5			175	31	144
(27) Recruits & Tr.		8	13	5		6	-	6		15	-	15			133	254	121
(28) Long Leave		55	55			25	24	1		50	42	8					
Totals		435	425	33 43		291	286	55 90		581	492	13 102			3674	3687	1004 1021

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

* Staff of S. P. O. Office 5.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to:—C.P.

A.C. (A. & T. R.)
A.C. (Traffic).
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (Japanese)
D.C. (Chinese)
A.C. (Sikhs)
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign	40	10		
Japanese	69	35		
Sikh	156	89		
Chinese	17	17		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date.....1-6-39.....

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE						
	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.			E.	B.	A.	+		
(1) Crime Branch		17	24	7			4	4							34	33		1	
(2) Sp. Branch		16	15	1			1				4				30	30			
(3) Traffic		14	14				5	3		1	3	2			15		3		
(4) Hqrs. Offices		3	6	3			7	1		8	12	4			63		28		
(5) Jud. Police		5	5				-				-			24	24	24			
(6) Rec. Staff		1	1				-				-				1	1			
(7) Court Staff			3	1			-				-				13	13			
(8) Reserve Unit		16	15	1		7	7			19	30	19		12	100		23		
(9) Core		4	4				-				-				2				
(10) Transport		1	1				-				-			1	1	1			
(11) Tr. Depot		3	6	3			1	1		3	3				74	74		4	
(12) Mounted Br.		1	1				-				-								
(13) Central		33	36	3		6	35	29		72	71	1		422	659	237			
(14) Louza		34	39	5			-			41	35	6		371	446	75			
(15) Chengtu Road		18	18				-			15	14	1		115	131	36			
(16) Sinza		22	22				-			26	23	3		266	368	102			
(17) B'Well		24	34	10		17	27	10		38	41	3		247	409	162			
(18) Gordon Road		18	18			15	23	8		24	24			156	249	93			
(19) Pootoo Road		14	14			19	22	3		12	12			152	208	56			
(20) Hongkew		34	21	13		54	48	6		60	51	9		376	376	103		273	
(21) West Hongkew		18	18				-			37	32	5		219	219	303	84		
(22) Dixwell Road		10	8	2		33	9	24		12	9	3		65	65	7		58	
(23) Fishing Road		15	7	8		14	5	9		22	9	13		173	173	14		159	
(24) Wayside			13	6		27	16	11		36	26	10		254	254	32		222	
(25) Yangtszepoo		15	10	5		27	14	13		26	20	6		167	32			136	
(26) Yulin Road		17	11	6		30	14	16		30	24	6		175	30			146	
(27) Recruits & Tr.		8	16	8		6	1	5		15	-	15		133	133	274	141		
(28) Long Leave		55	45	10		25	18	7		50	49	1							
Totals	465	435	425	40	50	325	291	257	58	92	581	492	9	98	3674	3674	3671	1017	1020

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

* Staff of S. P. O. Office 5.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

Copy to:—C.P.
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (Japanese)
D.C. (Chinese)
A.C. (Sikhs)
A.C. (A. & T. R.)
A.C. (Traffic)
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign	40	10		
Japanese	68	34		
Sikh	156	89		
Chinese	3	3		

703

R 95

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-4-39.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH					CHINESE				
	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+	-
(1) Crime Branch		17	24	7			4	4							34	33		1
(2) Sp. Branch		16	15	1			1			4	4				30	31	1	
(3) Traffic		14	14				3	1		1	3	2		12	12	15	3	
(4) Hqrs. Offices		3	5	2			7	1		8	11	3		5	35	61	26	
(5) Jud. Police		5	5				-				-				24	24		
(6) Rec. Staff			1				-				-				1	1		
(7) Court Staff		2	3	1			-				-				13	13		
(8) Reserve Unit		16	14	2			7			19	30	19			97		26	
(9) Store		4	4				-				-				2	2	1	
(10) Transport		1	1				-				-				1	2		
(11) Tr. Depot		3	6	3			2				3				78	71		7
(12) Mounted Br.			1				-				-					-		
(13) Central		30	35	2			36	30		72	68	4			422	634	212	
(14) Louza		31	39	5			-			41	34	7			371	436	65	
(15) Chengtu Road		18	18				-			15	14	1			145	187	42	
(16) Sinza		22	24	2			-			26	23	3			266	367	101	
(17) B'Well		23	33	9		17	28	11		38	41	3			247	408	161	
(18) Gordon Road		18	20	2		15	22	7		24	25	1			156	256	100	
(19) Pootoo Road		14	13	1		19	20	1		12	12				152	209	57	
(20) Hongkew		34	21	13		54	48	6		60	52	8			376	104		272
(21) West-Hongkew		18	18				-			37	33	4			219	285	66	
(22) Dixwell Road		11	8	2		33	8	25		12	9	3			65	7		58
(23) Washing Road		15	7	6		14	5	9		22	10	12			173	14		159
(24) Wayside		19	13	6		27	16	11		41	36	27	9		254	30		224
(25) Yangtszepoo		15	9	6		27	14	13		26	20	6			167	32		135
(26) Yulin Road		17	12	5		30	14	16		30	25	5			175	32		143
(27) Recruits & Tr.		8	23	15		6	1	5		15	15	15			133	294	161	
(28) Long Leave		55	37	18			23	2		50	51	1						
Totals	465	435	425	48	50	291	259	55	87	581	495	10	96	3674	3645	996	1025	

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

* Staff of S. P. O. Office 5.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.
A.C. (A. & T. R.)
A.C. (Traffic).
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Copy to:—C.P.

D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (Japanese)
D.C. (Chinese)
A.C. (Sikhs)

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign	42	12		
Japanese	66	32		
Sikh	153	86		
Chinese	29	29		

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-3-39

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH					CHINESE			
	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+	-	E.	B.	A.	+
(1) Crime Branch		17	25	8											34	31	
(2) Sp. Branch			15	1	1		1			4	4					31	1
(3) Traffic		14	14				3	1		1	3	2				15	3
(4) Hqrs. Offices		3	5	2			8	2		4	11	3				58	23
(5) Jud. Police		5	5												21	24	
(6) Rec. Staff		1	2	1											1	1	
(7) Court Staff		2	3	1											13	13	
(8) Reserve Unit		16	14	2			5	2		19	30	19			124	97	
(9) Core		1	4													2	
(10) Transport		1	1												1	1	
(11) Tr. Depot		3	6	3			2			3	3				78	63	
(12) Mounted Br.		1	1														
(13) Central			36	3			32	26		72	67	5		122	122	618	196
(14) Louza		34	37	3							34	7		371	371	428	57
(15) Chengtu Road		48	19	1						15	13	2		148	145	193	48
(16) Sinza		22	24	2						26	24	2		266	266	368	102
(17) B'Well		24	32	8		17	24	7		38	43	5		240	240	406	159
(18) Gordon Road		18	20	2		15	18	3		24	22	2		156	156	250	94
(19) Pootoo Road		14	15	1		19	20	1		17	12			152	152	210	58
(20) Hongkew		34	24	10		34	43	11		60	51	9		376	376	105	
(21) West Hongkew		18	18							37	35	2		219	219	293	74
(22) Dixwell Road		10	9	1		33	9	24		12	9	3		65	65	7	
(23) Fishing Road		13	7	6		14	6	8		22	9	13		173	173	14	
(24) Wayside		17	14	5		27	15	12		36	28	8		254	254	24	
(25) Yangtszepoo		15	10	5		27	16	11		26	20	6		167	167	26	
(26) Yulin Road		18	11	6		31	14	16		31	27	3		175	175	29	
(27) Recruits & Tr.		8	17	9		6	25	19		18		15		133	133	295	162
(28) Long Leave		55	30	25		25	20	5		50	55	5					
Totals	465	435	418	44	61	325	291	261	59	89	581	500	15	96	3674	3602	1040

Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).
Staff of S. P. O. Office 5.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.

py to:—C.P.
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (Japanese)
D.C. (Chinese)
A.C. (Sikhs)
A.C. (A. & T. R.)
A.C. (Traffic)
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage E.	Excess B.
Foreign	47	17
Japanese	64	30
Sikh	140	61
Chinese	72	72

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date.....1-2-39.....

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	(Budget)	E.	B.	A.	+	E.	B.	A.	+
(1) Crime Branch		17	24	7										34		
(2) Sp. Branch		16	15		1		1		4		4			30	31	1
(3) Traffic		14	14				3	1	1		3	2		12	15	3
(4) Hqrs. Offices		3	4	1			10	4	8		11	3		35	57	22
(5) Jud. Police		5	5				-				-			24	24	
(6) Rec. Staff		1	2	1			-				-			1	1	
(7) Court Staff			3	1			-				-			13	13	
(8) Reserve Unit		16	16				5	2	19		30	19		123	97	26
(9) Store		4	4				-				-			2	2	
(10) Transport			1				-				-			1	1	
(11) Tr. Depot		3	6	3			2		3		3			78	64	14
(12) Mounted Br.			1				-				-					
(13) Central		33	37	4		6	33	27		72	68	4			618	196
(14) Louza		34	39	5			-		41		34	7		371	459	88
(15) Chengtu Road			18				-		15		12	3		145	205	60
(16) Sinza		22	23	1			-		26		24	2		266	365	99
(17) B'Well		24	31	7		17	24	7		38	42	4		247	353	106
(18) Gordon Road		18	20	2		15	19	4		24	22	2		156	248	90
(19) Pootoo Road		14	15	1		19	18	1		12	12			152	209	57
(20) Hongkew		34	24			54	40	14		60	51	9		376	105	271
(21) West Hongkew		18	20	2			-		37		35	2		219	238	69
(22) Dixwell Road		10		8		33	9	24		12	9	3		65	7	58
(23) Washing Road		13	7			14	6	8		22	8	14		173	14	169
(24) Wayside		19	13			27	15	12		36	23	8		254	24	230
(25) Yangtszepoo		15	10			31	15	12		26	20	6		167	26	141
(26) Yulin Road		17	12			39	14	16		30	26	4		175	29	146
(27) Recruits & Tr.			18	10		6	25	19		15		15		133	236	103
(28) Long Leave		55	28			25	24	1		50	58	8				
Totals		435	418	45	62	291	263	62	90	581	500	17	98	3674	3523	894

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

* Staff of S. P. O. Office 5.

E. Establishment
B. Budget Strength
A. Actual Strength.
A.C. (A. & T. R.)
A.C. (Traffic).
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Copy to:-C.P.

D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (Japanese)
D.C. (Chinese)
A.C. (Sikhs)

Totals	Shortage		Excess	
	E.	B.	E.	B.
Foreign	47	17		
Japanese	62	28		
Sikh	148	81		
Chinese	161	161		

12
3/2

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-1-39

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
1 CRIME BRANCH	17	23	6		1			1					33	35	2	
2 SPECIAL BRANCH	16	14		2	2	1		1	4	4			30	31	1	
3 TRAFFIC	14	14			2	3	1		1	3	2		12	15	3	
4 HEADQUARTERS OFFICES	1	3	2			7	2						22	45	23	
5 C. C. R.																
6 JUDICIAL POLICE	4	5	1										24	24		
7 RECORDING STAFF	2	2											1	1		
8 COURT STAFF	2	2							1			1	13	13		
9 RESERVE UNIT	20	17		3	15	5		10	25	30	5		123	97		26
10 STORE	1	4							1			1	2	2		
11 TRANSPORT	2	1		1									1	1		
12 TRAINING DEPOT	4	6	2		2	2			5	3		2	79	65		14
13 MOUNTED BRANCH	1			1					1			1				
14 SPECIALS													1	1		
15 DIVISIONS	1	1			1	2	1		8	12	4			12		1
16 CENTRAL	36	38	2		6	35	29		94	63		31	422	625	203	
17 LOUZA	36	56							61	31		30	371	468	97	
18 CHENGDU ROAD		20		2					20	12		8	145	210	65	
19 SINZA	22	22							26	23		3	266	369	103	
20 BUBBLING WELL	24	28	4		17	25	8		41	42	1		247	318	71	
21 GORDON ROAD	19	18		1	17	19	2		34	22		12	156	244	88	
22 POOTOO ROAD	16	16			21	19		2	20	12		8	152	209	57	
23 HONGKEW	36	24		12	58	40		18	61	51		10	376	114		262
24 WEST HONGKEW	19	20	1						45	35		10	219	303	84	
25 DIXWELL ROAD	11	8		3	37	11		26	14	9		5	65	7		58
26 KASHING ROAD	15	8		7		6		13	24	8		16	173	14		159
27 WAYSIDE	22	12		10	30	15		15	41	28		13	254	24		230
28 YANGTSEPOO	17	11		6	31	15		16	26	20		6	167	24		143
29 YULIN ROAD	18	12		6	30	14		16	30	26		4	175	29		146
30 RECRUITS & TRAINING	8	17	9		6	25	19		15			15	133	242	109	
31 LONG LEAVE	55	33		22	25	21		4	50	68	18					
Totals	464	415	27	76	325	265	62	122	648	502	30	176	3675	3542	906	1039

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

* Staff of S. P. O. Office.

Copy to C.P.

A.C. (A. & T. R.)
A.C. (Traffic).
D.C. (Div.)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (S.B.)
D.C. (Japanese)
D.C. (Chinese)
A.C. (Sikhs)
D.O. "A"
D.O. "B"
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	49	
Japanese	60	
Sikh	146	
Chinese	133	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-10-32.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
1) CRIME BRANCH	17	24	7		1	-		1					33	38	5	
2) SPECIAL BRANCH	16	15		1	2	1		1	4	4			30	30		
3) TRAFFIC	14	14			2	3	1		1	1			12	14	2	
4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICES	1	3	2		5	7	2			-			22	46	24	
5) C. C. R.		-				-				-				-		
6) JUDICIAL POLICE	4	5	1			-				-			24	24		
7) RECORDING STAFF	2	1		1		-				-			1	1		
8) COURT STAFF	2	2				-			1	-		1	13	13		
9) RESERVE UNIT	20	16		4	15	6		9	25	31	6		123	95		28
10) STORE	4	4				-			1	-		1		2		
11) TRANSPORT	2	1		1		-				-			1	1		
12) TRAINING DEPOT	4	6	2		2	2			5	3		2	79	80	1	
13) MOUNTED BRANCH	1	-		1		-			1	-		1		-		
14) SPECIALS		-				-				-			1	1		
15) DIVISIONS	1	2	1		1	2	1		3	8			13	8		5
16) CENTRAL	36	38	2		6	34	28		94	59		35	422	628	206	
17) LOUZA	36	37	1			-			61	32		29	371	470	99	
18) CHIENGTU ROAD	22	20		2		-			20	13		7	115	207	62	
19) SINZA	23	23	1			-			26	26			266	366	100	
20) BUBBLING WELL	24	26	2		17	25	8		41	42	1		247	328	81	
21) GORDON ROAD	19	19			17	20	3		34	24		10	156	244	88	
22) POOTOO ROAD	16	16			21	18		3	20	12		8	152	211	59	
23) HONGKEW	36	24		12	58	40		18	61	50		11	376	107		269
24) WEST HONGKEW	19	19				-			45	38		7	219	305	86	
25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	8		3	37	11		26	14	9		5	65	7		58
26) KASHING ROAD	15	7		8	19	6		13	24	8		16	173	14		159
27) WAYSIDE	22	11		11	30	16		14	41	28		13	254	22		232
28) YANGTSEPOO	17	10		7	31	17		14	26	20		6	167	20		147
29) YULIN ROAD	28	11		7	30	16		14	30	27		3	175	22		153
30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	8	13	5		6	25	19		15	-		15	133	222	89	
31) LONG LEAVE	55	36		19	25	18		7	50	70	20			-		
Totals	464	411	24	77	325	267	62	120	643	505	27	170	3675	3526	102	1051

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

* Staff of S. P. O. Office.

Copy to C.P.

D.C. (Div.)

D.C. (Crime)

D.C. (S.B.)

D.C. (Japanese)

D.C. (Chinese)

A.C. (Sikhs)

A.C. (A. & T. R.)

A.C. (Traffic)

D.O. "A"

D.O. "B"

D.O. "C"

D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	53	
Japanese	19	
Sikh	14	
Chinese	14	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-11-38.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
1. CRIME BRANCH	17	23	6					1					33	42	9	
2. SPECIAL BRANCH	16	15		1	1		1		4	4			30	30		
3. TRAFFIC	14	14			3	1			1	1			11	14	2	
4. HEADQUARTERS OFFICES	1	2	1		7	2							22	44	22	
5. C. C. R.																
6. JUDICIAL POLICE	4	5	1										24			
7. RECORDING STAFF	2	2											1	1		
8. COURT STAFF	2	2									1		13	13		
9. RESERVE UNIT	20	15		5	5	6		9	25	29	4		123	96		27
10. STORE	4	4							1			1	4	2		
11. TRANSPORT	2	1		1									1	1		
12. TRAINING DEPOT	4	6	2		2				5	3		2	79	74		5
13. MOUNTED BRANCH				1					1			1				
14. SPECIALS													1	1		
15. DIVISIONS	1	2	1		1	2	1		8	8			13	8		5
16. CENTRAL	36	35		1	6	34	28		94	63		31	422	625	203	
17. LOUZA	36	34		2					61	36		25	371	469	98	
18. CHENG TU ROAD	22	16		6					20	14		6	145	205	60	
19. SINZA	22	21		1					26	26			266	364	98	
20. BUBBLING WELL	24	20	2		17	26	9		41	41			247	326	79	
21. GORDON ROAD	19	17		2	17	19	2		34	25		9	156	239	83	
22. POOTOO ROAD	16	14		2	21	19		2	20	11		9	152	209	57	
23. HONGKEW	36	22		14	58	39		19	61	52		9		107		269
24. WEST HONGKEW	19	18		1					45	37		8	219	308	89	
25. DIXWELL ROAD	11	8		3	37	11		26	14	8		6	65	7		58
26. KASHING ROAD	15	7		8	19	6		13	24	8		16	173	14		159
27. WAYSIDE	22	11		11	30	15		15	41	28		13	254	20		234
28. YANGTSEPOO	17	10		7	31	19		12	26	21		5	167	22		145
29. YULIN ROAD	18	11		7	30	17		13	30	27		3	175	22		153
30. RECRUITS & TRAINING	8	31	23		6	25	19		15			15	133	160	27	
31. LONG LEAVE	55	42		13		18		7	50	63	13					
Totals	x 404	414	35	86	325	269	62	118	648	505	17	160	3675	3447		1055

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

* Staff of S. P. O. Office.

Copy to C.P.

A.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.C. (Div.) A.C. (Traffic).
D.C. (Crime) D.O. "A"
D.C. (S.B.) D.O. "B"
D.C. (Japanese) D.O. "C"
D.C. (Chinese) D.O. "D"
A.C. (Sikhs)

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	50	
Japanese	56	
Sikh	143	
Chinese	228	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-10-33.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
1 CRIME BRANCH	17	22	5			-		1					33	42	9	
2 SPECIAL BRANCH	16	15		1	2	1		1	4	4			30	30		
3 TRAFFIC	14	14			2	3	1		1	1			11	13	1	
4 HEADQUARTERS OFFICES	1	2	1		5	6	1			-			22	36	14	
5 C. C. R.		-				-				-				-		
6 JUDICIAL POLICE	14	4				-				-			24	24		
7 RECORDING STAFF	2	2				-				-			1	1		
8 COURT STAFF	2	3	1			-			1	-		1	11	13		
9 RESERVE UNIT	20	15		5	15	7		8	25	40	15		123	96		27
10 STORE	4	4				-			1	-		1	2	2		
11 TRANSPORT	2	1		1		-				-			1	1		
12 TRAINING DEPOT	4	4			2	2			5	3		2	79	73		1
13 MOUNTED BRANCH	1	-		1		-			1	-		1	-	-		
14 SPECIALS		-				-				-			1	1		
15 DIVISIONS	1	3	2		1	3	2		8	8			13	3		5
16 CENTRAL	36	34		2	6	30	24		94	34		30	422	633	216	
17 LOUZA	36	35		1		-			61	37		24	371	471	100	
18 CHENG TU ROAD	22	16		4		-			20	15		5	145	210	65	
19 SINZA	22	20		2		-			26	26			266	370	104	
20 BUBBLING WELL	24	23		1	17	21	4		41	41			247	331	84	
21 GORDON ROAD	19	16		3	17	17			34	25		9	156	243	87	
22 FOOTOO ROAD	16	14		2	21	15		6	20	11		9	152	212	60	
23 HONGKEW	36	20		16	53	39		19	61	34		7	376	100		276
24 WEST HONGKEW	19	17		2		-			45	37		8	219	311	92	
25 DIXWELL ROAD	11	8		3	37	11		26	14	8		6	65	7		58
26 KASHING ROAD	15	7		8	19	7		12	24	8		16	173	15		160
27 WAYSIDE	22	11		11	30	15		15	41	19		22	254	20		234
28 YANGTSZEPPOO	17	10		7	31	19		12	26	19		7	167	16		151
29 YULIN ROAD	18	10		8	30	17		13	30	22		8	175	13		160
30 RECRUITS & TRAINING	8	33	25		6	20	14		15	-		15	133	161	28	
31 LONG LEAVE	55	46		9	25	13		12	50	60	16					
Totals	464	411	34	87	325	246	46	125	648	508	31	171	3675	3463	212	1072

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

* Staff of S. P. O. Office.

Copy to: C.P.

A.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.C. (Div.) A.C. (Traffic).
D.C. (Crime) D.O. "A"
D.C. (S.B.) D.O. "B"
D.C. (Japanese) D.O. "C"
D.C. (Chinese) D.O. "D"
A.C. (Sikhs)

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	53	
Japanese	79	
Sikh	140	
Chinese	212	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date.....1-9-56.....

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
1. CRIME BRANCH	17	22	5		1	-		1					10	42	9	
2. SPECIAL BRANCH	16	15		1	2	1		1	4	4			30	30		
3. TRAFFIC	14	14			2	3	1		1	1			12	13	1	
4. HEADQUARTERS OFFICES	1	2	1		5	6	1			-			22	35	13	
5. C. C. R.		-				-				-				-		
6. JUDICIAL POLICE	4	4				-				-			24	24		
7. RECORDING STAFF	2	2				-				-			1	1		
8. COURT STAFF	2	3	1			-			1	-		1	13	13		
9. RESERVE UNIT	20	13		7	15	10		5	25	41	16		123	96		27
10. STORE	4	4				-			1	-		1	2	2		
11. TRANSPORT	2	1		1		-				-			1	1		
12. TRAINING DEPOT	4	5	1			2			5	3		2	79	63		11
13. MOUNTED BRANCH	1	-		1		-			1	-		1	-	-		
14. SPECIALS		-				-				-			1	1		
15. DIVISIONS	1	2	1		1	3	2		8	3			13	9		4
16. CENTRAL	36	52		4	6	25	19		94	65		20	630	216		
17. LOUZA	36	32		4		-			61	37		24	371	477	106	
18. CHENGTHU ROAD	22	17		5		-			20	15		5	145	211	66	
19. SINZA	22	20		2		-			26	20		1	266	360	94	
20. BUBBLING WELL	24	22		2	17	23	6		41	41			247	331	84	
21. GORDON ROAD	19	14		5	17	17			34	25		9	156	256	80	
22. POOTOO ROAD	16	14		2	21	16		6	20	10		10	152	214	62	
23. HONGKEW	36	22		14	58	41		17	61	50		6	376	93		278
24. WEST HONGKEW	19	17		2		-			45	33		7	219	314	95	
25. DIXWELL ROAD	11	8		3	37	12		25	14	7		7	65	6		59
26. KASHING ROAD	15	6		9	19	7		12	24	8		16	173	11		162
27. WAYSIDE	22	11		11	30	16		14	41	19		22	254	15		239
28. YANGTSZEPOO	17	10		7	31	19		12	26	21		5	167	11		156
29. YULIN ROAD	18	10		8	30	16		14	30	22		8	175	10		165
30. RECRUITS & TRAINING	8	34	26		6	20	14		15	-		15	133	120		13
31. LONG LEAVE	55	54		1	25	15		10	50	60	16		-			
Totals	464	410	35	89	325	251	43	117	648	511	32	169	3675	5387	826	1114

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

* Staff of S. P. O. Office.

Copy to:- C.P.

A.C. (A. & T. R.)

D.C. (Div.)

A.C. (Traffic).

D.C. (Crime)

D.O. "A"

D.C. (S.B.)

D.O. "B"

D.C. (Japanese)

D.O. "C"

D.C. (Chinese)

D.O. "D"

A.C. (Sikhs)

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	54	
Japanese	74	
Sikh	137	
Chinese	288	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-8-38.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
1 CRIME BRANCH		20	3			-		1					33	42	9	
2 SPECIAL BRANCH		15		1		1		1		4			40	30		
3 TRAFFIC		13		1		3	1			1				13	1	
HEADQUARTERS OFFICES		2	1			7	2			-				36	14	
C. C. R.		-				-				-				-		
JUDICIAL POLICE		4				-				-				24		
RECORDING STAFF		2				-				-				1		
COURT STAFF		3	1			-				-		1	13	13		
RESERVE UNIT		14		6		10		5		41	16		123	97		26
STORE		4				-				-		1	2	2		
TRANSPORT		1		1		-				-				1		
TRAINING DEPOT		4				2				3		2	79	72		7
MOUNTED BRANCH		-		1		-				-		1		-		
SPECIALS		-				-				-				1		
DIVISIONS		3	2			3	2		8	8				8		5
CENTRAL	36	33		3		24	18		94	66		28	122	640	218	
LOUZA		33		3		-			61	39		22	371	481	110	
CHENG TU ROAD	27	19		3		-			20	15		5	145	218	73	
SINZA		19		3		-			26	25		1	366	367	101	
BUBBLING WELL	25	21		3	17	24	7		41	40		1	247	534	87	
GORDON ROAD		14		5		16		1	34	25		9	86	253	97	
FOOTOO ROAD		13		3	21	15		6	70	10		10	152	214	62	
HONGKEW		21		15	58	40		18	61	55		6	376	69		307
WEST HONGKEW	19	17		2		-			45	38		7	219	320	101	
DIXWELL ROAD		8		3	37	14		23		9		5	65	6		59
KASHING ROAD		7		8	19	6		13		8		16	173	11		162
WAYSIDE	22	10		12	30	16		14	41	18		23	254	15		239
YANGTSEPOO		10		7	31	19		12	26	22		4	167	11		156
YULIN ROAD		10		8	30	18		12	30	23		7	175	10		165
RECRUITS & TRAINING		19	11		6	20	14		15	-		15	133	118		15
LONG LEAVE		54		1	25	17		8	50	62	12			-		
Totals	404	393	18	89	325	255	44	114	643	512	28	164	3407	273	1141	

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Roiled Tobacco Tax Squad).

* Staff of S. P. O. Office.
Copy to C.P.

A.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.C. (Div.) A.C. (Traffic).
D.C. (Crime) D.O. "A"
D.C. (Sikhs) D.O. "B"
D.C. (Japanese) D.O. "C"
D.C. (Chinese) D.O. "D"
A.C. (Sikhs)

FILE

8/6/8

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	71	
Japanese	70	
Sikh	136	
Chinese	268	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-7-38.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
1 CRIME BRANCH		19	2		1	-		1					33	32		1
2 SPECIAL BRANCH		15		1		1		1		4			30	30		
3 TRAFFIC		15	1			3	1		1	1			12	13	1	
4 HEADQUARTERS OFFICES		2	1			5							22	35	13	
5 C. C. R.		-				-				-				-		
6 JUDICIAL POLICE		4				-				-			24	24		
7 RECORDING STAFF		2				-				-			1	1		
8 COURT STAFF		3	1			-			1	-		1	13	13		
9 SERVE UNIT		14		6		10		5	25	41	16		123	96		27
10 STORE		4				-			1	1			2	2		
11 TRANSPORT	2	1		1		-				-			1	1		
12 TRAINING DEPOT		4				2			5	3		2	79	70		9
13 MOUNTED BRANCH		-		1		-			1	-		1		-		
14 SPECIALS		-				-				-			1	1		
15 DIVISIONS		3			1	2	1		4	8			13	9		4
16 CENTRAL		35		1		25	19		94	66	28		422	656	234	
17 LOUZA		33		3		-			61	36	25		371	569	198	
18 CHENG TU ROAD		18		4		-			20	13	7		145	225	80	
19 SINZA		19		3		-				23	3		266	374	108	
20 BUBBLING WELL	21	22		2	1	23	6		41	37	4		247	349	102	
21 GORIXON ROAD	1	14		5	7	14		3	34	25	9		156	260	104	
22 FOOTOO ROAD	1	13		3		15		6	20	9	11		152	215	63	
23 HONGKEW	36	21		15	5	44		14	61	55	6		376	38		338
24 WEST HONGKEW	1	19				-			45	38	7		219	322	103	
25 DIXWELL ROAD	11	8		3	37	16		21	14	9	5		65	6		59
26 KASHING ROAD	15	7		8	19	6		13	24	8	16		173	7		166
27 WAYSIDE		11		11	7	16		14	41	15	26		254	8		246
28 YANGTSEPOO	7	10		7		20		11	26	26			167	8		159
29 YULIN ROAD	18	12		6	10	19		11	30	26	4		175	8		167
30 RECRUITS & TRAINING	8	15	7		6	20	14		15	-	15		133	98		35
31 LONG LEAVE	55	49		6		17		8	50	68	18					
Totals	464	392	14	36	325	258	41	108	648	512	34	170	3675	3470	1006	1211

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment (Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

* Staff of S. P. O. Office.

Copy to:- C.P.

D.C. (Div.)

D.C. (Crime)

D.C. (S.B.)

D.C. (Japanese)

D.C. (Chinese)

A.C. (Sikhs)

A.C. (A. & T. R.)

A.C. (Traffic).

D.O. "A"

D.O. "B"

D.O. "C"

D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	72	
Japanese	67	
Sikh	136	
Chinese	205	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-10-37.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
(1) CRIME BRANCH	17	18	1		1	-		1					34	32		2
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH	16	15		1	2	1		1	4	4			30	28		2
(3) TRAFFIC	14	15	1		2	2			1	1			12	13	1	
(4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICES	1	2	1		5	4		1	-	-			22	27	5	
(5) C. C. R.		-				-				-				-		
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE	4	4				-				-			24	24		
(7) RECORDING STAFF	2	2				-				-			1	1		
(8) COURT STAFF	2	2				-			1	-		1	13	13		
(9) RESERVE UNIT	22	22			15	15			25	47	22		125	145	20	
(10) STORE		2				-			1	-		1		-		
(11) TRANSPORT	2	1		1		-				-			1	1		
(12) TRAINING DEPOT	4	3		1		-		2	5	3		2	78	68		10
(13) MOUNTED BRANCH	1	-		1		-			1	-		1		1		
(14) SPECIALS		-				-				-			1	1		
(15) DIVISIONS	1	3	2		1	3	2		8	6		2	13	8		5
(16) CENTRAL	36	40	4		6	7	1		94	37		7	422	656	234	
(17) LOUZA	26	41	5			-			61	50		11	371	527	156	
(18) CHENG TU ROAD	22	22				-			20	27	7		145	321	176	
(19) SINZA	22	22				-			26	30	4		266	334	118	
(20) BUBBLING WELL	24	34	10		17	15		2	41	45	4		247	334	87	
(21) GORDON ROAD	19	18		1	17	12		5	34	45	11		156	318	162	
(22) POOTOO ROAD	16	16			21	14		7	20	16		4	152	218	66	
(23) HONGKEW	36	31		5	58	59	1		61	18		43	376	22		354
(24) WEST HONGKEW	19	18		1		-			45	44		1	219	201		18
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	-		11	37	32		5	14	-		14	65	-		65
(26) KASHING ROAD	15	13		2	19	14		5	24	-		24	173	7		166
(27) WAYSIDE	22	13		9	30	22		8	41	-		41	254	-		254
(28) YANGTSZEPOO	17	13		4	31	24		7	26	33	10		167	-		167
(29) YULIN ROAD	18	13		5	30	26		4	30	25		5	175	-		175
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	7	1		6	6	-		6	15	-		15	133	80		53
(31) LONG LEAVE	55	21		34	25	13		10	50	56	6					
Totals	484	405	34	82	325	265	4	64	618	540	64	178	3675	3429	1025	1271

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

* Staff of S. P. O. Office.

Copy to:—C.P. A.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.C. (Div.) A.C. (Traffic).
D.C. (Crime) D.O. "A"
D.C. (S.B.) D.O. "B"
D.C. (Japanese) D.O. "C"
D.C. (Chinese) D.O. "D"
A.C. (Sikhs)

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	58	
Japanese	60	
Sikh	108	
Chinese	246	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-10-30.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
(1) CRIME BRANCH	17	17	1		2	2	1						31			
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH		10			2				4	8	1					
(3) TRAFFIC	11	17	1		1					1			12			
(4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICES	1	1														
(5) C. C. R.	2	1														
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE	4															
(7) RECORDING STAFF	2	10														
(8) COURT STAFF	2	2							1	1			13			
(9) RESERVE UNIT	30	51			10		1		25	25			118			7
(10) STORE	2	1	2									1				
(11) TRANSPORT	3	10														
(12) TRAINING DEPOT	4	1			2		2			4		1	78	80	2	
(13) MOUNTED BRANCH	1	1										1				
(14) SPECIALS													1			
(15) DIVISIONS		1			4	4			8	7		1	13	11		2
(16) CENTRAL	36	64		2	4				94	98	2		422			1
(17) LOUZA	36	50		2					61	56	5		871	868		23
(18) CHENG TU ROAD	22	22							20	17	3		145	140	1	
(19) SINZA		10	1						20	27	1		260	258		12
(20) BUBBLING WELL	21	21		2	10		3		41	30			247	225		5
(21) GORDON ROAD	10	10		1	17		3		34	24	10		122	122		2
(22) POOTOO ROAD	16	14		2	8		2		20	17			152	140		4
(23) HONGKEW	36			1	7	47	10		61	57		4	376	370		0
(24) WEST HONGKEW	19	17		2					45	37		9	210	210		
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	18	2		7	32	5		14	14			65	76	11	
(26) KASHING ROAD	15	14		1	6	10	3		24	16		9	173	160		7
(27) WAYSIDE	22	20		2	0	20	10		41	30		6	253	253		2
(28) YANGTSEPOO	17	10		1	3	20	7		26	22		4	167	160		7
(29) YULIN ROAD	18	17		1	0	25	7		30	24		6	170	170		0
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	10	1		9	6		6		15			15	141	19		122
(31) LONG LEAVE	55	40		2	25	24	1		60	46		4				
Totals	178	43	8	47	515	211	1	60	648	500	2	84	3675	3400	14	206

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Copy to:—C.P.

D.C. (Div.)

D.C. (Crime)

D.C. (S.B.)

D.C. (Japanese)

D.C. (Chinese)

A.C. (Sikhs)

A.C. (A. & T. R.)

A.C. (Traffic)

D.O. "A"

D.O. "B"

D.O. "C"

D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	30	
Japanese	50	
Sikh	62	
Chinese	132	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date. 1-9-33.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
(1) CRIME BRANCH	1	30	1		1	2	1						34	34		
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH	17	14		3	2	2			4	5	1		19	19		
(3) TRAFFIC	14	15	1		1	1			1	1			12	12		
(4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICES	1	1											22	24	2	
(5) C. C. R.	2	2														
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE	4	3	1										24	24		
(7) RECORDING STAFF	2	2											1	1		
(8) COURT STAFF	2	2							1	1			13	13		
(9) RESERVE UNIT	30	21		9	15	14		1	25	25			125	118		7
(10) STORE	2	4	2						1			1				
(11) TRANSPORT	3	2		1									1	1		
(12) TRAINING DEPOT	4	4			2	2			5	4		1	78	82	4	
(13) MOUNTED BRANCH	1	1							1			1				
(14) SPECIALS													1	1		
(15) DIVISIONS	1	2	1		4	4			8	8			13	11		2
(16) CENTRAL	36	35		3	4	4			94	94			422	421		1
(17) LOUZA	36	34							61	58		3	371	349		22
(18) CHENG TU ROAD	22	20		2					20	20			145	146	1	
(19) SINZA	22	22							26	27	1		266	256		10
(20) BUBBLING WELL	21	21		3	17	11		6	41	41			247	241		6
(21) GORDON ROAD	19	15		1	17	15		2	34	26		8	156	154		2
(22) POOTOO ROAD	16	14		2	18	15		3	20	18		2	152	149		3
(23) HONGKEW	36	34		2	57	42		15	61	57		4	376	372		4
(24) WEST HONGKEW	19	17		2					45	39		7	219	220	1	
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	12	1		37	26		9	14	14			65	76	11	
(26) KASHING ROAD	15	15			16	11		5	24	16		8	173	169		4
(27) WAYSIDE	22	22			30	18		12	41	37		4	254	251		3
(28) YANGTSEPOO	17	16		1	33	25		8	26	22		4	167	162		5
(29) YULIN ROAD	18	17		1	30	24		6	30	24		6	173	170		3
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	10	1		9	6	12	6		15			15	141	19		122
(31) LONG LEAVE	55	50		5	25	23	3		50	52		18				
Totals	478	441	7	44	315	256	10	69	648	568	2	32	3675	3405	19	199

Add 3 C.P.Is. as ...

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Copy to:—C.P.

D.C. (Div.)

D.C. (Crime)

D.C. (S.B.)

D.C. (Japanese)

D.C. (Chinese)

A.C. (Sikhs)

A.C. (A. & T. R.)

A.C. (Traffic)

D.O. "A"

D.O. "B"

D.O. "C"

D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	54	
Japanese	59	
Sikh	20	
Chinese	120	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-8-36

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
(1) CRIME BRANCH	11	17			1	1							34	34		
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH	17	15		2	2	2			5	1			19	19		
(3) TRAFFIC	14	15	1		1	2	1		1				12	12		
(4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICES		1											22	22	1	
(5) C. C. R.	2	2														
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE	4	5	1										24	24		
(7) RECORDING STAFF	2	2											1	1		
(8) COURT STAFF	2	1							1	1			13	13		
(9) RESERVE UNIT	30	22		8	11	14		1		25			125	117		8
(10) STORE	2	4	2						1			1				
(11) TRANSPORT	3	2		1									1	1		
(12) TRAINING DEPOT	4	5	1		2	2			4		1		78	83	5	
(13) MOUNTED BRANCH	1	1							1			1				
(14) SPECIALS													1	1		
(15) DIVISIONS	1	1			4	4			8	2			13	11		2
(16) CENTRAL	36	33		3		4			94	94			422	425	3	
(17) LOUZA	36	36							61	61			871	349		22
(18) CHENG TU ROAD	22	22							20	19		1	145	144		1
(19) SINZA	22	22							26	23	2		266	257		9
(20) BUBBLING WELL	24	22		2	17	13		4	41	40		1	247	241		6
(21) GORDON ROAD	10	19			17	13		4	34	27		7	156	153		3
(22) POOTOO ROAD	16	15		1	18	15		3	20	19		1	152	151		1
(23) HONGKEW	36	36			57	41		16	61	61			376	374		2
(24) WEST HONGKEW	19	19							45	37		8	219	223	4	
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	12	1		37	26		11	14	15	1		65	70	11	
(26) KASHING ROAD	15	13		2	16	10		6	24	17		7	173	170		3
(27) WAYSIDE	22	22			30	18		12	41	37		4	254	252		2
(28) YANGTSZEPOO	17	16		1	33	26		7	26	22		4	167	163		4
(29) YULIN ROAD	18	18			30	23		7	30	23		7	175	172		3
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	10	2		8	6	12	6		15			13	143	20		124
(31) LONG LEAVE	55	44		11	25	30	5		50	25		25				
Totals	478	445	6	39	315	256	12	71	648	569	4	83	3507	3509	24	190

Add 3 C.O. to as D.D.

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3448 detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Copy to:—C.P.

A.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.C. (Div.) A.C. (Traffic)
D.C. (Crime) D.O. "A"
D.C. (S.B.) D.O. "B"
D.C. (Japanese) D.O. "C"
D.C. (Chinese) D.O. "D"
A.C. (Sikhs)

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	70	
Japanese	59	
Sikh	79	
Chinese	166	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-7-36.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
(1) CRIME BRANCH	17	17			1	1							34			
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH	17	16		1	2	2			4				19			
(3) TRAFFIC	15	15	1		1	1			1				12			
(4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICES		1											21			
(5) C. C. R.		2														
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE	4	4											24			
(7) RECORDING STAFF	2	3	1										1			
(8) COURT STAFF	2	2							1	1			13			
(9) RESERVE UNIT	30	21		9	14	14	1		25				118		7	
(10) STORE		4	2								1					
(11) TRANSPORT		2		1									1			
(12) TRAINING DEPOT		4			2	2			5	5			97	9		
(13) MOUNTED BRANCH		1									1					
(14) SPECIALS													1			
(15) DIVISIONS		1			4	4			8				11		2	
(16) CENTRAL	78	35		1	4	4			94				490	4		
(17) LOUZA	36	37	1						61				340		22	
(18) CHENG TU ROAD	22	22							19		1		143		2	
(19) SINZA	22	22							26				288		11	
(20) RUBBLING WELL	24	24			13	13	4		40		1		240		7	
(21) GORDON ROAD	19	21	2		14	14	3		27		7		168		1	
(22) POOTOO ROAD	18	15		1	18	16	2		19		1		158			
(23) HONGKEW	36	37	1		57	41	16		58		3		376		2	
(24) WEST HONGKEW	19	20	1						33		7		230	7		
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	11			37	29	8		12		2		68		3	
(26) KASHING ROAD	12	13		2	16	11	5		17		7		170		3	
(27) WAYSIDE	22	21		1	30	17	13		39		2		254			
(28) YANGTSEPOO	17	17			33	26	7		24		2		164		3	
(29) YULIN ROAD	18	18			30	23	7		25		5		171		4	
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING		3		7	6	12	6				15		43			
(31) LONG LEAVE		40		15	25	26	1		30		20				101	
Totals	648	449	9	59	315	256	7	66	648	573		75	3527	20	168	

Add 3 C. I. Is. as

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Copy to C.P.

D.C. (Div.)

D.C. (Crime)

D.C. (S.B.)

D.C. (Japanese)

D.C. (Chinese)

A.C. (Sikhs)

A.C. (A. & T. R.)

A.C. (Traffic)

D.O. "A"

D.O. "B"

D.O. "C"

D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	26	
Japanese	59	
Sikh	75	
Chinese	149	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date. 1-6-36.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
(1) CRIME BRANCH	1	10		1		1							34	35	1	
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH	17	10		1		2			4	4			19	19		
(3) TRAFFIC	1	15	1			1			1	1			12	12		
(4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICES	1	1				-			-	-			22	23	1	
(5) C. C. R.		2				-			-	-				-		
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE	4	4				-			-	-			24	24		
(7) RECORDING STAFF		3	1			-			-	-			1	1		
(8) COURT STAFF	2	2				-			1	1			13	13		
(9) RESERVE UNIT		21		9	5	14		1	25	25			125	118		7
(10) STORE		5	3			-				-		1		-		
(11) TRANSPORT	3	2		1		-				-			1	1		
(12) TRAINING DEPOT	4	4			2	2			5	5			78	68	9	
(13) MOUNTED BRANCH	1	1				-			1	-		1		-		
(14) SPECIALS		-				-			-	-			1	1		
(15) DIVISIONS		1			4	4			8	7		1	13	12		1
(16) CENTRAL	36	35		1	4	4			94	91		3	422	431	9	
(17) LOUZA	36	35		1		-			61	58		3	871	351		20
(18) CHENG TU ROAD	22	22				-			20	17		3	145	145		
(19) SINZA	22	22				-			26	23	2		266	254		12
(20) BUBBLING WELL	2	25	1		17	14		3	41	39		2	247	240		7
(21) GORDON ROAD	19	19			17	14		3	34	26		8	156	168		1
(22) POOTOO ROAD	16	15		1	18	15		3	20	19		1	152	151		1
(23) HONGKEW	36	38	2		67	39		13	61	58		3	376	370		
(24) WEST HONGKEW	19	19				-			45	34		11	219	226	7	
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	11			37	29		8	14	12		2	65	63		2
(26) KASHING ROAD	15	15			16	11		5	24	16		8	173	170		3
(27) WAYSIDE	22	22			30	18		12	41	39		2	254	254		
(28) YANGTSEPOO	17	17			33	25		8	26	21		5	167	164		3
(29) YULIN ROAD	18	10	1		30	25		5	30	22		8	171	171		4
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	10	4			6	12	6		15	-		15	144	23		121
(31) LONG LEAVE	55	40		15	25	27	2		50	52	2			-		
Totals	178	451	9	30	315	257	8	66	648	575	4	77	3675	3510	26	182

Add 3 C.C. Is. as

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Copy to:—C.P.

D.C. (Div.)

D.C. (Crime)

D.C. (S.B.)

D.C. (Japanese)

D.C. (Chinese)

A.C. (Sikhs)

A.C. (A. & T. R.)

A.C. (Traffic)

D.O. "A"

D.O. "B"

D.O. "C"

D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	24	
Japanese	58	
Sikh	73	
Chinese	156	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-1-30.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
(1) CRIME BRANCH	17	16		1	1	1							34	31		3
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH	17	16		1	2	2			4	4			19	24		5
(3) TRAFFIC	13	15	1		1	1			1	1			2	12		
(4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICES	1	1											12	23	1	
(5) C. C. R.	2	3	1													
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE	4	4											24	24		
(7) RECORDING STAFF	2	4	2										1	1		
(8) COURT STAFF	2	2							1	1			13	13		
(9) RESERVE UNIT	30	22		8	15	14		1	25	26			125	118		7
(10) STORE	2	6	4						1			1				
(11) TRANSPORT	3	3											1	1		
(12) TRAINING DEPOT	4	5	1		2	2				6			78	85	7	
(13) MOUNTED BRANCH	1	1							1			1				
(14) SPECIALS													1	1		
(15) DIVISIONS	1	1			4	4			8	7		1	13	13		
(16) CENTRAL	36	36				4			94	90		4	422	433	11	
(17) LOUZA	36	37	1						61	60		1	571	554		17
(18) CHENG TU ROAD	22	20		2					20	17		3	115	146	1	
(19) SINZA	22	22							26	28	2		266	256		10
(20) RUBBLING WELL	24	24			17	14		3	11	40		1	247	239		8
(21) GORDON ROAD	19	20	1		17	13		4	34	26		8	156	156		1
(22) GOOTOO ROAD	16	15		1	18	16		2	20	18		2	152	152		
(23) HONGKEW	34	39	5		57	42		15	61	53		8	376	375		1
(24) WEST HONGKEW	19	17		2					45	34		11	219	226	7	
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	10		1	37	35		2	14	12		2	65	63		2
(26) KASHING ROAD	15	15			16	13		3	24	16		8	173	171		2
(27) WAYSIDE	22	22			30	18		12	41	39		2	254	255	1	
(28) YANGTSEPOO	17	16		1	33	24		9	26	21		5	167	164		3
(29) YULIN ROAD	18	18			30	25		5	30	22		8	173	172		1
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	10	4		6	6			6	15			15	144	23		121
(31) LONG LEAVE	55	41		14	25	18		7	50	51	1					
TOTALS	478	455	14	37	315	246	07		648	575	3	76	3075	2898		177

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Copy to:—C.P.

D.C. (Div.)

D.C. (Crime)

D.C. (S.B.)

D.C. (Japanese)

D.C. (Chinese)

A.C. (Sikhs)

A.C. (A. & T. R.)

A.C. (Traffic)

D.O. "A"

D.O. "B"

D.O. "C"

D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	21	
Japanese	07	
Sikh	73	
Chinese	163	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date **1-4-36.**

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
(1) CRIME BRANCH	17	19	1			1							34	34		
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH	17	16		1		2				4			19	19		
(3) TRAFFIC	11	15	1		1	1			1	1			12	12		
(4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICES	1	1				-				-			22	23	1	
(5) C. C. R.	2	3	1			-				-				-		
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE	4	5	1		-	-				-			24	24		
(7) RECORDING STAFF		4	2			-				-			1	1		
(8) COURT STAFF	2	2			-	-			1	1			13	13		
(9) RESERVE UNIT	30	22		3	15	13		2	25	25			125	119		6
(10) STORE	2	3	3		-	-			1	-		1		-		
(11) TRANSPORT	3	3			-	-				-			1	1		
(12) TRAINING DEPOT	4	6	2		2	-		2		7	2		78	87	9	
(13) MOUNTED BRANCH	1	1			-	-			1	-		1		-		
(14) SPECIALS		-			-	-				-			1	1		
(15) DIVISIONS	1	1			4	4			8	7		1	13	11		2
(16) CENTRAL	36	37	1		4	4			34	90		4	422	436	14	
(17) LOUZA	36	36			-	-			61	58		3	871	358		13
(18) CHENG TU ROAD	22	20		2	-	-			20	13		2	115	141		4
(19) SINZA	22	23	1		-	-			26	23	2		266	257		9
(20) BUBBLING WELL	21	25	1		17	11		6	41	41			247	238		9
(21) GORDON ROAD	19	19			17	14		3	34	27		7	156	158		4
(22) POOTOO ROAD	16	15		1	18	16		2	20	13		2	152	152		
(23) HONGKEW	36	37	1		57	47		10	61	56		5	376	375		1
(24) WEST HONGKEW	19	17		2	-	-			45	38		9	219	226	6	
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	12	1		37	30		7	14	12		2	65	63		2
(26) KASHING ROAD	15	15			16	14		2	24	18		6	173	171		2
(27) WAYSIDE	22	22			30	19		11	41	39		2	254	253		1
(28) YANGTSEPOO	17	16		1	33	25		8	26	21		5	167	167		
(29) YULIN ROAD	18	19	1		30	25		5	30	22		8	175	170		5
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	10	4		6	6	-		6	15	-		15	144	39		105
(31) LONG LEAVE	55	40		15	25	20		5	50	50						
Add 1 C.D.I. as	^x 178	^{xx} 459	17	36	^x 15	^{xx} 246		69	^x 648	^{xx} 579	4	73	^{xx} 3675	^{xx} 3542	30	163
Totals		^{xx} 460														

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Copy to:—C.P. A.C. (A. & T. R.)
D.C. (Div.) A.C. (Traffic)
D.C. (Crime) D.O. "A"
D.C. (S.B.) D.O. "B"
D.C. (Japanese) D.O. "C"
D.C. (Chinese) D.O. "D"
A.C. (Sikhs)

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	18	
Japanese	69	
Sikh	69	
Chinese	133	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-3-36.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
(1) CRIME BRANCH	17	17			1	1							33			1
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH	17	18	1		2	2			4	1			18	20	2	
(3) TRAFFIC	18	16	1		1	1			1	1			12	12		
(4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICES	1	1			-	-			-	-			15	22	7	
(5) C. C. R.	2	4	2		-	-			-	-			-	-		
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE	2	4			-	-			-	-			24	24		
(7) RECORDING STAFF	4	4			-	-			-	-			1	1		
(8) COURT STAFF	2	2			-	-			1	1			-	-		
(9) RESERVE UNIT	30	22		8	13	14	1		25				125	119		6
(10) STORE	2	0	3		-	-			-	-			1	-		
(11) TRANSPORT	3	3			-	-			-	-			1	1		
(12) TRAINING DEPOT	4	6	2		2	-		2	4	5	1		10	79	69	
(13) MOUNTED	1	1			-	-			1	-			1	-		
(14) SPECIALS	-	-			-	-			-	-			1	1		
(15) DIVISIONS	1	2	1		1	4	3		8	7			13	11		2
(16) CENTRAL	36	30	2		3	4	.1		94	85			422	436	14	
(17) LOUZA	36	36			-	-			61	56			371	358		13
(18) CHENG TU ROAD	22	20		2	-	-			20	17			116	143		2
(19) SINZA	22	26	2		-	-			26	30	4		266	261		5
(20) BUBBLING WELL	24	24			1	11	6		41	45	4		247	233		8
(21) GORDON ROAD	19	20	1		17	14	3		31	28			156	153		3
(22) POOTOO ROAD	16	16			18	16	2		20	18			152	152		
(23) HONGKEW	36	38	2		57	49	8		61	54			376	376		
(24) WEST HONGKEW	19	18		1	-	-			45	36			219	240	21	
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	15	4		37	30	7		11	12			65	63		2
(26) KASHING ROAD	16	16			16	14	2		24	18			173	171		2
(27) WAYSIDE	22	23	1		30	19	11		11	38			254	252		2
(28) YANGTSEPOO	17	17			33	26	7		26	21			167	168	1	
(29) YULIN ROAD	18	18			30	26	4		30	23			175	170		5
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	9	4		5	12	-	12		17	-		17	233	3	1	14
(31) LONG LEAVE	55	52		23	25	17	8		50	57	7		-	-		
Add 1 C.D.I. Totals	48	461	22	39	315	248	72		448	581	17	84	3675	3544	114	241

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Copy to:—C.I.

D.C. (Div.)

D.C. (Crime)

D.C. (S.B.)

D.C. (Japanese)

D.C. (Chinese)

A.C. (Sikhs)

D.C. (A. & T.R.)

A.C. (Traffic)

D.O. "A"

D.O. "B"

D.O. "C"

D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	16	
Japanese	67	
Sikh	67	
Chinese	131	

G. D. J. Smith.
MS

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-2-36.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
(1) CRIME BRANCH	17	13	1			1							34	33		1
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH	15	13	1			2				4	1		13	20	2	
(3) TRAFFIC	13	14	1			1			1	1			15	13	1	
(4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICES		2	1			-				-			15	23	8	
(5) C. C. R.	2	4	2			-				-				-		
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE	3	4				-				-			24	24		
(7) RECORDING STAFF	4	4				-				-			1	1		
(8) COURT STAFF	2	2				-				1				-		
(9) RESERVE UNIT	30	23		7	13	14	1		25	25			125	119		6
(10) STORE	2	5	3			-				-		1		-		
(11) TRANSPORT	3	2		1		-				-				1		
(12) TRAINING DEPOT		5	1		2	2			4	5	1		10	78	68	
(13) MOUNTED	1	1				-			1	-		1		-		
(14) SPECIALS		-				-				-			1	1		
(15) DIVISIONS	1	2	1		1	4	3			6		2	13	11		2
(16) CENTRAL	36	33	2		3	4	1		94	81		13	422	439	17	
(17) LOUZA	36	33	2			-			61	53		8	371	358		13
(18) CHENGTE ROAD	22	23	1			-			20	17		3	145	143		2
(19) SINZA	22	24	2			-			26	31	5		266	261		5
(20) BUBBLING WELL	24	24			17	11		6	41	46	5		247	240		7
(21) BORDON ROAD	19	20	1		17	15		2	34	28		6	156	152		4
(22) POOTOO ROAD	16	16			18	16		2	20	18		2	152	152		
(23) HONGKEW	36	30	3		57	51		6	61	54		7	376	378	2	
(24) WEST HONGKEW	19	19				-			45	35		10	219	241	22	
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	14	3		37	30		7	31	12		2	65	62		3
(26) KASHING ROAD	15	17	2		16	14		2	24	16		8	173	173		
(27) WAYSIDE	22	22			30	21		9	41	38		3	254	252		2
(28) YANGTSZEPOO	17	17			33	25		8	26	20		6	167	168	1	
(29) YULIN ROAD	18	13			30	26		4	30	21		9	175	171		4
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	9	4		5	12	-		12	17	-		17	233	39		194
(31) LONG LEAVE	55	23		27	25	11		14	50	71	21			-		
Totals																
Add 1 C. I. as Total																
456																
x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment																
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).																

Copy to: C.P. D.C. (A. & T.R.)
 D.C. (Div.) A.C. (Traffic)
 D.C. (Crime) D.O. "A"
 D.C. (S.B.) D.O. "B"
 D.C. (Japanese) D.O. "C"
 D.C. (Chinese) D.O. "D"
 A.C. (Sikhs)

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	12	
Japanese	67	
Sikh	65	
Chinese	122	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-1-36.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
(1) CRIME BRANCH		10		1		1							34	53		1
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH		13	1			2			4	1			18	30	3	
(3) TRAFFIC		14	1		1	1			1				19	13	1	
(4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICES	1	2	1		-	-			-	-			15	23	3	
(5) C. C. R.	2	5	1		-	-			-	-			-	-		
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE	4	4			-	-			-	-			24	24		
(7) RECORDING STAFF	5	5			-	-			-	-			3	1		
(8) COURT STAFF	2	2			-	-			1	1			-	-		
(9) RESERVE UNIT	30	22		8	13	14	1		25				125	119		6
(10) STORE	2	2	3		-	-			1				-	-		
(11) TRANSPORT	3	2		1	-	-			-				1	1		
(12) TRAINING DEPOT	4	5	1		2	2			6	1			10	71	61	
(13) MOUNTED	1	1			-	-			-		1		-	-		
(14) SPECIALS	-	-			-	-			-				1	1		
(15) DIVISIONS	1	1			1	4	3		6	2			13	12		1
(16) CENTRAL	36	57	1		3	4	1		35	9			422	430	17	
(17) LOUZA	36	52	2		-	-			54	7			371	359		12
(18) CHENG TU ROAD		24	2		-	-			17	3			145	143		2
(19) SINZA	22	24	2		-	-			31	5			265	263		3
(20) BUBBLING WELL	24	24			17	11		6	46	4			247	239		8
(21) GORDON ROAD	19	22	3		7	11		6	20		5		156	152		4
(22) FOOTOO ROAD	16	16			18	14	4		17	3			152	152		
(23) HONGKEW	36	30	3		17	40	11		53	8			370	333	7	
(24) WEST HONGKEW	19	19			-	-			30	9			219	242	23	
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	12	1		17	23	9		12	2			65	62		3
(26) KASHING ROAD	15	17	2		16	16	2		16	3			173	172		1
(27) WAYSIDE	22	21		1	20	22	8		40	1			254	256	2	
(28) YANGTSEPOO	17	17			23	23	7		20	6			167	173	6	
(29) YULIN ROAD	18	19	1		20	24	5		20	10			175	173		2
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	9	1		8	12	3	4		-	17			233	30		194
(31) LONG LEAVE	5	36		30	5	17	3		66	15			-	-		
Total	179	604	24	59	315	249	6	71	648	533	26	91	3675	3565	127	287

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Copy to — C.P. D.C. (A. & T.R.)
D.C. (Div.) A.C. (Traffic)
D.C. (Crime) D.O. "A"
D.C. (S.B.) D.O. "B"
D.C. (Japanese) D.O. "C"
D.C. (Chinese) D.O. "D"
A.C. (Sikhs)

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	14	
Japanese	66	
Sikh	65	
Chinese	110	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-12-35.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
(1) CRIME BRANCH	17	17			1	1							34	33		1
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH	18	18	1			2			3	4	1		18	20	2	
(3) TRAFFIC	13	14	1			1				1			12	13	1	
(4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICES		1				-				-			15	23	8	
(5) C. C. R.	2	3	1			-				-				-		
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE	4	4				-				-			24	24		
(7) RECORDING STAFF	6	6				-				-			1	1		
(8) COURT STAFF	2	3	1			-			1	1				-		
(9) RESERVE UNIT	20	22		8	12		1		25	25			125	119		6
(10) STORE	2	3	1			-			1	1				-		
(11) TRANSPORT	3	2		1		-				-			1	1		
(12) TRAINING DEPOT	4	5	1		2	2			4	5	1		10	73	63	
(13) MOUNTED	1	1				-			1	-		1		-		
(14) SPECIALS		-				-				-			1	1		
(15) DIVISIONS	1	1			1	4	3		8	5		3	13	11		2
(16) CENTRAL	30	34		2	3	4	1		94	83		11	422	442	20	
(17) LOUZA	36	37	1			-			61	53		8	371	359		12
(18) CHENG TU ROAD	22	24	2			-			20	16		4	145	140		5
(19) SINZA	22	23	1			-			26	31	5		266	260		6
(20) BUBBLING WELL	24	23		1	17	12	5		41	44	3		247	235		12
(21) GORDON ROAD	19	20	1		17	11	6		34	29		5	156	149		7
(22) POOTOO ROAD	16	17	1		18	15	3		20	17		3	152	152		
(23) HONGKEW	26	39	3		57	46	11		61	50		11	376	384	8	
(24) WEST HONGKEW	19	20	1			-			45	35		10	219	244	25	
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	31	12	1		37	32	5		14	12		2	65	62		3
(26) KASHING ROAD	15	15			16	14	2		24	16		8	173	170		3
(27) WAYSIDE	22	23	1		30	22	8		41	38		3	254	256	2	
(28) YANGTSZEPOO	17	17			35	25	8		26	20		6	167	171	4	
(29) YULIN ROAD	18	17		1	30	24	6		30	20		10	175	174		1
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	9	1		8	12	9	4		17	-		17	233	56		177
(31) LONG LEAVE	55	44		11	25	14	11		50	79	29			-		
Totals	48	445	18	32	315	249	4	70	648	585	39	102	3675	3573	133	235

Add 1 C.P.I. as

D.C.O.

467

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Copy to C.P.

D.C. (Div.)

D.C. (S.B.)

D.C. (Japanese)

D.C. (Chinese)

A.C. (Sikhs)

D.C. (A. & T.R.)

A.C. (Traffic)

D.O. "A"

D.O. "B"

D.O. "C"

D.O. "D"

D.C. (Crime)

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	13	
Japanese	66	
Sikh	63	
Chinese	102	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-11-76

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
(1) CRIME BRANCH	17	17			1	1							21	32		1
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH	17	18	1		2	2			3	4	1		18	20	2	
(3) TRAFFIC	13	14	1		1	1			1	1			12	12		
(4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICES	1	1											15	23	8	
(5) C. C. R.	1	2														
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE	1	4											24	24		
(7) RECORDING STAFF	7	7											1	1		
(8) COURT STAFF	2	2							1	1						
(9) RESERVE UNIT	30	23		7	13	14	1		36	36			125	119		6
(10) STORE		3	1							1						
(11) TRANSPORT	3	3											1	1		
(12) TRAINING DEPOT	1	6	1		2	2			4	6	1		10	84	54	
(13) MOUNTED	1	1							1			1				
(14) SPECIALS													1	1		
(15) DIVISIONS	1	1			1	4	3		8	5	3		13	12		1
(16) CENTRAL	36	37	1		3	4	1		94	33	11		422	446	24	
(17) LOUZA	36	36							61	54	7		371	361		10
(18) CHENG TU ROAD		22							20	16	4		115	140		6
(19) SINZA	22	23	1						26	32	6		266	260		6
(20) BUBBLING WELL	24	24			17	12		6	41	44	3		247	238		9
(21) GORDON ROAD	19	20	1		17	11		6	34	29		5	156	150		6
(22) POOTOO ROAD	16	17	1		18	15		3	20	17		3	152	132		
(23) HONGKEW	36	37	1		57	47		10	61	51	10		376	366	10	
(24) WEST HONGKEW	19	19							45	35	10		219	243	24	
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	12	1		37	32		5	14	12	2		65	62		3
(26) KASHING ROAD	15	15			16	14		2	24	17	7		173	171		2
(27) WAYSIDE	22	22			30	23		7	41	40	1		254	256	2	
(28) YANGTSZEPOO	17	17			33	26		7	26	20	6		167	172	5	
(29) YULIN ROAD	18	19	1		30	24		6	30	20	10		175	175		
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	10	1		9	12	2		4	17		17		233	33		200
(31) LONG LEAVE	55	47		8	25	13		12	50	74	24					
Totals	482	402	11	24	315	253	6	87	648	566	35	27	3608	3509	129	249

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Copy to: C.P.

D.C. (A. & T.R.)

... (Time)

D.C. (Div.)

A.C. (Traffic)

D.C. (S.B.)

D.O. "A"

D.C. (Japanese)

D.O. "B"

D.C. (Chinese)

D.O. "C"

A.C. (Sikhs)

D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	11	
Japanese	62	
Sikh	32	
Chinese	119	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-10-31.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
(1) CRIME BRANCH	17	18	1		1	1							31	33		1
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH	17	17				2			3	4	1		18	20	2	
(3) TRAFFIC	13	15			1	1			1	1			12	12		
(4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICES		1				-			-	-			15	25	10	
(5) C. C. R.	2	3	1		-	-			-	-			-	-		
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE	1	4			-	-			-	-			24	24		
(7) RECORDING STAFF	8	3			-	-			-	-			1	1		
(8) COURT STAFF	2	3	1		-	-			1	1			-	-		
(9) RESERVE UNIT	30	23		7	13	14	1		25	25			125	119		6
(10) STORE	2	2			-	-			1	1			-	-		
(11) TRANSPORT	3	3			-	-			-	-			1	1		
(12) TRAINING DEPOT	4	5	1		2	3			4	5	1		10	62	52	
(13) MOUNTED	1	1			-	-			1	-		1	-	-		
(14) SPECIALS	-	-			-	-			-	-			1	1		
(15) DIVISIONS	2	2			1	4	3		8	5		3	13	11		2
(16) CENTRAL	36	32		4	3	4	1		94	32		12	422	447	25	
(17) LOUZA	36	32		4	-	-			61	36		5	371	365		6
(18) CHENG TU ROAD	22	21		1	-	-			20	17		3	145	141		4
(19) SINZA	22	22			-	-			28	34	3		266	263		3
(20) BUBBLING WELL	24	23		1	17	12		5	41	44	3		247	240		7
(21) GORDON ROAD	19	21	2		17	11		6	34	29		5	156	150		6
(22) POOTOO ROAD	16	16			18	14		4	20	18		2	152	152		
(23) HONGKEW	36	36			57	47		10	61	51		10	376	388	12	
(24) WEST HONGKEW	19	19			-	-			45	36		9	219	243	24	
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	12	1		27	30		7	14	13		1	65	62		3
(26) KASHING ROAD	12	15			16	14		2	24	16		8	173	172		1
(27) WAYSIDE	22	21		1	30	22		3	41	40		1	254	257	3	
(28) YANGTSZEPPOO	17	16		1	33	26		7	26	20		6	167	172	6	
(29) YULIN ROAD	18	18			30	24		6	30	22		8	175	175		
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	9	7		2	12	8		4	17	-		17	233	33		200
(31) LONG LEAVE	55	56	1		25	16		9	50	67	17		-	-		
Totals	455	470	8	21	315	252	5	68	648	597	30	91	1679	1569	133	230

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Copy to:—C.P.

D.C. (Div.)

D.C. (S.B.)

D.C. (Japanese)

D.C. (Chinese)

A.C. (Sikhs)

D.C. (A. & T.R.)

A.C. (Traffic)

D.O. "A"

D.O. "B"

D.O. "C"

D.O. "D"

C.C. (Crime)

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	11	
Japanese	63	
Sikh	61	
Chinese	106	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-9-35.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE				
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	
(1) CRIME BRANCH	1	16		1	1	1							14	32		2	
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH		17				2			4	1			18	20	2		
(3) TRAFFIC		13				1			1				12	12			
(4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICES	1	1				-			-				15	26	10		
(5) C. C. R.	2	3	1			-			-								
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE	1	4				-			-				24	24			
(7) RECORDING STAFF	8	9	1			-			-				1	1			
(8) COURT STAFF		2				-			1	1							
(9) RESERVE UNIT	30	23		7		14	1		25	25			125	119		6	
(10) STORE	2	2				-			1	1							
(11) TRANSPORT	3	3				-				-			1	1			
(12) TRAINING DEPOT	4	5	1			2			4	5	1		10	61	51		
(13) MOUNTED	1	1				-			1	-		1					
(14) SPECIALS	-	-				-			-				1	1			
(15) DIVISIONS	2	3	1			4	3		8	6	2		13	11		2	
(16) CENTRAL	36	31		5	3	4	1		94	83	11		422	449	27		
(17) LOUZA	36	33		3		-			61	57	4		371	366		5	
(18) CHENG TU ROAD	22	20		2		-			20	18	2		145	143		2	
(19) SINZA	22	24	2			-			26	33	7		266	262		4	
(20) BUBBLING WELL	24	23		1	17	12	5		41	44	3		217	242		5	
(21) GORDON ROAD	19	19			17	11	6		34	30	4		156	152		4	
(22) POOTOO ROAD	16	15		1	18	14	4		20	18	2		162	162			
(23) HONGKEW	36	35		1	37	42	15		61	53	8		376	389	13		
(24) WEST HONGKEW	19	19				-			45	36	9		219	244	25		
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	11			37	29	8		14	13	1		65	62		3	
(26) KASHING ROAD	15	16	1		16	14	2		24	16	8		173	171		2	
(27) WAYSIDE	22	21		1	30	22	8		41	40	1		254	260	6		
(28) YANGTSEPOO	17	17			33	26	7		26	22	4		167	174	7		
(29) YULIN ROAD	18	19	1		30	23	7		30	22	8		175	173		2	
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	9	7		2	12	-	12		17	-	17		233	33		200	
(31) LONG LEAVE	55	59	4		25	25			50	59	9						
Add 2 C.D. Is. as D.D.Os.	48	5	47	12	24	315	246	5	74	648	587	21	82	3675	3579	141	237

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Copy to: C.P. D.C. (A. & T.R.) D.C. (Crime)
 D.C. (Div.) A.C. (Traffic)
 D.C. (S.B.) D.O. "A"
 D.C. (Japanese) D.O. "B"
 D.C. (Chinese) D.O. "C"
 A.C. (Sikhs) D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	10	
Japanese	69	
Sikh	61	
Chinese	96	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-5-35.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
(1) CRIME BRANCH	1	17			1	1							24	32		2
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH	1	17			2	2			3	5	2		18	18		
(3) TRAFFIC	13	14	1		1	1			1	1			12	12		
(4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICES	1	2	1										15	25	10	
(5) C. C. R.	2	3	1													
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE	4	4											24	24		
(7) RECORDING STAFF	8	9	1										1	1		
(8) COURT STAFF	3	2							1	1						
(9) RESERVE UNIT	30	23		7	17	14	1			25			125	120		5
(10) STORE	2	2										1				
(11) TRANSPORT	3	3											1	1		
(12) TRAINING DEPOT	4	6	2		2			2	4	5	1		10	57	47	
(13) MOUNTED	1	1							1			1				
(14) SPECIALS	1												1	1		
(15) DIVISIONS	2	3	1		1	3	2		8	3		5	13	10		3
(16) CENTRAL	3	32		4	2	4	1		94	84		10	492	449	27	
(17) LOUZA	36	31		5					61	66		5	371	368		3
(18) CHENGTU ROAD	22	21		1					20	18		2	14	143		2
(19) SINZA	22	25	3						26	36	10		266	263		3
(20) BUBBLING WELL	24	23		1	17	12		5	41	45		4	247	242		5
(21) ORDON ROAD	19	18		1	17	11		6	34	30		4	156	153		3
(22) POOTOO ROAD	16	15		1	13	14		4	20	18		2	152	152		
(23) HONGKEW	36	35		1		43		14	61	51		10	376	391	15	
(24) WEST HONGKEW	19	19							45	37		8	219	245	26	
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	11			37	32		5	14	13		1	65	63		2
(26) KASHING ROAD	15	16	1		16	14		2	24	17		7	173	172		1
(27) WAYSIDE	22	20		2	30	22		8	41	41			254	263	9	
(28) YANGTSZEPPOO	17	16		1	33	26		7	26	23		3	167	174	7	
(29) YULIN ROAD	18	18			30	25		5	30	22		8	175	173		2
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	9	6		3	12			12	17			17	233	33		200
(31) LONG LEAVE	55	60	5		25	21		4	50	58	2					
Add 1 C.D.I. as D.D.O. "D"	48	347	16	27	315	245	4	74	648	593	24	79	3675	3585	141	251

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment

(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Copy to:—C.P.

D.C. (Div.)

D.C. (S.B.)

D.C. (Japanese)

D.C. (Chinese)

A.C. (Sikhs)

D.C. (A. & T.R.)

A.C. (Traffic)

D.O. "A"

D.O. "B"

D.O. "C"

D.O. "D"

D.O. (Crime)

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	10	
Japanese	70	
Sikh	55	
Chinese	90	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date 1-7-35

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
(1) CRIME BRANCH	15	16		1		1							32			2
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH	11	16		1	2	2			3	5	2		18			
(3) TRAFFIC	10	13				1			1	1			12			
(4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICES	1	1											23	8		
(5) C. C. R.	2	3	1										-			
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE	1	4											24	24		
(7) RECORDING STAFF		9	1										1	1		
(8) COURT STAFF	2	1		1					1	1						
(9) RESERVE UNIT	30	23		7		14	1		25	25			125	119		6
(10) STORE	2	2								1				-		
(11) TRANSPORT		3											1	1		
(12) TRAINING DEPOT		7	3				2		4	5	1		10	62	52	
(13) MOUNTED	1	1							1			1		-		
(14) SPECIALS	-	-											1	1		
(15) DIVISIONS	3	3	1		1	2	1		8	6	2		13	13		
(16) CENTRAL	30	31		5	3	4	1		94	97	7		422	448	26	
(17) LOUZA	36	33		3					61	57	4		371	371		
(18) CHENG TU ROAD	22	21		1					20	18	2		145	143		2
(19) SINZA	22	23	1						26	35	9		266	262		4
(20) BUBBLING WELL	24	24			17	12	5		41	43	2		217	243		4
(21) GORDON ROAD		18		1	17	12	5		34	31		3	156	153		3
(22) FOOTOO ROAD	16	15		1	13	14	4		20	18	2		152	151		1
(23) HONGKEW	36	36				45	12		61	52	9		376	392	16	
(24) WEST HONGKEW	19	19							45	36	9		219	246	27	
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	11			37	32	5		14	13	1		65	64		1
(26) KASHING ROAD	15	16	1		16	14	2		24	16	8		173	174	1	
(27) WAYSIDE	22	20		2	30	22	8		41	40	1		254	264	10	
(28) YANGTSEPOO	17	17			33	26	7		26	23	3		167	176	9	
(29) YULIN ROAD	18	17		1	30	26	4		30	23	7		175	175		
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	9	9		1	12	-	12		17	-	17		233	33		200
(31) LONG LEAVE		64	9		25	19	6		50	56	6			-		
Totals	48	475	17	25	315	246	3	72	648	592	20	76	3675	3601	149	223

Add 1 C.D.I. as

D.C.O. as

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Copy to:— C.P.

D.C. (Div.)

D.C. (S.B.)

D.C. (Japanese)

D.C. (Chinese)

A.C. (Sikhs)

D.C. (A. & T.R.)

A.C. (Traffic)

D.O. "A"

D.O. "B"

D.O. "C"

D.O. "D"

D.C. (Crime)

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	7	
Japanese	69	
Sikh	56	
Chinese	74	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date... **1-6-35.**

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
(1) CRIME BRANCH		15		2		1							74	32		2
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH		16		2		2			3	5	2		18	18		
(3) TRAFFIC		13				1			1	1			12	12		
(4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICERS		1				-			-	-			15	15		
(5) C. C. R.	3	5	2			-			-	-			-	-		
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE		4				-			-	-			24	24		
(7) RECORDING STAFF		9	1			-			-	-			1	1		
(8) COURT STAFF	2	2				-			1	-		1		-		
(9) RESERVE UNIT	35	22		8		12		1	25	25			125	125		
(10) STORE		2				-			1	-		1		-		
(11) TRANSPORT		3				-			-	-			1	1		
(12) TRAINING DEPOT	4	5	1			-		2		5	1		10	45	35	
(13) MOUNTED		1				-				-		1		-		
(14) SPECIALS		1				-			-	-			1	1		
(15) DIVISIONS	2	3	1			2	1		8	1		7	13	12		1
(16) CENTRAL	37	32		4		4	1		94	87		7	422	450	28	
(17) LOUZA	36	33		3		-			61	58		3	371	372	1	
(18) CHENG TU ROAD	22	21		1		-			20	17		3		142		3
(19) SINZA	22	23	1			-			26	36	10		266	260		6
(20) BUBBLING WELL	24	25	1			12		5	41	43	2		247	244		3
(21) GORDON ROAD	19	18		1		12		5	31	30		4	156	153		3
(22) GOOTOO ROAD	16	17	1			14		4	20	18		2	159	151		1
(23) HONGKEW	36	36				46		11	61	54		7		395	19	
(24) WEST HONGKEW	19	20	1			-			45	37		8	219	247	28	
(25) DIXWELL ROAD		12	1			33		4	31	12		2		63		2
(26) KASHING ROAD	15	17	2			14		2	24	17		7	173	173		
(27) WAYSIDE	22	21		1		23		7	41	39		2	254	262	8	
(28) YANGTSEPOO	17	16		1		26		7	26	22		4	167	178	11	
(29) YULIN ROAD	18	19	1			26		4	30	24		6	175	177	2	
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING		2		7		-		12	17	-		17	233	50		183
(31) LONG LEAVE	55	59	4			19		6	50	61	11		-			
add 1 C.I.I. as Totals	462	472	17	30	315	247	2	70	648	592	26	82	3675	3603	132	204

473

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Copy to - C.P.

D.C. (Div.)

D.C. (S.B.)

D.C. (Japanese)

D.C. (Chinese)

A.C. (Sikhs)

D.C. (A. & T.R.)

A.C. (Traffic)

D.O. "A"

D.O. "B"

D.O. "C"

D.O. "D"

D.C. (Crime,

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	12	
Japanese	68	
Sikh	56	
Chinese	72	

Reg. Please keep
3/15

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Monthly Strength Return

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

Date... 1-5-35.

UNIT	FOREIGN				JAPANESE				SIKH				CHINESE			
	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-	E.	A.	+	-
(1) CRIME BRANCH	17	15		2		1							24	32		2
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH		13		1		2			3	5	2		18	18		
(3) TRAFFIC	13	15	2			1				1			12	12		
(4) HEADQUARTERS OFFICES		1				-				-			15	16	1	
(5) C. C. R.		6	1			-				-			-	-		
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE		4				-				-			24	24		
(7) RECORDING STAFF		9	1			-				-			1	1		
(8) COURT STAFF	2	2				-			1	-		1	-	-		
(9) RESERVE UNIT	30	22		8		12		1	25	25			125	125		
(10) STORE		2				-			1	-		1	-	-		
(11) TRANSPORT		3				-				-			1	1		
(12) TRAINING DEPOT		5	1		2	-		2		5	1		10	44	34	
(13) MOUNTED		1				-				1			-	-		
(14) SPECIALE		1				-				-			1	1		
(15) DIVISIONS		4	1			1			8	1		7	13	15	2	
(16) CENTRAL	36	32		4		4	1		94	87		7	422	452	30	
(17) LOUZA	36	35		1		-			61	59		2	371	373	2	
(18) CHENGTCU ROAD	22	21		1		-			20	17		3	145	146	1	
(19) SINZA	22	24	2			-			26	36	10		266	264		2
(20) BUBBLING WELL	24	24				12		5	41	43	2		247	245		2
(21) GORDON ROAD	19	18		1	17	13		4	34	30		4	156	153		3
(22) FOOTOO ROAD	16	16			18	14		4	20	18		2	152	151		1
(23) HONGKEW	36	37	1		57	49		8	61	54		7	376	400	24	
(24) WEST HONGKEW	19	20	1		-	-			45	35	10		219	248	29	
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	11			37	33		4	14	13		1	65	64		1
(26) KASHING ROAD	15	13		2	16	14		2	24	18		6	173	173		
(27) WAYSIDE	22	21		1	30	23		7	41	34		7	254	261	7	
(28) YANGTSZEPOO	17	17			33	25		8	26	23		3	167	178	11	
(29) YULIN ROAD	18	19	1		30	26		4	30	24		6	175	177	2	
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING		2		7	12	-		12	17	-		17	233	50		183
(31) LONG LEAVE	55	57	2		25	19		6	50	67	17		-	-		
Totals		473	13	28	315	249	1	67	648	596	32	84	2675	3624	143	194

Add 1 C.D.I. as D.D.O. "D" 1

x Includes 1 Sub-Inspector and xx 3 extra detectives to Establishment

(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

+ Includes 2 O.A.s taken on strength in place of 2 Probationary Sergeants.

Copy to:-C.P.

D.C. (A. & T.R.)

D.C. (Div.)

A.C. (Traffic)

D.C. (S.B.)

D.O. "A"

D.C. (Japanese)

D.O. "B"

D.C. (Chinese)

D.O. "C"

A.C. (Sikhs)

D.O. "D"

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	+ 14	
Japanese	66	
Sikh	52	
Chinese	51	

Memorandum.

POLICE FORCE,
MUNICIPAL COUNCIL,

Shanghai, APR. 3 1935 193

To

Sir

The permanent establishment of Foreigners in the Special Branch is 17. On April 1st, the actual strength was 18, but since then Mr. Ross and Macasie have gone on leave, so our present strength is only 16, understrength by one.

Returned.

Y. S. Hanks
JMS

Yzyao

Please return attached table to me to keep

Memorandum.

POLICE FORCE,
MUNICIPAL COUNCIL,

Shanghai,

193

To

- | | | |
|----|----|-------------------|
| 1 | CO | Prunice |
| 2 | SI | Grubb |
| 3 | SI | Everest |
| 4 | SI | Duncan |
| 5 | SI | Goldner |
| 6 | SI | Prokofiev |
| 7 | SI | Atkins |
| 8 | SI | Makaroff |
| 9 | SI | Tcherenshenko |
| 10 | SI | Sanson |
| 11 | SI | Medvedeff |
| 12 | SI | Hickson |
| 13 | SI | Jones |
| 14 | SI | Lingard |
| 15 | SI | White |
| 16 | SI | Lockwood |

STRENGTH RETURN

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

Copy to:—C.P.

D.C. (Div.)

And D.O. "A"

D.C. (Cr.)

D.O. "B"

D.C. (S/B)

D.O. "C"

D.C. (A. & T.R.)

D.O. "D"

Date 1-4-35.

UNIT	FOREIGN		JAPANESE		SIKH		CHINESE		SHORTAGE							
	E.	A.	E.	A.	E.	A.	E.	A.	Forn.	Japn.	S. h.	Chin.				
(1) CRIME BRANCH	17	17	1	1				32								3
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH	17	19		2	3	5	1	18	3		2	3				
(3) TRAFFIC		17		1		1		12	4			3				
(4) OFFICE		1		1			14	14		1						
(5) WIRELESS ROOM		6							1							
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE		4					21	24								
(7) RECORDING STAFF		9					1	1	1							
(8) COURT STAFF		2														
(9) RESERVE UNIT		20	11	12	30	20	14	125		10		10				24
(10) STORE	2	2														
(11) TRANSPORT	3	3						1							1	
(12) TRAINING DEPOT		4			1	5	9	46	1	2					37	
(13) MOUNTED	1	1			1	1										
(14) SPECIALS	1	1					1	1								
(15) DIVISIONS	3	3			1	1	14	14								
(16) CENTRAL	37	31		2		88	184	455	6	1		7				29
(17) LOUZA	40	36			61	59	416	374	4			2				42
(18) CHENG TU ROAD	22	21			20	18	140	143	1			2			3	
(19) SINZA	18	27			26	37	234	259	9		11				25	
(20) RUBBLING WELL	23	24	12	13	41	44	211	241	1	1	3				30	
(21) GORDON ROAD	18	17	14	13	34	31	155	161	1	1		3				4
(22) POOTOO ROAD	16	15	16	15	20	18	151	152	1	1		2			1	
(23) HONGKEW	34	37	41	51	62	54	435	402	1			8				33
(24) WEST HONGKEW	20	19			45	37	254	248	1			8			6	
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	11	33	32	14	12	70	62		1		2				8
(26) KASHING ROAD	16	15	13	14	24	18	171	173	1	1		6			2	
(27) WAYSIDE	22	21	20	25	41	33	235	262	1	5		8			27	
(28) YANGTSZEPPOO	16	15	20	23	26	25	123	181		6		1			58	
(29) YULIN ROAD	16	20	22	24	30	23	139	178	4	2		7			39	
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	9	4	5		9		165	51		5						
(31) LONG LEAVE	57	57	26	21	60	53	0			5	3					
Totals	489	478	262	250	649	593	3651	3620	23	33	1022	1975	229	263		

Add 1 C.D.I. as D.D.O."D"

480

x Includes 1 and xx 3 extra to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	9	
Japanese	12	
Sikh	56	
Chinese	34	

STRENGTH RETURN

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

Copy to:—C.P.

D.C. (Div.)

And D.O. "A"

D.C. (Gr.)

D.O. "B"

D.C. (S/B)

D.O. "C"

D.C. (A. & T.R.)

D.O. "D"

Date 1-3-35.

UNIT	FOREIGN		JAPANESE		SIKH		CHINESE		SHORTAGE							
	E.	A.	E.	A.	E.	A.	E.	A.	Forn.	Japn.	Sikh.	Chin.				
(1) CRIME BRANCH		17		1			35	33								
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH		18		3		5	1	18	3	1	2					
(3) TRAFFIC		14		1		1	9	12	1						3	
(4) OFFICE		1		-		-	14	14								
(5) WIRELESS ROOM		6		-		-			1							
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE		4		-		-	24	24								
(7) RECORDING STAFF		9		-		-	1	1	1							
(8) COURT STAFF		2		-		-										
(9) RESERVE UNIT		20	12	12	30	25	142	125		10		5	24			
(10) STORE		3		-		-			1							
(11) TRANSPORT	3	3		-		-										
(12) TRAINING DEPOT	5	5		-	5	5	9	46			2		37			
(13) MOUNTED	1	1		-	1	1										
(14) SPECIALS	1	1		-		-	1	1								
(15) DIVISIONS	3	3		-	1	2	14	14			1					
(16) CENTRAL	37	32	3	3	95	88	484	456	5			7			28	
(17) LOUZA	40	36		-	61	59	416	376	4			2			40	
(18) CHENG TU ROAD	22	22		-	20	18	140	144	8			2	4			
(19) SINZA	18	26		-	26	36	234	260			10	26				
(20) BUBBLING WELL	23	24	12	13	41	44	211	243	1	1	3	32				
(21) GORDON ROAD	15	18	14	14	34	31	155	152				3			3	
(22) POOTOO ROAD	16	16	16	15	20	18	151	153		1		2	2			
(23) HONGKEW	24	39	51	56	62	55	435	403	1	5		7			32	
(24) WEST HONGKEW	20	20		-	45	37	254	251				8			3	
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	12	33	32	14	12	70	62	1		1	2			8	
(26) KASHING ROAD	16	16	13	15	24	18	171	173		2		6	2			
(27) WAYSIDE	22	21	20	24	41	33	235	262	1	4		8	27			
(28) YANGTSEPOO	16	17	29	26	26	24	123	181	1		3	2	58			
(29) YULIN ROAD	10	20	22	25	30	23	139	178	4	3		7	39			
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	9	5		-	9	-	165	51		4	5	9			114	
(31) LONG LEAVE	57	47	26	12	60	64	0		10	14	4					
Totals	489	478	262	252	649	599	3054	3633	23	34	16	23	20	70	254	233

Add 1 C.D.I. as D.D.O. "D" $\frac{1}{479}$

x Includes 1 and xx 3 extra to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	10	
Japanese	10	
Sikh	50	
Chinese	21	

STRENGTH RETURN

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

Copy to:—C.P.

D.C. (Div.)

And D.O. "A"

D.C. (Cr.)

D.O. "B"

D.C. (S/B)

D.O. "C"

D.C. (A. & T.R.)

D.O. "D"

Date: 1-2-33.

UNIT	FOREIGN		JAPANESE		SIKH		CHINESE		SHORTAGE							
	E.	A.	E.	A.	E.	A.	E.	A.	Forn.	Japn.	Sikh.	Chin.				
(1) CRIME BRANCH	17	17	1	1	-	-	33	33								
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH	15	17		3	5	5	18	18	2	1	2	3				2
(3) TRAFFIC	13	13	1	1	1	1	12	12				3				
(4) OFFICE	1	1		-	-	-	14	14								
(5) WIRELESS ROOM	5	6		-	-	-	-	-	1							
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE	4	4		-	-	-	24	24								
(7) RECORDING STAFF	5	9		-	-	-	1	1	1							
(8) COURT STAFF		2		-	-	-	-	-								
(9) RESERVE UNIT		20	1	12	25	14	125	125	10		5	24				
(10) STORE	2	3		-	-	-	-	-	1							
(11) TRANSPORT	3	3		-	-	-	1	1				1				
(12) TRAINING DEPOT		5		-	5	8	46	46		2		37				
(13) MOUNTED	1	1		-	1	1	-	-								
(14) SPECIALS	1	1		-	-	-	1	1								
(15) DIVISIONS	3	3		1	2	14	15	15		1	1	1				
(16) CENTRAL	37	35	3	3	95	80	481	458	2		6	25				
(17) LOUZA	40	37		-	61	50	416	379	3		2	37				
(18) CHENG TU ROAD	22	21		-	20	18	110	143	1		2	3				
(19) SINZA	18	25		-	26	35	234	260	7		10	26				
(20) BUBBLING WELL	23	23	12	13	41	43	211	242		1	2	31				
(21) GORDON ROAD	18	19	14	14	34	31	155	151			3	4				
(22) POOTOO ROAD	16	16	16	15	20	18	151	155		1	2	4				
(23) HONGKEW	38	38	31	54	62	54	435	405	3		8	30				
(24) WEST HONGKEW	20	20		-	45	37	254	251			8	3				
(25) DINWELL ROAD	11	11	33	31	14	12	70	63		2	2	7				
(26) KASHING ROAD	16	16	13	13	24	10	171	174			5	3				
(27) WAYSIDE	22	22	20	23	41	36	235	261		3	5	26				
(28) YANGTSZEPPOO	16	18	2	25	26	24	123	180		4	2	57				
(29) YULIN ROAD	16	19	22	26	30	21	130	179	3	4	7	40				
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	9	5	5	-	9	-	165	51	4	5	9	114				
(31) LONG LEAVE	57	54	26	18	60	54	0	-	3	8	4					
Totals	439	431	262	253	649	509	3654	3642	1503	1322	1966	235	247			

Add 1 C. I. as D. "D" 1
432

x Includes 1 and xx 3 extra to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	7	
Japanese	9	
Sikh	47	
Chinese	19	

STRENGTH RETURN

(Of & below rank of Chief Inspector)

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

Copy to:—C.P.

D.C. (Div.)

And D.O. "A"

D.C. (Cr.)

D.O. "B"

D.C. (S/B)

D.O. "C"

D.C. (A. & T.R.)

D.O. "D"

Date **1-1-35.**

UNIT	FOREIGN		JAPANESE		SIKH		CHINESE		SHORTAGE							
	E.	A.	E.	A.	E.	A.	E.	A.	For.	Jap.	Sikh.	Chin.	+	-	+	-
(1) CRIME BRANCH	1	18	1	1	-	-	33	1	1							2
(2) SPECIAL BRANCH	10	17	3	4	3	17	18	2		1	1	3				
(3) TRAFFIC	10	13	1	1	1	9	12					3				
(4) OFFICE	1	1	-	-	-	11	14					3				
(5) WIRELESS ROOM	5	6	-	-	-	-	-	1								
(6) JUDICIAL POLICE	4	4	-	-	-	21	24									
(7) RECORDING STAFF		9	-	-	1	1	1	1			1					
(8) COURT STAFF		2	-	-	-	-	-									
(9) RESERVE UNIT	20	20	12	30	25	140	125	10			5	24				
(10) STORE	2	3	-	-	-	-	-	1								
(11) TRANSPORT	3	3	-	-	-	-	1					1				
(12) TRAINING DEPOT	5	5	-	-	5	9	50			2		41				
(13) MOUNTED	1	1	-	-	1	1	-									
(14) SPECIALS	1	1	-	-	-	1	1									
(15) DIVISIONS	3	3	1	1	1	14	14		1							
(16) CENTRAL	37	35	3	88	484	452	2				7	32				
(17) LOUZA	40	36	-	61	59	416	377	4			3	39				
(18) CHENG TU ROAD	22	21	-	20	18	110	140	1			2					
(19) SINZA	18	24	-	26	56	234	258	6			10	24				
(20) BUBBLING WELL	23	23	12	41	45	211	244		1		4	39				
(21) GORDON ROAD	18	18	14	34	30	155	149				4	6				
(22) POOTOO ROAD	16	17	16	20	18	151	155	1		1	2	4				
(23) HONGKEW	28	39	1	62	55	435	407	1		1	7	29				
(24) WEST HONGKEW	20	20	-	15	37	251	253				8	1				
(25) DIXWELL ROAD	11	11	33	14	13	70	64			2	1	6				
(26) KASHING ROAD	16	15	13	24	20	171	174	1			4	3				
(27) WAYSIDE	22	22	20	41	34	235	260		2		7	25				
(28) YANGTSEPOO	16	17	29	26	24	123	178	1		3	2	55				
(29) YULIN ROAD	16	18	22	30	24	139	179	2		3	6	40				
(30) RECRUITS & TRAINING	9	5	5	9	-	165	53	4		5	9	112				
(31) LONG LEAVE	57	60	26	60	61	0	-	3		5	1					
Totals	480	487	262	599	649	3054	3636	22	9	18	1767	232	250			

1-1-35. 1
488

x Includes 1 and xx 3 extra to Establishment
(Rolled Tobacco Tax Squad).

Totals	Shortage	Excess
Foreign	1	
Japanese	9	
Sikh	50	
Chinese	18	

D 9982

Ref. No.

Date.

November 21, 1941.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL COUNCIL

Inspection Report

Name:

Nature: ~~Borden Egg Co.~~ Egg Co. (Borden)

Address: Amos Bird Division.

Submitted by: Tungyueh Road.

T. Koo.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL COUNCIL
S. M. C.
No. S. B. 124
Application No.
Cad. Lot:
District:
Read by: *[Signature]*

INDUSTRIAL DISPUTE.

Some 60 workers in the employ of the Borden Egg Company, 2 Tungyueh Road, were dismissed by their management on November 7, 1941 owing to shortage of eggs and difficulty in shipping. The management agreed to grant a discharging allowance of half a month's wages and allowances for every year's service; but the workers were not satisfied and refused to accept the money.

Three workers' representatives, namely Peng Chao Dah (彭朝大), Bien Teh Chwen (田德文) and Chu Yeh Teh (朱叶德), called in the office of the Industrial and Social Division at 9 a.m. November 18, and submitted a petition requesting mediation.

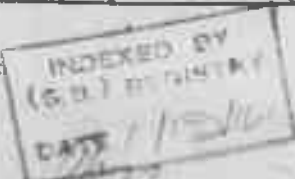
Mr. T. K. Pond, acting manager, was interviewed in the Division office the same afternoon. He stated that the Company had tried its best to maintain the workers' livelihood in the face of slack business during the last six months. Upon instructions from the New York Head Office, the local offices decided to declare a state of suspension, and pay off the workers. The Company, he continued, was generously granting a discharging allowance based on the years of service, and therefore refused to make any further increase. After consideration, he agreed to grant a further concession by paying workers' wages and allowances up to the end of November.

At 10 a.m. November 19, the workers' representatives called in the Division office again. They were informed of the firm attitude of their management, and persuaded to accept the discharging allowance generously granted by the management. They requested the Industrial Relations Officer to make a further effort to negotiate with the management for payment of the December wages, and the annual bonus of one month's wages for this year.

Mr. Pond was again consulted in his office the same morning. He agreed to pay one month's additional wages (excluding allowances) as annual bonus for this year, but refused to pay wages for December.

The workers' representatives were informed of the further concessions granted by the management. They were then satisfied, the following being the final terms of settlement:-

Action arising:



- 2 -
- (1) That the dismissed workers be paid a discharging allowance of half a month's wages including 100 per cent. H.C.L. allowance and rice allowance, for every year of service;
 - (2) That wages and allowances be paid to the dismissed workers up to the end of November, 1941;
 - (3) That one month's wages (excluding allowances) be granted as annual bonus for this year.

The workers were paid off at the Town Office, 30 Foochow Road, on November 20 and 21.

The dispute, therefore, was settled.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Misc. File No. 60/40.

Xanadu Station,

REPORT (2)

Date 6-11-40 1940.

Subject (in full) strike, Borden & Company (American) Exporters Ltd.

Address, No. 2 Tongyueh Road.

Made by S. L. Smith

Forwarded by

Journalist Dept

Sir,

The 700 workers employed at Borden & Company, Exporters of egg products, No. 2 Tongyueh Road, who declared a strike on the 25/4/40 resumed work at 6 a.m. 25/4/40.

The management has granted the following increases of pay.

Female workers increased by 15 cents per diem.

Male workers increased by 5 cents per diem.

J. Smith
D. S. I.

Copy to S. I/c S. I. 'direct'

Copy to S. I. (Telegrams).

A. J. F. R.
C. S. I. R.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Misc. 60/40. ✓

REPORT ON STRIKE

Division 40
Station **Yungtszepoo** **25/4/40.** April 25, 1934 40.
Time and date reported **6.17 a.m.** Time and date S.B. informed **7.30 a.m. 25/4/40.**
Time and date strike commenced **6 a.m. 25/4/40.**
By whom reported **Mr. I. Poltere, Works Supt.**
Trade or profession of strikers **Egg packers and coolies.**
Number of strikers **708** Male **306** Female **402** Apprentices **-**
Employer's name, address and business **Borden & Company (American) Exporters of Egg Products, No. 2 Tengyueh Road.**
Union to which strikers belong **Not union members.**
Cause of strike and demands made by strikers **General increase of pay and allowances and betterment of conditions.**
When did discontent amongst strikers first commence **22/4/40.**
What action (if any) did employers take to remedy cause of discontent prior to commencement of strike **None.**
What action (if any) have the employers taken to meet the demands of the strikers **The strikers demands have been rejected and the factory closed until 29/4/40, when providing work is resumed unconditionally certain minor concessions may be granted.**
Names and addresses of strike leaders **1. Chu Chia Kwei (朱家桂), Footung, (2) Ming Zien Dee (明占德), Footung, (3) Ioh Loong Zien (叶龙占), Footung, and (4) Tsau Lien Keng (曹连庚), Footung.**
Has the strike or its cause any political inspiration **No.**
Meeting places of strikers **No. 2 Tengyueh Road and Footung.**
Number of persons arrested for offences arising out of strike **Six detained and later released.**
Particulars of literature (if any) circulated relative to strike
Name and address of printer of such circulars
Precautions taken by Police **Duties posted, detectives keeping observation.**
Investigating Officer **D.S.I. Smith and C.D.S. 108.**

Subsequent reports on the same strike should be submitted on the Report Forms for general use.

6, 90M 1-39

Misc. 60/40

File No.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

Yan, tazepoo

Station,

REPORT

Date April 25, 1940

Borden & Company (American) Exporters of Tea Products, No.

strike.

Tengyuen Road.

Made by T. G. I. Smith

Forwarded by

Immigration Dept

Ir,

At 6.17 a.m. 25/4/40 a telephone message was received from Mr. I. Poltere, Works Mgt. Borden & Company. (American) Exporters of Tea Products, No. 2 Tengyuen Road, to the effect that the workers were causing trouble and requesting Police assistance.

A Police party under the charge of Insp. J. L. Watson immediately attended and found a large number of workers congregated outside the premises. Six male Chinese workers described below, whom Mr. Poltere alleged had assaulted him were taken into custody, the remainder of the workers quietly dispersed and proceeded to Yan-tazepoo Road and Tengyuen Road intersection.

1. Tau Chia Kwei (朱桂), 35 years, Pootung, M/coolie, Pootung.
2. Yang Kung Poh (楊錦標), 27 years, Pootung, M/coolie, Pootung.
3. Wu Ching Meng (吳金明), 27 years, Pootung, M/coolie, Pootung.
4. Tau Keng Lien (李金林), 27 years, Pootung, M/coolie, Pootung.
5. Wong Tso Ching (黃子清), 27 years, Pootung, M/coolie, Pootung.
6. Sung Yuen Loong (孫元龍), 32 years, Tsungming, M/coolie, Pootung.

Inquiries made by T. G. I. Smith and C. T. S. 108 ascertained the following.

During the tiffin hour on the 25/4/40, seven female and ten male workers of Borden & Company, held a meeting.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Station,

Date 19

Subject..... 2.

Made by Forwarded by

in the Porters Dept. on the ground floor of the company's factory and decided to formulate a series of demands for a general increase of pay and allowances and betterment of working conditions.

At 6.30 p.m. on the 23/4/40 some 400 female and male workers all residents of Footung held a meeting at the Tai Joo () Footung and decided to absent themselves from work the following morning.

At 8 a.m. 24/4/40 a further meeting was held in the premises of the Standard-Vacuum Oil Company Workers' Union, Footung and the following demands were drawn up and presented to the management of Borden & Company later that morning by five representatives among whom was Tsu Chi Kwei.

1. That a flat increase of 80% of their daily wage be granted.
2. That a monthly rice allowance of 12.00 be granted and that this allowance be not reduced in the event of a fall in the price of rice, or on holidays.
3. That old hands be given first preference of employment.
4. That the working hours be fixed from 7 a.m. to 12 noon and from 1 p.m. to 5 p.m., and that half wage be issued for overtime.

At 6 a.m. 25/4/40 the workers from Footung gathered on Tengyueh Road outside their employers' premises and succeeded in inducing some of the workers who reside in Shanghai (approximately 300) to refuse to start work until they had received a reply to their demands.

At 6.10 a.m. 25/4/40 Mr. I. Poltere arrived at the factory and experienced a little difficulty in

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

..... Station,

Date 19

3.

Subject.....

Made by..... Forwarded by.....

driving his W/Car through the crowd. Several minutes later Borden & Company's W/Truck G. S. C. License No. 20031, driven by one Tou Teang Sung (), Permit No. 2133, carrying workers from Shanghai arrived at the factory and a number of strikers attempted to stop the vehicle from entering the premises, however, the driver did not stop but drove slowly through the crowd and in doing so the rear side frame work of the truck knocked down three female workers described below. (Ref. T.A.R. 21/40).

1. Tsang Jan Mei (), 17 years, Footung, W/Female. Egg packer, Footung.
2. Tsang Hiau Mei (), 26 years, Footung, W/Female. Egg packer, Footung.
3. Ah Ming An (), 31 years, Footung, W/Female. Egg packer, Footung.

Mr. Polvere states that he attempted to prevent the strikers from obstructing the passage of the W/Truck and in doing so he was pushed about and finally knocked to the ground by the six male Chinese previously described.

The three injured females were conveyed in the S.A.R. ambulance to the Yangtzepoo Hospital where the following doctor's certificates were issued:

1. Contusion of forehead, face and right arm, with shock. Detained and may be serious.
2. Contusion of left arm and thigh. Not serious, not detained.
3. Contusion of forehead and right foot. Not serious, Not detained.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

4.

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

Mr. Poltere attended Dr. Horst Lance, M.D. and was certified to be suffering from bruises and scratching of left knee, right elbow and in the region of the right shoulder bone.

At 7.15 a.m. 25/4/40 about 200 strikers gathered outside Yangtszepoo Police Station and demanded the release of the six male strikers held in custody. Four females representing the strikers were invited into the station to discuss the situation with Mr. H.H. Cameron, manager of Borden & Company, who informed them that their demands were preposterous and could not be granted, but at the same time he added that minor concessions would be considered providing the strikers resumed work. These terms were rejected by the strikers, Mr. Cameron then declared that the factory would be closed until Monday the 29/4/40 and informed the strikers' representatives that those wishing to resume work on that day could do so unconditionally.

The strikers dispersed quietly from outside the station and no untoward incident occurred.

Mr. Poltere after consulting with Mr. Cameron stated that he did not consider it would be in the best interests of the company to prefer a charge of assault against the detained strikers and requested that they be released. They were released with a caution at 7 p.m. 25/4/40.

The strikers' representatives deny having any labour or political affiliations.

D. D. O. "D"

Copy to O.I/c
S.B. direct.Copy to D.C.
(Divisions).

D. S. I.

YON 1.39
THF

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

S.I. Spec

REPORT

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. I. Spec
No. S. I. D. 112
Date April 28 1940

Subject. Labour unrest at the Borden Company, 2 Tengyueh Road -
Management declare lock-out

Made by. D.S. Hanchman

Forwarded by. D.I. Crawford

At about 6.00 a.m. on April 25, 1940, six male Chinese were arrested by officers from Yangtszepoo Police Station outside the Borden Company (班達蛋廠), Exporters of Egg Products, 2 Tengyueh Road. The persons arrested claimed to be workers of the Borden Company Factory, and gave the following particulars regarding their identity:-

1. Tsu Chia Kwei (朱家奎), aged 35, native of Footung, re-siding in Footung.
2. Yang Keng Foh (楊根福), aged 27, Footung, residing in Footung.
3. Woo Ching Keng (吳金根), aged 27, Footung, residing in Footung.
4. Tsu Keng Zien (朱根泉), aged 27, Footung, residing in Footung.
5. Wong Tse Ching (王老清), aged 23, Footung, residing in Footung.
6. Sung Yuen Loong (沈元龍), aged 32, a native of Tsungming, re-siding in Footung.

As a result of interrogation, it was learnt that on Monday last, April 22, 1940, a meeting was held in the Porters' Department on the ground floor of the Borden Factory at No. 2 Tengyueh Road, during which the workers decided to put forward the following demands:-

- 1) That a flat increase of 80% of their daily wage be granted.
- 2) That a monthly rice allowance of \$12.00 be granted and that this allowance be not reduced in the event of a fall in the price of rice, or on holidays.

FILE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Station,
Date 19

Subject.

Made by.

Forwarded by.

3) That old hands be given first preference of employment.

4) That the working hours be fixed from 7 a.m. to 12 noon and from 1 p.m. to 5 p.m., and that half wage be issued for overtime.

Following the meeting, referred to above, operation of the factory continued smoothly until the morning of April 24, when the workers, a large number of whom reside in Footung, failed to cross the river when work was due to begin. Because of this the management sent a Chinese representative to Footung in order to persuade the employees to resume work.

On arrival in Footung, the representative of the management conferred with the workers in the office of the Standard Oil Company Workers' Union. At this conference, the employees were urged to resume their duties and were told that if they did so the management might consider certain of their demands. The workers, however, appointed five representatives to deliver a letter to the management wherein was contained the set of demands referred to above. Tsu Chia Kwei, one of those arrested by the Police on the morning of April 25, was amongst the representatives who submitted the demands.

Tsu Chia Kwei maintains that he does not know the names of the other four representatives, stating that they are workers in the Porters' Department on the ground floor of the factory, whereas he is em-

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

- 3 -

Station,

Date: 19

Subject.

Made by.

Forwarded by.

D. D.
Yangtze

ployed upstairs in the Cold Storage Department.

On the morning of April 25, 1940, the workers from Footung crossed the river and together with the employees who live on the Settlement side of the river, gathered outside the factory, refusing to resume work until they had received a reply to their demands. A short while later, an American employee of the factory, Mr. I. FOLTERE, arrived in his motor-car and attempted to drive through the gates leading to the factory. An attempt was made to prevent him from entering and while making this attempt it is understood that he was assaulted. This assault resulted in the arrest of the six men, mentioned in the first paragraph of this report, all of whom deny having any labour or political affiliations.

The management have stated that they will not re-open the factory until Monday, 29th April, when providing the employees resume work unconditionally, certain minor concessions may be granted them.

D. D. Deuchman

D. S.

B.C. (Special Branch)

D 99.84

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

Subject: Establishment of the "Centro Social Recreativo" Club at no. 115

Madhurst Road.

Made by: J. L. Hill

Forwarded by:

Officer i/c.

X (S/Barth)

Information
J. L. Hill

Sir,

Further to Misc. 119/40, dated 25-4-40.

I beg to report, that the "Centro Social Recreativo" Club situated at No. 115 Madhurst Road, was formally opened on the 1-5-40. An invitation from the President of the club, Mr. Maria A. Ferras (Portuguese), the undersigned accompanied by Inspt. Lees and D.C.I. Black attended at 7.45 p.m. and left the premises at 8.45 p.m. During the visit referred to, it was observed that only some twelve members were present on the premises, all being Portuguese citizens, no ceremony took place to mark the opening of the club.

During the course of conversation with Mr. M. A. Ferras, it was learned that the club had at present some two hundred members, all being Portuguese citizens. With remarks of the Commissioner of Police as appended to the attached report reading "we had better put in some members". In order to test the attitude of the committee of the club in relation to the enrolment of members of other nationalities, it was suggested to Mr. Ferras that as the club was in the Chenata Road District, same would serve as a convenient recreation centre for two or three members of the Foreign staff attached to this station, who had expressed a desire to be enrolled as was to be expected, Mr. Ferras did not appear to be enthused with the suggestion, but promised that he would bring the matter before the Standing Committee of the club, at their meeting on the 6-5-40, and would notify the undersigned as to the committee's decision.

INDEXED BY
(S.H.) REGISTRY
DATE 2/5/40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Station,

Date 19

Subject.

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

It is pointed out that the suggestion made direct to Mr. Morris in the foregoing circumstances, was intended as a well-planned approach, and subsequent endeavours to obtain further (outside the Force) for reasons defined in previous reports, would be made.

Defensive observation on the premises will be maintained.

I am, Sir,

Yours obediently,

A. I.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

Subject. Establishment of the "Centro Social Recreativo" Club at No. 118
Madhurst Road.

Made by. S. I. Hill

Forwarded by

Officer I/c.

DC (S. Branch)
Sir
Information
File
J. I.

Sir,

Further to Misc. 119/40 dated 15-3-40.

On the 24-4-40, the undersigned by appointment interviewed Mr. Mario A. Ferras, in reference to matters pertaining to the above, when the following was ascertained:-

The name of the club will be known as the "Centro Social Recreativo" and is registered with the Portuguese Consular Authorities. The membership of the club is open to all nationalities. Membership will be divided into two grades i.e. Full members and Ordinary members.

Applicants for membership have to be proposed by a Portuguese member and seconded by another. Membership fee is as follows:-

Annual subscription of 964.00 for a Full member and 312.00 for an Ordinary member.

The President of club is Mr. Mario A. Ferras, Portuguese citizen, c/o Shanghai Water Works Co., Ltd., No. 484 Wiansee Road. The standing committee and trustees of the club are:- Mr. Mario A. Ferras, Mr. Jose M. Gutterres, Mr. Francis P. Gutterres and one other (not yet appointed).

Questioned regarding the difference between the two grades of members, Mr. Ferras stated that "Full members" were entitled to full privileges afforded them by the club whilst "Ordinary members" were more restricted, and would not be permitted to indulge in card games, the use of the card rooms being exclusively for "Full Members" only, no guests being allowed in the latter rooms.

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 27/4/40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

File No.

Station,

Date 19

Made by

Forwarded by

The ground floor of the premises will consist of a billiard room, dining room, reception room and bar. The card rooms (Two) are situated on the first floor, whilst the second floor and attic will be converted into private living quarters for private families or dormitories for single men.

Questioned regarding Chinese members, Mr. Ferras stated that as the object of the club was to promote Portuguese relations with other nationalities through the medium of recreation, entertainment by means of social gatherings, dances, concerts, card games, lectures etc. Chinese members would be admitted, questioned regarding whether or not Chinese membership would be limited, Mr. Ferras stated that there was no limitation at present, but he would discuss the advisability there being so with the Standing Committee.

It was pointed out to Mr. Ferras that the rental of the premises was \$30,000.00 per year, consequently this sum plus nominal running expenses would have to be met by the club through the trustees who were the lessees. Mr. Ferras stated that the sub-letting of the second floor and attic would obtain a return of \$1,500.00 per month in rentals, this sum plus membership subscriptions, bar profits, billiard profits and profits obtained from dances and concerts whilst drives etc. would off-set the overhead running expenses.

Mr. Ferras was informed that rumours were current to the effect that gambling would be indulged in, the latter

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

Station,

Date..... 19

Subject.....

Address.....

Forwarded by.....

- 3 -

then stated that no form of public gambling would be permitted. Full members only would be permitted the use of the card-room for games of "poker", "bridge", "crib" etc. where stakes would be played for and limited according to the club regulations.

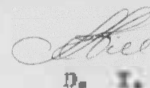
Questioned as to whether any "Monte-Carlo" nights would be organized, Mr. Ferras answered in the negative, he was reminded that should this form of gambling be organized appropriate Police action could be taken.

In concluding this report, I wish to state that no evidence is to hand, that tends to show that the club will not be conducted on the proper lines, the fact however remains that if no limitation is placed on the number of Chinese members, there is a possibility of the latter eventually being in the majority, it is therefore reasonable to assume that gambling for high stakes would subsequently be indulged in, therefore the undersigned considers that the conduct of these members will require close watching.

Attached herewith is a copy of the club regulations.

The date of the formal opening of the club is set for 1-5-40.

I am, Sir,
Yours obediently,


D. I.

D. G. "A"

D. B. G. "A"

ARTICLES OF THE "CENTRO SOCIAL RECREATIVO"

1. The Centro Social Recreativo, with its Club Rooms at 115 Medhurst Road, Shanghai, shall function under the following Articles.
2. The Center shall be called the "Centro Social Recreativo" and it shall be registered at the Portuguese Consulate General at Shanghai.
3. The Center shall be a Proprietary Club, the names of the Proprietors being registered as such at the Portuguese Consulate General at Shanghai.
4. The Centro Social Recreativo is instituted to provide a central and convenient Club in Shanghai for members of the Portuguese and all other communities, and to do all such things as in the opinion of the Proprietors shall tend to promote Portuguese relations with other nationalities.
5. The objects for which the Center is formed are:- To sponsor recreation and entertainment by means of social gatherings, dances, concerts, card games, lectures, books and periodicals.
6. The Center shall be under the management and direction of a Board composed of five (5) Trustees appointed by the Proprietors of the Center.
7. This Board shall include a President, an Honorary Secretary, an Honorary Treasurer, an Assistant Honorary Secretary and an Assistant Honorary Treasurer, all of whom shall be Portuguese Citizens and duly registered at the Portuguese Consulate General as such Citizens.
8. The Trustees shall remain in office till death or resignation, or until the Proprietors shall think proper to remove any one or more of them. The appointment of a new Trustee shall be by the Proprietors. All securities shall be taken, stocks purchased, and purchases and investments made by the Trustees in the name of the Centro Social Recreativo; the property, the subject-matter of the trust, to be nevertheless subject to the disposition of the Proprietors.
9. The Trustees shall have power to borrow money upon security of the property of the Club, or otherwise, and for such purposes to grant mortgages, effect capital redemption policies for the amount of any loan, and give any security that they may deem necessary. The orders, in writing, of the Proprietors, shall be obligatory upon, and a justification to, the Trustees as to any such purchase, sale, investment, borrowing, mortgage or disposal.
10. In the event of the Center ceasing to exist as such, from whatever

caused, the property and funds of the Center shall be entrusted to the Proprietors for liquidation as they may decide.

11. All the concerns of the Center, including the purchase of furniture, plate, linen, etc., and the acquisition of a proper collection of books and periodical publications, shall be managed by the said Board.

12. The Board shall have power to nominate Committees for any special purpose connected with the club management, to make by-laws, and appoint all officers and servants of the Center, and shall name their own days of meeting for the transaction of business - at which meetings three shall be a quorum.

13. Any infraction of the rules or regulations of the Center shall be taken immediate cognizance of by the Board.

14. Membership in the Center shall be open to Ladies and Gentlemen of the Portuguese and all other nationalities.

15. Membership will be divided into two classes; Ordinary Members and Full Members; classification of each Member will be determined by the Board.

16. Every candidate for admission to the Center shall be proposed by one Portuguese Member and seconded by another and full particulars regarding the name, address and nationality of the candidate shall be entered in an application form provided by the Center.

17. The application of each candidate shall be considered by the Board and shall be submitted to the Proprietors of the Center for their approval.

18. There shall be no Entrance Fees. The Annual Subscription shall be \$12.00 for Ordinary Members and \$24.00 for Full Members, payable in advance. Subscriptions may be paid in instalments of \$1.00 every month for Ordinary Members and \$2.00 every month for Full Members, payable in advance.

19. The election of each new member shall be immediately notified to him by the Board, who shall, at the same time, request him to remit the amount of the Annual or Monthly subscription.

20. A newly-elected member is not entitled to participate in any of the advantages or privileges of the Center until he has paid his first monthly subscription; and as the payment of this Subscription will

entitle a member to enjoy every benefit the Center can ~~aff~~ confer, according to his classification of Membership, so is his acquiescence in the rules of the Center thereby distinctly implied.

21. If such new member does not, in compliance with the preceding rules, pay his first Monthly Subscription within the space of one month from the date of his election, his election shall be cancelled unless he can account for the delay to the satisfaction of the Board.

22. Should any Member intend to be absent from Shanghai for a period of three months or more, he may, without payment of his subscriptions for that period, retain his membership by a written request to the Board to have his name placed in the list of Absent Members. Should he fail to do so, he shall automatically cease to be a Member. If he has done so, he shall have at once, on his return, the full privileges of membership on payment of his subscription for the current month.

23. A Member shall not be entitled to the privileges of membership until he has paid his subscription for the current month. A Member shall be ~~suspended~~ from the ~~privileges~~ of membership if his subscription remain unpaid by the end of the month. Should a Member's subscription remain unpaid two (2) months after it becomes due, he shall be expelled from the Center by the Board as a Defaulter.

24. Any lady or gentleman of distinguished public position may be elected by the Board as a temporary Member for a period of six months. He must be proposed in writing by a Portuguese Member of the Center, who must certify from personal knowledge that he is a fit person, politically and socially, to be so admitted. The proposal must also be signed by two members of the Board. The Board may on application continue his admission as a temporary member from month to month for a period of six months.

25. In case the ~~conduct~~ of any Member, either in or out of the Club House, shall in the opinion of the Board be injurious or calculated to be injurious to the character and interests of the Center, or if any Member shall appear to the Board wilfully to have acted contrary to the rules and constitution of the Center, the Board may call upon him to furnish them with an explanation within a reasonable stated time, and if

he shall not within such time offer them any such explanation, or if after due consideration any explanation which he may have offered be considered by them to be insufficient or unsatisfactory, the Board may write to the Member recommending him to resign. If such Member does not so resign within one month from the date of such recommendation, the Board may forthwith expel him and erase his name from the list of members, and such offending Member shall therefore cease for all purposes to be a Member of the Center, and for ever afterwards be disqualified from entering or being entertained in the Club House.

No such recommendation shall, however, be sent to any Member, and no such expulsion shall actually take place unless the same shall be agreed to by three-fifths of the members of the Board present at the meeting specially summoned for the purposes: Provided also, that if at any such meeting the members present be unanimously of opinion that the offence of a member is sufficient to warrant his immediate expulsion, they shall be empowered to expel him forthwith, and in either case notice of the decision of the Board shall be forwarded to the offending Member.

26. Any member may resign his membership by giving to the Board notice in writing to that effect. Every such notice shall, unless a later date is indicated, be deemed to take effect as at the end of the month, provided his accounts are settled in full.

27. MEMBERS' OBLIGATIONS. All Members shall:-

- (a) Carry out all the provisions of these Articles and the Center's Internal Regulations and bye-laws.
- (b) Abide by all the rulings of the Board.
- (c) Conduct themselves at all times in such a manner as to be above reproach.
- (d) Settle immediately and in full all expenses incurred by them within the premises of the Center, before leaving the house.
- (e) Make good all breakages and damage to furniture, fixtures and gear, except in case of unavoidable accident.

28. MEMBERS' PRIVILEGES. All members are entitled to:-

- (a) Partake of all amusements and convenience, subject to the restrictions imposed by the Center's Internal Regulations.
- (b) Introduce guests in accordance with Article 30.

Notes:- Only Members of Portuguese nationality may propose and second candidates for membership.

29. Members are prohibited from giving gratuities to the servants under any circumstances, and must not personally reprimand a servant.

(c) Ordinary Members shall not be permitted to participate in any card games in the Club House.

30. Guests are admitted into the rooms of the Club House specially set apart for that purpose. Guests are not admitted into the Green Room. Guests are not permitted to play Billiards. The number of guests introduced by any one Member is limited to two (2). A Guest Book shall be kept in the Entrance Hall and Members must enter the names of their guests before they will be admitted into the Club House.

31. No notice of any kind shall be posted except by authority of the Board nor shall any club notices be altered without the consent of the Board; every notice must have the signature of one of the members of the Board.

32. All suggestions and complaints must be in every case made in writing and forwarded to the Board and which will be investigated by the Board at the first available opportunity.

BY-LAWS.

1. GENERAL

A. The Club House is opened to members at 5.00 p.m. on week-days and at 2.00 p.m. on Saturdays and Sundays, and holidays. It is closed at 4.00 a.m. (except by permission of the Board on special occasions); after which hour all guests must vacate the premises and no members or guests will be admitted. Members remaining in the Club House must vacate the premises at 4.30 a.m. Any member remaining in the Club House after 4.30 a.m. shall pay a fine of \$1.- and after 5.00 a.m. a further fine of \$2.-.

B. The Center is not responsible for the property of members of any kind, unless given into the charge of a duly authorized servant of the Center, and a receipt or check is taken in exchange.

C. Members are requested to place hats, coats, umbrellas and parcels of any kind in the Cloak Room, and are not allowed to place these articles on any piece of furniture in any room whatsoever.

D. Member may not take away from the Club House, or injure, or destroy, upon any pretext whatsoever, any newspaper, pamphlet, book,

or any other article, the property of the Center, under the penalty of expulsion.

E. Articles broken by members must be paid for by them, except in case of unavoidable accident.

F. Members shall pay for any article they may order before leaving the room in which it has been supplied. All expenses incurred by the members shall be paid by them before they leave the house, and no account shall be opened or allowed with any member of the Center.

G. Members may each have a Deposit Book but under no circumstances may the debits exceed the amount of the Deposit.

H. Members may not use the address of the Center for any correspondence.

I. Members introducing Guests are responsible for all charges incurred by them, and are also responsible for the full compliance of Article 30 by themselves and their Guests.

ENTRANCE HALL

2.
A. Seats are not permitted on the front entrance steps of the Club House.

E. Dogs are not allowed within the entrance doors under any circumstances.

G. The hall porter is expressly ordered not to take in any letters addressed to individual members of the Center.

D. Refreshments will not be served in the hall.

VERANDAH

3.
A. Darts, chess and draughts are the only games which are allowed on the verandah.

B. Refreshments, other than meals, may be served on the verandah.

CLOAK ROOM

4.
A. Members are prohibited from giving gratuities to the Cloak Room Boy under any circumstances, in accordance with Article 29.

B. Hats, coats, umbrellas and parcels of any kind must be placed in the Cloak Room, and a receipt or check taken in exchange.

TELEPHONE

5.
A. The telephone is in charge of the hall porter.

B. The telephone is for the personal use of members, and the servants are not allowed to use the instrument on their behalf.

C. Charge of five (5) cents is made for each call on the telephone.

D. Additional charges will be made for toll-calls.

6.

DRAWING-ROOM

A. This room is opened at all Club hours.

B. This room may be used for the reception of guests.

C. Refreshments may be served in this room, with the exception of meals.

7.

DINING ROOM & BAR.

A. These rooms may be used for the reception of guests.

B. A list of the ordinary charges in the dining-room and bar shall be kept for the reference of members.

C. A table may not be reserved for any member more than half an hour previous to the hour for which his dinner has been ordered, unless by special arrangement with the Board.

D. The right of any member to secure a particular table will depend on the priority of his order.

E. Dinners must be ordered before 8.30 p.m. and cannot be served after 9.00 p.m.

F. Suppers must be ordered before 11.30 p.m. and cannot be served after 1.00 a.m.

G. Wines, spirits, mineral waters and light meals may be served to members and their guests at all Club hours.

H. Servants are not allowed to leave the dining-room to apprise members that their dinners are ready, or to fetch for them books, newspapers, or other articles which they may want from other rooms.

I. Wines, spirits, liquors, mineral waters, and other articles of a portable nature are not allowed to be brought into the Club House.

J. Provisions other than those belonging to the Club are not allowed to be introduced.

K. All provisions, wines, spirits, and other articles may not be sent out of the house for the use of any member.

L. Should any objection be raised by members to the charges made, the matter must be referred to the Board, which may refund any amount paid which in its opinion, has not been properly chargeable. The servants have strict orders not to receive less than the amount claimed.

M. Members are not to make complaints to the servants. Should there be any cause for complaint, they must communicate in writing to the Board, enclosing the bill for the meal. All complaints respecting any refreshments served, for which no bill is made out, and all complaints respecting the servants should be addressed in writing to the Board.

N. Refreshments of any kind may not be supplied to members whose previous day's charge remain unpaid.

O. Members are particularly requested that, for the comfort and convenience of others, they will vacate their seats in a reasonable time after they have dined.

P. Chess and draughts are the only games which are allowed to be played in the dining-room, except during dinner and supper hours. No games are to be played in the bar.

Q. Writing materials are not allowed to be used on the dining-room tables.

R. Members are prohibited from giving gratuities to servants of the dining-room and bar under any circumstances, in accordance with Article 29.

8. OTHER ROOMS AVAILABLE FOR DINNER PARTIES

A. Private dinners in a separate room must be arranged with the Board, except that the room cannot be reserved exclusively for a member entertaining less than eight (8) persons. Two (2) days notice for the exclusive use of a room must be given for the reservation of a room.

B. Alterations may not be made in the sum arranged to be charged for the dinner.

C. Guests of the member who has reserved a room for private dinners and parties are not permitted to participate in any card playing, unless such Guests shall also be Members of the Club, in good standing.

9. KITCHEN

A. Members may not enter the kitchen, under any pretext, without having first obtained permission from the Board.

10. LIBRARY

A. This room is set apart chiefly for reading and writing.

tests are permitted into this room.

C. Conversation is not permitted in this room.

D. Books and notices belonging ~~to~~ to this room are not to be removed therefrom.

E. Coffee and spirits may be served in this room, but no meals of any sort.

11. BILLIARD ROOM

A. Guests are permitted into this room but are not allowed to play.

B. The code of rules placed in this room is to be the sole guide if all differences that may arise.

C. Billiards take precedence of any other game.

D. A member having engaged a table, must, when his turn comes either play himself or forfeit his turn. He may not transfer his turn to another member.

E. A member may not retain the table when playing with the marker, if two other members desire to play; the marker, under such circumstances, not being allowed to continue the game. The marker cannot be called upon to play after midnight.

F. A member may not retain a table after playing one game of 100 up, two games of 50 up, or one frame of Snooker, or in any circumstances for more than forty minutes should the table be required by other members.

G. All games to be charged at the rate of half cent per minute.

H. Any member cutting the cloth shall be liable to pay the full cost of the necessary repair.

I. A member is not allowed to place any article other than billiard equipment upon the cushions, nor to sit on the table.

J. A new game shall not commence at or after 3.30 a.m., and all play shall cease at 4.00 a.m.

K. Refreshments, other than meals, may be served in this room.

12. CARD ROOM

A. This room is appropriated exclusively for the use of Full Members for card playing. Guests are not to be admitted into this room under any pretext whatever. Ordinary members are not allowed to play.

B. Club points only are allowed, i.e. not exceeding 50 cents a hundred

idge, \$1.- per game of 36 for Manilha, \$1.- = ante for Poker, \$1. per game and five cents per point for Cribbage, and 10 cents per point for Mah Jong.

C. The price for each pack of cards will be at cost.

D. Members may purchase opened packs of cards at quarter-cost.

E. Card-playing shall cease at 4.00 a.m., when the lights shall be put out under any circumstances. Should a game be unfinished, at that time, it must be abandoned.

F. The following fines will be incurred for a breach of this rule:-
From 4.00 a.m. to 4.30 a.m. \$1.- from each player; afterwards, \$2.- each player for each quarter of an hour.

G. A member who is in default shall not be allowed to play.

H. All liabilities incurred in this room must be settled at once.

I. The following charges will be made per head.

J. Refreshments, other than meals, may be served in this room.

13. SERVANTS.

A. Article 29 prohibiting gratuities to the servants, which is absolutely essential to the well-being of the Club, does not prohibit members from giving donations to the Servants' Chinese New Year Fund.

D 9985

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY
No. S. B. D.
Date 5-11-29. 1940

S. 1. Special

REPORT

Subject (in full)..... Arrival of Mr. Hisao Furuya, officer designate
..... of "E" Division.....

Made by... D. S. Kamashita... Forwarded by... D. I. Crawford...

Mr. Hisao Furuya, who has been designated
for the post of Divisional Officer of "E" Division,
arrived in Shanghai on board the m.v. Tatuta
Maru on April 28.

D. S. Kamashita
D. S.

D. G. (Special branch).

Com. 1240
Sir:
Information.
R. D. L. fake
29/4



FILE

DATE 29/4/40
Ln

D9986

Special Demand

Misc. 400/40.

Central
Apr. 26th,

40.

1.

2p.m. - 2.30p.m.
26-4-40.

128 Museum Road.

Re threat of violence.

Complainant, one Walter Cohn, German Refugee, Manager of "WACO", 128 Museum Road Room 631, reported to the Station at 2p.m. 26-4-40 that his foreman, named Yau Kai Ching () had threatened his staff, 9 Chinese workmen, to beat them up, would they continue to work in complainant's factory.

Enquiries made by D.S. Krader and C.D.C. 209 revealed that the complainant had dismissed the accused at 9a.m. even date, owing to his inefficiency in the work.

However, the accused who did not want to leave, requested the other workmen to stop their work in sign of protest for his dismissal.

The staff thus afraid did not dare to take up their duty in the afternoon, in this way causing the complainant considerable damage to the effect that urgent orders could not be executed.

At 2.15p.m. even date all the workmen were taken to the station and questioned, however the accused promised to leave his job without further trouble.

He was released and the others again took up their work in the factory.

Forwarded for information.

Whelan
Sen. Det. i/c. 26/4

Stracy
D. S.

NO
DATE 27/4/40
S.D.O. PA Div.

D 9987

P.C. (Special Branch).

7987
15 7

P.I. 2364/4 Ch.Rd.

HEAD D. STERS

CRIME BRANCH

JULY 15

4 and final

7-5-40

to

15-7-40

General Enquiries

KMT

Between dates stated above, detectives detailed for investigation into this crime, have continued their enquiries, and although information has been obtained to the effect that this assassination was instigated by the occupants of 35 Edinburgh Road, yet no definite proof in support of this information is forthcoming.

According to the information received, it would appear that the late Det. Insp. had for some time prior to his death been harassing these people through his repeated investigations into their activities and that although they had tried to approach him with the promise of a monthly subsidy he had refused to accept same. This refusal apparently raised the ire of the officer i/e of "35" and it was at his instigation the assassination was carried out.

As already mentioned nothing in the way of definite proof has been obtained to support this information, hence until such time as this proof can be obtained, this case is respectfully submitted for classification.

CIS
15/7
Bennell
22.4.41

John B. Light
D. I.

U. C. (Special Branch)

Headquarters
Cheongtu Rd. 564/40 Grice Branch
May 2nd, 40
2 1

See Below

See Below

On the morning of 28-4-40 an inquest was held on the body of the late Det. Insp. Loh Kung Sung (陸公榮) at the General Undertakers, Changping Road, and after all evidence had been heard the following verdict was handed down by Procurator Dong Pei Yuen (唐評元) :-

" Death due to bullet wounds, body to be removed by deceased's brother Det. Sgt. Loh Kung Dee (陸廣弟) for burial. "

The personal property of deceased was returned to his brother on the 28-4-40.

With reference to the .32 Automatic Browning pistol No. 17624, used in the assassination of the deceased and subsequently seized by the Police at the scene of the crime, same on being examined by the Arms Identification Section was found to have the following past history :-

It would appear that in September 1929, this pistol which then bore makers No. "762", was licenced by the Shanghai Municipal Police in the name of Mr. You Hung Kong (俞鴻鈞), then Counsellor to the Municipality of Greater Shanghai and that in December 1933, this licence number Y. 2964 was cancelled, the pistol being retained by the licensee.

On the 15-2-36, in the course of rounding up a gang of "Armed Robbers", detectives attached to Hongkew Station raided a straw hut off Hung Poong Road, Chapsi, and amongst other things seized an empty cartridge case and bullet, which on examination was found to have been fired from above mentioned pistol, however the weapon in question was never found (See Hongkew Misc. 112/36). Investigation into this angle of the case will be made the subject of a further diary.

As previously mentioned this pistol, on being presented for licensing in September 1929, bore makers No. "762" and later S.H. Police No. Y. 2984, however on being seized on the 27-4-40, the former number was found to have been altered to "17624" by adding the 1 and 4 at either end, whilst the latter number was found to have been erased.

The last occasion on which this pistol came to the notice of the S.H. Police was on the 27th February 1940, when as result of a raid made on premises located at House No. 17, Sung Ka Sah (Wai 2), West Tau An Fong (Wai 2), off Crescent Avenue, Yu Yuen Road, by the British Military, thirteen male Chinese were arrested, nine pistols and a certain document showing the allocation of various firearms to the group were seized.

These persons, on being questioned by Crime Branch Headquarters Staff, confessed to be members of the 3rd Section, 2nd Defence Company of the Special Service Section of the Chung Kuo Kuomintang Anti-Comintern & National Salvation Army, with sub-headquarters at 35 Edinburgh Road under the command of one named Kuo Hang Kung (郭漢庚), and Headquarters at 76 Jessfield Road under Woo Si Pau (伍世保), also the aforesaid document, on being translated, was found to contain the following additional information :-

<u>Name & Title</u>	<u>Nature of Arms</u>	<u>No. of Arms</u>	<u>Remarks</u>
Major Kuo Hang Kung (郭漢庚) Company Commander. (not arrested)	6" pistol.	526401.	10 rounds, additional 3 rounds issued on 29-11-39.
	(Pistol not seized).		
Capt. Wu Sheng Kung (吳生庚) Company Commander. (not arrested).	6" pistol.	24585.	12 rounds.
	(Pistol not seized).		
Lieut. Tse Yu Kwei (謝玉桂) Staff Officer. (not arrested).	6" pistol.	933.	12 rounds.
	(Pistol not seized).		
Lieut. Ling Yien Ming (凌演明) Clerk (arrested).	4" Revolver.	9432.	6 rounds.
	(Pistol not seized).		

<p> Lieut. Wang Shien Chuan. (王善川). Member (not arrested). </p>	<p> 6" pistol. 180. 5 rounds. (Pistol not seized). </p>
<p> Chung Zih Ts (許志士). (arrested). </p>	<p> No.3 Mauser. 713258. 40 rounds. (Pistol seized). </p>
<p> Nyien Ts Ming (倪明). (arrested). </p>	<p> No.2 Mauser. 890532. 40 rounds. (Pistol seized). </p>
<p> Ying Shou Tsao (尹紹). (arrested). </p>	<p> No.2 Mauser. 6396. 40 rounds. (Pistol seized). </p>
<p> Tseu Tih Fu (周鉄夫). (not arrested). </p>	<p> No.2 Mauser. 891473. 40 rounds. (Pistol not seized). </p>
<p> Tsung Kuang (鄧光). (not arrested). </p>	<p> No.2 Mauser. 892708. 40 rounds. (Pistol seized). </p>
<p> Tsang Kyung Hyeoh (張景岳). (arrested). </p>	<p> Mauser. 19376. 40 rounds. (Pistol seized). </p>
<p> Lieu Voo Sin (廖維新). (arrested). </p>	<p> Browning. 73123. 6 rounds. (Pistol not seized). </p>
<p> Lieu Dien Hwa (廖建華). (not arrested). </p>	<p> 6" pistol. 183018. 5 rounds. (Pistol not seized). </p>
<p> Chiang Yang Ling (蔣陽陵). (arrested). </p>	<p> 6" pistol. 17084. 6 rounds. (Pistol not seized). </p>
<p> Tsang Zong sin (蔣宗新). (arrested). </p>	<p> 6" pistol. 2634. 7 rounds. (Pistol seized). </p>
<p> Yang Tsing San (楊峻山). (arrested). </p>	<p> No.2 Mauser. 574771. 20 rounds. (Pistol not seized). </p>

Dong Kou Liang (董克良) (not arrested). 6" Revolver. 77478. 6 rounds.
 (Pistol not seized).
 Lin Yiu San (林有山) (arrested). Browning. 2715. 6 rounds.
 (Pistol seized).
 Ts Yong Hwa (王永華) (not arrested). .79 Rifle. 1469. 25 rounds.
 (Not seized).
 Yang Sz Kwan (楊士權) (not arrested). .79 Rifle. 13824. 25 rounds.
 (Not seized).
 Ma Young Sang (馬永盛) (not arrested). No.2 Mauser. 1749. 40 rounds.
 (Pistol seized).
 Lung Hsueh Sung (龍雪松) (arrested). 6" pistol. 255438. 6 rounds.
 (Pistol not seized).
 Hoo Tsong Pao (胡宗保) (arrested). .79 Rifle. 5638. 25 rounds.
 ? 6" pistol. 3945. 6 rounds.
 (Pistol not seized).

As can be seen from the foregoing list, pistol No. 17624 is described as a "6" pistol", and as it is commonly known that in the past the Chinese Authorities have always referred to a Chinese make imitation Browning in this manner there appears little doubt, but that the pistol seized and that mentioned in this list are one and the same, however in order to further corroborate this fact, the person responsible for the compiling of this list, who is still in custody of the

2/6

S.M. Police, was interviewed on the afternoon of 30-4-40 and as a result he verified the fact that it was one and the same pistol (Statement attached).

In view of these disclosures the above mentioned prisoner was further questioned as to why this pistol had not been seized at the time of arrest by the British Military and he, in replying, stated that in all probability same was then being kept at 35 Edinburgh Road, from which address all pistols were then issued.

According to the list in question, this particular pistol was issued to one named Chiang Vung Ling (1911/03), who was arrested along with the prisoner already mentioned, but, who unfortunately has already been disposed of, hence no further corroboration can be had from him.

The foregoing facts more or less definitely establish from which source the pistol used in this crime originated, however up to the present it is still too premature to voice any definite opinion re the motive for the assassination of deceased and with this end in view enquiries are now being continued.

Small

John Cyril
D. L.

Kung Yoh Sung (K. Y. S.) 26, 3/Unemployed, residing
No. 8 Rue Ching Li, Edinburgh Road.

Poonghing

// N. I. Crichton

1.5.40

D.S.I. Su Chen Mo

My name etc. is as above.

I was arrested by the British Military on February 27th 1940, at No. 17 Kung Ya Suh, Crescent Avenue, Yu Yuen Road, along with twelve others.

I identify the document shown to me, as the original record of firearms allotted to our group by Tan Bang Sung (T. B. S.) Officer i/c, with Headquarters at 35 Edinburgh Road. This particular document was completed by me on or about November 1939.

I further identify the 6" pistol No. 17624, (now being shown to me), as similar to the one which I entered in this document under No. 17624.

The only excuse I can offer for this pistol not being seized at time of the raid by British Military is that it must have been returned to 35 Edinburgh Road and another issued in its stead.

This is my true statement.

signed.



Ying Yien Ming (李 英 明) 24. Unemployed,
" F. A.

Shanghai

// D.I. Brighton

1.5.40

D.I. Brighton

Prior to my arrest by the British Military on the
27th February 1940, at 17 Chung Ya Suh, Crescent Avenue,
off Yu Yuen Road, I was employed by the 2nd Company 3
Section of the Special Service Section of the Chung
Kou Kungmintang Anti-Communist and National Salvation
Army, as secretary and I identify the document shown me
as the original copy of a record made by Chung Yoh Chang
(李 岳 昌) re the allocation of arms and ammunition to
our Group.

This is my true statement.



Signed:

CONFIDENTIAL

G. 508, 4-39

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

S.I., Special Branch.

REPORT

Date April 29, 1940.

Subject. Murder of D.I. LOH KENG SUNG

Made by

and

Forwarded by D.I. Crawford

In connection with the murder of D.I. LOH KENG SUNG of the Municipal Police, which took place on Chengtu Road on April 27, information has been received to the effect that the assassination was perpetrated by the "Youth Group" (青年团), a branch of the Special Service Corps of the Chung Kuo Kuomintang Anti-Comintern and National Salvation Army located at House 119, Lane 37, Brennan Road (near Jessfield Park). The deceased officer is alleged to have secured information and supplied same to the Municipal Police, on the activities of the pro-Wang Ching Wei organizations which was obtained through a number of his followers frequenting the Zao Ka Doo District and employed by the Corps at 76 Jessfield Road.

It is stated by the same informant that a watch has been maintained on the movements of the late D.I. LOH KENG SUNG for several months, and an attempt on two occasions in December, 1939 was made on his life, but failed because of precautions taken by the deceased himself.

C. Crawford

D. I.

D.C. (Special Branch),

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

No. S. B. D. 9987

Det. A. 30 Division.

Thongta Road Police Station.

April 27, 1940.

Crime Register No. 504/40.

Diary Number 1.	(Sheet No. 1.)	Nature of Offence 1
Time at which investigation begun and concluded each day	5.30p.m. 27/4/40. to 3.00a.m. 28/4/40.	Places visited in course of investigation each day. Scene of crime. Police Hospital, 18/77 Nanvang Road. 49/1462 Ave. 7d. VII. S'well Station. 804 Ave. Jofiro, Lokawei. Office.

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

Place or description of premises	Thongta Road near Taka Road.	
Time and date of offence.	5.20 p.m. 27/4/40.	
" " " reported.	5.30 p.m. 27/4/40 by street telephone.	
Name, occupation and address of complainant.	Deceased. Det. Insp. Loh Kung Jung (111111), S. K. Police.	
Number of criminals with full individual description.	One male Chinese armed with a pistol, not in custody. Age about 40, ht. about 5'5", medium build, square face, dark complexion, hair cut short, wearing black foreign style dress.	
Arms.	Nil.	
Classification of property stolen.	Nil. Value \$	
Classification of property recovered.	Nil. Value \$	
In cases of Murder or Suspected Murder points (a) to (d) should be answered. (a) Time and date body was discovered. (b) Position, appearance and marks on body. (c) Apparent cause of death. (d) Motive if known.	(a) 5.50 p.m. 27/4/40. (b) Sitting on the ground leaning against the wall. (c) Gunshot wounds. (d) Probably political. (Not definitely established)	
Full Details of Method used in Committing offence. In cases of larceny, housebreaking etc., all the points (e) to (i) should be answered, if known. In all cases in which there is fraud, the false pretence and the character assumed by the suspect should be fully described. (e) Mode of entry, including manner of approach to premises. (f) Means used (tools etc.) (g) Character assumed by criminal, and story told, etc. (h) Mode of transport and description. (i) Peculiar act (poisoning dog, partaking of food etc.)	(a) Deceased was shot from behind by an armed man who made good his escape.	

CRIME DIARY NO. 1. (SHEET NO. 2)

- (a) What staff employed on premises?
(b) Are they all "old" servants?
(c) If not, what was their last employment and for how long?
(d) What was their "characters"?
(e) If any suspicion attached to any of them and if so, which one and for what reason?
(f) Are old servants suspected?
(g) Are friends and visitors above suspicion and if not, who is suspected?

Remarks

(Any outstanding or peculiar feature to be commented on by investigating officer).

D.C. (S/Brands)
Information
Steel
S.T.

At 5.30 p.m. 27/4/40 a telephone message was received from S.P. 1276 (box 7), Ave. Rock - Chengtu Road, stating that a male Chinese had been shot on Chengtu Road near Taku Road, the S.P. ambulance was called and a party of Police attended, a male Chinese recognised as D.I. Loh Kung Sang (S.P. 1276). Senior Chinese Detective, attached to S.P. Station was found sitting on the ground, leaning against the front of a shop No. 62 Chengtu Road, he was removed to the Police Hospital but definite blood transfusions died at 6.30 p.m. 27/4/40. His certificate stating :-

"Inspector in charge.

This is to certify that D.S.I. Loh Kung Sang is suffering from bullet wounds of abdomen and chest, and detained in Hospital today in serious condition. (6 bullet wounds found, 2 on back of chest, 2 on lumbar region, 1 on epigastric region Only one bullet found).

(Sd) H. C. Ho."

"Inspector in charge.

This is to certify that D.S.I. Loh Kung Sang is suffering from bullet wounds of chest and abdomen, and died at 7.15 p.m. 27/4/40.

(Sd) H. C. Ho."

Inquiries by D.I. Hill, D.S.I. Black, D.S. Thomas, D.S.I. Chen Yang Kwei, C.D.S. 6 and C.D.S. 513 show that D.I. Loh was walking North on the East side of Chengtu Road and when about 80 yards South of Taku Road a male Chinese dressed in foreign clothes approached from behind and fired 4 shots at his back, D.I. Loh looked back at his

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No:—

Division.

Police Station.

Diary Number:—	1st No. 3.	Nature of Offence:—
Time at which investigation begun and concluded each day	Places visited in course of investigation each day	

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

attacker and continued forward signalling to passing rickshaws, but ignored the signal and D.I. 10h after walking a few paces collapsed on the footpath and landed against the front of a shop No. 60 Chengtu Road. S.P.C. 1276 controlling 3rd "A" Section states that when near the corner of Taku and Chengtu Road he heard the sound of shots being fired, he ran to the scene and observing a male Chinese lying on the ground he blew his Police whistle at the same time, on directions given by neighbouring shop keepers ran to Lane 33 Chengtu Road in which the assassin had made his escape. He saw no trace of the man, and therefore returned to the scene of the crime, by which time S.P.C. 127 on traffic duty, Ave. Koch and Chengtu Road had also arrived. Having picked up a pistol with one round in the breech which had been discarded by the assassin about 10 yards from the scene of the crime, he went to the telephone box at Chengtu - Ave. Koch corner about 100 yards away and informed the Station of the occurrence. S.P.C. 127 when interrogated stated that he heard the sound of shots coming from the vicinity of Chengtu and Taku Road and therefore ran North on Chengtu Road, he observed a male Chinese running towards him in possession of a pistol, the latter upon observing the S.P.C. threw away the pistol and ran into Lane 33 Chengtu

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No:—

..... Division.

..... Police Station.

Diary Number— 12-44-114, 4.		Nature of Offence:—	
Time at which investigation begun and concluded each day		Places visited in course of investigation each day	

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

Loi and was lost to sight.

D.I. Loh when questioned in hospital prior to his death was unable to speak, and in answer to questions indicated that there was only one man responsible for the crime but that he did not recognise him.

Neighbors in the vicinity located several witnesses of the crime, they were brought to the Station and statements taken (attached). All these witnesses state that after the first shot was fired their attention was attracted and they observed the male Chinese in foreign attire shoot D.I. Loh in the back and then after discarding the pistol, ran into alleyway 33 Chengtu Road, this alleyway has another entrance, Lane 411 Taku Road, and it was probably by this alleyway that the assassin made good his escape. Immediately after the crime detectives made enquiries at all houses in this alleyway but none of the occupants could give any information to Police.

In an effort to discover some motive for the crime and the murderer, the effects of D.I. Loh were searched, on his person was found 1-210 notes, 3-25 notes, 30-21 notes, small money amounting to \$1.42, on Sincere Co. cheque for \$10, 2 Japanese military notes for 50 sen and 10 sen, also a number of personal papers.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No:—

.....Division
.....Police Station.
.....29

Diary Number:— 1/24-42 No. 5.		Nature of Offence:—	
Time at which investigation begun and concluded each day		Places visited in course of investigation each day	

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

His desk at P. S. Station was searched and the contents brought to this Station. These were scrutinized by Mr. Thompson and Clerk Ling Hsin-koo (L.H.) and were found to include a number of pamphlets and addresses of various "Red" Chinese organizations. The name of his concubine Lou Van Hsi Chung (L.V.H.) at 49/146 Ave. 71 was searched but nothing of a political nature found there. Upon the effects of P.I. Loh at his home being examined a number of papers of a political nature were found. The same along with those found in the desk at P. S. Station have been taken by Mr. Thompson for translation.

The female Lou Van Hsi Chung who was brought to the Station for questioning stated that she had known P.I. Loh for the past five years and she became his concubine on the advice of her father, who was an associate of Loh. He established her in a room at 49/146 Ave. 71 and gave her 350 per month house allowance. He regularly came to the house about 5.30 p.m. and had his dinner leaving about 8 or 9 p.m.. he very rarely stayed the night at her home always returning to his wife at 15/77 Nanyang Road. He had never given her any idea that his life had been threatened and never discussed Police business. She denied that she had any

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No:—

Division.

Police Station.

Diary Number: 1/Sheet No. 6.	Nature of Offence:
Time at which investigation begun and concluded each day	Places visited in course of investigation each day

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

other address or whereabouts of her mother Yang Mo Sz () verified this. Detective enquiries among neighbours show that the concubine is of a very retiring nature and not inclined to visit life.

The wife of H. L. Yeh when interrogated stated that her husband was a man of some habits and it was only on very rare occasions that he stayed out at night and these excursions were the result of work. She was not aware of the existence of the concubine. Yeh had never discussed his private affairs with her, and when he was married to her at the age of 15 had, as the Chinese saying, given him in everything.

There does not seem to be any question in the case of any criminal offence.

The brother of H. L. Yeh, 163 Loh Kung Lee () attached to Gordon Road station came to the station during the course of enquiries and he was interrogated as to any possible motive. He was unable to give any reason beyond the fact that on 7/1/40 his brother told him that he was in possession of information re a gang of armed kidnappers, four of whom were located in the Yeh Ching Hoi clique headquarters, 76 Jessfield Road. (Kidnapping of Yuen Ching Hoi, N.Y. 521/40) N.Y.S. 2951.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY

CRIME REGISTER No:—

Division.

Police Station.

Diary Number: - 17044 No. 2.

Nature of Offence:—

Time at which
investigation begun
and concluded each day

Places
visited in
course of
investigation
each day

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION

On 11/11/77, the 1st and 2nd of a three-part
letter to the Board of Directors of the
University of California, Berkeley, were received.
The letter was dated 11/11/77 and was signed by
the Board of Directors. The letter was dated
11/11/77 and was signed by the Board of Directors.
The letter was dated 11/11/77 and was signed by
the Board of Directors. The letter was dated
11/11/77 and was signed by the Board of Directors.

in the case of the office of envelope, addressed
in Chinese to Wong Ching Kwan, 1, 324 Ave.
Jaffee, was sent to the 5th precinct (location
omitted) dated Nov. 20, 1935. John Sun Chung a
terrorist, claimed at the New Airs Society should
be expelled."

Secretist Suppression Corps.
24/4/40.

Witness John M. Brown (L.) observed the assassin discard it in envelope while running away from the scene of the crime. With the assistance of the French Police L. J. Thompson and a party of Detectives proceeded to 874 Ave. Joffre and found that it was a Russian "ry goods" store, owned by one "Rapkin", no person by the name of "Tsau" resided or was known at the address, obviously fictitious.

Properly found on the person of D.I. Men is at present being detained at the Station also his keys. His whistle, telephone key which were attached to his key ring, also his service pistol and 14 rounds of

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No:—

Division.

Police Station.

Diary Number:—	1/2002 20/3.	Nature of Offence:—
Time at which investigation begun and concluded each day	Places visited in course of investigation each day	

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

Examination made in his drawer at Bell Station were made to Robert Kennedy (Bell) when the drawer was opened.

The report made at the scene of the crime along with fingerprints collected were made to D. I. Wines, New Investigation Bureau, his report is submitted.

Mr. Wines informed, D. I. Wines, D. I. Wines, D. I. Wines, D. I. Wines informed and attended.

The body of the man has been taken to the Public Coroner's office for investigation on 10/4/40.

See above
D. I. Wines

Gen. Insp. i/c.

D. I. Wines

D. I. Wines

Officer i/c. Special Branch.

© 2000 Blackwell Science Ltd

F POLICE INVLS

The following is the statement of [redacted] 1970 600 Hai tung
native of [redacted] taken by me himself.
at [redacted] Bn. on the 27 4/40. translated by Interpreter [redacted]

On the 27/1/40 I was on the day duty and was detailed to patrol No. 4 beat 1st Section, from 3 - 7 p.m. At about 5.30 p.m. whilst I was at the entrance to the Tanjong Pagar near Taku Road, I suddenly heard 4 pistol shots. I immediately rushed to the scene and upon arrival, I observed a male Chinese lying on the footpath opposite No. 33 Thengta Road. I was informed by some persons at the scene that the deceased had disappeared into Lane 33 Thengta Road, so I immediately blew my calling whistle and simultaneously ran into Lane No. 33 in order to chase him, but I could not find him, he having already disappeared prior to my entering into the lane. I then returned to the scene and reported the case to the station by telephone. Following this, I made a search in the vicinity which resulted in a pistol loaded with one round of ammunition being found somewhere at a place about 10 yards away from Lane 46 Thengta Road, and in addition I also picked up a letter which was lying at a place about 15 yards away from the place where the pistol was found.

When I was blowing the whistle, W.T. 197 who was on traffic duty at the intersection of Chengta Road and Ave. Koch, rushed to the scene, and called in his arrival. I then went to pick up station by street telephone No. 7. A few moments later a party of Detectives arrived and W.T. ambulance attended in which the injured party was removed to the Police Hospital for treatment.

ined.

S.P.C. 127 Karnail Singh.

India

P.S. Snuggs.

Ch. Rd. 3rd.

27-4-40

self.

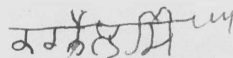
My name is Karnail Singh son of Banta Singh Village Sarsin,
Post Office Gurgaon District Lahore. I am attached to Chengtu
Road Police Station.

In the afternoon of 27-4-40, I was detailed for traffic
post duty at the corner of Avenue Foch and Chengtu Road (Post
No. 4) between the hours of 4 p.m. and 8 p.m.

At about 5.30 p.m. whilst I was on duty, I heard the report
of pistol shots being fired, my attention was immediately attracted
by these reports which sounded as though they had been fired
at point on Chengtu Road near Toka Road. I immediately left my
post and proceeded running in a Northerly direction along Cheng-
tu Road in order to enquire. After running about 50 yards I
observed a male Chinese dressed in a dark coloured foreign style
suit running towards me, the latter was carrying a pistol in
his right hand and was approximately 20 yards away from me, on
the same side of the road as I was on (East).

The male Chinese who apparently also noticed me proceeding
towards him, immediately discarded his pistol and turned into an
alleyway. I made my way, direct to the discarded pistol where
I was met by S.P.C. 1276 who picked up same. This S.P.C. and I
then proceeded together to the corner of Avenue Foch and Chengtu
Road where the S.P.C. telephoned the station from St. telephone
box No. 7 reporting the matter.

The above is my true statement.



Signed:-

S.P.C. 127.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of Wang Vang Piau
 native of Ningpo taken by Mr. J. J. G.
 at Wh. Rd. Stn. on the 17/4/40. and ~~interviewed~~ ^{translated} by Interpreter Lang.

Wang Vang Piau, age 48, native of Ningpo, W/proprietor of the
 Van Tai Mechanic Works, No. 57 Chengtu Road.

At about 5 p.m. 17/4/40, when I was talking business
 transactions with a Russian customer, I suddenly heard a pistol
 shot. I then looked around the roadway and observed a man
 wearing black foreign dress, age about 40, height about 5'5",
 medium build, dark round face, fire about 3 or 4 shots from
 behind, at a person of stout build. The injured person then
 turned round his head and looked at his assassin, whilst the
 latter immediately escaped towards south and disappeared. At
 this moment, the injured person was staggering, waving his hand
 in order to get a ricksha, but all the ricksha coolies in that
 vicinity refused to approach him. Following this he collapsed
 onto the ground.

The above statement is true.

Signed and crossmarked.

File No.
6-214-42

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS

The following is the statement of Wang Yia Loong,
native of Tsoon-min, taken by Mr. J. L. G.,
at Ch. Rd. Sta. on the 27/4/40, translated by Interpreter Wong.

Wang Yia Loong, age 30, native of Tsoon-min, Shop-assistant,
employed at the Han Shing Wo-d-shop, 53 Chengtu Road.

At about 5.20 a.m. 7/4/40, when I was in my shop, I suddenly heard a pistol shot. At that time, I observed a male Chinese of strong build, walking on the pavement from S-N and in addition, I also observed another male Chinese walking closely behind, only at a distance about 1 or 2 feet and firing 4 or 5 shots at the former. The injured person turned round his head and looked at his assassin, who immediately turned back south and disappeared. The injured person continued to walk few steps towards north, waving his hand in order to hire a ricksha, but all the ricksha coolies refused to take him. He then collapsed onto the ground.

The following is the description of the assassin :-

Age about 40, ht. about 5'5", medium build, wearing black foreign clothes, no hat, short hair.

Signed.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of Mr. Hsu Hsueh
 native of Shanghai taken by Mr. Hsu Hsueh G.
 at Sh. 34 on the 7/4/40 and translated Interpreter eng.

Mr. Hsu Hsueh, age 43, native of Shanghai. Proprietor of
 the Sh. 34 shop, No. 53 Chongta Road.

I about 5.00 p. m. 7/4/40, while I was sitting in the
 shop near the entrance to the shop, I suddenly heard
 about 3 or 4 pistol shots. I immediately looked out on the
 roadway and observed a person of strong build, wearing a
 long coat and a hat, he raised his hand in order to
 shoot a woman, but all the women in the shop refused to take him.
 and he then collapsed onto the ground. Simultaneously I
 observed a man in dark suit walk south with a cigar in his
 mouth and a pistol in his right hand. He (the assassin) was
 wearing dark blue or black clothes, and his description is :-
 age about 30, medium build, round face, solid complexion. I
 observed him insert his pistol at a place about 15 yards
 away from the scene, he insert his left hand into his jacket
 pocket from which he took out a letter and threw onto the
 roadway. Following this he continued to walk south but later
 ran into Lane No. 33 Chongta Road upon seeing the approach of
 an officer, who was on traffic duty at the intersection of
 Ave. Poch and Chongta Road.

Signed and corroborated.

List of documents found in connection with the
assassination of D.I. Loh Kung Sung on April 26, 1940.

At scene of murder

- 1) Sheet of paper bearing the following inscriptions in Chinese:-
 "Execution, by shooting, of Loh Kung Sung, a terrorist belonging to the Blue Shirt Society.
 The Citizens' Group for the Annihilating of Lawless Elements. ()
 April 24(?), 1940. "

No. 18, Lane 77, Nanyang Road, home of deceased's wife.

- 2) One copy of a printed handbill of an anti-Wang Ching Wei nature, purporting to have emanated from the "League of Faithful Comrades of the Chinese Kuomintang."
- 3) A sheet from a notebook containing the following names and addresses:-
 "R.W. Yorke, No. 7 or No. 11, Lane 749 Yu Yuen Road.
 "H.D.M. Robertson, 204 Seymour Road.
 "J. Mason, 719 Yu Yuen Road.
 "Tabrum (?)
 "Conduit.
 "A.J. Toon.
 "J. Macfarlane.
 "Burton. "
- 4) Cuttings from newspapers of an advertisement published in the Sin Wan Pao and the Standard of December 18, 1938, by Loh Kung Sung announcing that he is not interested in "outside affairs" and will deal with persons who commit undesirable acts in his name.

(Contained in an envelope marked "By Well Dist. D.I. Loh Kung Sung").

- 5) A sheet of paper containing the following names and addresses:-
 "70060/66 Tseu ().
 "11301 20/208 Rue Frelupt, Yui Chien Foh ().
 "11302 8/76 Route Maresca, Tsang Ching Lu ().
 "11311 Lido, Kao Shing Pao () (assassinated).
 "11333 158 Rue Av. Victor Emmanuel, 111, Wong Kung Yang ().
 "11337 12 Rue Moliere, Zung Yoong ().
 "11351 735 Avenue Foch, Kung Chia Chi ().
 "11376 128 Kiangsi Road, Waung Sing Tsar ().
 "11380 Tseu Sing Fong ().
 "11385 26/208 Rue Frelupt, Zee Tsou Zung (). "
- 6) A note book containing the following names and addresses:-
 " Sih Wen Ping (), Johnson Hire car Service, 40000 and 91188.
 Tsui Mei Sung (), principal of Sz Ung Primary School, 322 Kiangse Road, 13209.
 Hui Siao Fong (), Tai Hwa Pharmacy (), 32534.
 Yang Chong Ling (), 543 Avenue Haig, 76111, 23316.
 Mr. Tseu, (), Traffic Office of French Police, 70060/66.
 Zung Ts Zung (), Social Daily News, 160 Av. Edward VII, 18325.
 Liang Jui Daung (), 134 Zau Yoong Villa (), Brenan Road.

6) (continued)

Wong Ying Jih(王英吉), as above. 23168
Motor (7 cars) 7340 and 3546.

Xeu Mei Sung(徐美生), 20/125 Szechuen Road, 11681
Bubbling Well Villa, 109.

Yau Wei Yung(姚維熊), 21, lane 1592 Avenue Road.
Car No. 5522, proprietor of Hwa Shing Tobacco Co.

Yih Liang Sing(葉良心), 37, native of Ningpo, Nyl Hwa
Motion Picture Co., 1109 Connaught Road. 22585.

Yee Young Ling(史永林), 35 Pak Sien Jau (Rue Palikao?)

Zien Sih Oen(全德安), 49-51, Lane 107, Burkill and
Park Roads.

Tsuh Ling Tai(三林泰), 774 Jessfield Road. 21074.

Woo Tsung Sung(吳宗生), American Consulate, 11199.

Yau Ts Zou(姚志壽), 260(?) Yu Yuen Road, Hung Yui(恒餘)
179 Changsha Road, Hung Tsung(恒鎮)

Ching Jui Tsing(金渠青), Johnson Hire Car Service, 91188.

Lau Tso Ching (劉祖慶), 3153a.

Tsang Zou Tsung(張壽椿), 497 Avenue Joffre and 1302 of
road. 85121 73951.

Sung Ah Mau (宋阿毛), 317 Far Eastern Hotel. 26141.

Pah Chong Iron Factory(發昌鐵廠), 18 Ming Tui Li, Rue
du Consulat. 60543.

Yen Sung Ngoh(顏亞五), Residence 78773, Office 11030.
Metals Department manager of Messrs. Carlowitz.

Ying Ming Wen(印明文), 394 A Brennan Road, 21365.
Dah Lon (大隆) Iron Factory.

Lee Kwong Kwong(李國光), 50 Zau Ka Si(常安街) Edinburgh
Road. 22908. Department chief of Kwong Shing
(廣生) and Wei Dah(偉大) Iron Factories.

Tsui Yuen Chien(周元健), Nan Tien Pao(南天寶) Silversmith
Shop, 958 B'Well Road, New Market. 36521.

Hsu Kwei Jung(許桂生), Committee Member of S.M.C.,
39039.

7) Contained in an envelope marked "To D.L. Loh Kung Sang":-
Specimens of Pro-Wang Ching Wei handbills (old) and
an S.M.P. Statement Form bearing names of some officers
of the Chinese Police and the Japanese Gendarmerie in
Western District, O.O.L. (rough notes).

- 8) Contained in an envelope addressed "Mr. Loh":-
6 copies of different handbills and a booklet
of a pro-Wang Ching Wei and pro-Japanese nature. (old).
- 9) A small piece of paper bearing the following notes:-
(in English)
"H. K. Toeg T.19795 113 932(in Chinese). "
Mo. 21369 79135.
- 10) S.M.F. memorandum form with the following names
written in English:-
"Mr. and Mrs. H. Gill
Mr. R. Barker-Smith
Mr. & Mrs. T. Darvill? "
- 11) Four sheets of paper containing the following rough
notes:-
"Ford Hire Car No. 12235 damaged by bullets. Detained
at Louza.
3 handgrenades exploded. 7 unexploded.
90 spent cartridges.
Seized 3 automatic Mauser pistols and 61 rounds of
ammunition.
The desperadoes hired three cars, Nos. 12293, 12302
and 12301, from the Ford Hire Service at the corner
of Edinburgh and Great Western Roads. Central F.I.R.
2155/39.
2671 Sung Ngoh Fee, 26, Kompo, residing at 11 Waung
Ka Loong, Great Western Road.
2672 Woo Th Wei, 29, Kwangtung, 12 Sz Woo Li, Yunnan
Road, 97720.
2673 Ting Yoong Sung, 39, Chinkiang, address unknown.
2674 Chu Pah Ling, 32, Funing, Kompo, richa coolie,
residing at 34 Ping Ming Tsung, Siccawei.
2675 Teang Jui Tsung alias Teang San Zah Ts, 32,
Kompo, hawker, residing at Rue Prosper Paris.
2676 Tan Tu Shing, 24, Kompo, address unknown.
2677 Yih Yoong Kai, 30, Fokien, N.F.A. "
- 12) Sheet of paper containing the following report:-
"About a week ago, Wong Yoong Pah(王榮發) alias San
Pah Woo(王發) (member of Wang Ching Wei's Special
Service Corps who was executed at the end of Dec., 1939
on suspicion of counter-espionage) had a quarrel with
a shop assistant of a newly opened sundry goods shop
in Jessfield, over prices. Shortly afterwards he
returned to the shop with more than ten persons armed
with Mauser pistols and carried away the proprietor
to the Kan Koong Primary School for detention. The
matter was later settled by Wong's superiors who,
under the pretext of inviting him to a dinner party,
executed him on Chungshan Road. "
- 13) Sheet of paper bearing the following notes:-
"Wang Chi(王奇) alias Wang Tao Sung(王導),
commander in chief of the 2nd Route Peace and National
Salvation Army, at Woo Ka Koh, south west of Pah Hwa."
(L.W. S.4/40. Special Br. report, S.59, 14.2.40).
- 14) A list of "Special Service Organs" in the Western
District, O.O.L. (Wang Ching Wei's Special Service Corps)
- 15) Exercise book containing a list of Wang Ching Wei's
organizations, Great People Society etc.
- 16) Pro-Reformed Government booklet entitled "A collection
of essays on the 1st anniversary of the establishment
of the Reformed Government."

D 9988

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

Section I, Special

REPORT

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

S. B. REGISTRY

No. S. B. D. 471

Date

May 22, 1940.

Subject

William Charles Smith - Letter from U.S.S. Consulate-General

D.S.I. Logan.

Forwarded by D. I. Crawford.

With reference to attached letter dated 11.5.40, from the Passport & Registration Office, British Consulate-General in reference to William Charles Smith, a photograph of this individual was obtained and shown to the Chinese watchman on duty in Lane 1376, Yu Yuen Road, who stated that he recognized it as being that of a man who lives with a Chinese girl in House 18 of Lane 1376 and not House 36, as stated in Special Branch report dated 29.4.40. According to the watchman, Smith is a frequent visitor at House 36 but has not been seen in the alleyway for about a fortnight. Several of the houses in Lane 1376 are occupied by Chinese girls who are kept by foreigners. A visit was paid to House 18, Lane 1376, by D.S.I. Logan on 16.5.40, when a Korean woman who resides there was questioned but she refused to give any information about the occupants. According to the Chinese watchman in the Lane, this woman is also kept by a foreigner who frequently visits the house. Enquiries at House 36, by D.S.I. Logan also met with a refusal to give any information concerning the occupants.

It would appear certain that Smith has

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

- 2 -

.....Station,

Date

Subject

Made by Forwarded by.....

been residing at House 18, Lane 1376, but whether
he still resides there is unknown and all efforts
to obtain further information concerning him have
been without success.

W. L. G.

D. S. I.

D. S. (Special Branch).



PASSPORT & REGISTRATION OFFICE,
BRITISH CONSULATE-GENERAL,
P.O. BOX 259,
SHANGHAI.

11th May, 1940.

Dear Mr. Yorke,

Your will doubtless remember that you kindly gave me the address of one William Charles Smith (see your letter D 9988 of the 29th April).

I have written twice to ask him to call and my last letter of May 2nd, has been returned undelivered (see the accompanying^x envelope).

I wonder whether you would be so good as to let me know whether Smith is still at this address. Once again many thanks for your assistance.

Yours sincerely,

** Returned
23/5/40*

R. W. Yorke, Esq.,
Deputy Commissioner,
Shanghai Municipal Police,
SHANGHAI.

5 Apr 3

Recd. 14/

hark



PASSPORT & REGISTRATION OFFICE 988
BRITISH CONSULATE-GENERAL,
P.O. BOX 259,
SHANGHAI.

2nd May, 1940.

Dear Mr. Yorke,

Thank you for information contained
in your letter D 9988 of the 29th April, regarding
W.C. Smith.

I am asking him to call and see me.

Yours sincerely,

R.W. Yorke, Esq.,
Deputy Commissioner,
Shanghai Municipal Police,
SHANGHAI.

10/5/40

April

29

40.

Dear Mr. Cox,

With reference to your letter dated April 12th, 1940, I forward herewith a copy of a Police report regarding one William Charles Smith.

Yours sincerely,

A. T. Cox, Esq.,

H.B.M. Consulate-General,

Shanghai.

PVC
67904 T-39

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

B. REGISTRY

3. 1, 1940

REPORT

Date April 29, 1940.

Subject William Charles Smith (British) - Letter from Mr. W. C. C. General -

General enquiring whereabouts of.

Made by D. C. Logan Forwarded by D. C. Logan

With reference to the attached letter, dated April 12, 1940, from the Passport and Registration Office, British Consulate-General, enquiring the whereabouts of William Charles Smith (British), aged 53, former employee of the Shanghai River Police, enquiries revealed that this person resides with a Chinese dancing girl in an upstairs back room of House 36, Lane 1376, Yu Yuen Road. Smith leaves the house every night at 11 p.m., together with the dancing girl and returns at 4 or 5 a.m. the next morning. He is stated to be connected in some way with the gambling dens in the Western District but in what capacity is unknown. Mr. Vivian Lemoise, referred to in Mr. Cox's letter, was unable to give any useful information concerning Smith's whereabouts and it was with considerable difficulty that he was located, hence the delay in submitting this report.

D. C. (Special Branch).



PASSPORT & REGISTRATION OFFICE,
BRITISH CONSULATE-GENERAL,
P.O. BOX 259.

SHANGHAI
MUNICIPAL POLICE

12th April, 1940.

to B. D.

Dear Mr. Yorke,

I should be grateful if you would let me know whether a certain William Charles Smith, a British subject, aged 53, has returned to Shanghai.

He was originally a "River Constable" and gave his address c/o Shanghai River Police, but the last address I can trace is in 1935 Lane 166, 47 East Kashing Road.

He has two sons, John Rich aged 14 and Robert aged 15 both of whom are being kept by charity, and I have been informed that the father has returned to Shanghai and is living with a Chinese woman address unknown. My informant states that another British subject, Mr. Vivian Lenoise, living at 681, Szechuen Road and clerk of works, Shanghai Waterworks, may possibly be able to assist.

Again many thanks.

Yours sincerely,

R.W. Yorke, Esq.,
Deputy Commissioner,
Shanghai Municipal Police,
SHANGHAI.

13/4 51
13/4

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY
No. S. B. D. 7/38
Date 23 5 40

May 23 40.

Dear Mr. Cox,

With reference to your letter dated
May 11th, 1940, I forward herewith a copy of a
further report regarding the whereabouts of one
William Charles Smith.

Yours sincerely,

R. G. J.

W. G. J.
23/5/40

A. T. Cox, Esq.,
H. F. N. Consulate-General,
(Shanghai)



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY.
PASSPORT & REGISTRATION OFFICE, 106
BRITISH CONSULATE GENERAL,
Date O. Box 259,
SHANGHAI.

24th May, 1940.

Dear Mr. Yorke,

Thank you for your letter D 9988
of 23rd May, regarding William Charles Smith.

I am sending another registered
letter to the amended address and will see what
that brings forth before taking any further action.

Yours sincerely,

R.W. Yorke, Esq.,
Deputy Commissioner,
Shanghai Municipal Police,
SHANGHAI.

Recd. 24/5

D 9990

Min. No. 323/40.

"B"
H'Well
April 28th., 40.

1.

MURDER OF W.S. CARINE (BRITISH).

At 9.22 a.m. 28/4/40 a telephone message was received from an unknown foreign lady reporting a shooting affray in Crescent Avenue, off Yu Yuen Road.

A party of police under D.J. Tabrum attended and found on arrival that a British Subject by name William B. Carine had been shot by two unknown male Chinese.

The shot man, who appeared to be dead at the time of the arrival of the police party, was conveyed to the Country Hospital by S.H.C. emergency ambulance but was examined and pronounced dead on arrival by the Resident Medical Superintendent Dr. J.E. Bowen.

The location of the scene of the offence is on a small bridge crossing the Ts Yu Pang (自由河) Creek on Crescent Avenue, which is a private road belonging to the Imperial Chemical Industries (China) Ltd. located on the south side of Yu Yuen Road. The bridge in question is about two hundred yards south of Yu Yuen Road and immediately north of it is a footpath running east to west along the banks of the creek.

On the south side of the bridge and about 100 yards south is a further footpath which runs along the creek bank in front of the I.C.I. quarters compound.

Miss No. 323/40.

1/2.

The deceased was found lying on the east side of the bridge, about 3 yards from the north bank. He was on his back with his head pointing to the south.

A close search of the vicinity was conducted but no empty cartridge cases could be found.

The deceased occupied a very small room in the servants quarters of the compound and a search of this by detectives and Mr. E.A. Cooke of the I.C.I. Ltd., discovered various documents establishing the identity of the deceased as:-

William Blythe Carine, British
Born 24 June 1887 at Port Erin,
I.O.M. Married.

He was at one time employed in the Chinese Maritime Customs but for some time prior to August 1937 was without steady employment.

At the latter end 1937 he secured a position as a private watchman in Crescent Avenue with the I.C.I. and he resided in the compound but his wife Lo Ping Carine and his daughter Julia Elizabeth Carine reside together at 52 Kwakee Road.

They were located and brought to the station where they were closely questioned but could offer

Miss No. 323/40.

1/3.

no information that might throw any light on the reason for the murder. Miss Carine did state, however, that the deceased had several times had trouble with members of the S.C.G.P.B. when, in accordance with instructions from his employers, he had endeavoured to stop them using the Crescent Avenue as a short cut from Yu Yuan Road to the country either side.

Inquiries conducted by detectives in the vicinity succeeded in locating three witnesses, of whom the more important is one Wan Yung Fah (王 永 发) aged 10, residing in a wooden hut in West Ts Yu Pang (西 德 堂), a few yards east of the bridge in Crescent Avenue.

He states that at about 9.20am. 28/4/40, whilst he was playing outside his home, he saw the deceased stop two male Chinese, one dressed in a grey long gown and the other in foreign clothing, who were proceeding South to North over the Crescent Avenue Bridge. Some words passed and the man wearing the long gown pulled out a pistol from beneath his gown and fired one shot at deceased. The man wearing foreign clothes then also produced a pistol and fired two shots at deceased. They then decamped north

Misc. No. 323/40.

1/4.

along Crescent Avenue turning east into the West
Is Yu Tang, firing two more shots as they ran.

A very similar account of the affair is given
by one Lee Too Kung (李土公) a gardener employed
in the I.C.I. compound, who states that the pistols
used appeared to be Mausers.

The remaining witness Lee Vung Tsung (李文宗) }
also a gardener, did not witness the actual shooting
but saw the assassins decamping.

To time of making this report no other information
of value is to hand.

*Inspector Gammage
informing J.M.O.
74 Judd Street*
All officers concerned were informed and D.O. and
D.D.O. "B" and C. of P. attended the station.

Special Branch informed *British military information*
Inspector Song Dau Tsuen (宋道全) of S.C.C.P.B.
attended the station and was given particulars of the
case.

Mr. C.H. Haines, British Court Coroner, was
informed and arranged to attend and have the body,
which is at present in the mortuary of the Country
Hospital, identified at 9.30a.m. 29/4/40.

A point which may be of interest is that deceased,
according to his wife and daughter, had a very poor
knowledge of Chinese.

[Signature]
Sen. Insp. C.

[Signature]
D. S. I.

Wan Yung Fah (萬永發)

Tientsin

P.S.I. Chu Chi Huang

Wall Stn.

28/4/40

P.S.I. Chu Chi Huang.

My name is Wan Yung Fah, age 10, native of Tientsin, residing in a wooden hut in West Ts Yu Fang, a few yards East of the bridge of the Crescent Avenue.

At about 9.20a.m. 28/4/40, whilst I was playing outside my home, I saw the foreign watchman of the Crescent Avenue stop two male Chinese, one of them dressed in a grey colour long gown and the other in foreign clothing, who were proceeding along Crescent Avenue from South to North on the bridge. After being stopped, the man wearing long gown pulled out a pistol from under his gown and fired one shot at the foreign watchman. The other wearing foreign clothing also produced a pistol and fired two shots at the foreigner. After which they decamped and they fired two more shots as they were decamping. They ran North along Crescent Avenue and turned into West Ts Yu Fang, passing my home and disappeared into S.C.G.F.B. territory.

(Sgd.) Wan Yung Fah.

Zee Too Kung (35-35)

Shanghai

Clerk Sih Chien Sih
translated
XXXXXX Clerk Sih Chien Shih.

B'ell Stn.

28/4/40

My name is Zee Too Kung, age 26 years, native of Shanghai, married, gardener employed at the Imperial Chemical Industries, Crescent Avenue, residing at No.5 Heu Kya Zah off Avenue Haig.

At about 9.20a.m. 28/4/40, while I was making a bamboo-shed in the garden of House No.5 Crescent Avenue, together with another gardener named Lee Vung Tsung, I saw the approach of a foreign watchman from South to North. I said to him in English "To day is very hot" and he replied "Yes", after that he walked North. After not more than one minute, I heard one shot fired and the foreign watchman shouting "O-o-o-o" which was followed by several more shots. I turned my head and saw two Chinese males, one wearing black short clothing, armed with a long barrelled pistol, fire one more shot at the foreign watchman who was lying facing the ground while the other, also armed with a long barrelled pistol, was picking up something from the ground, after which they ran into the East Ts Tu Tang Village. The scene of the shooting was about 20 yards away from the place where I was standing. The arms carried by the 2 men appear to be mausers.

(Signed & Crossmarked) Zee Too Kung.

Lee Vung Tsung (李文宗)

Shanghai

Clerk Sih Chien Shih

B*Cell Stn.

28/4/40

translated

XXXXXX

Clerk Sih Chien Shih.

My name is Lee Vung Tsung, age 28 years, native of Shanghai, married, gardener, residing at Kyung Kya Hoong off Kiacchow Road.

I am a temporary gardener employed at the Imperial Chemical Industries, Crescent Avenue. At about 9.20 a.m. 28/4/40, when I was making a bamboo-shed in the garden of House No.5 Crescent Avenue together with another gardener named Lee Too Kung, I saw the foreign watchman coming out. (from the compound). About one minute later, I heard several shots fired outside and the foreign watchman shouting. When I turned my head, I saw two male Chinese running away into East Ts Yu Fang Village. The scene of the shooting was about 20 yards away from the spot where I was standing.

(Crossmarked) Lee Vung Tsung.

APR 29 1940

British Subject Murdered By Two Chinese Gunmen

Mr. William B. Carine, Caretaker In West Area, Killed By Thugs' Bullets

Elderly Employee Of I.C.I. Was Approaching Two
Chinese Trespassers When Both Produced
Pistols And Fired At Point-Blank Range

CHINESE ESCAPE AFTER COLD-BLOODED MURDER; INQUEST OPENS TO-DAY

Alone, unarmed and while doing his duty, Mr. William B. Carine, a 53-year-old British subject, was shot dead in cold blood by two armed Chinese gunmen in Crescent Avenue, off Yu Yuen Road, at 9.20 o'clock yesterday morning, just after he had begun to interrogate them as to the reason for their presence on that private road belonging to the Imperial Chemical Industries, Ltd.

Seeing the two suspicious-looking Chinese trespassing in the lane, Mr. Carine, who was caretaker of the I.C.I. residential property on Crescent Avenue, questioned them, and, according to Chinese eye-witnesses, had only said a few words when the trespassers drew their pistols and fired three shots at him. He fell mortally wounded and died before he reached the Country Hospital.

Mr. Carine was a native of Port Erin, Isle of Man, and had been a sailor in the merchant marine and an employee of the China Maritime Customs before he was engaged by the I.C.I. about two and a half years ago as caretaker of their property at Crescent Avenue, just opposite the Hollywood Gardens on Yu Yuen Road.

Mr. Carine was an elderly man and entirely without means of self-defence, when the gunmen committed this dastardly and cowardly murder. He leaves behind a wife and a daughter here in Shanghai.

Police Investigating

The Shanghai Municipal Police are making all inquiries to try to bring these two murderers to justice, but they are handicapped by the fact that Crescent Avenue and the surrounding area is in Chinese territory. A party of police was sent to the scene directly information of the shooting reached the station, but Mr. Carine was found already beyond human aid. An ambulance was sent for and he was rushed to the Country Hospital, but was pronounced dead on arrival.

An inquest on the body will open this morning at the Country Hospital, when the body will be identified before H. M. Coroner, Mr. C. H. Haines.

The gunmen escaped into the surrounding "badlands" area after committing the crime, and late last night no arrests had been made, nor suspects detained. There appears to be no motive for the crime: just an over-readiness on the part of the gunmen to draw and use their pistols. They were probably afraid the caretaker

would detain them for trespassing and, therefore, cut short the argument by drilling his body with lead. The Chinese were armed with Mauser pistols and one fired two shots and the other one. All three bullets lodged in the deceased's body.

Scene Of Murder

Crescent Avenue is a private road belonging to the Imperial Chemical Industries, Ltd., and it leads from Yu Yuen Road to a large compound, where there are several large houses, owned by the I.C.I. and dwelt in by senior members of the I.C.I. staff here. At the entrance to the compound is a little room, where the caretaker sits and keeps the property under observation.

On the lane, leading from Yu Yuen Road to the compound, is a bridge about 200 yards from Yu Yuen Road, and it was on this bridge that the murder took place. The Chinese were crossing the lane by a public footpath over a bridge spanning a small creek, called Ts Yue Pang. Mr. Carine made it his practice to question Chinese now and then when they crossed the private drive. He was doing this yesterday, when he met his untimely and violent death.

Although Mr. Carine spent a large part of his time in the caretaker's hut, his home was at 52, Hwakee Avenue, where his wife and daughter live. Mr. Carine came to Shanghai many years ago as a merchant sailor. He left his ship and settled in Shanghai. He had a job in the Customs for a while and was unemployed for a time. Finally he obtained the I.C.I. caretaker's job at Crescent Avenue

about two and a half years ago, and had been doing his duty quietly and regularly ever since. He was quiet by nature and although the police used to call him "Jock," he never spoke much to any of them.

When he first came to Shanghai, Mr. Carine married. He has one daughter, Miss Julia Carine, who is employed at the Nederlandsch Indische Bank.

Cartridges Found

The three cartridge cases of the bullets fired by the Chinese were picked up by the Police on the bridge and are being kept for ballistic examination. The Police officer in charge of the case is Detective Sub-Inspector S. A. Young, of Bubbling Well Police Station.

When he met his death, Mr. Carine was dressed in plain civilian clothes and not in caretaker's uniform. The Chinese, according to eye-witnesses from houses nearby, were dressed one in foreign and one in Chinese clothes.

Although Chinese reports state that Mr. Carine was a bodyguard of Mr. G. A. Haley, one of the newly-elected British Councillors of the S.M.C., this is incorrect. Carine was caretaker of the I.C.I. estate, and Mr. G. A. Haley was only one of the directors of the I.C.I. who happened to live on this estate.

Casual police opinions of the murder were that it was criminal and entirely purposeless. It was un-premeditated and a sad waste of a life, and the pity is that gangsters should have such easy access to pistols and ammunition that they are ready to shoot anyone who asks them a question.

No date had been set yesterday for the funeral.

APR 29 1948

Briton Shot Dead At I.C.I. Garden

**Mr. W. B. Carine Attacked
By Chinese Gunmen in
Crescent Avenue**

Mr. William Blyth Carine, 53-year-old Briton, was shot and fatally wounded by two unidentified Chinese gunmen in Crescent Avenue, off Yu Yuen Road, at 9.20 o'clock yesterday morning. The murderers escaped by running into the "badlands."

Mr. Carine, who was employed as caretaker of the Imperial Chemical Industries property in Crescent Avenue, was attacked when he challenged the two Chinese as they were about to cross the small bridge there, on their way to Yu Yuen Road. Crescent Avenue is a private road, and the men were trespassing.

Resenting the challenge, one of the Chinese, dressed in a grey long-gown, pulled a military Mauser pistol from under his clothing and fired one shot at Mr. Carine at close range. The other intruder, who was wearing a foreign-style suit, likewise drew a large Mauser, and fired twice. Their victim, who was unarmed, dropped to the ground mortally wounded. He died shortly afterward in the Country Hospital, where he was taken by ambulance.

The assassins turned quickly and ran into extra-Settlement territory where they had no difficulty in escaping. When, later, police were called from the Bubbling Well Station no trace was left of the pair.

Mr. Carine, a native of the Isle of Man and a veteran of the Great War in which he served in the Royal Navy, had only recently been engaged to look after the I.C.I. property in Crescent Avenue. He was formerly employed by the Chinese Maritime Customs, at Kowloon, Kwangtung, and elsewhere. He leaves a widow and a daughter, in Shanghai.

APR 29 1946

Briton Murdered In Badlands

Caretaker For I.C.I., W. B. Carine, Slain By Two Terrorists

Terrorism flared anew in Shanghai yesterday, when Mr. William Blythe Carine, British caretaker of the Imperial Chemical Industrial, Ltd., compound, was shot and killed in cold-blood in the Badlands.

The 53-year-old Briton was slain by two Chinese who drew their pistols and brutally pumped bullets into him after he had ordered them from the compound, situated on Crescent Avenue off Yu Yuen Road. Rushed to the hospital in an ambulance, he died before arriving there.

At about 9:20 a.m., the two assassins approached the I.C.I. premises, which are near to the Hollywood gambling den. Mr. Carine challenged them, according to police reports, and told them that it was private property, and that if they crossed, they were trespassing. Finally, he ordered them to leave.

Deliberately Fires

At this time, the terrorist in the van calmly and deliberately reached for his pistol, and fired at point-blank range. Then the second man also drew his gun, and leveling it at the caretaker, pulled the trigger several times. The shots sped home; Mr. Carine slumped to the ground, mortally wounded.

The killers then escaped without difficulty into the Badlands, no resistance being offered by several bystanders who were attracted by the sound of the shooting.

When detectives of the Bubbling Well Police Station arrived on the scene a few minutes later, no trace of the men could be found. The caretaker was sped away in an ambulance to the Country Hospital, but succumbed before any assistance could be given him.

Served In Navy

Mr. Carine, an old China hand,

is survived by his Chinese wife and a daughter. Born on the Isle of Man, he served in the British Navy during the first World War, later came to China and was connected with the Chinese Customs in Kowloon. He had been employed as caretaker here for less than a year.

Police admitted last night that there were few clues to work on for the apprehension of the killers. The reports of the various eye-witnesses were said to be rather garbled. Motive for the crime is unknown, but it was pointed out that the gunmen must have had the single immediate objective of slaying the caretaker, since the action was so deliberate.

The home of Mr. G. A. Haley, member of the Shanghai Municipal Council and of the board of directors of the I.C.I., is close by, at 15 Crescent Avenue, and observers recalled the attempted murder of Mr. G. Godfrey Phillips, secretary and commissioner-general of the S.M.C., in January. Mr. Haley refused to comment yesterday on the killing of the caretaker.

Bombing Attack

On Saturday morning, terrorists had struck in the bombing attack of the press room of the Shanghai Evening Post and Mercury, in which an Annamite policeman and a pedestrian had been killed by the gangsters. Three workers inside the press room were injured when two hand-grenades exploded, but no appreciable damage to the property was done. Four pedestrians were also wounded by stray bullets in the swift gun-battle between the terrorists and the police.

As a result of the attack, another armored car was stationed beside the Evening Post building, and the number of guards was doubled, while the armored car stationed across from The China Press was turned about so that its gun commanded the entrance to the building.

D 9990

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No: -

Division.

Police Station.

Diary Number:		Nature of Offence:—	
Time at which investigation begun and concluded each day		Places visited in course of investigation each day	

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

On the 29th day of April 1939, at Shanghai, in the Police Station of the 1st Division, the following investigation was conducted by the undersigned, a Police Officer of the 1st Division, in connection with the above-mentioned crime.

The investigation was conducted at the residence of the accused, who was found to be in possession of the stolen goods. The accused was interviewed and the following facts were ascertained:

The accused was born on the 15th day of March 1910, at Shanghai, and is a Chinese by birth. He is a single man and has no family. He is a native of Shanghai and has been residing in the city for many years. He is a well-known person in the neighborhood and is known to many of the residents. He is a member of the Shanghai Municipal Police and has been employed for many years. He is a well-behaved man and is known for his honesty and integrity. He is a well-known person in the neighborhood and is known to many of the residents. He is a member of the Shanghai Municipal Police and has been employed for many years. He is a well-behaved man and is known for his honesty and integrity.

The investigation was conducted at the residence of the accused, who was found to be in possession of the stolen goods. The accused was interviewed and the following facts were ascertained:

The accused was born on the 15th day of March 1910, at Shanghai, and is a Chinese by birth. He is a single man and has no family. He is a native of Shanghai and has been residing in the city for many years. He is a well-known person in the neighborhood and is known to many of the residents. He is a member of the Shanghai Municipal Police and has been employed for many years. He is a well-behaved man and is known for his honesty and integrity. He is a well-known person in the neighborhood and is known to many of the residents. He is a member of the Shanghai Municipal Police and has been employed for many years. He is a well-behaved man and is known for his honesty and integrity.

29/4

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No:

..... Division.
..... Police Station.
..... 19

Diary Number:		Nature of Offence:—	
Time at which investigation begun and concluded each day		Places visited in course of investigation each day	

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

[Handwritten signature]

[Handwritten signature]

[Handwritten signature]

D 9993



PASSPORT & REGISTRATION OFFICE.

BRITISH CONSULATE-GENERAL.

P.O. BOX 10000 SHANGHAI

SHANGHAI

30th April, 1940.

Date

Dear Mr. Yorke,

May I worry you again about "missing" persons.

I enclose a letter from Mrs. H.E. Norman enquiring as to the whereabouts of her son, George Norman. According to our records George Norman (born 2/4/1906), occupation, Greyhound trainer, was last registered in this Consulate-General on the 14th January, 1931. When his address was 20 Thorburn Road, Shanghai.

Thank you again for your assistance.

Yours sincerely,

R.W. Yorke, Esq.,
Deputy Commissioner,
Shanghai Municipal Police,
SHANGHAI.

C O P Y

55 Harlescott Road,
Nunhead, S.E. 15,
London,
England.

13/3/1940.

Dear Sir,

My son, George Joseph Norman (now aged 34) left England 12 years ago last November for Shanghai as a Greyhound Dog Trainer to the British Association Greyhound Track at Shanghai. I heard from him occasionally for about 4 years then I understood the Track closed and he went training at Canidrome and sent his sister a sheet from the Canidrome Weekly dated 9.2.35 showing him as heading the list of trainers at Canidrome for the month of January.

Since then we have not had any news at all, although I have made several inquiries, the last address I had of his was

262 Rue Pere Robert,
Shanghai.

and I sent him some photos to this address but they were returned not known.

I have family news I wish to convey to him and wondered if you could trace him or advise me to whom I might write.

Thanking you in anticipation for any help that you can give me.

I remain

Respectfully
(SIGNED) Mrs. M.E. Norman.

MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY
B. D. 9993
1-5-40

May 1

40.

Dear Mr. Cox,

In reply to your letter dated April 30 regarding the whereabouts of Mr. George Joseph Norman, I have to inform you that Mr. Norman is still employed at the Canidrome and letters can be addressed to his place of employment or to his private residence, Apartment 3, No. 91 Route Remi.

Yours sincerely,

R. D. Y.

A. T. Cox, Esq.,

H.B.M. Consulate-General,

Shanghai.

1 / 2 110

FLASH

NO.

1

D 9994

List of papers and documents found on the person
of Woo S Dien (胡斯典) who was assassinated in Great
China University, 1051 Bubbling Well Road, on May 1, 1940.

(Arranged according to the original order set by C.I., Cr.Br.)

- 1) Five photos of the deceased.
- 2) 2. Injection and Vaccination Certificate No. 25913,
dated 18.10.39, issued by P.H.D. to the deceased.
3. School time table.
4. Student Certificate No. 7511, dated Feb., 1940,
issued by Great China University to the deceased,
student of the Law Department.
- 3) 5. Special rate coupon issued by Commercial Press
on 27.4.39 to the Library of the New China
University, Chun Wei Bank Building, Av. Edward VII.
6. Photo of a child.
7. Photostatic copy of a
Letter (? date) issued by Ming Kwong Middle School
certifying that Woo S Dien (the deceased) completed
the common course in high middle school in January,
1940. Address of school: 2, corner of Kiao Chow
and Yu Yuen Road.
- 4) 8. Pass No. 56536 issued by the Japanese Special Service
Headquarters, Shanghai, to Woo Helen (胡林) (alias of
the deceased), "merchant, aged 20, residing at No.
76 Jessfield Road; permitting him to proceed to
Nanking. Valid for the period from April 29 to
June 28, 1940.
- 5) Certificate No. 1865, dated Feb. 29, 1940, permitting the
deceased to sit at the examination for new students.
- One visiting card of the deceased.
- 6) Record of credits issued by Great China University in
respect of the deceased.
- 7) A sheet of paper bearing notes which are translated as
follows:-

" When conducting investigations into Foo (胡), the
following points have to be observed:-

- (1) Pay attention to the roll call during the holding
of the Chinese language class.
- (2) Address her suddenly, "Miss Foo", when meeting
her.
- (3) Borrow a book from her in order to get her name.
- (4) Get her name from schoolmates of the Chinese
language class or other classes.

C.P.C., Shanghai Branch.

(Translator's note: C.P.C., Shanghai Branch, is most
probably the Shanghai Branch of the Central Political
Council of Wang Ching Wei's Kuomintang, located in
Wang's residence in Yu Yuen Road.)

initial instruction
of P.H.D. to C. (S. Br.)

AP/3

8) and 13) Two drafts of one letter, unsigned and undated, addressed to Zuh Ming(朱明) (? Koo Zuh Ming 柯育民 ? residing at 26, Lane 4, Ts Zoen Li 慈尊里, Sung Ping Ka, Moulmein Road.):-
Summary of contents :-

"The writer states that, contrary to the rumours circulating in the school, he will continue to work for the nation and will refrain from doing anything which may bring humiliation upon his ancestors. He denies any knowledge of or any connection with the Chung Kuo Youth Literary Society. (中国青年文学社). He has gone to live with a relative in Rue Amiral Courbet, but letters might be addressed to his old address in Shanhsikwen Road.

- 9) A copy of a printed handbill (a portion of which had been torn off) addressed to "Fellow Students in Shanghai" in support of the constitutional movement and criticizing "traitors of the Wang Ching Wei clique."
- 10) A note translated as follows:-

" Brother Ying Chieh(英傑), April 29.

Sz Dien's (the deceased's) gun has been repaired. Please ask him to go to get it himself.

By order of Departmental Chief Ting(丁).

From Ching Teing(程庭)".

(Translator's note: Ying Chieh is Lung Ying Chieh who is the Chief of the Shanghai Students' Federation, No. 81 East Tzu An Fang, Edinburgh Road, which was organized by the Social Affairs Department of the Wang Ching Wei's Kuomintang, during March, 1940 for the purpose of conducting political agitation among students in local schools.

Departmental Chief Ting is most probably Ting Muh Tsung of the Special Service Corps at 76 Jessfield Road, C.C.L.).

- 11) Six sheets from a notebook containing names and addresses.
- 12) A ~~XXXXX~~ code found to be a key to "Exhibit No. 11".
(Translations of Exhibits 11 and 12 attached. Copies to C.I on morning of May 4, 1940).
- 13) Vide Exhibit No. 8.
- 14) A continuation of Exhibit No. 13.

Particulars of persons in attached list
appear on Special Branch records

Tsang Hwei: 4712 Kawamura Memorial Tower, Robison Rd.

"Ex-assistant of the now defunct Wen Pao Tsai
Printing Shop, Wuchow Road.
Chief Accountant of the "Printing, Publishing
and Type-setting Trade Workers' Union," a Japanese
sponsored organ under the Shanghai Municipal
Administrative Office in the Chinese Chamber of
Commerce Building, North Soochow Road.
(Sp. Br. D.D. file 138. 29.7.38). "

Long Tsung Sung: 10 Tsung Hwei Li (Lane 409) Elgin Road.

"A photograph of a male Chinese (marked Wong
Tsung Sung) and two babies, was found among other
matter during a raid by C.I on House 9/409 Elgin
Road on 26.9.39. (Sp. Br. 29.9.39). "

Ho Wen Hoo: 20, Lane 411 new Chungking Road.

"Student of Futsan University. Unsuccessful
attempt made by the Police to arrest him
during August, 1938. (G.P. 686/38). Residing
at Lane 300, House 19 Chungking Road. "

Yang Yeu Zung (楊友仁)

Yuan Sih Mei (袁堂枚)

Ho Woo Sing (夏武華)

Koo Zuh Ming (顧鐸民)

Lieu Ding Hwa (劉定華)

Kyung Zau Nyuen (龔肇民)

Zung Zung Zou (張宗子)

Wuang Nan Yuen (汪南元)

Tsang Yuen Zoen (張元臣)

Tsang Hwei (張輝)

Wong Lien Fang (王連芳)

Woo Dih Tsung (吳迪甫)

Fang Kong Nyi (方康年)

Wong Tsung Sung (王春生)

Chiang Sih Ying (姜雪英)

Kiang Li Hwei (江利輝)

Hsu Tsu Ming (胡子明)

Hsu Wen Tsing (許文清)

Yui Chi Zung (俞楚成)

Wong Zao Yoh (王佐清)

Loo Hoong Nyi (盧鴻年)

Ho Wen Woo (何文和)

Koo Zoen Ching (顧瑞卿)

Zao Ngh Ding (曹鼎平)

Tsang Ding Kan (張鼎幹)

28 Oen Nyi Fang (安宜坊), Sinza Road.

292 Sing Daung Ka Loong, Tiendoong Road.

39 Tung Lien Tsai Li (東聯路里), Tatung-Avenue Roads.

26, Lane 4, Ts Zoen Li (趙瑞里), Sung Bing Ka (吳平街), Moulmein Road. 39549.

5 Hon Zou Faung (翰綬坊), Connaught Road.

No. 2 Fee Ka Loong (費家路), Rue Conty, French Concession.

28 Wuting Fang (武定坊), Wuting-Ferry Roads.

5 Tsh Zoen Li (趙善里), Eastern section of Rue Conty, Fr. Con.

4 Zang Nyi Li (張義里), or Zang Nyi Fang, Jessfield Road.

4712 Kawamura (?) Memorial Tower, Robison Road. 52275.

385 Rue de Say Zoong, Fr. Con.

773 Rue Bourgeat, Fr. Con. 93938 Tsoong (中).

5 Hwa Yuen Tsung (阮鳳部), Yu Xuen Road, 4. 44801.

10 Tsung Hwei Li (洛輝里), Elgin Rd.

26 Hwa Zung Li (華鍾里), Yates Road.

22 Tang Poo Fang (唐浦坊), Rue Pere Robert.

42 Tsoong Ih Tsung (中一村), Edinburgh Road.

10 West Zoong Oen Li (榮安里), Haiphong Road.

Hwa Pao Newspaper, 4th floor, 960 Avenue Edward VII.

105 San Voong Sing Tsung (三新街), Lane 304, Kiaochow Road.

22 Sz Ming Tsung (四明部), Avenue Foch.

20, Lane 411 new Chungking Road.

Kwenming (Outport).

Chungking (Outport).

Kwenming (Outport).

(2)

Liao Deong Woo (廖同猷)	Chekiang (Outport)
Zao Tung (曹同)	Quinsan (Outport)
Loh's residence (羅)	? 220 Hwa Yuen Bih Zu (花園里) Brenan Road. 42786.
Lee Chia Ling (李秋明)	4 Dah Zung Li (大成里), corner of Rte. Vayron and Rue Dolfus, Fr. Con.
Yoh Kwen Zien (何坤泉)	?? 43978 - 44034 - 44137 ??

21 Tung Ziang Sing Li (李祥發), Tatung Road. 51289

8 Ching Hwa Sing Tsung (曾華新), 930 Lane, west of Rue Batard
and Rue Amiral Courbet, French Concession.

S.M.C. Licensed Bicycles:-

42518	Wong (王).
16744	Tseu (趙).
10194	Han (韓).

Chinese American Daily News, 160 Av. Edward VII.

16800 Business Department, 16808 Editorial Office.

Ta Mei Evening News, 19 Av. Edward VII, 80105.

Hwa Pao Newspaper Office, 960 Av. Edward VII, 4th floor, 97736.

Zungchow Daily News, 130 Ningpo Road, 15015.

Shun Pao, 309 Hankow Road, 93245-8.

Sin Wan Pao, 274 Hankow Road, 94166.

Central China Daily News, 303 Honan Road, 95242.

Woo Kiang Compilation and Translation Institute. (353/1 Nanking Rd)

Szechuen Fellow Countrymen's Association (Room 113, Chung Wei
Bank Building, 16
Rue de la Porte du
Nord.)

Quinsan Fellow Countrymen's Association.

1098/40.

"B"

B'Well

May 14, 40.

3.

1.

Daily.

As below.

During the period of the remand the accused in this case has been subjected to lengthy questioning and the following ascertained:-

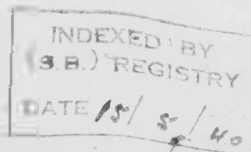
In October 1937 as a result of hostilities his parents and the whole family left their native country Zangchow and proceeded to Chungking where they took up residence the accused then took up training for a military career which training was concluded in December 1938.

In January 1939 he returned to Zangchow where he obtained employment as a farmers' assistant.

In December 1939 an old acquaintance of his one named Yeu Kung Doo (Hui A. C. T.) returned to Zangchow and they renewed their friendship, and Yeu knowing that accused had received military training told him that he

Yeu was a member of an assassination group operating on behalf of the Chungking government, the accused asked Yeu to have him enrolled as a member but despite his persistent efforts was refused being told that he was much too young to carry out the hazardous assignments which the group had to fulfill. Accused pressed his point by stating that he was not afraid to die carrying out work on behalf of the Government but Yeu still refused to enroll him.

Early in April 1940 Yeu informed accused that he



1028/40.

3/2.

1.

was leaving Zangchow for Shanghai to fulfill an assignment and later stated that his work was that of assassination, the accused asked to be allowed to go with him, but was refused, however after repeating that he was not afraid You agreed to let him accompany him.

They travelled to Shanghai together by train and alighted at the North Station after which they crossed to the South of the Soochow Creek, the passes which they had used to travel with being destroyed by them, once South of the Creek, You took accused to the Chekiang Lodging House, ^{643 Chedong} where he booked room No.73 for accused and left him saying that he would call for him the following morning, at about 8 a.m. the next morning You called for accused and told him that he wished him to reside in another lodging house, to which he took accused and opened a room for him. accused does not know the name or address of this lodging house. After being installed at this lodging house You took him through the streets explaining the manner etc. to him this procedure was followed daily, but no mention of the work which they had come to do was made.

One afternoon a few days after they had arrived in Shanghai You and the accused were walking in the vicinity of Avenue Road, when they encountered a male Chinese who appeared to be a friend of You's, these two persons conversed and walked together, accused following in

1098/40.

3/3.

1.

the rear, suddenly accused saw a male Chinese approach You and his friend from the side of the road on which they were walking and accused saw that he had a pistol in his hand seeing the pistol accused started to run back the way they had come, and whilst running heard a shot, he then looked back and saw You running across the road so he turned and followed him, when he caught up with You he noticed that he appeared to be very afraid and they continued on away from the place where the shot had been fired, and instead returning to accused lodging house You took him to another name and address unknown to accused, where You opened another room for him, after which he left saying he would return the following day, as arranged You called at accused's room the following day and opened a conversation about the shooting on the previous day, the accused appeared to be very upset, and stated that it was probably a mistake and he thought that he should have been the victim, this murder forms the subject of Sinza P.I. No.1293/40.

A few days after the shooting You told accused that the person responsible for the shooting was a traitor and asked accused if he could recognise this man, accused said that he could and gave You a brief description of the man he had seen, You then told accused that he had described the man and added that he was a part time

1098/40.

3/4.

I.

student at the Great China University on B'Well Road near Gordon Road. Accused was then asked by Yeu if he would assassinate this man and accused stated that if the man was a traitor he was not afraid to kill him, after accused agreed to do the assassination Yeu took him to B'Well Road and pointed the university out to him, he then told accused to visit the university daily between 12 noon and 1 p.m. to spot the traitor and ascertain on what days he attended and the time of his arrival.

Accused kept observation for two weeks and had seen the man attend on 2 occasions both times being Monday afternoons and he had arrived at about 1 p.m. accused reported the result of his observations to Yeu who after receiving the report stated that May 1st was labour day and that the man must attend the school on that day in the afternoon, and suggested that accused commit the assassination on Labour Day. Yeu then asked accused how he would carry out the assignment and accused replied that it would be very easy to shoot the man if he arrived at the school, Yeu then told accused that his task would be difficult because the accused was not very well acquainted with topography of Shanghai and added that if he was successful in carrying out the assassination and when escaping was challenged by Police he was to stop or he may be shot dead and that if arrested accused was not to divulge any information regarding

1098/40.

3/6.

1.

activities of assassination groups in Shanghai, accused replied that he had no knowledge of such groups and could not give information. Yeu then left accused, arranging to meet him at 10 a.m. 1-5-40 on Yu Ya Ching Road near Avenue Road, at the appointed time and place accused met Yeu who took him into an alleyway nearby and handed accused a revolver, again warning accused to surrender to Police if challenged, further adding that if he was successful in carrying out the assassination and making good his escape, he was to meet Yeu at 3 p.m. at the same place to return the revolver.

Accused then placed revolver in the waist band of his trousers inside his long gown and proceeded to the Great China University when he took up a position against a Bamboo fence of the University compound, on B'well Road, near a bus stop, after waiting for some time accused saw the man he was waiting for alight from a West bound bus and enter the school compound, accused followed him and the man entered the school premises with accused immediately behind him and as he was mounting a second flight of stairs shot him, accused now alters his story he originally stated he fired three shots into the deceased at the same time, now however, he states he first fired two shots into the deceased and decamped, but on decamping heard deceased calling so he returned and

1098/40.

3/6.

mounting three or four stairs on the 1st flight, put his revolver through the banisters and fired the 3rd shot into the deceased's back as he laid on the stairs, then deceased again, by this time students of the University had raised an alarm of robbers. Accused states that Yeu paid all his expenses in Shanghai and at odd times gave him sums of money ranging from \$3.00 to \$5.00 and at no time did he know where Yeu resided.

He denies having been concerned in any other assassinations.

Description of Yeu:-

Age about 26, native of Zangchow, height about 5'7", round face, long hair, stout build usually wearing a blue cloth long gown (statement of accused attached).

It is said by some of the Great China University students that the deceased was formerly a member of a Chungking organisation and recently went over to the Yong Ching Wei Party and according to accused he was responsible for the murder subject Sinza F.I.R. 1293/40.

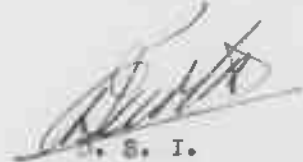
The report from the Arms Identification Section shows that the revolver used by the accused in this case is the same one used in the Attempted Murder of one Tseu Tung Tong on Madhurst Road on the 25/3/40 subject of Gordon Road F.I.R. 731/40, the accused was questioned regarding this crime but denies all knowledge of same

1098/40.

3/3.

stating that he was not in Shanghai at the time (see statement) and does not know who used the revolver. It is difficult to ascertain when accused arrived in Shanghai, he states he cannot read and only writes a few characters, he states Yau had the name entered in the Lodging House books, but he stated he does not know under what name he was registered, except at the Chekiang Lodging House where he was registered as Wong Sai Doo (王三六) by Yau.

The accused will re-appear before the S.S.D. Court on the 15/5/40.



S. S. I.

Sen. Det. 1/c.

D.D.C. "B".

Kung Yih Bing (附 5)

Zangchow

D.S.I. Burton

Chengtu Rd Stn.

7th. May 1940

D.S.I. Yao Yuen Loong

In October 1937 I together with my family left Zangchow where we had always resided and proceeded to Chungking. On taking up residence in Chungking I commenced a military career which was concluded in December 1938. In January 1939 I returned to Zangchow where I obtained employment assisting in farm work.

In December 1939 a friend of mine also a native of Zangchow named Yue Kung Doo returned to Zangchow and we renewed our acquaintance. He knowing that I had received military training told me that he was a member of an assassination group operating on behalf of the Chungking Government, I requested Yue Kung Doo to enroll me as a member of this group, he replied that I was too young, and that the work was far too dangerous for me to carry out, I repeatedly asked to be enrolled, pressing my point by stating that I was not afraid to take on the mission to which I would be assigned and that I was not afraid to die carrying out work on behalf of the Chungking Government.

Early in April this year Yue Kung Doo informed me that he was leaving for Shanghai to carry out some work but he did not mention the nature of this work, I asked that he allow me to accompany him, he then replied that the work which he was to carry out in Shanghai was an assassination and would be very dangerous, and refused to allow me to accompany him, however I persisted and told him I was not afraid and he finally consented to my accompanying him.

We travelled to Shanghai by train and got off at the

-Sheet 2-

North Station, the passes which we used to travel with we destroyed after leaving the Station.

On arriving South of the Soochow Creek we proceeded to the Chekiang Lodging House where Yue Kung Doo booked a room for me (No. 73), after which he left the lodging house, informing me that he would call for me the following morning. At about 8 a.m. the next morning Yue Kung Doo called for me and told me that he wished me to reside in another lodging house, to which he escorted me (I do not know the name of the lodging house or where it is situated). At this lodging house he also booked a room for me (I do not know the number). All expenses were paid by him and at odd times he gave me sums of money ranging from \$3.00 to \$5.00. Daily, Yue Kung Doo called for me and took me walking on various roads explaining the names, etc., to me, so far no mention of the work we were to carry out had been made.

One afternoon, about 3 weeks ago, Yue Kung Doo and I were walking in the vicinity of Avenue Road, when Yue Kung Doo encountered a male Chinese whom he appeared to know, they started to walk together conversing, I following in the rear, suddenly I saw a male Chinese with a pistol in his hand approach Yue Kung Doo and his friend from the side of the road on which we were walking, I being in the rear started to run back. I then heard a shot and saw Yue Kung Doo decamping across the road, so I followed him, he appeared to be very afraid and instead of returning to the lodging house, where I was staying he took me to another, where he opened a room for me, after

-Sheet 3-

which he left me saying he would call for me the following day. The next day he again called at the lodging house (name and address being unknown to me), he was very upset and opened a conversation about the shooting the previous day saying it was probably a mistake and that he thought that he was the one that should have been the victim.

The previous procedure was again adopted Yue Kung Doo calling for me each morning and walking me through the street

About 3 or 4 days after the shooting Yue Kung Doo told me that the man responsible for the murder was a traitor and asked me if I could recognise him. I replied yes, and gave him a brief description of the man that his hair was cut short, thick eyebrows and square dark face, wearing foreign style clothes. Yue Kung Doo then said that was the man and told me that he was student in the Great China University on Bubbling Hill Road near Gordon Road and asked me if I had the courage to assassinate this man, I replied if this man is a traitor why should I be afraid. On my agreeing to his suggestion Yue Kung Doo took me to Great China University and pointed out the place to me. He then told me to visit the university daily between 12 noon and 1 p.m. to verify on what days he attended the school and the time of his arrival. After keeping observation for two weeks I had observed this man on 2 occasions attend the school about 1 p.m. each time and each time I had seen him were Mondays. I reported this to Yue Kung Doo. After receiving the report of my observation Yue Kung Doo stated that on May the 1st this

-Sheet 4-

man must attend the school in the afternoon, he then suggested that I should assassinate this man on Labour Day and asked me how I would carry out the assignment, I told him that if he arrived it would be very easy to shoot him. Yue Fung Doo then said that I was new in Shanghai and did not know roads it would be very hard to carry out the work. I replied that he need not fear that I could do the job, he then gave me instructions, that after the shooting, I was not to try and escape, if Police were after me and if they challenged me to stop I was to do so or they may shoot me dead and that if I was arrested I was not to divulge any information regarding the Chungking Government Assassination Groups in Shanghai, I told him I did not know anything about the groups in Shanghai or anywhere else, so could not divulge information. He then told me that I could do the assassination, after giving me these instructions he left me saying that I was to meet him on Yu Ya Ching Road near Avenue Road at about 10 a.m. on the 1-5-40. According to arrangements I met him at the appointed place from where he took me to an alleyway and handed me a revolver, saying that if you are stopped by Police you must surrender, however, if you manage to carry out the assassination and escape I was to return to the alleyway at 3 p.m. when he would be waiting to receive the revolver. I put the revolver inside my long gown in my trousers belt and left him and proceeded to the university and stood against the bamboo fence of the university, near a bus stop, after waiting for some time I saw the man alight from a bus and enter the school

-Sheet 5-

compound. I followed him, he entered the school premises I just behind him and as he was mounting the stairs to the 1st floor I drew my revolver and fired 2 rounds into his back. I then decamped but on gaining the compound I heard the man whom I shot raising an alarm, so I returned into the school premises and fired one more round into his back through the balusters from the 1st flight of stairs, after I had shot him for the 3rd time he made no more noise and I decamped at the same time some school students raised an alarm by calling "robber". I ran onto Bubbling Well Road towards another side road, when I was challenged by 2 Policemen who called upon me to stop which I did and they arrested me. I still had my revolver in my hand. I was then taken to a Police Station.

This is the only assassination I have committed.

I do not know where Yue Kung Goo resides and I have never known his address, his description is:

Age 25, native of Kiangchow, height 5'7", round face, long hair, stout build, wearing blue cloth long gown.

This is my true statement.

Signed and cross marked.

1098/40.

May

1,

40

1.

P.M. 1/5/40

Please see diary.

Great China University, 1051 Bubbling Well Road.

12.55 P.M. 1/5/40.

1.00 p.m.

Guests and charges:-

Zung Yih Bing (陳-平), 21, Changchow,

S/Unemployed, N.F.A.

One by Uniform Branch.

(a) 1 p.m. 1/5/40.

(b) Lying on back on stairs leading to 1st floor.

(c) Bullet wounds.

(d) Revenge.

M.O.

A male Chinese student of the Great China University, 1051 Bubbling Well Road, named Woo S Dien was assassinated by the above named accused who fired 3 shots into his back as he was proceeding upstairs to the 1st floor of the above named university.

At 1 p.m. 1/5/40 a telephone message was received from C.P.C.285 reporting shooting on B'Well Road near Gordon Road.

The station alarm was rung and all available men under the Officer in Charge turned out and attended.

On arrival at B'Well and Gordon Roads it was learned that the shooting had taken place in the Great China University (大員大學), No.1051 Bubbling Well Road, the Police party at once proceeded to the university which is situated on the south side of B'Well Road opposite Gordon Road, and lies back off B'Well Road, being approached through a compound, on entering the school premises it was ascertained that a male student of the university had been shot whilst proceeding upstairs to the first floor, the shot student was lying on his back on the second flight of stairs leading to the 1st floor half way up his head pointing to the 1st floor and his feet towards the first flight landing and an examination of his body showed that he had been shot through the back, it was obvious from a brief examination that the student was dead in the meantime, the C.F.B. Ambulance had been called and removed the student to the Haulun Hospital where he was examined and two Dr.'s certificates were issued readings:- "Brought in dead. Gun shot wounds of chest" the Hospital Doctor also removed a bullet from the dead man's chest, this was handed to police and is a lead .38 revolver bullet and it will be forwarded to the A.I.C. for examination.

Enquiries by D.C.J. Burton, D.S.I. Yao Yuen

1/3.

A Mr. D. Hartmann Balazs member of the Municipal Orchestra C/C 640 residing No.255/2 rue Amiral Courbet was riding in a public ricksha from east to west on B'Well Road and when passing the university saw all the students running in all directions, jumped out of his ricksha to investi-

1096/40.

1/4.

gate and on entering the school premises found the deceased lying on the stairs, however, when he arrived, patrol police were already present, the assassin having already decamped, Mr. Melaze had no information to offer regarding the affair.

As no further information could be obtained at the scene of the crime, the Police party withdrew to the station, where the arrested man was questioned by D.S.I. Burton, D.S.I. Yao Huen Loong and C.P.C. 279, he gave his particulars as: Zung Yih Ning (曾宜寧), age 21, native of Changchow, P/Unemployed, B.E.A. and stated that he was responsible for the shooting of the deceased giving his reason as revenge, because he blamed the deceased for being responsible for the killing of his friend during April in Kong Ka Chaw Gardens, adding that he was waiting for his victim on B'Well Road outside the Great China University and saw him alight from a westbound bus and enter the school compound he followed behind the deceased into the school premises and as he was climbing the stairs up to the 1st floor he drew a revolver and fired 3 shots at the deceased and on seeing him slump to the stairs he decamped from the school onto B'Well Road where he was arrested by C.P.C.s 58 & 134 he still having the revolver in his hand, questioned as to where he obtained the revolver he stated that a friend of his named Chu (朱) address unknown gave

1098/40.

1/5.

him at or Yi Ya Ching Road near Avenue Road at 10 a.m.

1/5/40.

P.S. No. 50 & 134 stated that at about 1 p.m. 1/5/40 whilst they were on duty on B'Well Road near Gordon Road they heard reports which they took to be pistol shots and when they were going to investigate the cause saw a male Chinese running east on B'Well Road with a revolver in his hand, they gave chase followed the man north along Majestic Road and succeeded in arresting the accused on Majestic Road near MacBain Road, an examination of the revolver showed that 3 chambers had been fired whilst 2 chambers still contained live rounds, revolver has been forwarded to the A.I.B. for examination.

The deceased's father Woo Vung Kya (128 118) was located at No. 9 Lane 405 Shanhaikwan Road, and brought to the station and questioned but stated that he has not seen his son since the end of January this year and does not know where he was residing however he had called at his home to see his father about 2 weeks ago but the latter was absent.

The deceased was searched and various documents were found on his person these were handed over to D.I. Crighton of C. 1 for examination.

D.C. McKeown of the Special Branch also attended the station and took particulars regarding the crime.

1098/40.

1/6.

Body of deceased has been removed to Public Mortuary pending inquest on the 2/ /40 and relatives have been warned to attend.

The accused has been charged with murder and will appear before the Court on the 2/5/40 when a remand will be asked, for further enquiries to be made into accused past activities.



Gen. D. 

D.D.O. "B" DIV.

D 9995

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

Section 1, Special Br.
REPORT

Date ... 19 40

Subject (in full) Alexander Crombie - enquiry from Passport & Registration Office,
British Consulate-General.

Made by P. M. MacAdie ... Forwarded by D. I. Crawford

With reference to attached enquiry from the
Passport and Registration Officer, British Consulate
General, a search of Municipal Police and other
records for the past ten years has failed to
reveal any trace of an Alexander Crombie, or in
fact any person of that surname.

R. W. MacAdie

D. S. I.

D.C. (Special Branch)

Copy to Mr. Lee

R. W. / 3 / 5

copy sent

FILE
P. M. D. C. (S. B.)

RECORDED BY
P. M. D. C. (S. B.)

3 / 5 / 40
for



PASSPORT & REGISTRATION OFFICE.
BRITISH CONSULATE-GENERAL,
P.O. BOX 259,
SHANGHAI.

30th April, 1940.

Dear Mr. Yorke,

I enclose herein one more letter
enquiring as to the whereabouts of a missing person.

This time it is a niece enquiring as
to her uncle, Alexander Crombie.

I regret we have no record of this
uncle on our files. Can you assist me please?. I
apologise for worrying you with these enquiries, but
I am very grateful indeed for your help.

Yours sincerely,

R.W. Yorke, Esq.,
Deputy Commissioner,
Shanghai Municipal Police,
SHANGHAI.

51
P/S

4-30-40
+ 3-30-40
Recd 1/5

C O P Y

G E N U I N E
Ferdinand Ruggiero
BEAUTY PREPARATIONS
111 SUMMER STREET
BOSTON, MASS.

March 20, 1940.

H.B.M. Consulate-General,
Shanghai, China.

Honorable:-

My father William E. Crombie has a brother Alexander Crombie that he has not heard from for years, and his age would be about 78 years.

Last week I was speaking to a young lady that is a stenographer in the Standard Oil Co., in Shanghai.

This lady informed me that there is a family by the name of Crombie in Shanghai, and his first name is Alexander.

This Alexander Crombie which is my father's brother. His mother's maiden name was Isabella Patten Devine Crombie, and his father's name William Richard Crombie.

If this should be the person would you kindly let me know.

Awaiting your reply,

Cordially yours,

(SIGNED) Isabella J. Crombie.

D 9996

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

Section I, Special Branch.

REPORT

File No. 1716

May 3rd, 1940.

Subject. Rudolfo Alberto Hamburger - British Consulate enquiry re.

Made by D. S. I. Hide.

Forwarded by D. I. Crawford.

With reference to the attached letter from the British Consulate General regarding Rudolfo Alberto Hamburger, I have to report that the only reference to this individual on Police files is to the effect that he arrived from the south by the s/s Kwaisang on June 18th, 1939, and departed for Hongkong by the s/s Yueang on March 6th 1940.

Mr. C.H. Stableford, Deputy Commissioner of Public Works, states that Hamburger, a German by birth, was employed as an architect in the Public Works Department from 1930 to 1935. His services were terminated on the reduction of staff at the expiry of his long leave. He was recommended by Dr. H. Woldt, former commercial manager of the A.E.G. China Electric Co., 267 Kiangse Road.

Shortly after Mr. Stableford returned from long leave in November 1939, he was visited by Hamburger who stated that he was employed by a Swiss firm and had just arrived in Shanghai prior to proceeding to Chungking. He recently wrote to Mr. Stableford from Chungking to the effect that he was experiencing difficulty regarding his passport and requesting him to communicate with the British Consulate on his behalf.

Before Mr. Stableford had time to comply with this request he received a telephone call from the British Consulate requesting information regarding Hamburger. He has since replied by letter.

Copy to
Mr. Lee.
R.D.Y.
3/5.

Copy sent.
4/5.

FILE

INDEXED BY
(S.H.) ALBERTY
DATE 4/5/40
L.H.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Date..... 19

Subject.....

Made by..... Forwarded by.....

R. A. Hamburger's brother O. Hamburger is employed by Chien Hsin Engineering Works, 267 Kiangse Road and residing at 521 Avenue Haig. He also has a brother residing in the U.S.A.

L. W. H.

D. S. I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

British Consulate-General,
Shanghai.

April 29th 1940.

7996

Confidential

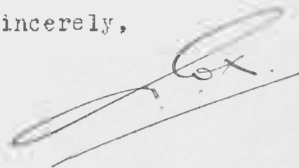
Dear Mr. Yorke,

I should be grateful for any information you have on file regarding Rudolfo Alberto Hamburger, a naturalised Hondurian.

He gave his address as 220 West End Gardens but he is at present in Chungking.

His occupation is given as architect, engineer, and he quotes Mr. Stableford, Deputy Commissioner, Public Works Department, Shanghai Municipal Council.

Yours sincerely,



R.W. Yorke, Esquire,
Deputy Commissioner,
Shanghai Municipal Police,
SHANGHAI.

D.S.D.

51
A.B.

C. 2

D 9897

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

Sp. Br. Registry OFFICE

FILE NO. 2. 9897

SUBJECT:

A. A. Nagaikeff. Activator

[illegible]

SECRET

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

File No.

Station,

December 5, 1940.

Subject A.A. Nogaitseff.

Made by D.S.I. Frokofiev.

Forwarded by

Andrey Andreyevich NOGAIITSEFF, Russian, born on 13-10-1902 at St. Petersburg, Russia. He is reported to have arrived in Shanghai from Vladivostok in October, 1922 aboard the s.s. "Hsipingan" and to have since been residing in this city. He had no regular employment here, but is known to have worked for various periods with certain local Russian and English newspapers as a reporter.

In 1934-1936 he was the editor of "ARGUS", a bilingual magazine. This magazine was subsidized by certain parties for the purpose of counter-acting the noisy campaign which was at that time conducted against various local institutions in the "Shanghai Spectator" by the notorious W.A. Beaumont-Izrailevich. Following Beaumont's hurried departure from Shanghai in 1936 the subsidy was withdrawn. Nogaitseff tried to carry on his "independent social and political publication", but without success, and the magazine went out of existence during the same year.

In 1937-1938 he was employed as a foreman with the Asiatic Petroleum Company during the period when Russian labour was required by the company.

From June, 1938 to August, 1939 he was connected with the "Evening Echo". It appears that, as a result of some dissension over financial matters, Nogaitseff decided to start his own newspaper of the same type under the name "Shanghai Echo". A certain A.W. Summers, British, who is at Hongkong at present, was to be Chief Editor, while Nogaitseff was supposed to look after the financial side of the

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

- 2 -

.....Station,

Date.....19

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

enterprise. However, registration of this newspaper was not approved owing to Nogaitseff's failure to furnish a definite information regarding its national status.

Since January, 1940 he has been the owner of "The China Law Journal", an English language monthly magazine dealing exclusively with legal matters and important law cases. The journal was actually started in 1930 by Mr. Benson-Currie, deceased, and Mr. H. Silva, the present publisher, and later sold to Mr. A.C. Davies, well known local journalist who, on December 15, 1939, sold all rights and interests in the journal to Nogaitseff.

On 7-2-40 Registration Certificate was issued to Nogaitseff in respect of "The Chinese Exporter", an English monthly intended to serve as a guide for foreign traders interested in Chinese export. However, this publication failed to appear and the Registration Certificate was returned for cancellation later during the year.

Some time towards the end of 1939 Nogaitseff took over from a Japanese a small office at 119 Jinkee Road (Room 35) and established there his enterprise known as the "Shanghai Business Service", Brokers, Investigators, General & Commission Agents. At this address was also located the editorial office of "The China Law Journal".

He was never well off while in Shanghai, but there seems to have been a definite change for the better in his financial circumstances in 1939 and he is very optimistic regarding the future of his enterprises.

On 7-3-40 he left for Hongkong aboard the s.s.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

- 3 -

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

"Musimi Maru" on a business trip and returned to Shanghai on 21-3-40 in the s.s. "Kweiyang". While in Hongkong his address was c/o Mr. W. W. Summers, P.O. Box 1601.

In April, 1940 Mogaitseff removed the offices of "The China Law Journal" and "Shanghai Business Service" to No. 2 Peking Road where he occupies a portion of Suite 306 (Lloyd's Publishing Co., China).

Apart from his journalistic activities, Mogaitseff has been casually working during the past several years in the capacity of a private detective in connection with various matters of a private (divorce cases, commercial and personal enquiries etc.) and political character. It should be pointed out that he was for many years on friendly terms with V. M. Nedrolivansky, Russian, formerly a member of the S.M. Police who later was employed with the Japanese Consular Police in Shanghai as an informer on Russian affairs until January 14, 1936 when he suddenly left for Hongkong. It is reported that Nedrolivansky was also employed by the American Consulate-General to watch the activities and movements of drug traffickers in Shanghai. It is very likely that in these activities he was occasionally assisted by Mogaitseff. Certain remarks passed by Mogaitseff during the course of several interviews with him in connection with the registration of his publications may be interpreted in the sense that he is still in touch with an official attached to the American Consulate-General in Shanghai as well as with certain members of the Japanese Gendar-

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

File No.

REPORT

.....Station.....

Date.....19

Subject.....

Made by.....

Forwarded by.....

merie.

N.V. Snopoff, Kuroolivansky's close friend and associate, who formerly was employed with the Japanese Consular Police and later was connected with the French Police and Auditorium, is another of Nogaitseff's old connections. Snopoff appears in "The China Law Journal" under the name N. Isvetkovich as Business Manager. He has been absent from Shanghai since August last, during which period he is reported to have spent some time in Japan.

V.P. Krenlev, advertising manager of "The China Law Journal", who is reported to have also been connected with the "North China Daily News" as a canvassing agent, came to the notice of this office recently in connection with a report that he was gathering information regarding the various local radio-broadcasting stations. It is suspected that he might have been doing it on behalf of the Japanese authorities.

In connection with his activities as a private detective Nogaitseff, apart from employing casually a few Russian and Chinese agents, knows a number of Russians who are working as informers for various local "intelligence services", but there is no evidence that he himself maintains a regular contact with any of such services. It may be mentioned in this connection that in certain pro-Japanese circles he and Kuroolivansky are regarded as either British or American informers.

In 1935 Nogaitseff attempted to organize a group of Russians for the purpose of offering their services to

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....

Subject.....

Made by.....

Forwarded by.....

the Emperor of Abyssinia. In this connection he was warned by the Municipal Police to refrain, under pain of prosecution, from acts likely to lead to an offence against law or a breach of the peace in the Settlement.

In May, 1939 he came to the notice of this office in connection with his alleged attempt to bribe a member of staff of the "North China Daily News" with a view to obtaining information on behalf of a certain party regarding the authorship of a letter to editor on the subject of activities of the "Gestapo".

Otherwise there is nothing in the Municipal Police records detrimental to his character.

His last known address is 125/1 Route de Grouchy.

A. Prokofiev.

S.S.I.



(Special Branch).

December 2nd, 1940.

4035
LIGHTS
J. D. 98770
Date 11 11 11

306 2 Point 4035
Ran Line 306
Capt. An. A. Nogaytsev.
Private Investigator

CONFIDENTIAL

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

Section 1, Special Branch

REPORT

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY

No. S. B. D. 989760

Date 14 March 1940

Date March 14, 1940.

Subject A.S. Nogaitseff.

Made by A.S. I. Prokofiev.

Forwarded by Supt. J. Mason.

Andrey Andreyevich NOGAIITSEFF, Russian, born on 13-10-1902 at St. Petersburg, Russia. He is reported to have arrived in Shanghai from Vladivostok in October, 1922 aboard the s.s. "Hsipingan" and to have since been residing in this city. He had no regular employment here, but is known to have worked for various periods with certain local Russian and English newspapers as a reporter.

In 1934-1936 he was the editor of "ARGUS", a bilingual magazine. This magazine was subsidized by certain parties for the purpose of counter-acting the noisy campaign which was at that time conducted against various local institutions in the "Shanghai Spectator" by the notorious W.A. Beaumont-Izrailevich. Following Beaumont's hurried departure from Shanghai in 1936 the subsidy was withdrawn. Nogaitseff tried to carry on his "independent social and political publication", but without success, and the magazine went out of existence during the same year.

In 1937-1938 he was employed as a foreman with the Asiatic Petroleum Company during the period when Russian labour was required by the company.

From June, 1938 to August, 1939 he was connected with the "Evening Echo". It appears that as a result of some dissension over financial matters, Nogaitseff decided to start his own newspaper of the same type under the name "Shanghai Echo". A certain A.W. Summers, British, who is at Hongkong at present, was to be Chief Editor, while Nogaitseff was supposed to look after the financial side of the enterprise. However, registration of this newspaper was not ap-

FILE

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY

DATE 29/3/40

af

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.....

REPORT

Station,

Date.....19

- 2 -

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

proved owing to Nogaitseff's failure to furnish a definite information regarding its national status.

Since January, 1940 he has been the owner of "The China Law Journal", an English language monthly magazine dealing exclusively with legal matters and important law cases. The journal was actually started in 1930 by Mr. Benson-Currie, deceased, and Mr. H. Silva, the present publisher, and later sold to Mr. A.C. Davies, well known local journalist who, on December 15, 1939, sold all rights and interests in the journal to Nogaitseff.

He also is the holder of Registration Certificate issued on 7-2-40 in respect of "The Chinese Exporter", an English monthly, intended to serve as a guide for foreign traders interested in Chinese export. This publication has not yet made its first appearance.

Some time towards the end of 1939 Nogaitseff, took over from a Japanese a small office at 119 Jinkee Road (Room 35) and established there his enterprise, known as the "Shanghai Business Service", Brokers, Investigators, General & Commission Agents. At this address is also located the editorial office of "The China Law Journal".

Apart from his journalistic activities Nogaitseff, it is believed, casually works in the capacity of a private detective in connection with various matters of a private (divorce cases etc) and political character. It should be pointed out that he was for many years on friendly terms with V.M. Kedrolivansky, Russian, formerly a member of the S.M. Police, who later was employed with the Japanese

FM 2
G. 100-117

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.....

REPORT

- 3 -

.....Station,

Date.....19

Subject.....

Made by.....

Forwarded by.....

Consular Police in Shanghai as an informer on Russian affairs until January, 1938 when he suddenly left for Hongkong. It is reported that Medrolivansky was also employed by the American Consulate to watch the activities and movements of drug traffickers in Shanghai. It is very likely that Nogaitseff assisted him in this work occasionally. Certain remarks made by Nogaitseff during the course of an interview in connection with the registration of his journal may be interpreted in the sense that he is in touch with an official attached to the American Consulate-General in Shanghai.

He was never well off while in Shanghai, but there seems to have been a change for the better in his financial affairs in 1939. He is very optimistic regarding the future of his enterprises.

On 7-3-40 he left for Hongkong aboard the s.s. "Husimi Maru" on a business trip. According to him, he intended to stay in Hongkong for several weeks and may be communicated with by post c/o Mr. H.W. Summers, P.O. Box 1601.

His last known address in Shanghai is 125/1 Route de Grouchy.

In 1935 Nogaitseff attempted to organize a group of Russians for the purpose of offering their services to the Emperor of Abyssinia. In this connection he was warned by the Municipal Police to refrain, under pain of prosecution, from acts likely to lead to an offence against law or a breach of the peace in the Settlement.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

- 4 -

Station,

Date 19

Subject.

Made by.

Forwarded by.

Copy sent
to D.

In May, 1939 he came to the notice of this office in connection with his alleged attempt to bribe a member of staff of the "North China Daily News" with a view to obtaining information on behalf of a certain party regarding the authorship of a letter to editor on the subject of activities of the "Gestapo".

There is nothing in the Municipal Police records to indicate that he was at any time connected with drug trafficking or with any other criminal activities.

A. P. K. K. K.
D. S. I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

SECRET

March 9th, 1940.

I should be grateful for a report on Captain
A. NOGAYTSEW and the Shanghai Business Service,
Room 35, 119 Jinkoo Road. I understand that there
are indications in this office of connection with
the drug traffic and I further understand that
Nogaytsew's reputation locally is an indifferent
one. I should be most grateful if this matter
could be regarded as urgent.

PA

Early please.

R.S.Y.

D.S.A. vide

11
3

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

CONFIDENTIAL
DRAWER

FILE NO. D 9894

OFFICE

SUBJECT:

Activities of A. A. Rozhnoff

[illegible]

D 9998

FORM NO. 3
G. 80M-1-40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

File No.
SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY

S.1. Special Branch

REPORT

Date June 13, 1940

Subject (in full) American Citizens wanted by United States Consulate

Made by D. S. Hoelling

Forwarded by D. L. Crawford

Further to the attached report concerning two American seamen, L.D. Morgan and T.H. Curry, these two men together with two other undesirable American Citizens named McGuinn and O'Callaghan, left Shanghai on June 5, 1940, aboard the s.s. "City of Joliet", bound for Australia via Manila. Mr. Vyse of the American Consulate completed all arrangements for their departure.

D. S.

D.C. (Special Branch)

FILE

INDEXED
SERIALIZED

DATE 18/6/40

June 13, 40

American Citizens wanted by United States Consulate

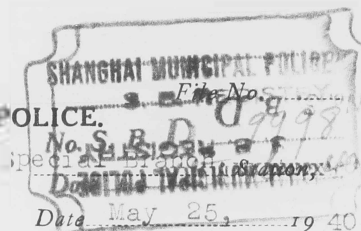
Further to the attached report concerning two American seamen, L.D. Morgan and T.H. Curry, these two men together with two other undesirable American Citizens named McGuinn and O'Callaghan, left Shanghai on June 5, 1940, aboard the s.s. "City of Jollist", bound for Australia via Manila. Mr. Vyse of the American Consulate completed all arrangements for their departure.

cip.

FM. 2
G. 90M-1-33

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT



Subject. American Citizens wanted by United States Consulate.

Made by. D. S. Hooking,

Forwarded by D. I. Crawford.

With reference to the attached request from the U.S. Marshal for China that the two men, L.D. Morgan and R.H. Curry, be advised to call on Mr. Wyse of the American Consulate, I have to report that no direct contact has been made with these men.

It is known that they are still in Shanghai and among places they are often seen are the entrance to the Navy Y.M.C.A. on Suzhouen Road, the Salvation Army Shelter on Luiphead Road, the Silver \$ Bar on Rue Chu Fao San and on occasion the office of the Mission to Seamen, 2 Peking Road. Word has been left at these places that Mr. Wyse would like to see them at the earliest opportunity.

D. S. G.
D. S.

D.C. (Special Branch).

May 26, 40.

American Citizens wanted by United States Consulate.

With reference to the attached request from the U.S. Marshal for China that the two men, L.D. Morgan and T.H. Curry, be advised to call on Mr. Vyse of the American Consulate, I have to report that no direct contact has been made with these men.

It is known that they are still in Shanghai and among places they are often seen are the entrance to the Navy Y.M.C.A. on Szechuen Road, the Salvation Army Shelter on Muirhead Road, the Silver \$ Bar on Rue Chu Pao San and on occasion the office of the Mission to Seamen, 2 Peking Road. Word has been left at these places that Mr. Vyse would like to see them at the earliest opportunity.

May 25, 40.

American Citizens wanted by United States Consulate.

With reference to the attached request from the U.S. Marshal for China that the two men, L.D. Morgan and T.H. Curry, be advised to call on Mr. Vyse of the American Consulate, I have to report that no direct contact has been made with these men.

It is known that they are still in Shanghai and among places they are often seen are the entrance to the Navy Y.M.C.A. on Gzechuen Road, the Salvation Army Shelter on Muirhead Road, the Silver \$ Bar on Rua Chu Pao San and on occasion the office of the Mission to Seamen, 2 Peking Road. Word has been left at these places that Mr. Vyse would like to see them at the earliest opportunity.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

Reference Slip from Headquarters.

To:	INSTRUCTIONS
D.C. (Divs.)	For disposal
" (Crime)	Furnish data
" (S.B.)	Investigate and report
S.D.C.	Note and return
D.C. (F.2.)	Report present status
A.C. (F.2.)	Submit recommendation
D.C. (C.)	For further report
A.C. (C.)	For opinion
D.C. (Specials)	Reply to writer direct
A.C. (A. & T. R.)	As instructed
A.C. (Traffic)	See me in re:
" (Sikhs)	Inform Applicant
D.O.A. Divn.	Draft Reply
" B. Divn.	For necessary action
" C. Divn.	Attach file
" D. Divn.	For information
Gov. of Gaol.	Comment
Personal Assistant	For verification
Quartermaster	Note and File
Pay Office	Attach to File
Central Registry	
Legal Dept	
C.C.R.	
P.L.S.	

D.S. Hocking

C. S. 1

File

<p>Office of Commissioner of Police</p> <p>Initials.....</p> <p>Date.....</p> <p>SHANGHAI</p>	<p>For File.....</p> <p>Date.....</p>
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	---------------------------------------

Noted and Returned	Date / /
--------------------	----------

THIS SLIP MUST NOT BE DETACHED

DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE
U. S. MARSHAL FOR CHINA
SHANGHAI, CHINA
May 6, 1940

7793
5 110

Commissioner of Police,
Central Station.

It is requested that Lawrence Deloss Morgan and Theodore Henry Curry, two American seamen who have been engaged in questionable activities about Shanghai, be notified that they are wanted by Mr. Wyle of the American Consulate.

It will not be necessary to take these men into custody; we are only desirous that they be notified.

Very truly yours,
Gordon Campbell
Gordon Campbell,
U. S. Marshal for China.

2

May 6, 40.

The U.S. Marshal for China.

Sir,

I have the honour to acknowledge receipt of your letter dated May 6, 1940 and in reply have to inform you that Lawrence Deloss Morgan and Theodore Henry Curry will be notified that they are wanted by Mr. Vyse of the American Consulate General.

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your obedient servant,

K. M. Bourne.

Commissioner of Police.

JHB.

D 9999

FORM NO. 2
C. 100-100

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

C.S.6 Special Branch

REPORT

File No. 4011

RECEIVED

May 7 1940

Subject (in full) Attached Newspaper Cutting from the North China Daily News.

Made by D. S. I. Medvedeff Forwarded by Supt. Mason.

With reference to the attached cutting from the North China Daily News dated 6.5.40, the following particulars have been obtained :-

The person responsible for the advertisement is Pavel Ivanovitch Volgin, alias Krasnopievtzeff, Russian, age 43, born in Petrogard, U.R.C. 1659, who has previous convictions for Fraud, Forgery and trafficking in Femals.

P. I. Volgin, who operates a small "Employment Bureau" at 1272, Avenue Joffre, has opened a branch at 375, Tiendong Road, above the Shinki Yoko (Japanese Company), who sub-let to him one room on the first floor at \$140.00 per month.

J. Medvedeff
D.S.I.

D. C. (Special Branch)

NORTH-CHINA DAILY NEWS

46048 General Employment Agency.
Reliable clerks, secretaries,
bookkeepers, typists, office boys, nurses,
etc. 375 Tiendong Road. -7408

6
1-3

GENERAL COMMISSION & EMPLOYMENT AGENCY

P. I. VOLGIN
MANAGER

375 TIENDONG ROAD
TEL 46048

FORM 200 C/R
G. 2000-4-40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

Reference Slip from Headquarters.

To:	INSTRUCTIONS:
D.C. (Divs.)	For disposal
" (Crime)	Furnish data
" (S.B.)	Investigate and report
S.D.C.	Note and return
D.C. (F.2.)	Report present status
A.C. (F.2.)	Submit recommendation
D.C. (C.)	For further report
A.C. (C.)	For opinion
D.C. (Specials)	Reply to writer direct
A.C. (A. & T. R.)	As instructed
A.C. (Traffic)	See me in re:
" (Sikhs)	Inform Applicant
D.O.A. Divn.	Draft Reply
" B. Divn.	For necessary action
" C. Divn.	Attach file
" D. Divn.	For information
Gov. of Gaol.	Comment
Personal Assistant	For verification
Quartermaster	Note and File
Pay Office	Attach to File
Central Registry	
Legal Dept	
C.C.R.	
P.L.S.	

THIS SLIP MUST NOT BE DETACHED.



For File.

Date.

Noted and
Returned

Date 1 / 1

電 總
話 社
七 役
一 飛
七 路
二 七
號

公 共 代 辦 介 紹 行

General Commission & Employment Agency.

Main Office: 1272, AVENUE JOFFRE
TEL. 72782

Branch: ~~810 EAST SEWARD Rd House 3~~
TEL. ~~50576~~

REFERRED TO POLICE FORCE

Shanghai,

4th June 1940.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTER
No. S. B. D. 7777
行 東
電 路
五 德
八 路
一
六
號

DEPARTMENTS:
REAL ESTATE
RENTING
INSURANCE,
INCASSO,
TRANSPORTATION
GENERAL CONTRACTORS,
EMPLOYMENT

Г. Секретарю
Шанхайского Муниципального
Собрания

М. Г.
Настоящим сообщаем с целью уведомления
Вас, что нами открыто отделение н/кабаре
375 Tiendong Rd 2nd floor Tel. 46048.
С пожеланием
И. Волну

We have the honour to inform you that we have opened
a branch office at No. 375 Tiendong Road, 2nd Floor. Tel. 46048.

FLASH

NO.

2

SMLP FILES
CONTINUED UNDER THE
"N" SERIES COVERING
THE PERIOD FROM
MAY 1940 — SEPT. 1944

FM 2
G. 90M-1-38

CONFIDENTIAL

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

Section 1, Special
REPORT

Date May 14, 1940



Subject Arrest of a German national in Cathay Theatre.

Made by

and

Forwarded by D.I. Crawford

Comm- of Police
Sir:
Information.

R. D. Crawford
D.C. (Sp. Br.)

14/5



The present picture at the Cathay Theatre, Rue Cardinal Mercier and Avenue Joffre, is the
// "Lion Has Wings," a British production. On Saturday evening, May 11th, at the 9.15 p.m. show, a German national named R. WILLERS, employed in Carlowitz & Co., Szechuen Road, who was one of the audience, jumped to his feet and gave the Nazi salute, at the same time shouting "Heil Hitler" when a picture of the Reich Chancellor appeared in the film. He was asked to desist by the people near him but became obstreperous and was removed by members of the French Police who had been called in by the management. According to information from a reliable source he was detained over night by the French Police but this is denied in official quarters, who maintain he ^{was} released shortly after arrest. The matter is being treated very confidential.

FILE

C. Crawford
D. I.

D.C. (Special Branch)

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 15/5/40

ag

N 32(e)

[illegible]

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

Sp. Br. Registry OFFICE

FILE NO. 77-544

SUBJECT:

SUBJECT:
Murder of Lim Tsai Pao on
Taachow Road on 3-9-40

[illegible]

CONFIDENTIAL

November 6, 1940.

Assassination of Lieu Tsai Pao and the arrest of
Foo Ping Tung

In connection with the assassination of the
late Lieu Tsai Pao (劉燦波) on September 2, 1940
in the King Hwa Restaurant, 623 Foochow Road,
discreet enquiries show that the crime was per-
petrated by member/s of a guerilla unit which
operates around the suburbs of Shanghai. It has
not been possible to establish whether Foo Ping
Tung (傅炳通), who was arrested on October 10,
1940 in the French Concession, and who has since
been handed over to the Japanese authorities, was a
member of this guerilla unit, but from information
at our disposal, the local organization of the Blue
Shirt Society has long been non-existent.



FILE
6-1-20-1
F2

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
 CRIME BRANCH
 No. N. 344
 Date 1/11/40

LCuz 3408/40.

HEADQUARTERS
 CRIME BRANCH
 OCT. 31,

40.

On 22.10.40 Reward Notice No. 1798 was issued offering a reward of \$5,000.00 for information leading to the arrest of the person or persons responsible for this murder.

At 1.40 p.m. 10.10.40 assistance was rendered by C.B.H.Q. (C.I) to the Japanese Gendarmerie to raid Lane 239 House 3 Avenue du Roi Albert where one named Foo Bing Zung (傅物) was arrested. (See C.I.Misc. File 197/40 in re).

Amongst other documents found in his room was one, the translation of which follows:-

"Of the \$5,000.00 reward given in connection with Lien's case, \$500.00 was deducted for distribution to those on indoor duty and the remainder, \$4,500.00 is to be distributed to our various comrades according to their respective functions and duties.

Duties,	Pseudonym,	Amount,	Bill No.
Operation	Zi Ming Zung	\$1,000.	1.
Routing	Tseu Yung Hwa	\$500.	2.
Assistance	Wong Hui Chi	\$500.	3.
Transportation of arms	Gung Li	\$500.	4.
Communication Liaison	Zung Zing Min	\$500.	5.

Planning & direction	Zung Yah	\$600.	6.
Internal Liaison	Yien Zau Ching	\$100.	7.

Foo Bing Zung stated that he is a member of the Blue Shirt Society and in January 1940 upon the advice of a member of this society he came to Shanghai where after a few days he was appointed to be in charge of the Communications Registry for the local group of the Blue Shirts, his duty being to receive and despatch communications to their proper destinations.

Regarding the above mentioned document which is presumed to refer to the murder which is the subject of this file, Foo Bing Zung stated that this document was left with him by a member of the society named Loo Ts Shen (盧子軒) who instructed that same would be called for by one named Shu Ling Yuen (舒靈雲). He strongly maintained that he had no knowledge of the person named Lieu (劉) who had been assassinated or that he knew the whereabouts of Loo Ts Shen and Shu Ling Yuen.

Foo Bing Zung was handed over to the Japanese Gendarmerie on 26.10.40 and further information is awaited from that quarter.

C. B. Lyne
 D. 1

As stated in S.I.
 nothing is known
 against him

high

100-10000
 100-10000
 100-10000

100-10000
 100-10000
 100-10000

C. (Special Branch)

344
10 40

Louza 3409/40

HEAD QUARTERS
CRIME BRANCH
OCTOBER 8,

40

8

The two suspects named Sung Ts Tsung
(孫志忠) and Tsung Yih Tien (鍾一田)
who were arrested at the scene of this crime
on 3.9.40, were released on the instructions
of the D.C. (Crime) on 3.10.40.

C. B. Pryde.
D. S. I.

Officer J. X. Q. C. B. (S.I.)

Eg 10

INDEXED BY
(S.S.) DEPTRY
DATE 8/10/40

S.C. Special Agent

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SP. BR. REGISTRY
No. *N.* *3114*
Date *1/10/40*

3408/40.

HE. D. QUARTERS

CRIME BRANCH

SEPT. 30,

1. 9.

Interrogation of su.
Crime Branch Headquarters

The two suspects, Sung Ts Tsung (宋志忠) and
Tsung Yih Tien (張一田) have been subjected to frequent
interrogation re the possibility that they may have been
concerned in this offence, they however maintain to their
original statements, which S.M. Police are unable to dis-
prove, their statements re being members of the "Fourth
Route Peace and Construction Army" having been proven
to be correct by a member of the Japanese Gendarmerie.

S.M. Police have no evidence that would warrant
the further detention of these two men, therefore it is
suggested that they be released.

Chinese detectives during the course of daily
routine observation, visiting sources of information
usually available to them despite offer of a reward
to informers that may have led to the arrest of the
persons responsible for this offence fail to obtain
any information that may have led to the arrest of
the persons responsible.

It is recommended that a "Wanted Notice" be
issued by S.M. Police in respect to this offence offer-
ing a substantial reward for any information that may
lead the arrest of the persons responsible for this
offence.

RECORDED BY
(44) REGISTRY
DATE 1/10/40

Remond
Supt. C.

cc Special Branch.

CHONGKAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
CRIME BR. REGISTRY
344
Date 23/9/40

HEAD QUARTERS
Louza 3408/40 CRIME BRANCH
SEPTEMBER 22, 40
4

A list of all the persons present in the offices of the China Film Co., on the morning prior to the murder, has been supplied by Mr. Matsusaki, the director of this company.

All the persons mentioned on this list were aware that the tiffin party was to be held in the King Hwa Restaurant, as the deceased shouted his invitations around the office.

Mr. Matsusaki has promised to co-operate with the police and supply any information he may obtain regarding any suspicion against any member of his staff.

The wife of the deceased has been questioned but she can supply no information other than what is already in the hands of the police.

It is her opinion that the murder was most likely concerned with the deceased connections with the Luo Min Sin Wan.

51
for 23/9
cc King Hwa
23/9
Recd 23/9

INDEXED BY
(S.S.) REGISTRY
DATE 24/9/40

C. B. Lyle
D. S. I.

P. C. (Special Branch)

IN RE: J. PAL POLICE
REGISTRY

11

9

Headquarters

Louza 3406/40

Crime Branch

Sept. 11,

40

Reference the marginal notes of the Commissioner of Police. Enquiries show that no previous notice was given to the restaurant regarding this tiffin party. The party arrived there at about 12.30 p.m. and this was the first notice that the restaurant staff had that the deceased would be present there that day. The deceased was well known at this restaurant, but not a regular patron, the last time he visited there being over a month ago.

Regarding Points 1, 2 and 3 mentioned on Diary 2, Page 3.

There is no record of telephone calls kept at the office of the China Film Co., and it cannot be ascertained whether or not the deceased made any telephone call after 11.15 a.m.

The director of the China Film Co., Mr. Matsusaki states he cannot point suspicion at any particular member of the staff. In his opinion the Wang brothers are above suspicion. They were very close friends of the deceased and it was in their company that the deceased spent most of his time. He was a regular visitor at various dance halls in the company of these two men of an evening.

RECEIVED BY
DATE 11/9/40

The deceased was the proprietor of the Midnight Cafe, a dance hall situated at 478 Yu Yuen Road.

Mr. Matsusaka has promised to prepare a list of the persons present in the office on the morning of 3-9-40, but up to the present this list has not been received.

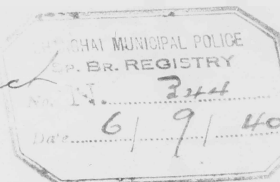
The deceased's chauffeur named Chiang Yah Kong (3-3-40), Permit No. 21079, has been questioned but can supply no further information except to definitely establish that the deceased did not leave his office on the morning of the murder until he went to the tiffin party and then proceeded direct to the restaurant.

Regarding the two persons named Sung Te Tsung alias Sung Kyih Tsung and Tsung Yih Tien alias Tsung Man Yah who are still detained in connection with this case.

Sub Lieut. Shibuya of the Japanese Gendarmerie Headquarters has ascertained that these two persons actually occupy the positions they state, in the Peace & Reconstruction Army with headquarters at 37 Edinburgh Road. However, as the Gendarmerie do not officially recognise this unit, they cannot guarantee the integrity of these men or otherwise.

D.S.I.

Special Branch



Louza 3408/40

Headquarters
Crime Branch
Sept. 6,

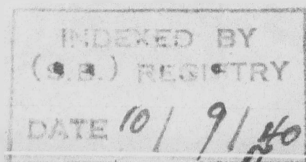
40

It has now been definitely ascertained that the deceased was the manager of the Kou Min Sin Wan where he was known by the nom-de-plume of Lieu Na Er (文納爾). The Kou Min Sin Wan is situated at 303 Honan Road, not 83 Foochow Road as mentioned in Diary No. 1 which is the address of the Kou Min News Agency, an entirely separate concern.

The deceased has occupied the position of manager of this newspaper since August 4th 1940, having taken over the position previously occupied by Mo Sze Ying (莫時英), who was assassinated on Foochow Road on June 29th 1940 (Subject of Louza F.I.R. 2640/40). The deceased was a very close friend of the late Mo Sze Ying.

The assistant manager of the Kou Min Sin Wan named Oo Ling To (伍良土) has been questioned by D.S. Sugimoto, D.S.I. Wu Chen Mo and the undersigned and states that the deceased only occasionally visited the offices of this newspaper. He was last there at about 7 p.m. on 2-9-40 but remained for only about 5 minutes. No telephone message or other communication was received from him on the morning of 3-9-40.

Questioned as to his opinion of the murder, Oo Ling To stated that he believed it to be a political assassination instigated by the Chungking Government.



His reason being that Mo Sze Ying, just prior to his assassination, received a letter threatening him with death unless the paper cease to publish anti-Chungking propaganda. As far as can be ascertained the late Liao Tani Poo (廖坦波) did not receive any threats.

However, it cannot be definitely stated that the motive of this crime was political for the following reasons :-

Wang Chien (王健), one of the persons who attended the tiffin party at the King Hwa Restaurant, in a statement made at C.B.N.Q. mentions :-

That at 11.15 a.m. on 3-9-40 (the day of the murder) the deceased informed him that Mr. Matsumoto had arrived in Shanghai and suggested that a tiffin party be held in some restaurant. Wang Chien requested that this party be held in a restaurant that was well air conditioned. The deceased then decided on the King Hwa Restaurant. According to all the witnesses the deceased did not leave the office until he went to this tiffin and then proceeded there in his own motor car. Under these circumstances he could not have been followed there and also, enquiries show that the assassins were actually in the restaurant before the arrival of the deceased.

This goes to prove that the information regarding where the deceased was having tiffin must

2/3

have come from inside the office and been supplied to the assassins between the hours of 11.15 a.m. and 12.10 p.m., the latter hour being the time the assassins arrived at the restaurant.

The only alternative is that the deceased made a telephone call after 11.15 a.m. and informed some person where he was going.

According to the assistant manager of the Kou Min Sin Wan he did not telephone there, and enquiries up to the present show that the deceased entire interests were concerned with the China Film Co. and the Kou Min Sin Wan, so it is unlikely that he would telephone anywhere else regarding where he would be during the tiffin period.

*This is believed to be
a secret office of the
Japanese Military
Intelligence.*

The points to be cleared up are :-

- (1) Did the deceased make any telephone calls after 11.15 a.m. and is a record of telephone calls kept in the office?
- (2) Is there any reason to suspect any particular member of the staff and can a list of all the persons who were present in the office on the morning of 3-9-40 be supplied to the Police?
- (3) Are the Wang brothers, who attended the tiffin, above suspicion?

D.S. Sugimoto has been asked to solicit the assistance of the director of the China Film Co. to

clear up these points and the result of the enquiry will form the subject of a further diary.

It is also noteworthy that the revolver used in this crime was the same firearm as that used in the murder of Mr. W. B. Carine on Crescent Avenue on 28-4-40. Investigation in this case showed that it was most unlikely a Chungking instigated assassination but more probably the work of some irresponsible elements who were annoyed with Mr. Carine for obstructing their use of a private highway.

Regarding the two suspects arrested at the scene of the crime. These two men have been further questioned and the following ascertained :-

Sung Ts Tsung (洪士忠), who is also known by the name of Sung Kyih Tsung (洪其忠), is the aide-de-camp to Commander Ling Ts Kong (林之江) of the 4th Route of the Peace and Reconstruction Army with headquarters at 37 Edinburgh Road. He receives a salary of \$340.00 per month.

Tsung Yih Tien (洪一田) is also known by the name of Tsung Man Yah (洪曼亞) and is in charge of the Advisory Section of this 4th Route Army.

These two men were originally members of the Peace Preservation Corps in Hangchow and later members of a Guerilla Unit commanded by Ho Ying Chi (何行健).

which operated in Zai An Hsien (), near
Chingwa (), Chekiang Province.

In September 1939 Ho Ying Chi went over
to the Wang Ching Wei party and the two arrested men
went with him. Ho Ying Chi was assassinated in the
Welford Cafe on Yu Yuen Road on December 25th 1939.

The two arrested men state that on the
night of 2-9-40 they played mahjong together with a
doctor named Lien Tso Ts () in Room 217 of the
Yangtze Hotel and spent the night there.

At 10 a.m. on the morning of the 3-9-40
another member of the Peace and Reconstruction Army
named Lien Hung Hsiung () who is the officer
in charge of Courts Martial, called for them at the
Yangtze Hotel and these three persons all went to the
King Kwa Restaurant later for tiffin.

Questioned as to why they ran away from
the scene of the murder, they both state the Chungking
Government has issued a reward of \$2,000.00 per head
for the extermination of both of them, so they
naturally thought that the shooting was intended for
them.

They strongly deny being in anyway
implicated in this murder and state they did not even
know the deceased.

2/6

Their story regarding their movements on the night of 2-9-40 and morning of 3-9-40 is corroborated by the register at the Yangtze Hotel and also by Dr. Zien Tso Ts of 53 Shantung Road.

Up to the present there is no evidence to connect these two men with this murder.

Chas. B. Seydel
D. S. I.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

HEADQUARTERS

File No.

Reference Slip from Deputy Commissioner
(Crime Branch.)

THIS SLIP MUST NOT BE DETACHED.

To:	INSTRUCTIONS:
D. C. (Divisions)	For investigation
D. C. (J.)	Furnish data
D. C. (C.)	Investigate and report
D. C. (Special Branch)	See instructions
A. C. (S.)	Note and return
P. A. to C. P.	Submit recommendation
Personal Assistant (C.B.)	For further report
D. D. O "A" Division	For further report
"B"	For further report
"C"	Reply to writer of report
"D"	Information
Supt i/c C. 1	Pass & return
C. 2	For further report
C. 3	
C. 4	
C. 5	
Crime Registry	
Central Registry	

PERSONAL ASSISTANT	
Initials.....	For File.....
SEP 24 1940	
Date.....	Date.....
To Deputy Commissioner (Crime)	

Noted and
Returned

Date / /

Special Agent
SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
REGISTRY
244

Crime Branch Head-
quarters (C-1)
September 3rd., 40

3408/40 Louza.

1.

King Hwa Restaurant, No. 623 Wooshow Road.

About 2.10p.m. 3-9-40.

About 2.10p.m. 3-9-40.

S.M.C./S.M.P.

Two male Chinese not in custody:-

- (1) Age about 30, height 5'-5 1/2", slim build, long face, sallow complexion, long hair brushed back, wearing a light brown foreign style suit. Shanghai dialect. Armed.
- (2) Age about 28/30, height 5'-5 1/2", slim build, dark complexion, wearing a grey foreign style suit.

Nil.

Deceased assassinated by pistol wounds by two unknown persons whilst descending the stairway of the King Hwa Restaurant. Assassins made good their escape.

At about 2.10 p.m. 3.9.40 one named
Lien (real name (241425)) Portsmouth was as-
sassinated as he was walking down the stair-
way from the 1st to the ground floor of the
King Hua Restaurant, 623 Foochow Road.
Three shots were fired at the deceased. Two
men were concerned in the assassination and
made good their escape. The deceased had been
attending aiffin party at this restaurant
together with eight Japanese males, two Chin-
ese males and one Chinese female.

The crime first came to the notice of the police when D.S. Gill of the Narcotic Section was passing along Foochow Road in a Police van at about 2.10 p.m. Immediately after passing the King Hua Restaurant he heard several shots fired, so alighted from the car and went to the scene of the shooting.

Mr. A arrested two suspects whom he saw running away from the scene. On entering the restaurant he saw the deceased, (who was not dead at this time) lying wounded on the stairway. The deceased was being assisted by some Japanese and was placed in a waiting motor car. C.D.C. 63, who was accompanying D.S. Gill went together with this motor car and the deceased was conveyed to the Lester Hospital, Shantung Road. D.S. Gill then telephoned Lauza Station and reported the case and C.I. Brownrigg, D.I. Hutton and a party attended the

scene. A search of the premises was made, but no further arrests effected.

The persons who attended the tiffin party with the exception of the Japanese who conveyed the deceased to hospital, were removed to Lausa Station together with the two suspects detained by D.S. Gill and two witnesses who are employees of the restaurant. Two bullets were found at the scene.

Investigation from this point was taken over by C.S.M. . (C.I.) and all the detained persons removed to C.S.M. .

The scene of the crime was visited by D.S.I.s Bryce, Fowler and Wu Chen Mo and a number of other witnesses located and the crime reconstructed.

Enquiries show that the deceased is one named Liew Tsai Poo, Formosan, age 36, living at Lane 136, House 5, Edinburgh Road. He is the Assistant Manager of the Production Dept. of the China Film Co., with offices in Hamilton House. He is also reported to be the proprietor of the Kou Min Sia Waz 53 Poochow Rd.

At the invitation of the deceased the following persons attended a tiffin party in Room No.1 on the 1st floor of the King Hua Restaurant at 12.30 p.m. today.

1. Keizi Matsusaki, Japanese, Executive Director of the China Film Co.

*D.L. (Crime)
Not according to
S.B. record of
registration.*



*R.D.F.
#9.*

1/4

2. Saburo Nozaka, Japanese, Manager of Film production Dept. China Film Co.
3. K. Kawaruchi, Japanese, Employee of the China Film Co.
4. K. Kameda, Japanese, of the Tokyo Arts Film Co.
5. T. Yana, Japanese, ditto.
6. T. Ishimoto, Japanese, ditto.
7. B. Koh, Japanese, of the Peking Normal University.
8. K. Kono, Japanese, China Film Co.
9. Wang Chien, Chinese, China Film Co. (黄谦)
10. Wang Zai Tso, Chinese, China Film Co. (王在素)
11. Sung Yah Ling, Chinese female, typist. China (沈雅琳)
Film Co.

The tiffin party broke up soon after 2 p.m. the deceased being the first to leave together with Keizo Matsusaki. The deceased preceded the latter down the stairs as the latter waited for other members of the party. When the deceased was on about the 7th step from the ground floor, three shots were fired at him from the foot of the stairs. Two persons were seen to take part in the assassination, but it appears that only one person fired. The deceased was then conveyed to hospital as explained in the initial part of this report. None of the members of this tiffin party actually witnessed the shooting or saw the

assassins.

From enquiries made amongst the employees, the following details of the assassination have been ascertained.

The two assassins, who are described on page 1, arrived at the restaurant at 12.10 p.m. and occupied Table 46 which is situated practically in the middle of the ground floor of the restaurant. They later moved to Table 54 which is situated directly inside the entrance and at the foot of the stairway. (a plan of the ground floor of the restaurant is attached). They had food and drinks including brandy and remained at this table.

At about 2.10 p.m. the door boy named Tsang ^(張德榮) who was sitting on a stool under the stairway heard some persons coming down the stairs so got up and walked across to open the door for them. This witness states that at this point the two assassins got up from their table, stood at the foot of the stairs and one ~~of them~~ ^{of them} drew a pistol and fired three shots. This witness ran towards the bar and hid, so did not see which way the assassins escaped. A waiter No. 6 Liang Wei Zai ^(梁偉才) saw a man who must have been one of the assassins run through a swing door at the back of the restaurant immediately

after the shots were fired and then run through the back entrances on the Bing Yung Ka (see attached plan). This witness was in the pantry and the man who was running away almost collided with him. He shouted to this man to stop but he took no notice. Inquiries have failed to reveal which way the other assassin escaped but it is presumed that he left by the front door together with the patrons of the restaurant who were running away from the shooting.

Regarding the two suspects arrested by D.D. Gill named

1. Sung Ts Tsung (宋 - 大) 29, Anhwei.
2. Tsung Yih Tien (藏 - 大) 27, Haichow.

When these persons were first questioned and a statement taken from them they stated they were rice merchants from Wusih and visiting Shanghai. On checking on their statements and endeavouring to obtain a rice shop as a guarantor, it was revealed that their statement is untrue. It has now been ascertained that they are members of the Peace and Reconstruction Army stationed at Wusih. They come under the authority of 76 Jessfield Road and have

1/7

friends at 37 Edinburgh Road which is a sub-section of 70 Jessfield Road. These two men have been detained in Central Station Cells pending further enquiries being made.

The following is the Death Certificate issued by the Lester Hospital.

" Lien Tsai Ho brought in by C.D.C.63 was brought in dead.

C.S. Chien M.B."

The body of the deceased was removed by the Japanese Consular Police with permission of the D.C. (Crime).

The two bullets have been examined by the Arms Identification Section and it has been found that the firearm used is a .38 revolver with the following record :-

Murder of L.B. Carine at 9.30 a.m. on 28.4.46. Subject of B'Cell Misc.322/46

Statements have been taken from the following persons and are attached :-

1. Keizai Matsusaki. Member of tiffin party

Did not witness shooting.

2. Saburo Nozaka -do-

3. Wang Chien -do-

4. Wang Kai Tso -do-

1/8

5. Heng Yeh Lin
沈雅琳
Member of tiffin party.
Did not witness shooting.
6. Tsang Ma Yung
張伯榮
Door boy at King Hua Restaurant. Witnessed shooting.
7. Lo Ching Jing
李倩琼
Waitress at the King Hua Restaurant, who waited on the two assassins.
8. Liang Wei Kai
梁偉才
Waiter who saw the escape of a suspect believed to be one of the assassins.
9. Lieu Yung Chao
劉永照
Waiter who served the tiffin in Room No. 1
10. Sung Ts Tsung
&
(Tsang Yih Tien)
孫志威 天
Two suspects who are under arrest.

C. B. Doyle
D.S.I.

Keizi Matsuzaki

Japan

D.S.I. Pryde

H. C. C. B.

3-9-40

D.S. Sugimoto

My name is Keizi Matsuzaki, age 39, Japanese, and I am Executive Director and Production Manager of the China Film Co.

At about 12.30 p.m. on 3-9-40 I had tiffin at the King Hwa Restaurant, Woohow Road, together with 11 other members of my company. We finished tiffin at about 2 p.m. The first to leave the room were Mr. Lieu San Yau (deceased) and myself. I suggested to Mr. Lieu that we should return to our office but he stated he had to visit some friends. Mr. Lieu proceeded down the stairs whilst I waited for some of the others. Almost immediately afterwards I heard about three shots and I ran down the stairs and saw Mr. Lieu lying on the stairs with his shirt front blood stained. Together with Mr. Koyanagi I lifted up Mr. Lieu and placed him in one of our waiting motor cars. I was going to take Mr. Lieu to the Pooming Hospital but a Chinese in plainclothes said a hospital was in the vicinity and this Chinese accompanied us to the Lester Hospital, Shantung Road. I do not know the name of this Chinese.

The only words Mr. Lieu spoke to me were "I have been hit". I left the hospital at about 4 p.m. and came off my own accord to C.B.H.Q.

I did not witness the actual shooting and did not see the assassins.

Then the late Mr. Lieu said he intended to visit his friends, I believe he meant the Kou Min Sin Wan. It was the late Mr. Lieu's idea that we should have tiffin at the King Hwa Restaurant.

Waburo Nozaka

Japanese subject

C.B.H.R., C.I. 3.9.40

My name is Waburo Nozaka, age 40, Japanese. I am in charge of the Film Production Affairs Department of the China Film Co., Hamilton House.

At about 12.30 p.m. 3.9.40 I together with 11 other members of my company had tiffin in the King Hwa Restaurant, Foochow Road. At approximately 2.15 p.m. we finished tiffin and were about to depart. Mr. Lieu San Pao, Formosan, was the first to depart. About one minute later I heard three shots fired. Mr. Matsuzaki (a member of our party) ran down the staircase and I followed him and I saw Mr. Lieu San Pao lying in the middle of the stairway. His shirtfront was bloodstained. Mr. Matsuzaki, Mr. Kawaguchi and I then picked up the victim and placed in one of our cars, which was parked outside the restaurant and he was taken to the Lester Hospital by Mr. Matsuzaki.

I did not witness the actual shooting.

Later some police arrived on the scene and I together with the other members of our party went together with the Police to House Police Station.

The late Mr. Lieu was employed as the assistant manager of the Production Dept. of our Company.

I have also heard that he recently took over the ownership of the Kou Min Shin Sun.

3

WANG Chien (王健.)

Canton

H. Q. C. B.

3-9-40

translated

Z. P. Tsang

My name is Wang Chien, age 34 years, native of Canton, and residing at House 67, Lane 608, Yu Yuen Road.

I am an employee of the Chung Hwa Motion Picture Coy.

At about 10 a.m. on the 3-9-40 I accompanied my elder brother Wang Kai Tao to the general office of the Chung Hwa Motion Picture Coy. situated at Kiangse Road, where we are working at present.

At approximately 11 a.m. Mr. Lieu Tsai Poo also attended the office and later he was busily engaged in communicating with others over the telephone. At about 11.15 a.m. he told me that Mr. Matsumoto, the director, had arrived in Shanghai and suggested that we could have tiffin at some restaurant where the making of a film would be the topic of our discussion. I suggested that he should select a restaurant where there was no cooling system, as I had just recovered from my sickness. In view of this, Mr. Lieu decided to give the dinner at the King Hwa Restaurant, Foochow Road. At about 12.30 p.m. accompanied by the others including Messrs. Matsusaki, Matsumoto etc., I proceeded to this restaurant. Mr. Lieu, who had not completed his work, promised to attend the party a little while later. After a few minutes Mr. Lieu came to the restaurant as promised. After having finished our tiffin, Mr. Lieu, carrying a leather case in his hand, left the room and proceeded downstairs. He was then followed by Mr. Matsusaki. At this juncture I heard the sound of three gun shots, and immediately ran to the verandah, where

- 2 -

I saw several foreign police officers in plainclothes down the street stopping the pedestrians from walking about the thoroughfare.

I did not witness the actual shooting. The late Mr. Lieu was the assistant manager of the Production Dept. of the Chung Hwa Motion Picture Coy.

Sgd. : Wang Chien

Wang Zai Tso

Canton

H. C. C. B.

3-9-40

translated

Z. P. Tsang

My name is Wang Zai Tso, age 35 years, native of Canton and residing at No. 33 Jessfield Road.

I am the sub-manager of the Business Department of the Chung Hwa Motion Picture Co.

At 12 noon on the 3-9-40, I accompanied eleven others, including Lien Tsai Poo, K. Matsuzaki etc., who are on the staff of this motion picture Co., to have tiffin at the King Hwa Restaurant, Peeshow Road, where we discussed problems relating to the manuscript of a play. Our party was concluded at 2.10 p.m. as Mr. Matsuzaki had to leave to attend another appointment. Lien Tsai Poo, Matsuzaki and Kawaguchi were the first to leave the room, whilst the rest of us followed suit. In doing so I heard the sound of three gun shots just below the staircase, whereupon I immediately ran to the verandah and looking downwards I saw a Police van stopped at the entrance of the restaurant. Shortly afterwards Mr. Kawaguchi came upstairs and informed us that Lien Tsai Poo had been the victim of a shooting and sent to a hospital for treatment.

I did not witness the actual shooting. Late Mr. Lien was the Assistant Manager of the Production Dept. of our company.

Sgd. : Wang Zai Tso

Sung Yah King (Sung)

Chekong

S.S.A., C.I.

3.9.40

translated

Hsu S. F.

My name is Sung Yah King, 23 years, native of Chekong, and employed as a typist at the Chun Hwa Motion Picture Company, Hamilton House.

At 12 noon on the 3.9.40 I together with some other employees of the above company proceeded to the "Ching Hua" Restaurant, Beechey Road, where we had our tiffin.

We finished tiffin at 2.10 p.m. same date and then started to leave the restaurant with Lien Tsai Poo (deceased) walking in front of all. He sooner had I descended one step of the staircase in the restaurant then I heard three sounds of gun shots and simultaneously saw heard Lien Tsai Poo (now deceased) shouting out "pain, pain". On seeing this Messrs Matsuzaki and Nozaki rushed to the deceased and carried him to a car.

I did not witness the actual shooting.

Late Mr. Lien was the Assistant Manager of the Production Dept. of the company.

6

Tseng Fah Yoong (張發友), residing 516 Maikal

usih

/// D.S.I. Fowler

D.S.I., C.I.

3.9.40

D.S.I. Au

I have been employed as a door boy for over one year by the Shing Hua (新華) Cantonese Restaurant, 423 Moonbow Road.

My duty is to open the door for incoming and out-going patrons. For this purpose I am allowed to sit on a stool near the foot of the staircase and in full view of the main and only door.

At about 2.10 p.m. September 3, 1940 I was sitting on my stool when I heard some one descending the stairs. I turned, to see who it was because boys also use the stairs. Seeing an old male customer named Lieu descending, followed by three male Japanese and one female Chinese, I got off my stool and made to go to the front door to assist them in whatever they might want such as opening car doors etc. As I did so I saw two male Chinese stand up from a table just to the right of the door (on going in) and one of them nearest the door, but with his back to it, turned and stepped forward a pace or so and took out a revolver which he had kept on his left side and fired three shots in the direction of Mr. Lieu who was leading and, at the time of the shooting, was about half way down the stairs.

I immediately ran behind the counter of the bar, which is behind my stool, and crouched there.

Hearing no further shots, I made my way to the foot of the stairs and saw Mr. Lieu lying on the stairs bleeding profusely from the chest. Two of the Japanese who had followed Mr. Lieu down, lifted him and carried him to a private motor car (number unknown). As they were doing this, Police arrived.

- 2 -

I do not know in which direction the assassin or his friend escaped.

The following is, as far as I can recall, a description of the assassin and his friend.

1) Age about 30, height 5'8/9", slim build, long face, ~~yellow~~ complexion, long hair brushed back, wearing a light brown foreign-style suit. Armed.

Could probably identify the male in future.

2) Wearing foreign dress.

7
Canton

21 waitress, residing 10 Kwan Lung Li, Road, near Seymour Rd
// D.S.I. Fowler

S.S.I. 1, 1, 1

3.9.40

D.S.I. 1

I have been employed as a waitress at the Ching Hua Restaurant, 821 Spoochow Road for over one year.

I attend to tables 52, 54 and 55. Table 54 is immediately on the right of the main door on going into the restaurant. Table 52 is the one next to it and table 55 is one used only at busy times.

At about 12.10 p.m. Sept. 3, 1940, two male Chinese entered the restaurant and proceeded to table 46.

After sitting at the table for about five minutes, the two males saw table 54 was then unoccupied and they called me to move their glasses of tea to table 54 and explained they had already ordered food to the value of \$3.00.

A few minutes later the male sitting nearest the door, and with him back to it, ordered a brandy (\$5.20), a bottle of lemonade and two glasses. The two shared the brandy which they mixed with the lemonade.

They finished eating at about 1.45 p.m. and paid the bill of \$11.00 and told me to keep the change from \$11.00 as I cleaned the table. The male nearest the door asked for a packet of Capstan cigarettes and told me to keep the change from \$2.00.

I then took up my usual position near the bar counter, and a few minutes later (about 2.10 p.m.) filled up the two males' glasses of tea with hot water. I took the kettle into the pantry at the rear and whilst there heard several shots fired in the restaurant.

On the shooting ceasing, I went out and saw that the

- 2 -
two males had disappeared.

It was not until I was taken to Police Headquarters that I learned it was one of the two males who had sat at my table who had done the shooting. description of the two males

1) Male nearest the door; Age about 30, height 5'7/8", slim build, darkish complexion, wearing pepper and salt colour foreign-style suit. Spoke Shanghai dialect. Appeared to be good class Chinese.

Not seen in the restaurant previously.

2) Age 25/30, height 5'8/8", slim build, dark complexion, wearing grey foreign-style suit. Did not speak in presence of waitress.

I could not definitely identify either of them again.

Liang vai zai (李偉才), 28, W/waiter, residing
No. 3 An Tan Li, off Burkill Road,
D.S.I. Fowler

Canton

H. G. B.

3-9-40

Translated Z. P. Tsang

I have been employed as assistant head waiter
No. 3 on the ground floor of the King Hua Restaurant, 623
Fochow Road, for over one year.

At about 1.15 p.m. September 3, 1940 I was in the
pantry off from the restaurant sorting napkins etc. when I
heard the sound of shots fired in the restaurant.
I immediately hurried to the swing door separating the
pantry from the restaurant and was about to push the door
before we when it was violently pushed towards me by someone
on the other side.

I automatically stepped back a pace and I then
saw a male Chinese wearing a grey foreign-style suit run
towards the kitchen which is beside the pantry and adjoins
a small alley which gives access to Sing Veng Ka. I, thinking
the male was a terrified patron, called to him to stop
running but this was ignored and the man passed out of my
sight.

I proceeded into the restaurant with the intention
of closing the front door and on the stairs saw two Japanese
males carrying a male Chinese whom they placed in a private
motor car, number unknown.

A few moments later, Police arrived.

I do not know whether the male I saw running into
the kitchen was the man who did the shooting or not.

I cannot recall his description.

9

Lieu Young Chao (21/1/36), 21, Kingpo,
a/waiter, residing 15 Tai Hong Li, off Sinza Road, Near Carter Road,
Kingpo X D.S.I. Fowler
D.S.I. Wu Chen Mo
3-9-40

I have been employed as waiter No. 12 at the King
Hwa Restaurant, 623 Poochow Road, for over one year.

Shortly after 12 noon September 3, 1940 I was on
duty on the first floor when an old patron, Mr. Lieu and
two brothers named Wong, also old customers, came upstairs
together with seven male Japanese, a female Chinese and
another male whom I think was Chinese. A total of twelve
persons.

Mr. Lieu asked for a room and I showed the party to
room No. 1 which faces Poochow Road and is over the main and
only door to the restaurant for patrons.

Mr. Lieu and the brothers Wong are known to me to
be connected with the Chung Hwa Picture Company (a Japanese
concern with offices at Hamilton House, Kiangse Road). Some
of the Japanese I recognised as having visited the restaurant
before in company with Lieu and the Wongs.

Orders for noodles and Chinese pie and assorted cold
meats to the value of \$40.90 were given. Whilst serving them
I heard the Wong brothers talking about taking pictures in
China. This conversation was interpreted to the Japanese
by Mr. Lieu who apparently was acting as interpreter to the
company. On previous visits the conversation had revolved
around picture taking.

Because Japanese were present I obtained the services
of waiter No. 36 Ying Ling Sung (何林生) who is able to speak
Japanese.

At about 2 p.m. one of the Japanese spoke in Japanese

to me and I called waiter 36 and learned he wanted the bill. The bill was presented to the Japanese who paid the bill.

At about 2.10 p.m. Mr. Lieu and three Japanese and the female Chinese left the room and proceeded downstairs, Mr. Lieu going first. The others remained in the room. I was also in the room and waiter 36 had gone to the party with dishes.

A few moments after Mr. Lieu and the others left the room, I heard the sound of shots being fired. I looked into the corridor and saw the female Chinese running towards the room. In the room she said something in an excited voice and I understood she was saying that one of the party had been shot.

I stayed upstairs and later learned that Mr. Lieu had been shot.

I do not know anything further.

Form 2
G. 40M-1-40
THH

CONFIDENTIAL
DRAWER

SECRET

N 457

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.....

S.I., Special Branch *Siddh*

REPORT

Date.. November 5, 19 40.

Subject.. Gerald Owen Wootten and Victor Gensburger

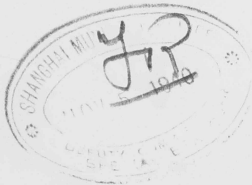
Made by.. D.S.I. MacAdie Forwarded by.. D.I. Crawford

Gerald Owen Wootten, British, was born in London on October 2, 1894. He is an architect by profession and came to Shanghai some time after the Great War. He set up in business as an architect with a Spanish citizen named La Fuente and on the death of the latter went into partnership with a British subject named Patstone who also died. In 1928 he was the manager of the Compagnie Orientale de Capitalisation, a savings society which closed down that year following the discovery of fraudulent conversion and litigation by the bond and share holders in the U.S. Consular Court. Wootten, however, is believed to have had no criminal responsibility in this matter.

About 1920 he married a Miss Madeleine Louise Ollerdessen, member of a well-known American Eurasian family in Shanghai. They had a daughter of the same name who is still in Shanghai with her mother. About 1928 or 1929, Wootten who for some time had been on bad terms with his wife, left her and proceeded to the States with a Russian girl who was his paramour. In America he obtained a divorce from Mrs. M. Wootten, the legal validity of which is doubtful, and married his Russian paramour. It is understood that he has since been divorced from the latter. He

P.A. to CP

- Share copy
attached as
reply to C-4.



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.....

REPORT

- 2 -

Station,

Date.....19

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

has not communicated with his first wife since he left her but she is in touch with Wootten's mother, a matron of an insane asylum in England, who has, since Wootten left Shanghai, contributed to his support. It is understood that Wootten has not done any work since he entered the States but makes a living playing bridge at which he is an expert.

Victor D. Gensburger, a French protege, is a member of a well-known Shanghai family consisting of Henry Gensburger, one time director of General Forge Products, 24 Yuen Ming Yuen Road; E.E. (Emile) Gensburger, share broker, until November, 1940, a member of the firm of S.E. Levy & Co., stock brokers, and now an independent broker; F.M. (Fred.) Gensburger of Orient Lloyd Co., and himself. The family has become notorious chiefly through the activities of his brother Emile, a sodomist whose associations with F.S. (Freddie) Elias are scandalous. Fred, another brother, was also concerned in an attempted criminal assault on a young girl in the French Concession in 1929 as a result of which he was compelled to leave town for Hongkong. He has since returned. Victor Gensburger, however, does not appear to have shared the delinquencies of his brothers and nothing is known to his

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.....

REPORT

Station,

Date.....19

- 3 -

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

detriment. He is the senior partner of S.E. Levy & Co., Brokers at 113 Kiukiang Road. In 1933, as a result of his cornering the market in cotton, a number of his fellow brokers were practically ruined and as a result became very embittered against Gensburger. An attempt was made to have him assaulted and he had to leave for Japan for a few months in order to allow matters to cool down. It is understood that there was nothing criminal in his action which however could best be described as 'shady'.

In 1927/8, on the arrival in Shanghai of Alfred du Crosse, notorious French secret agent who acted as foreign intelligence officer to General Chiang Kai-shek and his following during the Northern Campaign, Victor Gensburger acted as his guarantor in obtaining accommodation for du Crosse at the Navy Y.M.C.A., Szechuen Road. What connection there was between Victor Gensburger and Du Crosse has never been established as far as Police records show.

V. Gensburger left Shanghai for the States about two years ago. As far as can be ascertained, he did not leave because of any scandal and according to persons acquainted with him, he was suffering from lung trouble and it was

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.....

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

- 4 -

Subject.....

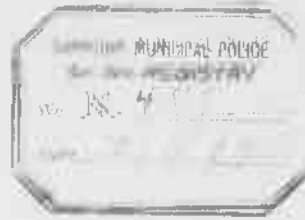
Made by.....Forwarded by.....

necessary for him to have a change of climate.

R. W. MacArthur

D. S. I.

D.C. (Crime and Special Branches)



October 30, 40.

A.H. George, Esq.,
Consul General,
H.B.M. Consulate General.

CONFIDENTIAL

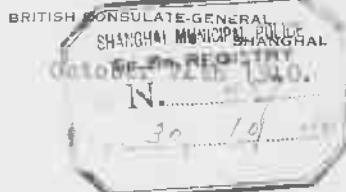
Dear Mr. George,

I am sorry but the enquiries in connection with your letter dated October 24, 1940 concerning Vootten and Gensburger are taking longer than expected. I hope to be able to let you have a report by the end of the week.

Yours sincerely,

Sd. K. M. Bourne
Commissioner of Police.

Personal and confidential .



Dear Bourne,

We are making confidential enquiries about a British subject named Gerald Owen Wootten, formerly resident at Shanghai but now in San Francisco, where he arrived in the summer of 1939, whose activities are suspect.

According to our records, he was born at Hammersmith, London, on 2nd October 1894; profession: architect; holds passport No. 1026, issued at His Majesty's Consulate-General at Shanghai. His wife, Madeleine Louise (née Ollerdesen) born 5th April, 1894, and daughter, Madeleine Louise, born 14th September, 1921, are still here at No. 205 Peking Road.

I have reason to believe that he is associated with Victor Gensburger, believed to be a French national of Jewish descent, senior partner of the Shanghai firm of S. Gurkha Levi and Company, who is apparently also now in San Francisco. I have an idea that a person of this name got into trouble with the French Concession police last year in connection with an indecent assault as a result of which he left for America - but I may be wrong.

In any case I would be most grateful for any information already on the police records or which you may be able to obtain about Gensburger and his political or other associations, as well as about Wootten and his antecedents.

Yours sincerely,

Approved
~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

252 Macmillan
Major K.M. Bourne, M.C.,
Commissioner of Police,
SHANGHAI.



DC (Cra Sp Br)
Early attention please
vmb 25
10

N.457.

November

4C.

A.H. George, Esq.,

Consul General,

H.B.M. Consulate General,

CONFIDENTIAL

Dear Mr. George,

Further to my letter dated
October 30, 1940 I now forward herewith a
copy of a Police report on the persons
mentioned in your letter.

I regret the delay in
replying.

Yours sincerely,

Sd. K. M. Bourne.

Commissioner of Police.

FILE

10/11

[illegible]

Rec. 997/40.

December 1940. 40.

Regarding Portuguese subject arrested by
Japanese Consular Police in a Korean
heroin den.

At 2 P.M. on the 9-12-40, Det. Sargt. T. Kibe
attached to the Japanese Consular Police brought to
the station one named Francisco Xavier Baptista, 31,
Portuguese, my salesman, residing No. 125, Lane 545
South Mendong Road, stating that the latter was arrested
by members of Japanese Consular Police at about 1.30 p.m.
on the 9-12-40, in Korean heroin den located at No. 110
Tah Shing Li, off Haining Road, whilst the address
being raided by above party at the said time and date.

The above Police officer further stated that ~~as~~
the arrested person (F. Baptista) at the time of arrest,
stated that he is Chinese subject, but according to his
appearance it was strongly suspected that he is Japanese,
therefore he was taken to Japanese Consular Police
office, where he had proved his nationality (Portuguese
by producing his passport and was subsequently handed
over to the P.M. for disposal. On being questioned
at the station by the undersigned, F. Baptista stated
that he had entered the mentioned heroin den where he
was arrested as already stated above, to see one of his
Chinese friends; Dr. J.A.R. De Mello, Portuguese General
Consul was communicated with and instructed the

1/2.

undersigned to release W. Batista, after warning
the latter to report to the Portuguese Consulate on
the morning of the 10-12-40, and requesting the
undersigned to attend the Consulate on the said date
to give the evidence regarding the case.

10/12.

E. J. [Signature]
D. S. I.

Sen. Det. 1/c.

D.D.O. "C".

[Signature]

Misc. 897/40.

Hongkew

December 9th,

40.

Regarding Portuguese subject arrested by
Japanese Consular Police in a Korean
heroin den.

At 2 p.m. on the 9-12-40, Det. Sergt. S. Kibe
attached to the Japanese Consular Police brought to
the station one named Francisco Xavier Baptista, 31,
Portuguese, a/salesman, residing No.125, Lane 546
South Mendong Road, stating that the latter was arrested
by members of Japanese Consular Police at about 1.30 p.m.
on the 9-12-40, in Korean heroin den located at No.110
Tah Shing 41, off Haining Road, whilst the address
being raided by above Party at the said time and date.

The above Police officer further stated that ~~at~~
the arrested person (F. Baptista) at the time of arrest,
stated that he is Chinese subject, but according to his
appearance it was strongly suspected that he is Japanese,
therefore he was taken to Japanese Consular Police
office, where he had proved his nationality (Portuguese
by producing his passport and was subsequently handed
over to the S.M.P. for disposal. On being questioned
at the station by the undersigned, F. Baptista stated
that he had entered the mentioned heroin den where he
was arrested as already stated above, to see one of his
Chinese friends Dr. J.A.M. De Mello, Portuguese General
Consul was communicated with and instructed the

1/27

undersigned to release ~~de~~ Baptista, after warning
the latter to report to the Portuguese Consulate on
the morning of the 10-12-40, and requesting the
undersigned to attend the Consulate on the said date
to give the evidence regarding the case.

ee. Geroff
D. S. I.

h. h.
Gen. Det. 1/c.

D.S.O. "C".

H. H. H. H.

Special Branch

110. 897/40.

Hongkew
December 11th, 40.

further regarding Portuguese subject arrested
by Japanese Consular Police in a Korean heroin
den.

On the morning of the 10-13-40, the undersigned
visited Portuguese Consulate and particulars regarding
the arrest of R. Baptista by Japanese Consular Police
were explained to the Consul General Dr. J.A.R. Mello
and who gave a verbal caution to R. Baptista, who also
attended the consulate, not to visit in future the
heroin den in question.

W. S. I.
Sen. Det. 1/c.

D.D.O. "C".
W. S. I.

Italian Banker, Niece Missing 10 Days From Cathay Mansions

Mr. Ugo Cahen d'Anveis, wealthy 68-year-old Italian, and his niece, Miss Carletti, who arrived here last November, have been missing from the Cathay Mansions for the last 10 days, THE CHINA PRESS learned yesterday.

The hotel management informed the French police authorities yesterday, and the latter commenced investigations upon obtaining authority from the Italian Consulate-General here, it was also learned. So far no clues that may throw some light on the disappearance have been discovered.

Mr. Piero V. E. Terni, a personal friend of the missing banker, has been attempting in vain to reach Mr. d'Anveis at his hotel for the past ten days, it was learned. He approached the management yesterday. The French police were notified.

Mr. d'Anveis disappeared with his young niece "about ten days ago," according to the hotel management, during the labor strike that temporarily drove out many other residents. He took with him, as far as the management knows, only his shaving equipment and some brushes from the dressing table. He left no forwarding address and has not communicated with the hotel since. Outstanding was an unpaid hotel bill.

Mr. d'Anveis, it was reliably learned, arrived in Shanghai last November and put up at the Metropole Hotel. He moved into the Cathay Mansions on January 25. A well-known banker connected with a large French concern, Mr. d'Anveis has a street, the Rue d'Anveis, named after him in Paris.

A personal friend of the missing banker explained yesterday that Mr. d'Anveis was traveling around the world last year, and stopped in Peiping before coming to Shanghai.

For: Giovanni
Rogues please

by 3/14

5/13/14
P.D. 11

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

N 1766

REPORT

S.4-A, Crime & Special Branch. File No. Date April 12, 1943.

SUBJECT: Re performances by Mr. Herbert Zernick
German Jewish Refugee.

Sir:

The undersigned begs to report, that the above mentioned person, held a show in the Chaoufoong Rd Refugee Camp, without the consent of this Office and without obtaining the necessary license to do so. The performance in question was staged in the p.m. of the 8-4-43 in the aforementioned Camp and the entrance fee's were \$1,- and -,60. A ticket used is herewith attached for reference.

Through information received, the undersigned learned, that the performer Mr. Zernick had formed his reciting on an anti German and Japanese nature.

During the performance Mr. Zernick ridiculed the Japanese Gentries in their manner of searching pedestrians whilst in one phrase he stated that the Adolph Hitler Square in Berlin had already been renamed the Stalin Square and other phrases of a similiar nature.

It has further come to the notice of the undersigned, that Mr. Zernick will hold another show in the East Seward Rd Refugee Camp on the 13-4-43 at about 8:30 p.m. The programme and other particulars are the same as the one mentioned above.

The show in the East Seward Rd. Camp has also not been registered with this Office and no application for license was made.

The undersigned respectfully suggests, that the Officer i/c. Wayside Station be informed and the performance prohibited.

Officer i/c Section 4

D. C. (Crime & Special Branch)

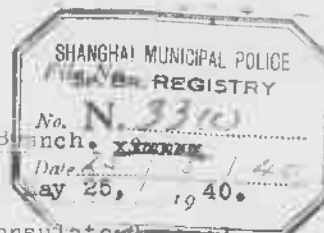
Vertical Chinese text on the left margin, likely a handwritten report or note. It includes the name "Zernick" and mentions a performance on April 4, 1943, at the Chaoufoong Rd Refugee Camp. The text is written in a cursive style.

Copy sent out to
Off. Wayside Stn.
13-4-43

N 33 (e)

FM
6. 5000-9-38

CONFIDENTIAL
SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.



C.S.6, Special Branch.

CONFIDENTIAL REPORT

Date May 25, 1940.

Subject Two German seamen missing - Request by German Consulate-General.

Made by D.S.I. Wittinsky Forwarded by Supt. Mason.

In accordance with the instructions of Deputy Commissioner (Special Branch) exhaustive and discreet enquiries were made by the undersigned as to the whereabouts of K.H.H. Effert and H.J. Rechlin when the following information was gleaned :-

In November 1938 three German-Aryans named :-

(1) Karl Heinrich Hermann Effert, age 25, single, radio engineer,

(2) Hans Joachim Rechlin, age 20, single, seaman, and

(3) Arthur Hans Walter Hintze, age 22, single, barber,

who have political views in opposition to the Nazi regime and who were about to be mobilized and recruited, fled from Berlin to Amsterdam (Netherlands). There they became acquainted

with one named Heinrich Hans, German, age 26, a deserter from the German Army. After a stay of about four months in Amsterdam, they learned, that the German Authorities were taking steps through their Consular representative to extradite them to Germany. Having provided themselves with "stateless" passports, the four of them decided to make their way to the Far East arriving in Singapore in April 1939. From there they proceeded to Bangkok where, after a brief stay of about a week, they proceeded to Saigon and from where they arrived in Shanghai in June 1939 aboard the s.s. "Athos LL". Upon arrival here they registered with the International Committee for the Organization of European Immigrants In China and were placed into the Kinchow Road Camp.

About three months later, Hintze obtained employment in a barber shop at 226 Broadway and went to live at 24 Yunchang Road together with Rechlin. Effert was, in the meantime,



FILE

8432 24/5/40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

Station,

REPORT

Date

19

-2-

Subject

Made by

Forwarded by

endeavouring to secure a job as a radio technician by calling at various foreign firms, but without success. Finally he met a certain Mr. Pflug, whom he believed to be a Czechoslovakian, and who, it was later revealed, is the secretary of the American Dispensary, 226 Nanking Road, and concurrently the secretary and treasurer of the German Relief Association. Mr. H.W. Pflug on having learned that Effert is a German-Aryan, took him to the "Deutsche Gemeinde" (German Community) at 97 Jinkee Road, where he was registered and given the sum of \$20 relief, which monetary assistance became regular and was paid weekly. Having been in the position to leave the Refugee Camp, Effert took up residence at Lane 245, No. 53 Pingliang Road at which address he lived until the 20.5.40.

Rechlin, who has been informed by Effert of the latter's "fortune" also went to the "Deutsche Gemeinde" and was given the same monetary assistance.

With the commencement of the European war both Effert and Rechlin were registered in the German Consulate where they were given to understand that the assistance given to them would not be discontinued in future, provided they sign documents to the effect that the money received by them will be returned or deducted from their wages on their return to Germany. These documents were signed by Effert and Rechlin.

In the meantime Hintze became acquainted with a Chinese female, who eventually became his paramour. This necessitated Rechlin's removal from 24 Yuenchang Road and in November 1939 he again took up residence in a Refugee Camp, this time at 1090 Pingliang Road.

On the 18.5.40 Effert and Rechlin were called to the

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

-3-

Date .. 19

Station,

Subject.....

Made by.....

Forwarded by

German Consulate where they were informed that they are about to be repatriated and that they should come for their passports and tickets on the 20.5.40 a.m. They called, accordingly, on the date specified at the Consulate and were given passports, tickets and U.S. \$21.00 travelling expenses and were instructed to be at the North Railway Station at 1 p.m. where they would be met by Mr. Brauweiler, of the German Consulate, who would see them off. Effert and Rechlin, however, failed to turn up and the former, having packed his belongings, hurriedly removed from his residence to an unknown destination (believed to be the French Concession), whilst Rechlin, who had given a fictitious address to the German Consular officials (426 Broadway) remained at 1090 Pingliang Road until the 23.5.40, when he fled and is also believed to be seeking security in the French Concession.

According to information obtained, the cause of Rechlin's flight was the arrival of three European civilians, believed to be agents of the "Gestapo", accompanied by two Japanese gendarmes, on the 23.5.40, a.m. at 1090 Pingliang Road, who enquired as to Rechlin's whereabouts.

Further information has been obtained to the effect that Effert has returned his passage ticket, per registered letter, to the German Consulate, on the 21.5.40, whilst Rechlin's ticket was handed over to a German Consular official, at 2 Peking Road, on the 23.5.40, by H. Hans who immediately afterwards left the premises without disclosing his identity. The sum of U.S.\$21 travelling expenses^{was} however, retained by the two men.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

-4-

..... Station,

Date. 19

Subject (in full).....

Made by..... Forwarded by.....

Both Effert and Rechlin consider themselves to be political refugees and in view of the rumour, that the local "Gestapo" agents are on their tracks, they will probably make an attempt to make their way to Macao considering it a safer place than Shanghai.

O. Hitting
D. S. I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

FM 2
G. 964-1-39

CONFIDENTIAL

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Section 1, Special Branch
REPORT

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

SP. BR. REGISTRY

33

40%

Subject: Two German seamen missing - request by German Consulate-General.

Made by: and Forwarded by: D. I. Crawford

Does not want
public notice
or any other
publicity. R.D.Y.

L.S. 6

Dissect
but through
enqs please.
R.D.Y.

Warned against
negotiating tickets
by H.L.B.
R.D.Y.

31/5

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 22/5/40

Mr. Franz Brauweiler, Secretary of the German Consulate General, came to Headquarters on May 21st 1940 and was interviewed by D.I. Crawford.

He intimated that he was desirous of having the Police trace the whereabouts of two German merchant seamen who had disappeared while in Shanghai. The following particulars were furnished by Mr. Brauweiler:-

Those two seamen, (1) Karl Heinrich Hermann Effert, age 35, of medium height and build, dark hair, brown eyes and long face, lately living at House 53, Lane 245 Fingliang Road, and (2) Hanns Joachim Rechlin, age 20, medium height and build, dark hair, brown eyes and oval face, lately residing at 426 Broadway, had been called to the German Consulate on May 19th and issued with passports No. 247/40 and No. 248/40, respectively, (in their names), together with two railway tickets for Berlin via Siberia. The railway tickets costing G.\$230.00 were issued by the Union Steamship Co. (Intourist) and were routed Shanghai, Nanking, Dairen. Those two men were then instructed to leave Shanghai (North Railway Station) at 2 p.m., May 20th where they would be met by a consular official to see they boarded the train, but they never appeared at the North Station. The passports in their possession are valid for three months from 27.4.40. Both men

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Station,

Date

Subject (in full)

-2-

Made by Forwarded by

have been in Shanghai since April and June of 1939 living at the above addressee, the residence of German nationals, and as far as the Consulate know have no other friends in Shanghai. They left their respective homes at 12 m.d. on May 20th 1940 and have not been seen since.

Two photographs of the missing seamen are attached to this report.

C. Graef
D. I.

D.C. (Special Branch)

Franz Brauweiler
Secretary of
German Consulate-General

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

Sp Be Registry OFFICE

FILE NO. N. 33(c)

SUBJECT:

Disappearance of German
Seamen.

[illegible]

EFFERT, Karl Heinrich Hermann
German seaman.

RECHLIN, Hanns Joachim
German seaman.

Union Steamship Co. (Intourist)

SMP

SMP: No. N. 33
25 May 1940

N48C

SECRET

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SP. BR. REGISTRY

SPECIAL BRANCH. 3

REPORT

Date: 24th. 1940.

Subject. DEPARTURE OF COLONEL DEFREMERY, NETHERLANDS SUBJECT,

ADVISED TO GENERALISSIMO CHANG KAI SHEK FOR BATAVIA, JAVA.

Made by. *Colonel Defremery* Forwarded by. *D. C. (Sp. Br.)*

Colonel Defremery, Netherlands subject, Military
adviser to Generalissimo Chang Kai Shek, left Shanghai
for Batavia, Java on May 23d. 1940 by the m.s. "Ijinegara".
Colonel Defremery will join the Netherlands Colonial
Army in Batavia.

Comm. of Police
Sir:

Information

R. D. Forks

D. C. (Sp. Br.)

34/15

Copy



B. H. H. H. H.
D.S.I.

*Copies to
E. Z. B. M.
- 2. 5. 11*

Copies sent.

FILE

INDEXED
(S. B.)
DATE 25/5/40

all

N/156(c)

CONFIDENTIAL

REGISTRY

156(c)

Miss Juliette Chow Fee Teh (周斐德) or Julia Chow
alias Chow Chi Peh (周起白) alias Mrs. T.K. Chow (周子鏡).

It is said she is a native of Fokien, age about 30, staying for the past two years in Apt 106, Empire Mansions, 153 Route de Bay Loong (Tel. 74556). Owns car, French licence No. 1303, said to have been presented to her by a Portuguese friend who visits her frequently.

Her husband T.K. Chow was during the Nationalist regime prior to the Sino-Japanese hostilities employed in the Central Research Institute, 37 Brennan Road (now defunct). He left her soon after the outbreak of war, probably proceeding to Chungking. She then cohabited with a German, name unknown, who after some 18 months departed for Hongkong. She became intimate with an Italian said to be connected with the Defense Force and after breaking relations with him, she has been seen in the company of a Portuguese. She left for Hongkong in August 1939, returned in September, again departed for Hongkong in October and returned in November 1939.

INDEXED BY
REGISTRY
DATE 14/7/40

AP

N/63(c)

F. 2
G. 40M.1.40

CONFIDENTIAL

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

S.1. Special Branch

REPORT

Date July 25, 1940

Subject Allan Willoughby Raymond

Made by D. S. I. MacAdie

Forwarded by D. I. Crawford

Allan Willoughby Raymond was born in Melbourne, Victoria, Australia, on February 27th, 1909. He first came to Shanghai about 12 years ago and engaged in the marble business. From 1932 to 1935 he was employed by Jacob Wong (1124) of the Shanghai Marble Co., then on Jinkee Road, in the capacity of foreign salesman and correspondent. His work was chiefly devoted to the import and export business. In the latter year Wong moved his business to 437 Singapore Road but dispensed with the services of Raymond. However he allowed Raymond the use of the address and the latter established a firm known as the Metropolitan Marble Co. on the premises. Raymond acted in the capacity of broker and took orders and commissions for stone work, some of which, it is stated, he failed to fill although receiving the money in advance. By 1937, Raymond's business was practically non-existent and he accumulated a number of debts including unpaid chite at the Shanghai Race Club where he was a member and an ardent race follower. After the outbreak of the local hostilities, he proceeded to Wusich where he took over the job of protecting a Chinese factory there. With the retreat of the Chinese troops and the bombing of

Copy sent
19/4. Q.

FILE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

- 2 -

Wueich, Raymond left his post and made his way through the interior to Hongkong. He was next heard of in Hongkong where after an incident connected with the running of a pony at the Macao Races which was witnessed by the Stewards of the Hongkong Jockey Club, Raymond was warned off the Course at Hongkong. Raymond returned to Shanghai in 1938 and discharged a number of his debts and turned his stock of marble over to another marble merchant named G. Borgotto to whom he was financially obligated. At that time he stated that he was an exchange broker in Hongkong and had made substantial sums through various deals. Thereafter, he was reported to have returned to Australia. Before leaving, he wrote to the Shanghai Race Club from Hongkong and resigned his membership stating that he did not expect to return to the Far East. At that time his unpaid account which he had paying off in monthly instalments was not more than \$100 and has since been written off.

Raymond returned to Shanghai on July 3rd 1940 on the "Husimi Maru" from Hongkong. He described himself as a Journalist and gave his home address as c/o the Hongkong Hotel and his Shanghai address as c/o the Park Hotel. On July 5th he called on Mr. Olsen, Secretary of the Shanghai Race Club, and stated that he was staying in the Park Hotel but

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Station,

Date.....19

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

- 3 -

found it too expensive and would shortly be leaving. Enquiries show however that he never stayed at the Park Hotel and discreet enquiries from available sources have failed to reveal his address since his return. It is probable that he is staying with one of his numerous acquaintances among the less principled members of Shanghai's racing fraternity to whom he is well known. Meanwhile enquiries are being continued and his whereabouts when known will be made the subject of further report.

Raymond is stated to be a capable business man but has always suffered from lack of capital to finance his ventures. This failing is partly due to his spendthrift nature and his fondness for luxuries, insofar as whenever he brought off a good business deal he would squander the money on gambling and pleasure seeking. In this respect there have been occasions when his clients money became indistinguishable from his own. Raymond first came to the notice of the Municipal Police in November 1936, in a complaint brought by a Chinese contractor against C. H. Gonda, German architect who had paid the contractor a cheque for \$500.00 drawn by A. W. Raymond on the Chartered Bank and which was subsequently dishonoured. Raymond left for Japan

(Vide W. H'kew
Misc. Report No.
415/36)

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Date.....

Subject.....

Made by.....

Forwarded by.....

on a business trip immediately after issuing the cheque
and Gonda subsequently denied that he was aware
of the cheque being worthless. No official action
was taken over this cheque.

Raymond has a mother and two sisters at
present resident in Australia.

R. W. Mac Cullie

D. S. I.

D. C. (Special Branch)

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY

DATE 17/7/40



With the Compliments
of the
Australian Government Trade Commissioner
in China

*Since talking to you I have
come across the attached,
which gives several more
leads.*

W. W. Warden

12 The Bund,
Shanghai.

COMMONWEALTH OF AUSTRALIA

OFFICE OF THE
AUSTRALIAN TRADE COMMISSIONER
IN CHINA

DEPARTMENTAL MEMORANDUM

Notes on interview with Mr. A. W. Raymond,
Subject:— c/o Metropolitan Marble Co., 437 Singapore Road, Shanghai.

4.3.37.

Mr. A. W. Raymond who claims to be operating the Metropolitan Marble Co. at 437 Singapore Road, Shanghai, called on me yesterday and I told him about Young & Co.'s claims on him.

He stated that while he was with a certain marble company he took on the agency of Young & Co. as he had a good deal of time to spare. He found, however, that they appeared chiefly to want his services for the purpose of collecting various old outstanding debts. Young & Co. had sold some shipments of hides and skins to Shanghai, the quality of which had turned out to be much below the standard on which Young & Co. had sold and as a result of this he says that there were counter claims against them which made the collection of Young & Co.'s claims difficult.

He said he had received various samples of Australian goods from Young & Co., but had not been given to understand that they had to be accounted for or paid for and he had distributed most of these to the trade and could not get them back.

He said that in September 1936 he had gone to Japan on behalf of the Cosmopolitan Trust of Shanghai, a Chinese concern and that, by not replying to his letters they had delayed him there about six weeks, during which time certain bills of his, including his Race Club bill, had remained unpaid and the Race Club had posted him as a defaulter, but that he had since settled these accounts.

He stated that he came to China six years ago and had been for 1½ years with Harvie Cooke & Co. He left them and, with the co-operation of a group of Chinese, started the Shanghai Marble Co. After 3½ to 4 years he left them to join the Bertucci Marble Co., but owing, he says, to their poor financial circumstances he left and later formed the Metropolitan Marble Co., which he says is his own. Before leaving the Bertucci Marble Co. he tried to reorganise their finances with the aid of Mr. Harold Porter, but the latter withdrew after a very short time.

In connection with his present business he claims some sort of association with the brother of the comprador of the Chartered Bank, though he gets no financial assistance from him.

I consulted Mr. Sykes, Sub-Manager of the Chartered Bank who told me that their comprador's brother operates the Shanghai Marble Co., but has no connection with Mr. Raymond. Regarding the latter, his comment was "he isn't any good". He said that Mr. Raymond appeared to have no money and he thought it very unlikely that he would pay Young & Co.'s claims.



(V. G. Bowden)
AUSTRALIAN TRADE COMMISSIONER IN CHINA.

ALAN WILLOUGHBY RAYMOND.

The above called on me on the morning of 21st August, 1940, in response to a request sent by me with a view to investigating a report that he had accepted employment from Mr. Franz Weiss, who represents the German firm of Coutinho Caro & Co., of Hamburg, and who has an office in the Glen Line Building at No. 2 Peking Road, Shanghai. Raymond made statements to me to the following effect :-

He claimed that he is not employed in any way by Coutinho Caro & Co. or Franz Weiss, but is merely occupying space in their offices.

He said that when he was working with Payne & Co., Hong Kong, (commodity brokers) one of his clients was Mr. Diestel, manager of the Comptoir Anglo-Continental, which he said he believed to be a Sassoon interest. Mr. Diestel, he said, has since been transferred to their Shanghai office, so on returning here, he (Raymond) went to see Mr. Diestel, whose office is in room 409, Glen Line Building, 2 Peking Road. Mr. Diestel offered to arrange office space for Raymond in the rooms where Franz Weiss/Coutinho Caro's offices are, in which he says there is also a Japanese firm. He says that Weiss is at present away in Japan and that he has never met him, but that as Coutinho Caro's business here is bad at present they may be able to spare him some of their office space, as a sub-tenant.

Raymond states that he is proposing to do two forms of business in Shanghai for each of which he requires a separate office. On the one hand he proposes to do share broking on the Shanghai Stock Exchange by using the office and name of Edgar & Co. and doing business on a brokerage-sharing basis. Edgar & Co.'s office is at No. 205 Chartered Bank Building, and this is shown on Mr. Raymond's card as his business address. On the other hand he is proposing to engage in commodity broking by means of an arrangement which he hopes to make with Mr. Payne (formerly of Payne & Co., Hong Kong), who is now in New York. It appears that the present exchange restrictions in Hong Kong killed Payne & Co.'s business there by preventing remittances to America, so Mr. Payne closed it up and returned home. The idea apparently is that Payne would make some kind of arrangement for Raymond out here to represent Harries & Vose, commodity brokers of New York, which Raymond hopes will be such as to obviate any separate commission having to be paid to him out here so that he will thus be able to out all other New York commodity brokers (which, incidentally, I understand to be against the rules of the New York Commodity Exchange). For this business Raymond would use the office which he contemplates renting from Mr. Franz Weiss, which I gather will be available from 1st September. Should he take this office it appears clear that he would be a sub-tenant of an enemy alien.

From Mr. Ovadia of E. D. Sassoon & Co. I gather that the Comptoir Anglo-Continental Ltd. is not actually a subsidiary of theirs, but "it banks with them and they exercise some degree of control over it." I asked Mr. Ovadia if it is not correct that Mr. W. R. Lambert, Sassoon's Hong Kong manager, is a director of the Comptoir Anglo-Continental Ltd., and he confirmed that he is. He said that Mr. H. Diestel was manager of the Comptoir in Hong Kong, but being an Aryan German (though apparently a refugee through being married to a Jewess) he had to leave Hong Kong on the outbreak of war and so they transferred him up here.

26/8/40.

129 - File. Ref 89/

Later.

On 26th instant I told Mr. Ovdia Raymond's story of how Diestel had introduced him to Weiss for the purpose of renting offices, and, after enquiring into the matter, Mr. Ovdia told me on 28th instant that Mr. Weiss severed his connection with Continuo Caro on the outbreak of war, and is now operating here on his own account as a refugee German Jew and very anti-Nazi. He has also rented part of his offices to a Japanese firm, and, under the circumstances just described, Mr. Ovdia feels that Raymond would hardly be infringing the Trading with the Enemy Act by renting office space from him.

W. G. Powder

W. G. Powder,
American Consul General, Shanghai, CHINA.

Shanghai, 28th August, 1940.

[illegible]

ACK-140
CTH

CONFIDENTIAL

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.....

Section I, Special Branch. *44444/*

REPORT

Date August 3, 1940.

Subject..... A.W. Raymond - further report on activities.

Made by..... D. S. I. MacAdie.

Forwarded by..... D. I. Crawford.

Further to the report on A.W. Raymond, dated July 15, 1940, it is now learned that he has associated himself in business with a German believed of Jewish extraction named Franz Weiss aged about 59.

The firm of which Weiss is the manager is Coutinho Caro & Co., Iron, Steel and Metals, Room 404 Glen Line Building, 2 Peking Road, Tel. No. 18998, P.O. Box No. 536. Raymond is stated to be handling brokerage business there.

Franz Weiss came to Shanghai a number of years ago. He went to Hongkong in April 1937 and returned to Shanghai in the middle of October 1939. It is very possible that Raymond made his acquaintance in the southern part.

Raymond is reported to be living on Edinburgh Road, exactly where is not known at present.

D. S. I. MacAdie
D. S. I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE *5/8/40*

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE *5/8/40* *af*

N 179(c)

SECRET

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

S.I. Special Branch Station,

Date July 22, 1940

Subject Miss Lilo LINKE - Fifth Column Activities.

Made by D.S.I. Pitts. Forwarded by D.I. Crawford.

Information has been received from a reliable source in Panama that a Miss Lilo LINKE is under suspicion in Bogota, Colombia, of being a Fifth Columnist. She carries a letter of recommendation and introduction on the letterhead of the Co-ordinating Committee for Refugees, Bloomsbury House, Bloomsbury Street, London, W.C.1. She may carry other letters of recommendation. She presents herself as a pure Aryan who fled from Germany to England because she was not in accord with Hitler's policies. She states she is an authoress. Although the subjects of her books are not known it is believed that one of her volumes was critical of the Nazis.

This information is passed on for what it is worth so that the British and American authorities in Shanghai and/or elsewhere can take what action they deem fit.

D.C. (Special Branch).

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY

DATE 22/7/40

July 22, 40

Miss Lilo LINKE - Fifth Column Activities.

Information has been received from a reliable source in Panama that a Miss Lilo LINKE is under suspicion in Bogota, Colombia, of being a Fifth Columnist. She carries a letter of recommendation and introduction on the letterhead of the Co-ordinating Committee for Refugees, Bloomsbury House, Bloomsbury Street, London, W.C.1. She may carry other letters of recommendation. She presents herself as a pure Aryan who fled from Germany to England because she was not in accord with Hitler's policies. She states she is an authoress. Although the subjects of her books are not known it is believed that one of her volumes was critical of the Nazis.

This information is passed on for what it is worth so that the British and American authorities in Shanghai and/or elsewhere can take what action they deem fit.

July 22, 40

Miss Lilo LINKER - Fifth Column Activities.

Information has been received from a reliable source in Panama that a Miss Lilo LINKER is under suspicion in Bogota, Colombia, of being a Fifth Columnist. She carries a letter of recommendation and introduction on the letterhead of the Co-ordinating Committee for Refugees, Bloomsbury House, Bloomsbury Street, London, W.C.1. She may carry other letters of recommendation. She presents herself as a pure Aryan who fled from Germany to England because she was not in accord with Hitler's policies. She states she is an author. Although the subjects of her books are not known it is believed that one of her volumes was critical of the Nazis.

This information is passed on for what it is worth so that the British and American authorities in Shanghai and/or elsewhere can take what action they deem fit.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

Special Branch Registry.....OFFICE

FILE NO. 100-271014

SUBJECT:

Miss Lilo LINK.

German refugee in Bogota, Colombia,
South America, Suspected of Fifth Column
activities.

[illegible]

W189(c)

INSTRUCTIONS SEE OVER

H.T. ~~XXXXX~~ KRASHOPKOVA AND ~~XXXXX~~ STIEFENHOVER -

ACTIVITIES OF.

H.T. KAMMER.

Nothing is known of this individual. He is not registered with the local U.S. Consulate-General. There is nothing in the Municipal Police Records concerning him.

Further report will be submitted as soon as information is received regarding him.

Mrs. KRASHOPKOVA.

Maria Stepanovna Krashepova, Russian widow, was born on February 5th, 1902 in Ufa, Russia. She arrived in Shanghai from Tientsin in 1934.

Her daughter, Mary Hoffman, British by marriage, is employed as a Secretary by Mr. F.I. Koshchenko, Russian, proprietor of the Compagnie Universelle, Import & Export Office at the Ashford Building, 320 Szechuan Road. Mrs. Krashepova is the mistress of Mr. G.H. Gilbert, British, Deputy Commissioner, Chinese Maritime Customs, Shanghai Office.

She is not known to be interested in politics, is not a member of any political Party and is not connected with Japanese military.

George STIEFENHOVER.

G. Stiefenhofer, a woman, aged 30 years. Is an Ardent Nazi and member of the local Nazi Party. He is a salesman

my profession and was lately employed by Nickhoff & Co, a German firm at 20 Canton Road. He has been living in Shanghai for the last 10 years.

He was connected with one Martin JENGMULLER, a German and important member of the Gestapo and Special Courier of the local German Consulate-General, in whose company he had left Shanghai for Germany, via Siberia, on June 14th, 1940 by the s.s. "Hohen Meer", presumably on some important mission and is expected to Shanghai at the end of this year.

SECRET

June 22nd, 1940.

Can it be confirmed that the occupier of 714 Broadway Mansions is an individual going by the name of H.T. KAEGER who is alleged to hold an American passport? If so any information available about this man, his activities and connections in Shanghai, will be of great assistance.

Information is also requested regarding a certain Mme. KRASNOPEEVA, Room 906 Broadway Mansions. Any indications that she is connected with the Japanese military would be of interest.

Is there any trace of a certain GEORGE STIEFENHOFER believed to have been employed at one time by GLATHE & WITT and recently by RICKHOFF, 20 Canton Road. If he can be traced can it be ascertained whether he intends to leave Shanghai in the near future?

"T"

PA
R2/24/6

51
(22/6

D.S. M...
C-2



N218(c)

N218(c)

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

**CONFIDENTIAL
DRAWER**

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

Sp. Br. Regy

OFFICE

FILE NO. N. 218(c)

SUBJECT:

Robbery of Manuscripts from
flat of Mr Hallett Abend (American), in
Broadway Mansions.

[illegible]

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SP. BN. REGISTRY

29 7 40

Misc. 398/40.

Hongkew

July 28th,

40.

4.

Robbery of manuscripts from Mr. H. Abend,
American, living in Broadway Mansions.

The two Russian Watchmen and three lift boys
from Broadway Mansions were lengthily questioned again.

All of them maintained to their previous
statements and only R.P.W. 48 A.G. Mfisenants and
lift boy No. 2 one named Tsang Kwei Chen (張貴臣) added
that at about 11.45 p.m. 19/7/40 they saw two Japanese
enter the building and went into Room 1408 on 14th floor.
Particulars of their description and movements are the
subject of two statements made by the witnesses concerned.

With regards to the occupant of Room No. 1408
from the management of Broadway Mansions it was learned
that from 17th July to 20th July, 1940 the room in
question was occupied by Mr. Kodama, occupation unknown.

In their opinion Mr. Kodama is quite respectable.
person and it will be recalled that Mr. Abend, in his
affidavit, states that Mr. Kodama was a friend of his.

INDEXED
(S.B.) REGISTRY

DATE 29/7/40

Kuh

Sen. Det. 1/c.

D.S.I.

D.D.O. 47.

Arseny Gregorievich Mofessiantz

Russia
Shanghai

28/7/40.

D.S.I. Beloshenko.

D.S.I. Beloshenko.

I am Arseny Gregorievich Mofessiantz, 44 years of age Russian, at present employed as a Police watchman No.42 in Broadway Mansions.

At 9.30 p.m. 19/7/40, I commenced my duty to guard the Central Entrance until 7.30 a.m. 20/7/40. At about 11.45 p.m. 19/7/40, I saw two Japanese in Kimonos enter the building and carrying some foreign clothing in their arms.

As far as I could recollect the clothing was of light colour.

The Japanese arrived in a private car of black colour.

At about 11.30 p.m. Mr. Abend arrived, went upstairs and returned about 45 minutes later, reporting to the office that he had just been robbed in his flat.

At the same time he said that the robbery had been committed by two Japanese one tall and one short in height.

Remembering two Japanese entering the building at about 11.30 p.m. I asked the lift boy as to who they are and he told me that they got off the lift on the 14th floor and had entered room No.1406. Besides that the boy told me that they are residents in the building.

After this, at the request of Mr. Abend, Mr. Tsurumi was called.

Together with Mr. Abend and Mr. Tsurumi I went upstairs where Mr. Tsurumi asked something Mr. Abend and made notes to that effect.

In the course of their conversation I had mentioned

about two Japanese entering the building prior to the arrival of Mr. Abend and they (Mr. Abend, Mr. Tsurumi) asked me to go to the office and to find out their names. In the office I was told that room No. 1108 occupied by Mr. Kodama.

When I reported this name to Mr. Tsurumi and Mr. Abend the latter said that Mr. Kodama is his friend and well known to him.

After Mr. Abend and Mr. Tsurumi had conversed for about half an hour we three together went to examine the stair case. I was in front and I found two new, white handkerchiefs with tied corners.

The handkerchiefs were discarded one on the landing near the 18th floor and another on stairs near that landing.

I handed over the handkerchiefs to Mr. Abend and Mr. Tsurumi.

After I learned re the occurrence from Mr. Abend ~~we~~ I had ordered the watchman on West entrance to watch the Japanese leaving the building. This was done but no one was seen leaving.

The East entrance supposed to be guarded by a Japanese watchman, but he was absent from his post.

This is my true statement and signed by me.

Sgd: Mofseniantz.

Shanghai.

25/7/40.

Tsang Kwei Chen (陈贵基),

Tientsin

Clerk S.Y. Tseng.

Hongkew Sta.

25/7/40.

Clerk S.Y. Tseng.

My name is Tsang Kwei Chen, age 30, native of Tientsin, married, employed in the Broadway Mansions, North Soochow Road as lift boy No.2, for the past 6 years and residing at No.303, Haining Road.

On the 19th July 1940, Friday, I commenced my work at 7 p.m. operating the central lift in the Broadway Mansions.

At about 11.35 o'clock on that night I saw two Japanese in kimonos enter the main entrance on North Soochow Road and then they entered my lift.

One of them was taller than the other, and he was carrying a white clothing in his arm.

By this time a foreign gentleman and a lady also entered the building from the main entrance facing North Soochow Road and entered the lift.

These two foreigners got off on the 6th floor and I took the two Japanese to the 14th floor and they entered Room No.1408, and then I drove the lift to the bottom floor.

About 12 m.m. Mr. Abend rung the bell on the 16th floor for the lift and I ascended the lift for him on the 16th floor.

On coming down to the ground floor, I saw Mr. Abend proceed to the office and he returned to his room immediately by the lift.

On return to the ground floor after taking Mr. Abend to the 16th floor, I was instructed by a Chinese working in the office to the effect that I should pay attention to any persons going down and up the building as something had

Page 2.

happened in Mr. Abend's room.

Shortly afterwards a Russian watchman approached me and asked me whether I have seen any Japanese going up the building and I replied that there were only two Japanese, who were living in Room No. 1408 on the 18th floor.

The Russian watchman immediately approached the door of Room No. 1408 and after taking notice of the room number he went up to the 18th floor by the lift I was operating and he then entered Mr. Abend's room.

I have seen the two Japanese referred to above on two occasions on two different days about 5 days before the incident, when they used the lift to the 18th floor.

Signed. Tsang Kwai Chan.



ASSAULT ON MR. HALLET ABEND - AMERICAN JOURNALIST.

Information has been received from a reliable source to the effect that the local Japanese Military and Consular Authorities are greatly perturbed in connection with the case of assault upon Mr. Hallet Abend who was attacked and beaten up by two masked Japanese during the night of July 19/20th.1940 at his suite at the Broadway Mansions, when the manuscript of a book he was writing on the life of the late General Ward, was stolen.

In consequence of this assault, the Japanese Authorities gave a strict order to the local S.S.S. (Special Service Section) to thoroughly investigate the matter and bring about the arrest of the assailants and recover the stolen manuscript.

In the afternoon of July 24th.1940, the S.S.S. called up the representatives of all branches of Japanese Patriotic Associations and various Unions as well as representatives of the Gendarmerie and Consular Police and requested them to reveal the identity of the two assailants. None of those present, however, admitted having any knowledge of the affair, denying that any member of their respective Associations or Unions took part in this assault.

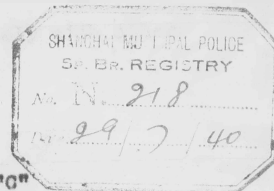
Upon the request of the U.S.S. they promised to do everything possible to assist in solving this case.

The Japanese Authorities are of the opinion that this assault was either perpetrated by some isolated Japanese extremists or by "agents provocateurs" of some Power which is interested in creating trouble between Japanese and Americans in Shanghai.

The Japanese Government instructed the local Japanese Authorities to do everything possible to avoid any complications with the Americans in Shanghai.

With reference to the disarming and detention of 16 Japanese plain clothes Gendarmes by the U.S. Marines on July 7th. 1940, no solution of this case has as yet been reached and consequently the Patriotic League of the Japanese Youth, a powerful ultra-patriotic Association has demanded that Lieutenant-General Miura, the Commander of the Japanese Gendarmerie in Central China, resign his post, in view of his inability to bring about a solution of the case in order to defend the honour of the Imperial Japanese Army.

D.C. Special Branch.



Misc. 398/40.

Hongkew
July 24th, 40.

S/L.

Robbery of manuscripts from Mr. H. Abend,
American, living in Broadway Mansions.

52058
An affidavit has been made by Mr. H. Abend on the circumstances of this case before the Consul of the United States of America at Shanghai. A copy has been received via S.A.O. "C" and same is attached. (extra copy made for Special Branch).

551
F24
As can be seen in the affidavit, Mr. Abend, had 'gone over' this case extensively with other investigators prior to the attendance of S.M. detectives who arrived immediately on being notified but about 2 hours after the incident. At this time, Mr. Abend was in no frame of mind to go over all details but on learning that the final investigators were S.M.P. detectives, condescended to repeat the story in a general manner, sufficient to provide data for a recording of the occurrence.

624
The reference made by Mr. H. Abend in the affidavit with regard to information elicited during initial enquiries from the Russian Watchman and the lift boy, had not been disclosed to S.M.P. detectives even though they have since (see diary No. 2) been directly questioned on these points.

W'so. 39B/40.

3/2.

A request is being made to the Broadway
Mansions office, to have the two watchmen and 3 lift
boys again sent to this station for further questioning.

Lead
Det. Insp.

D. D. O. "C".

Shortly after 12 midnight of Friday-Saturday July 19-20, I was sitting half undressed on my bed in my Broadway Mansions apartment reading news services. My dogs began to bark, and then I heard someone knocking on my door. Opening it, I was confronted by two civilian-clad Japanese, with handkerchief masks over their faces, and revolvers in their hands. One was fairly tall, and wore a greyish-blueish wash suit. The other, short and bow-legged, wore a dark blue coat and somewhat soiled wash trousers. Both wore cheap straw hats and canvas or tennis shoes, rubber soled.

They pushed their way into my front hall, and closed the door. One of them yanked the telephone wires out of the wall in the front hall, and the other viciously kicked one of my dogs. Both spoke fair Japanese-English, the taller of the two being more fluent than the other. The taller man then put up his revolver, but the short one kept me covered continuously for the next 25 or 30 minutes.

My gauge of the time of the intrusion is based upon these facts. I had dined out, seen the last game at Hai Alai, then driven past my office in Wayfoong House, where I spent a short time. When I got out of my car at the front door of Broadway Mansions it was 11.50 p.m. In my apartment I wrote a short news cable about the murder of Samuel Chang, and since my servants were asleep got myself a glass of buttermilk from the ice box, and partly undressed before the armed men knocked on my door. I estimate this took about 15 minutes.

** After the holdup, when I got down to the Broadway Mansions office to raise the alarm, the lobby clock was at 12.35 a.m.

In my front hall the taller of the two thugs demanded the manuscript of "the anti-Japanese book you are writing". I said I was not engaged upon any such work. I was prodded with a revolver, and ordered to lead the way to my office. I did so, and switched on the light, whereupon while the shorter of the two kept me covered the other began rummaging in my desks and files. They found the nearly completed manuscript of a book on General Frederick Townsend Ward. I tried to explain that this was history, that the man had been dead for nearly 80 years, that he was in Shanghai when Japan did not have even a Consulate here.

(I had best explain that the office in which this hold-up occurred was a room in my Broadway Mansions place, not the previously referred to office in Wayfoong House).

The taller of the two men, going over the manuscript, found a reference to Japan on the first page-- something to the effect that the Yangtze delta region around Shanghai had often been fought over before the China-Japan hostilities here in 1937. Calling me a liar, he struck me a violent blow on the left side of the head, and then grabbed my left arm and twisted it behind my back. This had also been done first in the front hall, when they demanded access to my office. Then, going back to the manuscript, turning to the last few pages, he found reference to the fact that Japanese soldiers violated the Ward shrine in Sungkiang when they captured that city in 1937. There were no other reference to Japan or Japanese in the entire manuscript. In a violent rage he again struck me on the left side of the head, knocking off my glasses this time. He said I was insulting the honor of the Japanese Army. Again twisting my arm behind my back,

he forced me to my knees, and from behind struck me on head and shoulders-- several blows.

Then ensued a colloquy in Japanese between the two, after which it was demanded that I produce "the telegrams you have been sending insulting (or attacking?-- I'm not certain which) General Miura". I said I had sent no such telegrams, and produced my office files of carbons in proof. The taller one skimmed over them back to those sent on July 7th about the arrest of 16 Japanese gendarmes.

My office files and papers were further searched and strewn about, and the trunks in my bedroom were also searched. Having been in process of moving for several days, and having had much of my furniture packed for shipment to America, my clothing, this last night of tenancy of Broadway Mansions, was in two steamer trunks on the floor of the bedroom.

They found the manuscript of nine short stories (fiction) in one file, and finally made off with that, and with the original and the one carbon of the Ward manuscript-- the only copies in existence.

In my bedroom the taller one saw and picked up a sheaf of Chinese currency, from a shelf near my bed (about \$350.00), grunted, and put it back. He also picked up my jade ring and my wrist watch, and then put them back. This was certainly what might be capped a "political robbery", for the thugs took neither money nor jewelry. In one of my trunks they found a pair of valuable jade earrings, set in platinum, talked about them in Japanese, but put them back in the trunk.

Backing out, they warned me that my front door would be "covered" for 10 minutes, and that I would be shot if I tried to raise an alarm before that length of time had elapsed. I did not hear the elevator come up for them, so suppose they went down the stairs. I put a silk robe over my pyjama coat, rang for the elevator at once, and went down to the Broadway Mansions office to raise the alarm. The Russian watchman at the front entrance ran to the up-creek and down-creek entrances to warn the watchmen there to be on the lookout for men answering my descriptions. I asked for Mr. Oka, the Japanese General Manager of the Broadway Mansions, but he was out. I then telephoned to Mr. K. Tsurumi, spokesman for the Japanese Embassy, who lived in the same building, on the 15th floor. He dressed and came at once to my apartment, being the first person to enter it after the robbers left. Coming up the stairs he had found one of the handkerchief-masks dropped about halfway down the flight. The other discarded mask was also found nearby later. Both were taken by the Municipal police detective sergeant who came later.

Mr. Tsurumi telephoned for Japanese Consular Police. Two came, one being Masataka Noma from headquarters at Boone Road. Mr. Tsurumi then questioned me at length, making copious notes, and translating into Japanese for the benefit of the Consular Police. Later Mr. Oka, and his Russian assistant manager came in, and the case was gone over again and again until after 2 a.m.

The Russian front entrance watchman was had up for questioning, as was also the elevator boy. Once we thought we had something. The watchman remembered that shortly before midnight a short and a tall Japanese got out of a taxicab, and entered the building. Both were kimono-clad, and each carried foreign-style clothing rolled up under his arm. The elevator

boy remembered the pair, said they got out at the 14th floor, and he thought went into 1408. Upon investigation, however, 1408 proved to be the suite occupied by Mr. Kodama, president of the Central China Development Company-- a gentleman of integrity, and a friend of mine.

About 2.30, after putting my scattered clothing back into the two trunks, I finally got to bed. Just as I was drowsing off, came a new pounding at my front door. With caution I shouted "Who's there". It was Mr. Oka again, this time accompanied by a foreign detective sergeant from Hongkew station, by a foreign policeman, and by more and new Japanese consular and Settlement police. Again I repeated the tale of the night, again copious notes were made. A police fingerprint expert, Mr. Day, I believe, was sent for, and he worked over the office and bedroom but found no prints that were helpful. About 4.10 a.m. they all departed.

Broadway Mansions has four exits, two from the freight elevators being looked at night. There is no watchman at the rear entrance at night. The building has about 50 Japanese tenants. The thugs might have walked down the stairs, and out the back entrance, without being seen. Or they might have gone to the room or apartment of a confederate to change clothes-- or to spend the night for that matter.

Many people in Shanghai, American and European and Japanese, knew I was finishing off a new book. No particularize on Japanese knowledge of this enterprise:-

Before the end of last year I had telephone talks and exchanged notes with Miss Barbara Miller, head of the Press Union Photos office at 34 Avenue Edward VII. Press Union is affiliated with the Japanese Domei News Agency. I wanted a Domei or Press Union photographer sent to Sungkiang to get me a dozen photos of the renovated Ward shrine and tomb. But the Japanese Army made difficulties-- Sungkiang was unsafe, the railway was unsafe, there was cholera at Sungkiang. Finally I appealed to Robert Horiguchi of Domei, who was also interpreter of the Japanese Press Conference. In my presence he took it up with Colonel Jiro Saito, Japanese Army spokesman at the press conference. The permit was promised. Horiguchi also took it up with Colonel Utsunomiya.

In March, just before I departed for French Indo-China, I again asked for the permit, and was assured the photos would be ready before I returned from the South. But again nothing was done. However, in late April or early May the Japanese issued the permit, and the photos were taken, delivered to me, and then sent to New York. At various times I told Horiguchi or Colonel Saito of the progress of the book-- "70,000 words finished-- where are my photos?" etc. This is not meant to imply that I suspect Colonel Saito nor any of the Domei personnel of being implicated in the armed robbery. I cite these facts only to show that Japanese circles were aware that I was finishing a book.

The Ward book was the idea of Colonel Theodore Roosevelt, Jr., who is vice-President of Doubleday, Doran & Co., publishers in New York. He first wrote me about it about three years ago. At that time I could not entertain the project, because I was under contract to do a third book for Ives Washburn, publisher. This I delivered in June, 1939, and within less than a week had signed the Doubleday contract. They advanced me US \$500.00., the

money to be returned if the manuscript was not in their hands by the end of May, 1940. However, this was later extended to "early fall of 1940" by correspondence, and publication date was deferred from October, 1940, to what is called "the early Spring list of 1941." Another US \$500. was to be paid to me upon delivery of the manuscript, and thereafter I was to receive 15 percent of sales. The book was to be a \$2. publication.

Assuming a 50,000 sale, this would have brought in \$150,000 gross, and my royalties would have been US \$22,500. I am also out of pocket about Mex \$800., for photographs, old books published about Ward and the Takings between 1863 and 1880. And last Summer in New York, and later in Hollywood, motion picture circles were eager for options to film the book, and the Saturday Evening Post was interested in serial publication of portions of it. The loss means I've been robbed of the result of nine months of research and hard work. The loss value of the nine pieces of fiction is difficult to determine.

I have no way of identifying my assailants, but let me refer here to my letter to Mr. Gauss of January 27th, and of the copy of my letter of that date to Colonel Utsumomiya. These letters were relative to an abortive plot against me early this year on the part of disgruntled Japanese gendarmes. Colonel Utsumomiya subsequently came to me, expressed his regret, and said he was ashamed to have to admit that "all and more" that was charged in my letter was true. He promised that I would not be further molested.

Signed Hallett Abend.

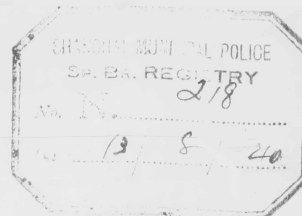
Chopped:- American Consulate General
Shanghai, China

Subscribed and sworn to before
me this 22nd day of July, 1940.

Signed and
Chopped:- George D. Lamont

Consul of the United States of America at Shanghai, China.

Special Branch.



Misc. 398/40.

"C"
To G.K.W.
July 22nd, 40

Robbery of manuscripts from Mr. W. Bend,
American, living in Broadway Mansions.

As per instruction from S.O. "C" further
particulars were obtained in connection with this case
which are as follows:-

The culprits, if they are not residents of
Broadway Mansions, must enter and leave the building
through the Center South East or North entrances,
which were guarded during that night by two Russian
and one Japanese (East wing) watchmen, one named A.G.
Kofsesiantz on duty at central and North entrances
stated that at about 12.40 a.m. 20/7/40, he was informed
re some occurrence on 16th floor. He immediately
attended and on learning that an armed robbery had
occured in the flat he searched the stair-case with
the result that two handkerchieves were found some
having been discarded near the 15th floor landing.
The handkerchieves are brand new of a cheap white
cotton variety, the knot of one being a reef whilst
the other was a granny knot. A.G. Kofsesiantz also
stated that from 12 m.n. 20/7/40 and until he was
informed of the occurrence he stayed outside the
central entrance and it was quite possible for the
culprits to leave the premises, without being noticed
through the north entrances which was not guarded at

that time. He did not see any one answering the description of the culprit entering or leaving the premises or loitering about.

The three liftmen on duty at the Broadway Mansions from 7 p.m. 19/7/40 to 8 a.m. 20/7/40 have been questioned and all deny having any information that would assist this enquiry. Particulars as follows:-
Long Han Hoong (長 漢 鴻) age 40, Tientsin, residing 145 Manbury Road.

Employed as lift boy No.9 for past 4 years and at relevant time was operating the West Wing lift. This lift conveys passengers from ground floor to 14th floor only. He states he did not convey any strangers or persons as described, up or down about midnight 19/20-7-40. States that from his position as lift boy he cannot see the stairway.

Tsang Boo Loo (張 步 魯) age 35, Anhwei, residing in Broadway Mansions.

Employed as lift boy No.6 for past 6 years and on date of this offence was operating West Wing Lift. This lift also conveys passengers only between the ground and 14th floor. States that none whom he could identify as the two persons described were conveyed by him at the relevant time nor did he convey any strangers at this time. From his position as lift boy states he cannot see the open stairway behind the lift and the stairway near the lift, which he can see, had he

1/2
locked, as usual, about 10 p.m.

Isang Awei Tsung (吳有興), age 30, Tientsin,
residing 803 Maining Road.

Employed as lift boy No.2 for past 6 years and was the operator of the Central lift which runs from ground floor to 17th floor. States the lift was being lightly used about midnight 19/20-7-40 and that he did not transport any strangers or persons whom he could suspect as being associated with this case. From his position as lift boy he cannot see the stairway.

The first person who was informed by the complot. re the occurrence and who conducted all further enquiries was Mr. Tsurumi attached to the Japanese Embassy.

The undersigned on arrival to the scene with the party was informed by Mr. H. Abend that this was a third authorities making investigation into this case.

Head
Sen. Sec. 1/c.

Ed Becosmeuna
D. S. I.

SM
D.D.O. "C".



NY 396/40.

20/7/40

1.

Robbery of manuscripts from Mr. H. Abend
American, living in Broadway Mansions.

*Copy to H. Abend
H. Abend (Said)*

At 2.10 a.m. 20/7/40, a telephone message was received from the Japanese Consular office to the effect that an armed robbery had occurred on the 16th floor in the Broadway Mansions and also requesting the S.M. to attend the case.

1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100

A party of police under D.S.I. Beloszenko attended and ascertained that the robbery had occurred in flat 9 on 16th floor occupied by Mr. Hallett Abend, American, correspondent for the New York Times.

File of 1/17/40

On being interviewed Mr. Abend gave the following statement:-

1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100

Beside being the correspondent of the above news paper he also was the author of three books on Chinese and Japanese subjects published in U.S. of America.

Recently he was writing a fourth book on the subject of General Ward's activities in China and which book was nearly completed (384 typewritten sheets).

*Copy sent to H. Abend
H. Abend (Said)
1/17/40*

At about 12.05 a.m. 20/7/40, whilst being alone in his flat he answered a knock on his door and on opening same he was confronted by two Japanese armed with automatic pistols and whose faces were masked with handkerchieves. Immediately the two suspects rushed into

the first and whilst one of them grabbed hold of Mr. Abend's arms from behind the second said in English the following:-

"You writing the Japanese book and we came to get it".

Then they rushed Mr. H. Abend into the drawing room and again demanded the "Book" suspecting that the culprits were after his unfinished manuscript Mr. H. Abend handed over to them the 364 typewritten sheets of his new book and they (culprits) on examining same (read the first page) one of them placed it into his pocket. Then whilst one of the "robbers" guarded Mr. Abend the second ransacked all drawers in the drawing room, but took nothing. Then they searched through all the suit cases and boxes in the bed room obviously being after some written materials as the money and jewellery was not even touched by them. After remaining in the flat for about 20 minutes they departed.

Immediately after their departure Mr. Abend informed one of his Japanese friends attached to the Japanese Embassy and residing in Broadway Mansions, who in turn informed the Japanese Consular office.

According to Mr. H. Abend his writing of a new book was a well known fact amongst his friends and in writers circles for a long time, but the manuscript was

robbed from him only last night and on 20/7/40. He decided to move from Broadway Mansions to Wayfong House. He has been living in Broadway Mansions for about four and a half years.

L. S. Day of the Finger Print Bureau attended and examined the premises for finger prints. A report on result of same will be forwarded in due course.

On 20/7/40 Mr. H. Bend will bring the occurrence to the notice of American Consular Authorities

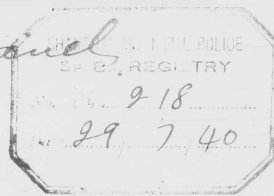
A. Belloc

S. I.

Sen. Day
Sen. Day 1/0.

S. I.

Special Branch



"A"

Misc. 725/40.

Central
July 25th,

40.

10.30a.m. - 11a.m.
25-7-40.

Room 706, Wayfoong
House.

Report concerning alleged attempt to
enter Room No. 706, Wayfoong House,
apartment of Mr. Hallett Aband.

The following are the details of an alleged attempt to enter the apartment at No. 706 Wayfoong House, of Mr. Hallett Aband, Far Eastern Correspondent of the New York "Times", who recently was subjected to an attack by persons believed to have been Japanese in the Broadway Mansions Hotel. (Please see Misc. 398/40 H.)

At about 10a.m. 24-7-40 Mr. Aband left his apartment on the 7th floor of Wayfoong House, Szechuen Road. Returning at about 11.45a.m. he was informed by S.P.W. 127 Buchan Singh that during his absence two persons had attempted to enter his apartment. Present at the apartment during the period 10a.m./11.45a.m. were Mr. Aband's "boy" and a Dr. Northring, Political Investigator of the Catholic Church; neither the "boy" nor Dr. Northring were aware that any attempt had been made to enter.

Interrogation of S.P.W. 127 and C.P.C. 1983, both on special post-duty at Mr. Aband's apartment, revealed that at 10.50a.m. 24-7-40 two persons approached and on being questioned indicated that their business concerned a typewriter in Room 706. Having been informed that they could not enter both persons departed followed by the watchmen who eventually saw them

1/2.

walking away in a Northerly direction on Seachman Road.

The descriptions of the two persons as given by the C.P.C. and the watchman are at slight variance but it seems that one, at least, was a Japanese, that both spoke poor Chinese and little English and that both wore foreign clothing. Statements made by the C.P.C. and the S.P.W. are herewith forwarded.

Mr. Abend states that he has a permanent contact with Messrs Dodwell & Co. regarding the maintenance of his type-writer; he further states that he had not issued instructions to any person or persons to clean his machine.

W. C. C. C. C.
D. 3.

Sen.Det.1/c.

D.D.O. "A" Div.

FCF

S.P.W. 127 Bechan Singh

Central Sta.

25/7/40.

On 24/7/40 I was on duty in the corridor outside Room No 706 Wayfoong House, the apartment of Mr. Abend. At about 10.50a.m. two persons, one having the appearance of a Chinese and the other Japanese, approached Room 706. They were accosted by C.P.C. ¹⁰⁰¹ also on duty at this post, who asked them what they wanted, the Chinese replying that they were looking for a man who lived in No.706. I then questioned them in English and by signs they indicated that they had some business in connection with a typewriter. One of them spoke the word "type". I told them Room 706 was not an office and they then went away. I accompanied them in the lift until they reached the ground floor and watched them walk away in a Northerly direction along Szechuen Road.

The following is ^a description of the two men:-

(1) Appearing to be a Chinese age about 40, 5'9", round face, strong build, wearing foreign style white suit. Spoke Chinese and broken English.

(2) Appearing to be a Japanese age about 30, 5'6" in height, small build, thin face, wearing foreign style shirt and pants, carrying jacket.

Signed.

C.P.C. 1985.

Central Stn.

25/7/40.

On 24/7/40 I was on duty in the corridor outside Room No. 706, "ayfoong House. At about 10.50a.m. I saw two persons, both appearing to be Japanese, walking along the corridor. They stopped outside No. 706 and I asked them what they wanted. One of them indicated by signs that he wanted something in connection with a type-writer. One of them spoke in English to the Indian watchman who was also on duty. I told them in Chinese that they could not enter the room and they then went away followed by the Indian watchman.

I did not report the matter when I came off-duty because I did not consider the affair to be of importance.

The following is a description of the two men:-

(1) Having the appearance of a Japanese age about 35, 5'8" in height, strongly built, round face, wearing foreign-style suit, no hat. Spoke poor Chinese (Shanghai dialect).

(2) Also having the appearance of a Japanese age unknown (young man), 5'6" in height, slim build, thin face, wearing foreign style shirt and pants, carrying jacket. Did not speak.

Signed.

N 276 (c)

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

Special Branch Registry. OFFICE

FILE NO. R. 276(C).

SUBJECT.

Social Movement Direction Committee of the
Ministry of Social Affairs of the National
Government.

[illegible]

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

Sp. Br. Registry OFFICE

FILE NO. N 276(C)

SUBJECT:

Social Movement Directive Committee
Shanghai Branch.

[illegible]

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

Sp. Rn. Registry OFFICE

FILE NO. N 276 (4)

SUBJECT

SUBJECT: Social Movement Direction Committee - Shai
Office 527 Lange Road

[illegible]

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

Special Bu. Regy. 44-11111

FILE NO. NY 276(5)

SUBJECT:

Social Movement Division Committee

[illegible]

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

REPORT



Special Branch Station File No. Date June 9, 1942.

SUBJECT:

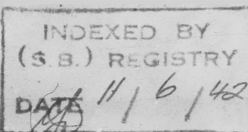
Proposed formation of Citizens' Federations by the Social Movement Direction Committee

Information has been received to the effect that the Social Movement Direction Committee is proposing the formation of New Citizens' Federations in the following districts of Shanghai :-

1. Western Shanghai Area.
2. Settlement, North of Soochow Creek.
3. Settlement, South of Soochow Creek.
4. French Concession.
5. Nantao.
6. Chapel.

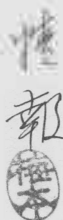
Arrangements are now in progress for the formation of the Western Shanghai Area Citizens' Federation and a preparatory office has been established at 10 Edinburgh Road. A meeting will take place on May 12 for the purpose of discussing the necessary preparations for the organization of the Federation. Van Ih Foong (范一峰), a member of the Social Movement Direction Committee and leader of the General Labour Union, is in charge of the preparations.

Preparations for the organization of Citizens' Federations in the other districts will commence in the near future. It is reported that Chang Ih Zung (張一尊), member of the Social Movement Direction Committee and leader of the now defunct 1st Special District Citizens' Federation, will be responsible for the organization of the



S.3

AS.1
Yamamoto



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

Station. File No. Date

SUBJECT:

- 2 -

Citizens' Federation in the Settlement Area, South of Soochow Creek, and Wei Long Shien (韋龍軒) for the organization in the Settlement Area, North of Soochow Creek.

Wang Chia-ting

D. S. I.

Officer i/c Chinese Affairs,
Special Branch.

CONFIDENTIAL
SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT



Special Branch ~~Station~~ File No. Date May 27, 1942.

SUBJECT: Social Movement Direction Committee,
Shanghai Office at 69 Jessfield Road.

With reference to the attached, the antecedents of the executive members of the Shanghai Office of the Social Movement Direction Committee, 69 Jessfield Road, are given hereunder:-

Ting Mih Tsung, a native of Hunan. Formerly Minister of Social Affairs of the Nanking Government, Chairman of the Social Movement Direction Committee, Nanking. At present Minister of Communications Nanking and concurrently a member of the Standing Committee of the Central Social Movement Committee.

Koo Chi Wu, a native of Wusueh, Kiangsu. Formerly Vice-Minister of Social Affairs of the Nanking Government, Chief of the Social Movement Direction Committee Shanghai Office. At present a member of the Standing Committee of the Central Social Movement Committee and Vice-Minister of Communications.

Sung Ming Gee, a native of Taucha, Chekiang. Formerly a member of the Kuomintang Shanghai Branch, a staff of the Chamber of Commerce and concurrently a special member of the Central Social Movement Direction Committee. At present Chairman of the Shanghai Special Municipality Social Movement Committee.

Sec.
Make cards



Recorded.
Gung 28/5/42

FILE

RECORDED BY
SP. BR. REGISTRY
DATE 29/5/42

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

Station. File No. Date May 27, 1942.

SUBJECT:

- 2 -

Ling Sien Vung, a native of Wumeh, Kiangsu, aged 31.

Formerly a staff of the Private School Section of the Shanghai Special Municipality Educational Bureau. At present Chief of the Social Affairs Bureau of the Shanghai Special Municipality.

Huang Shang Kuo, a native of Tsuche, Chekiang. A graduate of a private Law School in Shanghai, a member of the Kuomintang Shanghai Branch, and concurrently Vice-Minister of Ministry of Appointments. At present a member of the Standing Committee of the Central Social Movement Committee.

Wong Tuh Yen, aged 32, a native of Tungyang, Chekiang.

Formerly Director of Nan Shung Primary School established by the Shanghai Special Municipality and concurrently Chief Secretary of the Central Social Movement Committee. At present acting Secretary of the Central Social Movement Committee.

Chiang Wen Pao, aged 41, a native of Yencheng, Kiangsu.

Formerly a special member of the Shanghai Special Municipality Educational Bureau and Vice-Chairman of the Social Movement Committee of Shanghai. At present Chief of the Central Social Movement Committee Shanghai Office.

D. S. I.

Officer i/o Chinese Affairs,
Special Branch.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

REPORT



Special Branch

File No.

Date May 19th, 1942.

SUBJECT: Social Movement Direction Committee.
Shanghai Office at 69 Jessfield Road.

Further to my report on the same subject on May 11, 1942, it has now been definitely ascertained that Chiang Wen Pao (姜文宝), was appointed successor to Koo Chi Wu (顾志武), the former director of the Social Movement Direction Committee, immediately following the dismissal of the latter.

In connection with the formation of the Social Affairs Direction Committee, it was organized as a branch of the Central Social Movement Direction Committee of Nanking. In this Committee there are six executives with Ting Mih Tsung (丁世群) as the president and the undermentioned as members:-
Koo Chi Wu (顾志武), Ling Sien Vung (凌善文), Sung Ming Gee (孙明基), Huang Shang Kuo (黄尚谷) and Wong Tuh Yen (王德言).

For further particulars regarding the object of the said organization, please refer to the addendum attached herewith.

A further report dealing with the past career of the aforementioned individuals will be submitted in due course.
Officer i/c S.B.

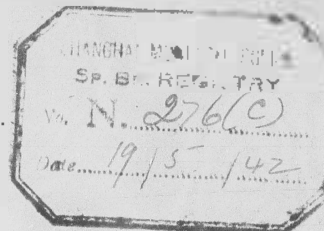
D. L. I.

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 19/5/42

T.K.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

REPORT



Special Branch. ~~SHANGHAI~~ File No. Date May 11, 1942.

SUBJECT: Social Movement Direction Committee,
Shanghai Office at 69 Jessfield Road

The Social Movement Direction Committee, Shanghai Office at 69 Jessfield Road is an organization under direct control of the Ministry of Social Affairs, Central Government and responsible for the liason of the Government and Public. The work of the said Office is to direct social affairs in Shanghai, the power of which is similar to that of the Shanghai Social Affairs Committee, attached to Shanghai Chamber of Commerce. Koo Chi Wu (顾继武) has been dismissed over some case and Chiang Wen Pao (姜文宝) former Vice-director of Shanghai Social Movement Direction Committee, appointed successor. The Social Movement Direction Committee of the Chamber of Commerce will look after the Social Affairs of the City of Shanghai and it is understood that the organization of another unofficial and secret Social Affairs Direction Committee, is in fermentation and a change of personnel will take place.

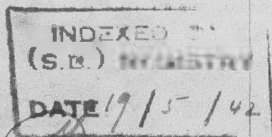
AS I Yang Hua



I met Mr. Koo and heard from him the trouble had been settled.

- ① Where will be the office?
- ② Who are the present members?

Yang Hua
D. S. I.



Officer i/c (Special Branch).



February 6, 1942.

Shanghai Office of the Social Movement
Direction Committee - removal

The Shanghai Office of the Social Movement
Direction Committee (社會運動指導委員會駐滬辦事處),
previously known as the People's Movement Training
Committee (民運會) of the Nanking Government
was removed at the beginning of February, 1942
from 527 Range Road to 69 Lau Foong Sing Tsung
(北豐新邨), Yu Yuen Road, O.O.L. Mr. KOO
CHI WOO (顧維武) is in charge of the office.



CONFIDENTIAL

October 22, 1941

Shanghai Branch, Social Movement Direction
Committee - change of title, etc.

Following the transformation of the Ministry of Social Affairs into the Social Movement Direction Committee under the Administrative Yuan of the National Government during August, 1941, the branch offices at various places of the Social Movement Direction Committee of the abolished Ministry have been renamed after the districts in which they are located. Therefore, "the Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee" was changed to "The Shanghai Special Municipality Social Movement Direction Committee" (上海特别市社会运动指导委员会) on October 20, 1941. At the same time, this organ was removed from 527 Range Road to the Chinese Chamber of Commerce Building, North Soochow Road.

No change in personnel was, however, effected, and Sung Ming-ge (孙鸣岐) and Chiang Wen-pao (姜文宝) remain in their respective posts of Chairman and Vice-Chairman of the local committee.

The following are the important officials of the Shanghai Special Municipality Social Movement Direction Committee:

<u>Secretarial Office</u>	Chief Secretary - Hu Yung-van (胡雄藩).
<u>Chief of 1st Section</u>	Tsoong Vung-hui (龚文煥) - general affairs.
<u>Chief of 2nd Section</u>	Koo Zuan-tsaung (顾善章) - matters in connection with agricultural, industrial and fishing bodies.
<u>Chief of 3rd Section</u>	Tseu Zuan-keng (周善根) - matters in connection with commercial bodies.

Chief of 4th Section

Wong Li-yen (王禮賢) -
 matters in connection with
 cultural, educational and
 youths' and women's bodies.

Chief of 5th Section

Lan Ping-nan (冷炳南) -
 matters in connection with
 fellow countrymen's association,
 various "paungs", special
 organizations, and relating
 to religions, charitable
 enterprises, public welfare
 and free occupations.

Although the social movement direction committees
 in various districts are under the direct control of
 the Social Movement Direction Committee of the
 Administrative Yuan (Chow Fu-hai is the Chairman of
 the Committee), they are also subject to the supervision
 of the governments concerned.

W. 22/10
 22/10/41

October 21, 1941

Morning Translation

Central China Daily News, Kuo Min Daily News, Bing Pao
and New China Daily News :-

SHANGHAI BRANCH OF SOCIAL MOVEMENT DIRECTION COMMITTEE
RE-ORGANIZED

The Social Movement Direction Committee has been placed directly under the control of the Executive Yuan of the Nanking Government. In accordance with the new regulations governing the organization of the Social Movement Direction Committee, the Branch Committees in the provinces and cities have been re-organized, but the chairmen and vice-chairmen have remained unchanged.

The Shanghai Branch was re-organized on October 20 and Chairman Sung Ming-chi (宋明奇) and Vice-Chairman Chiang Wan-pao (蔣萬鵬) will remain in office. The name of the Committee has been altered to 'Shanghai Municipality Social Movement Direction Committee.' The Committee has a secretariat, five sections and a farmers and workers welfare committee.

Central China Daily News, Kuo Min Daily News, Bing Pao
and New China Daily News (advertisement) :-

Notice Issued by Shanghai Municipality Social Movement
Direction Committee

The following order No. 147 was received from the Social Movement Direction Committee of the Executive Yuan :-

'The Provisional Regulations governing the Organization of the Social Movement Direction Committees in the provinces and cities were passed at the 75th meeting of the Executive Yuan. This Committee was ordered to issue the provisional regulations and the Sub-Committees have been ordered to observe them. At its 78th meeting, the Executive Yuan decided that the chairmen and vice-chairmen of the Social Movement Direction Committees in the provinces and cities should remain unchanged. You must re-organize according to the provisional regulations and make a report.'

The Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee was re-organized on October 20. The members of the staff have remained unchanged. The name of the Committee has been altered to 'Shanghai Municipality Social Movement Direction Committee.'

Chairman Sung Ming-chi
Vice-Chairman Chiang Wan-pao.

P. T. O.

October 21, 1941. 41

Attempt on Life of Special Delegate of Shanghai
Branch, Social Movement Direction Committee.

With reference to the attached translation from the "Bing Pao" and other newspapers of October 20, 1941, enquiries show that Wong Tseng-lin (王正林), who was shot and wounded in the right arm by a desperado on Dah Chi Road, Nantao, at about 6 p.m. October 19, after visiting a friend in the Public Recreation Ground, is well-known in local athletic circle as a marathon runner. He is now detained in the Foo Ming Hospital. It is learned that his injury is not serious and he will require about one week's treatment in the hospital.

Zac Tseng-zai (趙增才), the assailant, discarded his pistol and attempted to escape after the attack, but he was arrested at the corner of Ling Yin Road and Dah Chi Road by a post duty policeman. He is at present in custody of the Nantao Japanese Gendarmerie on Boon Lai Road, Small West Gate.

It is to be noted that the victim Wong Tseng-lin, age 29, a native of Soochow, was working in Nanking as a special delegate of the Ministry of Social Affairs of the Wang Ching Wei Government until the reorganization of the said Ministry in August this year, when he was appointed special delegate of the Shanghai Branch, Social Movement Direction Committee. He arrived in Shanghai about one month ago.

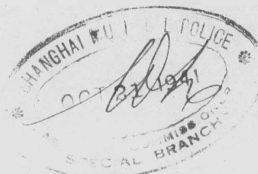
FILE

22.10.41.



22.10.41. sh 21.10.41.

WC (C/SIS)



October 20, 1941.

Morning Translation.

Bing Pao, Central China Daily News, Ku'o Min Daily News
and New China Daily News :-

OFFICIAL OF SOCIAL MOVEMENT DIRECTION COMMITTEE SHOT
AT IN NANTAO

Wong Tseng-lin (王正林), aged 29,
native of 'oo Hsueh, Soochow, a member of the Shanghai
Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee, was
fired at and wounded by two shots in the right arm at
about 6 p.m. yesterday near the Public Recreation Ground
on Dah Chi Road in Nantao. The assailant threw away
his pistol but was arrested by Policemen on duty nearby.

The man gave his name as Zao Tseng-zai
(趙增才), aged 28, a native of Shanghai.

New China Daily News published the following editorial on
October 19 :-

THE QUESTION OF JURISDICTION OVER THE PROPERTY OF THE
LATE MRS. HARDOON

The death of the late Mrs. Hardoon
has given rise to a family dispute and to the question of
the nationality of the deceased.

The late Mr. Hardoon was a model of
Shanghai adventurers. He was a wandering Jew from Iraq
who had amassed a huge fortune not from work but by
oppressing the people. He relied upon two things ---
opium and land. He became rich by the favourable
opportunities presented by the opening of Shanghai as a
Far Eastern colony of the British and American Imperialists.
None of the fortunes made by other British and American
Imperialists in Shanghai can be compared with that of
Hardoon's. Most of the early adventurers returned home
after achieving some success. Those who remained in
Shanghai --- such as Sassoon, Keswick, etc --- to suck the
blood of the people cannot be driven away because they have
their countries to rely upon and because the Chinese
compradore system has not yet been done away with. Hardoon,
a wandering Jew, obtained his British nationality through his
dirty gold; but he had no motherland to return to. He
married a Chinese wife but had no children. Since his
death, his property was controlled by his widow, because
he had willed all his property to her. This fact is
recognized by the British.

Ten years ago, a Palestine Jew said to
be a near relative of Hardoon contested the will in the
British Court on the ground that, according to Jewish
custom, only the relative of the same blood can have the
right to inherit property. But the British Court decided
that as Hardoon had been naturalized as a British subject,
his property must be settled according to British law, and
recognized the right of his Chinese wife to inherit the
property.

P. T. O.

October 20, 1941.

Morning Translation.

This decision of the British Court is correct. Although Haroon is dead, the British Court had the right to deal with his will because of his nationality. However, once the British Court had decided that his property belongs to his Chinese wife, its duty of protecting Haroon automatically ceased. Haroon had no children and although he had adopted children, he indicated in his will that all his property should be inherited by his Chinese wife only. On this ground, all legal transactions over the Haroon property should be carried out according to Chinese law, because Chinese law stipulates that a Chinese woman married to a foreigner is still amenable to Chinese law unless she has officially relinquished her Chinese nationality or had taken out alien papers.

Soon after the death of Mrs. Haroon, the British authorities instructed the Shanghai Municipal Council to protect the Haroon property. This is the duty of the S.M.C. On October 9, the British Court in Shanghai proclaimed that the British Court will settle the property of the late Mrs. Haroon according to her will if nobody lodges a protest with the Court within ten days from October 9, 1941 and that Lawyers Dilay (?) and Vanda (?) have been duly appointed as executors.

We have nothing to do with the question of protests against the will; we are more concerned with the question of jurisdiction over the property of the late Mrs. Haroon. We have mentioned that since the death of the late Mr. Haroon, who was British by nationality, the right to manage and deal with his property was vested in his widow who was Chinese by nationality. The British authorities have the right to interfere with the doings of the late Mr. Haroon but they have no right to interfere with Mrs. Haroon's doings, because one was a British while the other was a Chinese citizen. Chinese law does not disavow a Chinese woman as a Chinese citizen because she is married to a foreigner unless she has been officially accepted as the national of another country. We do not know whether British law gives British nationality to a person married to a British subject.

According to a decree, No. 401, issued by the Judicial Yuan in the 20th year of the Republic of China, the following explanation on nationality is given :-

"A foreign woman married to a Chinese citizen does not obtain Chinese nationality by virtue of the marriage if her native country does not deny her as one of its nationals. The marriage of a Swedish woman to a Chinese man, spoken of in your official dispatch sent to us, is null and void because of bigamy. According to Swedish law, a Swedish woman does not obtain the nationality of her foreign husband unless the

G 300-1-41
RECEIVED

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

REPORT

REGISTRY
2760

S. 1, Special Branch /Station. File No. Date October 20, 1941.

SUBJECT:

Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement
Direction Committee of the Administrative
Yuan of the Nanking Government - removal
of offices

The Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement
Direction Committee of the Administrative Yuan of
the Nanking Government removed from No. 527 Range Road
to the Chinese Chamber of Commerce, North Honan Road,
on October 18, 1941. The address at 527 Range Road
will be used as offices of the "Shanghai Settlement
People's Movement Committee" (上海租界民衆運動委員會).

20.10.41
20/10
SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
OCT 21 1941
SPECIAL BRANCH

Kao Jen-hen
D. I.

A.C. (Special Branch)

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
OCT 21 1941
DEPUTY COMMISSIONER
CRIME AND SPECIAL BRANCHES

FILE
21. 10. 41

SECRET

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL
SPECIAL RECORD
N. 2760

October 7, 1941

Shanghai Settlement People's Movement
Committee - to be inaugurated.

A new organization to be known as the
"Shanghai Settlement People's Movement Committee"
(上海租界人民運動委員會) is in the course of formation
with a communication address at Lane 95, House 10,
Edinburgh Road, O.O.L. The committee is reported
to consist of the following members :

FILE
12-10-41

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL
OCT 10 1941
COMMISSIONER'S OFFICE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL
OCT 8 1941
DEPUTY COMMISSIONER
CRIME AND SPECIAL BRANCH

- (1) TING MUH TSUNG (丁默村) - Chairman; Minister of Communications and concurrently member of the Social Movement Direction Committee of the Nanking Government.
- (2) KOO CHI WU (顧繼武) - Vice-Chairman; member of the Social Movement Direction Committee of the Executive Yuan of the Nanking Government.
- (3) WONG SHIANG KOH (黃香谷) - Member of Standing Committee; member of the French Concession Chinese Ratepayers' Association.
- (4) LING SHIEN WEN (凌憲文) - Member of Standing Committee; Commissioner of Bureau of Social Affairs of the Shanghai City Government.
- (5) SUNG MING CHI (孫鳴岐) - Member of Standing Committee; In charge of the Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee, 527 Range Road.
- (6) VAN IH FOONG (范一峰) - Executive; active member of the Western Section of the Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee, Lane 95, 10 Edinburgh Road, O.O.L.
- (7) YAO JUI (余耀球) - Executive; Member of the Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee, 527 Range Road.

DC (CSB) I

Comm. of P.
Sir.

Wh Duncan
8/10

This committee will be responsible for the
direction of public bodies in the Settlement and French
Concession. According to information received, the office
will be located at the former site of the China Club
a now defunct gambling den at 29 Wifeng Road. Endeavours
are being made to secure the lease of the premises.

12/11/41

13-10-41

SECRET

September 17, 1941.

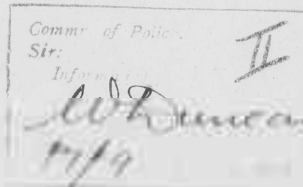
Shanghai Branch, Social Movement Direction
Committee - suspends functioning.

The Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement
Direction Committee, 527 Range Road, has received an
order from the Head Office at Nanking to suspend
functions pending reorganization.

It is learned that according to the ruling of the
Nanking Government all its work will be taken over by
the "Bureau of Social Affairs of the Shanghai Special
Municipal Government."

The majority of the staff of the Shanghai Branch
have left their posts, while the remainder are maintain-
ing a skeleton service pending further instructions. It
has practically suspended operations.

It is further learned that the Head Office of
the Social Movement Direction Committee is planning to
organize a "Settlement People's Movement Committee
(租界民運委員會)" in Shanghai. The remaining staff
of the present Shanghai Branch will be transferred to
work on the new "Committee." According to information
received, the main function of this "Committee" will be
to direct activities against the Settlement authorities.
This "Committee" will be controlled by Chow Fuh-hai
(周佛海), Chief of the Social Movement Direction
Committee, Nanking, Vice-President of the Administrative
Yuan and concurrently Minister of Finance of the Nanking
Government, and Ting Muh-tseng (丁默邨), Minister of
Communications of the Nanking Government.



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SP. BR. REGISTRY
A. S. B. D.
Date

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SP. BR. REGISTRY
276(C)
13 12 40

Nanking to Stop Strikes

Representatives of the new Nanking régime will try to prevent strikes in Shanghai so that labour troubles may be settled without causing inconvenience to the public. This is revealed in a press interview published yesterday by the "Sin Shun Pao," quoting Mr. Ting Mo-chuen, Minister of Social Affairs at Nanking.

Mr. Ting was said to have ordered the Social Movement Committee in Shanghai to prevent strikes trying mediation first.

Instigators of strikes which are called without listening to advices from officials will be arrested as Mr. Ting was said to be very much concerned over peace and order in Shanghai. In settling labour troubles, grievances of both employers and employees should be taken into careful consideration.

File
(9/2)

1. 207A
N. 14-3 4.

Headquarters,
Shanghai Municipal Police.

December 3, 1940..

To.

The Secretary & Commissioner General.

The Commissioner of Police presents his compliments in
forwarding herewith the undermentioned documents.

Reference No:- N. 276(C).

Subject ~~Shanghai~~ Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction
Committee - removal of office.

Enclosures

Copy of Police Report.

For information. No action required.

FILE

December 2, 1940.

Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction
Committee - removal of office.

The office of the Shanghai Branch of the
Social Movement Direction Committee was removed
on December 1, 1940, from 75 Jessfield Road to
the former premises of the Shanghai-Nanking
Railway and Shanghai-Hangchow-Ningpo Railway
Employees' Hospital at 527 Range Road.

CONFIDENTIAL
DRA 38

December 2, 1940.

Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction
Committee - removal of office.

The office of the Shanghai Branch of the
(Vide Special Social Movement Direction Committee was removed
Branch report dated 18/11/40) on December 1, 1940, from 75 Jossfield Road to
the former premises of the Shanghai-Nanking
Railway and Shanghai-Nangchow-Ningpo Railway
Employees' Hospital at 527 Range Road.

Handwritten signature

S.C.G.



Headquarters,
Shanghai Municipal Police.

November 16, 1940 .

To.

The Secretary & Commissioner General.

The Commissioner of Police presents his compliments in forwarding herewith the undermentioned documents.

Reference No:- N.276 (C).

Subject:- Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement
Direction Committee of the Ministry of
Social Affairs - office to be removed.

Enclosures

Copy of Police Report.

For information. No action required.

FILE

November 18, 1940.

Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction
Committee of the Ministry of Social Affairs -
offices to be removed.

According to information obtained, the office of the Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee attached to the Ministry of Social Affairs, will remove from 75 Jessfield Road to the former premises of the S.N.R. & S.H.N.R. Employees' Hospital at 527 Range Road, about the end of the current month. The lease on the house at 75 Jessfield Road is said to expire on November 26, 1940.

Don't know

November 18, 40.

Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction
Committee of the Ministry of Social Affairs -
offices to be removed.

According to information obtained, the office of the Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee attached to the Ministry of Social Affairs, will remove from 75 Jessfield Road to the former premises of the S.N.R. & S.H.N.R. Employees' Hospital at 527 Range Road, about the end of the current month. The lease on the house at 75 Jessfield Road is said to expire on November 26, 1940.

J. Bennett
A.C. (Sp. Br.)

S.C.G.



SECRET

Copy attached to D. 92360-7.

Personnel of the Social Movement Direction Committee of Ministry of Social Affairs of the Nanking Government and the Shanghai General Labour Union.

17/10/40.



The Shanghai General Labour Union (上海市总工会), a labour organization affiliated with the Kung Ching Wei Party, at lane 92, 10 Edinburgh Road, C.C.L., functions under the supervision of the Shanghai branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee of the Ministry of Social Affairs of the Nanking Government. Hereunder follows a list of the personnel of the two political organizations :-

(1) Social Movement Direction Committee

Members of the Standing Committee :

Antecedents

TSAI HUNG DIEN (蔡洪田)

Formerly executive Secretary of the local Kuomintang Headquarters.

LING SIEN WEN (凌憲文)

Formerly Special Deputy of the Bureau of Education of the now defunct Shanghai City Government.

TANG WEI MING (唐惠民)

Ex-Kuomintang member and one of the principal promoters of the Special Service Corps of the Chungkuo Kuomintang Anti-Comintern National Salvation Army.

HUANG SIANG KOO (黄香谷)

Formerly chief of the Propaganda Department of the local Kuomintang Headquarters.

COO CHIEH PING (翁建平)

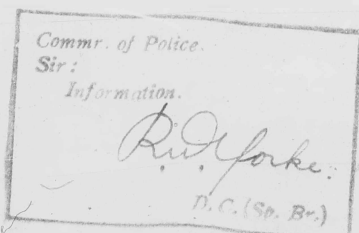
SUNG MING CHI (孙鸣岐)

Formerly staff member of the Chinese Chamber of Commerce and concurrently a clerk of the Saung Poo (Merchantile News). Ex-Chief of Organization Affairs Section of the S.S.C. of the C.Y.Y.A.C.N.S. Army, 76 Jessfield Road.

Concurrent members of the Standing Committee :

KOO CHI WOO (顧建武)

Formerly principal of the Ching Nien Middle School, 553 Ave. Joffre, and Chief of the Educational Affairs Department of the Special Service Corps of the Chung Kuo Kuomintang Anti-Kumintern National Salvation Army, 76 Jessfield Road.



PANG HIEN (彭 平) :
 LEE WEN PING (李文濱) :
 TSAI FU (蔡 夫) :
 ZUNG KAN TSANG (任 幹 章) :
 HU LAN ZUNG (胡 蘭 成) :
 WANG MEI YUEN (汪 曼 云) : Formerly staff member of the
 local Kuomintang Headquarters.
 SOONG FOH (宋 樸) :
 TANG TSING FO (湯 澄 波) :
 ZAO SOO YO ONG (趙 叔 雍) : Formerly Chief of the News
 Collection Section of the Shun
 Pao, Hankow Road.

Chiefs of branch offices in various provinces and Municipalities :

SUNG MING CHAI (孫 鳴 岐) : Chief of the Shanghai Branch
 office.
 TSUNG RUH CHONG (孫 允 昌) : Deputy Chief of the Shanghai
 Branch Office. Formerly a clerk
 in the General Post Office, North
 Szechuen Road. A follower of
 Lu Yueh Sung and confidante of
 Chu Hsueh Van. An experienced
 labour agitator.
 HUANG HSIANG KOO (黃 香 谷) : Chief of the Nanking Branch Office.
 KIANG WEN PAO (姜 文 保) : Deputy Chief of the Nanking
 Branch Office.
 MAU TSE MING (茅 子 明) : Chief of the Kiangsu Branch Office.
 TSANG SHU CHING (章 樹 欽) : Deputy of the Kiangsu Branch
 LU HSIEN (呂 澂) : Office.
 TSANG CHUEN SUNG (張 騰 聲) : Chief of the Chekiang Branch Office.
 Formerly a lawyer with office in
 Room 423 Chung Wai Bank Building,
 Rue de la Porte du Nord. Ex-
 committee member of the Settle-
 ment Chinese Rate-Payers' Associa-
 tion.
 TSANG MEI AN (張 梅 庵) : Deputies of the Chekiang Branch
 SUNG FENG MEI (沈 丰 梅) : Branch Office.

HU TSE YING

(胡志寧)

: Chief of the Anhwei Branch Office. Formerly principal of the Kwang Yin Middle School, 318 Weikawei Road.

TAN KUO TSING
NYI HUNG TSE

(潘國俊)
(林鴻智)

: Deputies of the Anhwei Branch Office.

LING JU YIEN

(林汝珩)

: Chief of the Kwangtung Branch Office.

LOH YUNG HUNG
LEO KWANG LAI

(駱用弘)
(羅廣來)

: Deputies of the Kwangtung Branch Office.

CHOW HING TAI

(周國泰)

: Chief of the Manch Branch Office.

(2) Shanghai General Labour Union.

SING HING TSE

(蔣正岐)

: Chairman

TSANG KUH CHONG

(蔣克忠)

: Vice-Chairman.

Members of the Executive Committee:

VAN YU FONG

(范一峰)

: Ex-employee of the Traffic Department of the Chapei Bus Company. An experienced labour agitator.

YUI YAO JIU

(王耀球)

: Formerly staff employee of the local Kuomintang Headquarters.

MA LUNG FONG

(馬涌芳)

WONG KAI

(王凱)

TSU HUNG TUNG

(譚永棟)

LOU CHING KWAN

(桂榮觀)

PAU HIAO PAN

(柏曉嵐)

YUI HUNG TSANG

(朱鴻章)

CHOW HING TSE

(周正岐)

KUH YUEN TUNG

(郭雲亭)

LIEU TSE KONG

(劉老剛)

YANG CHAO YU (alias
YANG SHAO YUNG

(楊兆熊)
(楊兆然)

: Ex-conductor No. 288 of the Shanghai Tramways. Labour agitator. He was deported on 17/9/38 to Swatow. On his return, he was made Chairman of the Shanghai Tramway Workers' Union at Lane 95, 10 Edinburgh Road, affiliated with the Wang Ching Wei Party.

WONG TSO BING

(王竹屏)

: Labour agitator and chairman of the Shanghai Spinning and Weaving General Labour Union, 5, Tung Yin Li, Robison Road.

TSEU KUH YONG (周克雲):

TSANG TSO YUIN (張竹雲):

WONG YUEH ZIANG (王玉輝):

HU CHAO LING (胡兆麟):

SUNG LIEN SAN (孫連山): Formerly a clerk attached to the
Sub-station of the Silver Taxi
Service, 358 Avenue Maig, O.C.L.

YUEN SZE SHING (袁士興):

TSANG FOH ZIANG (張福祥):

HSU (許) (許精):

Reserve members of the Executive Committee :

VAN CHUNG (范忠):

KOO YEE KUNG (胡毅公):

SUNG SHU ZUNG (沈樹人):

LIEU SAN PAO (劉三寶):

YUI FOH CHING (袁福慶):

NYI YUNG CHING (嚴毓清): Formerly Mechanic No.811 of the
Shanghai Tramways.

Members of the Supervisory Committee :

FOC TSUNG TUI (傅崇德):

ZUNG TUI YUNG (陳德永):

SUNG SEU TUNG (孫壽東):

HU BEI CHI (胡培基):

TSANG YUEN MING (張建明):

SUNG CHIA PING (沈家瀆):

LEE CHI LING (李吉林):

MEI KUC TSENG (梅國棟) :

HO YING (何 英) :

Reserve Members of the Supervisory Committee :

ZING HAI HSUENG (秦海熊) :

LIU ZEU TSUNG (劉素春) :

ZUNG TSE KONG (鍾志康) :

It is stated that the committee members of the Shanghai General Labour Union aforementioned have been nominated by local labour unions of the various trades and are in receipt of regular subsidies and allowances from the Social Movement Direction Committee.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. O. REGISTRY
No. 17. 276(C)
Date 13/8/40
Headquarters,
Shanghai Municipal Police.

August 12, 1940

The Secretary & Commissioner General.

The Commissioner of Police presents his compliments in forwarding herewith the undermentioned documents.

Reference No:- N.276(C).

Subject :- Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement
Direction Committee of the Ministry of
Social Affairs of the New Central
Enclosures Government - activities.

Copy of a Police Report.

FILE

KWC

G. A. 1-40

CONFIDENTIAL

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

S. 1. Special Branch

REPORT

Date... August 10, 1940.

Subject Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee of the
Ministry of Social Affairs of the New Central Government - activities.

Made at

and

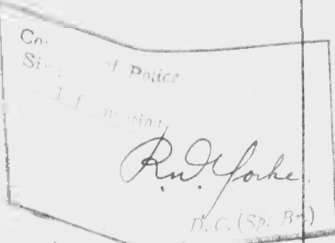
Forwarded by

D. I. Crawford

The Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee of the Ministry of Social Affairs, 75 Jessfield Road, issued a "Merchant Organizations Investigation Form" recently to the various local trade associations instructing them to complete the form and return same to the Branch in question with all particulars (A translation of the form is attached herewith). The majority of the local trade associations, have, however, shown no interest and many ignored the instructions.

In consequence of this, a notification dated August 6, has been issued by the Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee to all local trade associations, a translation of which reads as follows:

"With a view to understanding the conditions at present prevailing in local merchant organizations, investigation forms were issued by this branch. Those organizations were instructed at that time to fill in the particulars required and return same as soon as possible. While certain organizations complied with the instructions, a large number of associations have failed to obey the instructions. Such a state of affairs appears to have been created in defiance of the order. Notice is now hereby



Copies to
E & Z.

R. J. York

Sent
10/8



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

- 2 -

Station,

Date.

Subject

Made by Forwarded by

given that from the date of receipt of this order, the trade associations must complete the investigation forms previously issued, and return same within three days. After particulars have been filled in, the form should be chopped and sent, either by hand or by official despatch, to the 4th Section of this Branch, 75 Jessfield Road. Those ignoring the order will be severely dealt with and it is hoped that the organizations concerned will not adopt an indifferent attitude to their own detriment".

Similar instructions have been received by local labour organizations, but the majority appear to have ignored the instructions.

C. Crawford

D. I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

RECEIVED
DATE 11/7/40

TRANSLATION

Merchant Organizations Investigation Form

Name of association :

Address :

Name of responsible persons :

Telephone Number :

History :

Name of promoters :

No. of permit authorizing the establishment :

Date of inauguration : (name of director of
local Tangpu)

No. of Registration Certificate :

Member of Chamber of Commerce? (No. of membership
badge)

Reorganization or re-election : (No. of occasions
and name of responsible
persons)

Present Situation :

No. of members :

Name of Chairman :

Name of shops which the members represent :

Telephone number and address :

Present Staff :

No. of executive committee members : (name)

No. of supervisory committee members : (name)

Present Employees :

No. of clerks and their names :

No. of employed executives and their names :

Financial Condition :

Source :

Monthly income and expenditure :

Political connections of staff members :

Remarks :

Others :

Has it joined this organization (? Shanghai
Branch of Social Movement
Direction Committee) :

(1) Date joined :

(2) Name of introducer :

(3) Amount of subsidy :

Reason for not joining :

Any difficulties in the trade :

Opinions :

Details of Report :

Course of investigation :

Date :

Opinion of the investigator :

Chop of investigator :

Course of examination :

Date :

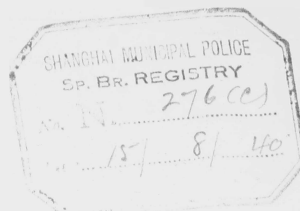
Opinion of the examiner :

Chop of person in charge of the examination :

Chop of the association :

General Remarks :

Prepared by the 4th Section of the
Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement
Direction Committee.



Chinese-American Daily News :-

Local Trades Pay no Attention to Puppet Order.

During the past few days local trade bodies have received from the puppet Ministry of Social Affairs an "Order of Instruction" and a "Merchant Investigation Form" with instructions that the various trade bodies fill in the particulars wanted. The attempt of the puppet party failed as the various trades firmly refused to observe the order.

On August 6, an "Order of Instruction" of the puppet Social Movement Direction Committee of the Ministry of Social Affairs was received by these trade bodies. The nature of this "Order of Instruction" is most absurd, for it threatens that severe punishment will be imposed upon those who fail to fill in and return the Investigation Form within three days.

A leading person in a certain trade was asked for his opinion about the "Order of Instruction" by a reporter of the Dah Kwan News Agency (大光社) yesterday.

In reply, he stated that his trade was a lawful organisation and would always obey lawful orders, but there was no reason for it to obey the illegal "Order of Instruction" issued by the puppet organization. Though the circumstances prevailing in Shanghai at present were unfavourable, his trade would maintain its proper stand to the end, and that neither threats nor any kind of action could shake its firm determination.

Enquiries were also made by the reporter among other trades, and it was learned that they also would pay no heed to the "Order of Instruction" issued by the puppet Ministry of Social Affairs.

August 9, 1940

Afternoon Translation

Central China Daily News and Kuo Min Daily News :-

SOCIAL MOVEMENT DIRECTION COMMITTEE OF THE MINISTRY OF
SOCIAL AFFAIRS OF NANKING GOVERNMENT TO INVESTIGATE
VARIOUS PUBLIC BODIES.

The Social Movement Direction Committee of the Ministry of Social Affairs of the Nanking Government is the only directing and supervisory organization of public bodies in the whole of China. It is responsible for improving social movements and for organizing and training the people.

Since the formation of this Committee, Branch Committees have been established in Shanghai, Nanking, Soochow and Hangchow.

The Shanghai Municipality Branch Committee was established three months ago. Owing to the high prices of commodities, many labour disputes have occurred in Shanghai. Many labour disputes were settled as a result of mediation undertaken by this Committee.

Sun Ning-chi (孙宁池) and Chang Ruh-chong (常如冲), the Chief and Deputy Chief of the Shanghai Municipality Branch Committee respectively, are responsible for affairs in Shanghai. They have an office at No. 75 Jessfield Road.

It is learned that the following order of instruction with character "Te" (特) was recently received by the Shanghai Municipality Branch Committee from the Social Movement Direction Committee of the Ministry of Social Affairs of the Nanking Government :-

"In order to make clear the position of the various public bodies in the provinces, municipalities and helens and to facilitate recording, 1,000 Public Bodies Investigation Forms are herewith forwarded to the Shanghai Municipality Branch Committee with orders to start investigations at once. These Forms should be returned within one month but not earlier than three days after they are received."

Upon receipt of the order, the Shanghai Municipality Branch Committee instructed its various sections to hasten their investigations into the social bodies in Shanghai.

276(C)
9 7
Headquarters,
Shanghai Municipal Police.
July 9, 1940

CONFIDENTIAL

The Secretary & Commissioner General.

The Commissioner of Police presents his compliments in forwarding herewith the undermentioned documents.

Reference No:- S.B.D. 9231(C).

Subject :- Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement
Direction Committee of the Ministry of
Social Affairs of the New Central Government-
armed guards.

Enclosures

2 copies of a Police Report.

CONFIDENTIAL

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

S.1, Special Branch-~~XXXXXX~~

REPORT

Date... July... 8, 1940.

Subject. Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee of the
Ministry of Social Affairs of the New Central Government - armed guards.

Made by..... Forwarded by.....

Commencing from July 6, five guards wearing khaki uniform, four armed with rifles and one with a Mauser pistol, are on duty at the main entrance of the Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee of the Ministry of Social Affairs of the New Central Government, 75 Jessfield Road. They are members of the guard corps attached to the Shanghai Office of the Ministry of Police, 76 Jessfield Road. Prior to this date, two men in plain clothes acted as guards and have now been withdrawn for uniform men.

The Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee of the Ministry of Social Affairs came into existence at the beginning of June, 1940 for the purpose of undertaking the supervision, direction and organization of local public bodies. It is now in charge of one SUNG MING CHI (宋明奇) who replaced WAUNG MAI YUING (汪買育), member of the Central Executive Committee of WANG CHING WEI sponsored Kuomintang who is reported to be at Nanking but still retains his connections with the Branch in question. SUNG MING CHI, a native of Chekiang, was a member of the defunct 3rd District Kuomintang and also a member of the Chinese Chamber of Commerce before the outbreak of local hostilities in 1937. He joined the WANG CHING WEI clique in 1939 and was appointed in charge of organization affairs of the Social Affairs Section of the Special Service Corps of the Chung Kuo Kuomintang Anti-Comintern and National Salvation Army (now Shanghai Office of

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Station,

Date..... 19

Subject.....

Made by..... Forwarded by.....

the Ministry of Police), 75 Jessfield Road.

Located in the same premises (75 Jessfield Road) are the "Foh Shing National and Party Flag Company", the Kiangsu Provincial Kuomintang Headquarters, and the various tangpue which have been formed by WANG's Regime.

Certified true copy.



SECRET

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CCH

S. I. Special Branch Station,

REPORT

Date July 8 1940

Subject Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee of the
Ministry of Social Affairs of the New Central Government - armed guards.

Memo and Forwarded by D. I. Crawford.

(Vide Special
Branch Report -
1/7/40).

S2CG

(Vide Special
Branch Report -
3/6/40).

Comm. of Police
Sir:
Information

R.D. York.

D.C. (S. I.)

Copies to E.

Z. B.M.

U. S. M. C.

D.O. "B"

R.D. York

Sent

8/7

Commencing from July 6, five guards wearing khaki uniform, four armed with rifles and one with a Mauser pistol, are on duty at the main entrance of the Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee of the Ministry of Social Affairs of the New Central Government, 75 Jessfield Road. They are members of the guard corps attached to the Shanghai Office of the Ministry of Police, 76 Jessfield Road. Prior to this date, two men in plain clothes acted as guards and have now been withdrawn for uniform men.

The Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee of the Ministry of Social Affairs came into existence at the beginning of June, 1940 for the purpose of undertaking the supervision, direction and organization of local public bodies. It is now in charge of one SUNG MING CHI (孫鳴岐) who replaced WANG MAI YUNG (王買雲), member of the Central Executive Committee of WANG CHING WEI sponsored Kuomintang who is reported to be at Nanking but still retains his connections with the Branch in question. SUNG MING CHI, a native of Chekiang, was⁸ member of the defunct 3rd District Kuomintang and also a member of the Chinese Chamber of Commerce before the outbreak of local hostilities in 1937. He joined the WANG CHING WEI clique in 1939 and was appointed in charge of organization affairs of the Social Affairs Section of the Special Service Corps of the Chung Kuo Kuomintang Anti-Comintern and National Salvation Army (now Shanghai Office of

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

Subject (in full).....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

- 2 -

the Ministry of Police), 76 Jessfield Road.

(Vide Special
Branch Report -
22/4/40).

Located in the same premises (75 Jessfield Road)
are the "Foh Shing National and Party Flag Company",
the Kiangsu Provincial Kuomintang Headquarters, and the
various tangpus which have been formed by WANG's Regime.

C. G. Gao
D. I.

D. G. (Special Branch)

11 8 40
26

CONFIDENTIAL

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

No. S. B. 22160

S. 1. Special Branch

REPORT

Date June 3 1940

Subject Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee of the

Ministry of Social Affairs of the New Central Government at Nanking.

Made At and Forwarded by D. I. Crawford.

(Vide Special Branch report - 23/5/40).

The Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee of the Ministry of Social Affairs of the New Central Government, which came into existence during the later part of May, 1940, with offices at 75 Jessfield Road, O.C.L. formally commenced functioning on June 1. This Branch is in charge of WANG PAI YUNG (王佩蓉), a member of the Central Executive committee of Wang Ching Wei sponsored Kuomintang, and deals with the supervision, organization and direction of public bodies.

With the establishment of the above branch, about 40 persons hitherto attached to the Special Service Corps of the Chung Kuo Kuomintang Anti-Comintern and National Salvation Army, 76 Jessfield Road, were transferred to Nanking in May, 1940 by order of TING LUH TSUNG (丁默村), who is now Minister of Social Affairs of the new Central Government.

Commr. of Police.
Sir:

Information.

R. D. Forke
D.C. (Sp. Br.)

3/6

More detail if possible please
i.e. names of
notorious characters
etc.
SI
R.D.F.

For the



C. Crawford
D. I.

D.C. (Special Branch)

DATE
REGISTERED BY
DATE 11 8 40

INDEXED BY
(S.P.) REGISTERED
DATE 11 8 40

af

Headquarters,
Shanghai Municipal Police.

May 25, 1940

to.

The Secretary & Commissioner General.

The Commissioner of Police presents his compliments in forwarding herewith the undermentioned documents.

Reference No:- S.B.D.9238 (C).

Subject

Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement
Direction Committee of the Ministry of
Social Affairs of the New Central Government
at Nanking.

Enclosures

Copy of a Police Report.

SECRET

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE, S. A. D.

Section I, Special Branch.

REPORT

Date May 28, 1940.

Subject Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee of the
Ministry of Social Affairs of the New Central Government at Nanking.
Made by and Forwarded by D. I. Crawford.

The Social Movement Direction Committee of the Ministry of Social Affairs of the New Central Government at Nanking recently established a Shanghai Branch at 75 Jessfield Road, for the purpose of undertaking the supervision, direction, organization and training of all local public bodies. WANG MAI YUNG (王買榮), a member of the Central Executive Committee of Wang Ching Wei sponsored Kuomintang, is in charge of the Branch, and there are six departments, namely,

- (1) Agricultural Department (2) Industrial Department
- (3) Commercial Department (4) Women's Department
- (5) Youths Department and (6) Special Department.

The Branch at 75 Jessfield Road, however, has not as yet started functioning but arrangements are being made by WANG MAI YUNG in order to select suitable persons to take charge of the various departments.

It is learned that the establishment of the Shanghai Branch of the Social Movement Direction Committee is connected with the reorganization scheme of the Special Service Corps of the Chung Kuo Kuomintang Anti-Comintern & National Salvation Army, 76 Jessfield Road. A number of senior members of this organization are reported to have been instructed by TING MUH TSUNG (丁默村), now Minister of Social Affairs of the new Central Government, to proceed to Nanking before the end of this month.

D. I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

Commr. of Police
Sir:

Information.

D. C. (Sp. Br.)

24/5.

No copies
sent out.
S. C. G. R. D. Y.
E. Z. sent.



NOTED BY
S. A. D. REGISTRY
DATE 24/5/40

May 22, 1940.

Afternoon Translation.

Central China Daily News :-

BRANCH OFFICE OF SOCIAL MOVEMENT DIRECTION
COMMITTEE IN SHANGHAI FORMALLY INAUGURATED

In view of the importance of public movements, the Ministry of Social Affairs has established a Social Movements Direction Committee (社会运动指导委员会) to undertake the supervision, direction, organization and training of public bodies. Branch offices have been established in municipalities and provinces. The temporary organization regulations of the Committee have been passed by the Executive Yuan.

51 The Branch Office of the Committee in the Shanghai Municipality was formally inaugurated at No.75 Jessfield Road on May 10. The Branch Office is divided into six sections, namely an Agricultural Section, an Industrial Section, a Commercial Section, a Youths Section, a Women's Section and a Special Society Section. Many local public bodies have applied to the Branch Office for registration. People have also requested the permission of the Branch Office to organize public bodies.

N 280(°)

SECRET

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SP. BR. REGISTRY

No. **7240 (C)**

Special **7/40** Station

REPORT

Date **July 20, 1940**

Subject **Robert Sandeman Lamb (British).**

Made by **R.S.I. Logan,** Forwarded by **D.I. Crawford.**

Reference letter dated July 17th 1940 from H.B. Consulate-General, Passport & Registration Office, asking for information concerning R.S. Lamb, enquiries have revealed the following:-

Robert Sandeman Lamb (British) is reported to have served as a junior officer in the Indian Army or Air Force during the Great War. After ~~the~~ ~~end of~~ the Great War he is reported to have been in Canada and the U.S.A., where he worked for General Motors. From U.S.A., he is stated to have gone to Japan where he also worked for General Motors. Sometime prior to 1934, he came to Shanghai where he subsisted precariously for some time. In 1936 he was employed as business manager of the Cathay Cosmopolitan, a monthly publication, the aims of which were claimed to be the "provision of an independent forum for the expression of opinions on all manner of subjects pertaining to the economic, political and commercial life of this great community."

Associated with Lamb in this publication were George A. ~~Watt~~ (American) Editor; ~~Ian Black~~ Douglas, Associate Editor. Other contributors to the publication were Mario Rocchi; Angus J.W. Herba and Paul Paelz. Paul Paelz subsequently became a

FILE

14 22 7

Sent, 21/7/40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

Subject.....

Made by.....

Forwarded by.....

partner of Lam in the publication. According to information obtained at time of the first appearance of this monthly magazine (January 1936) it was subsidized by the South Manchurian Railway, Maj. General Tsogai of the Kwantung Army and Paul Paelz who was alleged to have had access to the funds of the German and Italian Legations. Note: Paul Paelz is now known to be an active agent of the Nazi Party in Shanghai.

Lam was in 1935-6-7, a frequent contributor of letters to "The People's Tribune" under the pseudonym "Junius S⁷⁷ixicus." Perusal of these letters reveals them to be mostly of the type that seeks to expose rackets and social evils.

The Cathay Cosmopolitan ceased publication after the outbreak of Sino-Japanese hostilities in 1937. On August 6th 1937, a quarrel over a cheque took place between Lam and Paelz, in the office of the Cathay Cosmopolitan, Room 521, 128 Museum Road, which resulted in Lam assaulting and injuring Paelz to the extent that he had to be treated in the General Hospital. Paelz, however, chose not to charge Lam as they had to wind up the business of the magazine. At this time they shared a room in the New Asia Hotel. On March 31st 1937, Lam also came to the notice of the Police in connection with a letter which he wrote

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

- 3 -

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

to his former secretary, a Eurasian, Miss P.I. Ellison (British) divorced wife of Mr. E.R.W. Barrett, demanding the return of his bank passbook and a cheque, which, it appears, Miss Ellison was holding against a debt he owed her. The letter was couched in terms which almost amounted to blackmail and hinted that he was in possession of information concerning the manner in which her divorce was arranged, which might be of interest to the King's Proctor, etc., etc. No Police action was taken however as Miss Ellison wished to avoid publicity.

A charge of obtaining food and beverages to the value of \$197.00 by means of false pretences, preferred against Lamb in H.S.A. Court, Shanghai, was dismissed on 6-12-34.

Lamb also came to the notice of the Police on 30-8-35 when he assaulted and injured a public ricksha coolie as a result of a dispute over payment of fare. Lamb, however, paid compensation to the coolie who withdrew the charge.

Lamb is known locally as a pugnacious, loud mouthed individual, who talks glibly on almost any subject. He refers to various Consular officials and prominent business and professional men locally as his intimate friends and gives the impression that one or the other of these persons is pulling the strings to get him a good job which is a certainty

FILE NO. 11-1111

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date19

- 4 -

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

but the job never materializes and he glibly explains the matter away by claiming that he is on the verge of securing a much better situation. Among those whom he frequently refers to in this manner are the following : Mr. W.J. Keswick, Mr. Ranald George McDonald, Mr. A.B.T. Holland and Mr. R.S. Heaney, former Passport & Registration Officer, H.B.M. Consulate General.

Lamb has a habit of getting into debt but usually succeeds, by means of his glib speech, in getting one of his acquaintances to settle his accounts. Despite his permanent lack of ready money, he regularly contrives to get drunk but much of the liquor he consumes he obtains by forcing his company on casual acquaintances. As far as can be ascertained, he has had no regular employment since 1937 but is stated to have done casual jobs of accounting and editing around the city.

Lamb was formerly a member of the Shanghai Engineers Club, Room 500, 220 Szechuen Road but was recently expelled, due to failure to pay his debts. Through his membership of this Club, he made the acquaintance of Mr. F.A. Naylor, Secretary & Treasurer of the Club. Late one night about the end of September or beginning of October, 1939, he appeared outside Naylor's flat, Room 704, 220 Szechuen Road

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.19

- 5 -

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

(Wayfoong House) covered in blood and mud and begging to be admitted. His story was that he had become involved in a fight with an Indian and that he was without money and had been ordered out the Navy Y.M.C.A. for failure to pay his bills. As usual, he had a plausible story of being on the point of obtaining a good job from the China Printing and Finishing Company, Ltd., which, needless to say, never materialized. Naylor befriended Lamb and allowed him to stay in his flat temporarily, in the hope that he would get a job but the former has not yet obtained work and is still living in Naylor's flat despite repeated efforts by Naylor to eject him. Recently, Naylor locked Lamb out and the latter made a habit of coming back to Wayfoong house late at night, drunk and sleeping outside Naylor's door. In order to avoid embarrassment, Naylor has again admitted Lamb to his flat on condition that he shall pull himself together and make an effort to get work. Lamb has been endeavouring to give Naylor the impression that he is daily expecting advice from the British Consulate to join H.M. Forces or take up some other form of work. Lamb came home drunk both on Wednesday night and Thursday night, July 17th and 18th 1940, which, in view of the fact that he is

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Station,

Date19

- 6 -

Subject

Made by

Forwarded by

usually short of money, gives some colour to information received, to the effect that he has recently been receiving sums of money from a German, H.E. Becker of Merck Chemical Co., who is a close associate of J. Lahrmann, prominent local Nazi. There appears to be little doubt that Lamb is an unscrupulous and dangerous individual who associates with all sorts of people, including Germans. He is possessed of a brilliant brain and a good education but appears incapable of directing his ability to the best purpose. Possessed of considerable debating ability, he frequently took a prominent part in debates in the Foreign Y.M.C.A. and in this manner widened his circle of foreign acquaintances. Recently, he has been endeavouring to cultivate the acquaintance of foreign members of the S.M.P., his motive apparently being mainly to obtain alcoholic drinks at the latter's expense.

The S.M.P. have no record of the "Cathay Review" as a successor to the "Cathay Cosmopolitan" and as far as can be ascertained there is no such publication on sale in Shanghai at the present time. It is possible, however, that Lamb may be contemplating the publication of such a periodical.

INDEXED BY
(A.B.) H. H. H. H.
DATE 12/8/40

[Handwritten signature]
12/8/40

[Handwritten signature]
D. S. A.

D.C. (Special Branch).



PASSPORT & REGISTRATION OFFICE.
BRITISH CONSULATE-GENERAL.
P.O. BOX 259.
SHANGHAI.

17th July, 1940.

Dear Mr. Yorke,

I wonder whether you can let me have any information regarding R.S. Lamb, who is apparently trying to get subscriptions for the "Cathay Review" which I understand is the successor to the "Cathay Cosmopolitan".

I am told that Lamb is a British subject but he has not registered at this Consulate-General. Apparently his address a year or two ago was Room 521, No. 128 Museum Road.

Yours sincerely,

R.W. Yorke, Esq.,
Deputy Commissioner,
Shanghai Municipal Police,
SHANGHAI.

PA
Early file
1940

MEMORANDUM.

H2 Becley

File ~~to~~ 24/10

Noted - Hart
23-X-41

Dear Avis
Thanks; noted
by Secy Secy. &
myself. JH.
24/10/41.

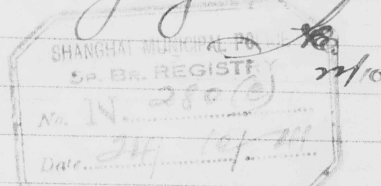
MUNICIPAL COUNCIL.
SECRETARIAT,
ADMINISTRATION BUILDING,
SHANGHAI193

File sent to
Mr. Beesley 22.10.41
22/10
D.C. (C. & S.P.)

File No. N. 280 (C)

D.C. (C)
agrees to file
going over.

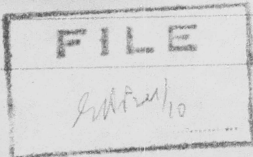
R. S. Lamb



The above mentioned individual
has been bothering Messrs. Mellor &
Knipschidt who are agents for the
importation of Council rice in
connection with the pilferage of rice
from godowns in French town.

He wants the job of
stopping this pilfering & has seen Mr.
Beesley Secretary Rice Committee this
p.m. for purpose of Council taking
him on & on being informed
that steps had already been taken
to curb the practice he intimated in
a roundabout way that he would
publish the whole scandal.

Beesley asks if we know
him at all. Can he see file
confidentially



R. S. Lamb R.S.
21/10

11/10/11
11/10/11
11/10/11

2

Quilley
Jan 11

3

REPRINT FROM "THE PEOPLE'S TRIBUNE"

MARCH-APRIL XXX (1941)

* * *

SpB-



A LETTER
OF
JUNIUS SINICUS
TO
CARROLL D. ALCOTT



* * *

LETTERS OF JUNIUS SINICUS

A NOTE TO THE READER

Normally Junius Sinicus attempts to preserve in his communications a standard of language and style not inconsistent with the name he has adopted. Even in his most abusive moments he has kept his abuse dignified, and has not descended to a mere vulgar and ignorant calling of names. If, in the following letter, he departs from that rule, and adopts the language of the gutter, it is because he wishes his remarks to be understood by the individual to whom they are addressed, and any other language would, it is feared, be far above his head.

* * *

TO CARROLL D. ALCOTT, ESQ.,

Radio Commentator and Blockmailer.

c/o "The China Press"

Shanghai.

HOWDY AL!—This, I believe, is how your fellow Americans usually address you, so lest you fail to recognize any more polite form of address I am adopting the same contemptuous familiarity.

You will no doubt wonder what prompted this letter. The fact is that the other day I came across in the dictionary, the word—PEST, meaning "*Troublesome or destructive person, animal, or thing.*" and somehow I immediately thought of you. Before my mind's eye appeared the face (or should I, to make sure you really understand, say "*mug*") of a slackly obese individual, who by some strange freak of Providence has been permitted to plague the community which he has infested. This may not speak very well for the community in question, but seeing that this very community contains a large proportion of parasitic, anaemic individuals who thrive on the offal which pests exude, it need not be a matter for great surprise, though it is certainly one for considerable regret.

In hygienic and well-ordered communities, pests are not in the least welcome and I for one am whole-heartedly for their extermination here. You know, Al, you may be a little tin-god (or brass-horn) to some of your listeners-in, but not to all of them. Decent people like good clean things, not pests, and they cannot forget all the things of which you are a foul composition, which definitely place you in the latter category.

first came here from some low dive in gangster-ridden were much slimmer, it is true, but you already had all of a pest, and a fairly poisonous one at that. It took you very long to settle down to a racket. A gullible man, of course, gave you a "lift", and you were assigned to courts. That was a Heaven-sent gift, as nothing could make your racket better. At that time, some fifteen years ago, I had a few modest souls in this city who shrank from the city, especially if this publicity arose from a divorce case. Weak souls presented fine, red meat for you, the Raveur. Our sharp ears listened avidly to all the evidence presented, and all that was not told in court you obtained from lawyers (especially from a certain bearded specimen). All the sordid details (including a great deal of matter divulged by embittered husbands, wives or third parties in inevitable triangle) were carefully collected, after being spared for the kill. Silence and suppression of publication were very welcome to divorcing parties, and you did not have difficulty in making them pay for suppression of the bag. In fact, you usually got all the necessary dope from the lawyers, and got your "fees" even before the trial. It was certainly a lovely racket, and an illustrious specimen of American journalism as practised by an illustrious member of the American Fourth Estate.

Unfortunately for you, your racket did not last very long. You had an irate husband once, a strong man who did not in the least object whether you published news of his divorce or not, and he only objected to your blackmailing methods. Besides your good hammering, he also reported your actions to the police. It was a matter of touch-and-go for you, and prison-bars were uncomfortably close, but some smart lying on your part, and "moral" support from the bearded lawyer referred to, kept you from being a public liability. Some pests really live!

Now escape put the brakes on your unholy ambitions, and I had to settle down to straight journalism. But it was not Al, wasn't it? No nice, fat pickings, and therefore no money. Yes, it sure was tough! Banging away at a typewriter day long (for a paltry 150 dollars a month), and walking the streets for news, was not at all to the liking of a Pest. But publicity, however, came knocking round your door again after that. Of course, Al, you remember your old pal

Beaumont alias Israelovitch, (there always seems to be a little Jew about), and his high-powered manipulations in this city. Among Beaumont's numerous ventures, which included motor-cycle dirt track speeding and cycle racing, (which flopped when he failed to obtain the license for pari-mutuels and other gambling devices from which he planned to make money), was a yellow sheet called the "*Shanghai Spectator*." Your pal Beaumont had to beat it rather hastily one fine day, and left all his ventures in the gutter, so to speak, including his yellow sheet. It wasn't a very difficult job for you to pick up the said yellow sheet, because, as we understand it, pests usually crawl in gutters.

Thus, finally, your heart's desire was satisfied, and we find a real, live pest seated in an editorial chair in a rather lousy, but still an editorial sanctum.

The "*Shanghai Spectator*," before it fell into Beaumont's hands and later into your pestiferous grip, was a social and sporting publication, but Beaumont changed all that, and used the publication's "socialite" subscription list to direct some nasty diatribes against some of the city's social lights some of whom may have deserved all that comes to them. Beaumont, however, was doing it out of spite because they wouldn't give him a gambling license for his cycle racing. The "*Spectator*" was also little Beaumont's (he only stood five feet one in his stockinged-feet) campaign weapon—campaign for election to the select *coterie* of this city, the Shanghai Municipal Council. Beaumont, as I'm sure you remember, wanted to be elected a Councillor so that he could get himself granted all the gambling licenses he wanted. But the scheme didn't work! It was a flop!

As editor your chest swelled with pride now. You say you made a success of the publication, when you picked it up out of the gutter, of course. Well, yes and no. If you mean that you made more money out of it, perhaps; although no appreciable improvement was noticeable in your personal appearance—which was in full correspondence with your muck-raking habits. It's all a question of standards, that is, about the amount of money you made out the "*Spectator*." You might have made less than Beaumont did, but thought it was more, because your requirements are less. You remember, of course, that Beaumont lived like a prince—champagne, a luxurious apartment, a swell limousine and "peachy dames." But you—you were satisfied with Hongkew whiskey, dirty dumps and tough dames. Every man to his taste, naturally, so we don't blame or criticise you. Anyway, except a Pest cannot be expected to have very high-class tastes.

out wine and women, we nearly forgot the progress of the "Spectator." We're hard put to find the exact racket which you then practised, but for want of a better old-fashioned word, *Blackmail*. Ugly word, you there's none uglier we can think of at the moment. tried out by you in diverse ways, and there were but the most succulent ones turned out to be certain rated *certain* establishments. According to the sanction of the Settlement's august ruling body, the Council, blunt—were taboo, and no licenses were issued for them. However, this was no deterrent for certain dives and they clandestinely operated such houses. The righteous indignation decided to uproot this public evil and publish full data of all these illicit houses, and could force the Council to take appropriate action. It did give them some publicity. We remember that photos of these establishments were published in your paper,—photographs of the entrances or parts of the front of the house numbers showing. The dodge was to get into a belief that their houses were going to be closed. Our Pest enters the picture, by a side door. Driven by offers a nice little solution out of the impasse. "If you'll do as to pay me for my trouble, I'll see that no more publicity gets into my magazine," says the Pest to the world, of course, they paid. A very, very easy way to get attention costs and earn a soft living. We wonder what he could have said if he had investigated this angle of the thing with lost souls.

It lasted some time, Al, but our burg did not offer many opportunities, and finally you had to fold up and "Spectator" to the gutter whence it came. And back to his old reporting job.

Another tough break for you, Al, and we realize how much you need a flesh-pots, but never say die—pests are pretty virile and exist in the most odoriferous and obnoxious surroundings. It was with you. The editorial rooms of the "China" received you like a prodigal—without the trimmings, for you had to labour and sweat for a paltry one hundred and fifty-five dollars—seemed gloomy and unwholesome, like yourself. But there was nothing else to be done. Fate had got you in a pretty strong grip, although you es—long and unaccountable absences in tough Hong-

kew dives. You know, Al, cheap whiskey and tough women are really bad for the system, even for the system of a Pest. However, that's neither here nor there.

When this city was shattered by a few nasty bombs in August 1937, it seemed to be the prelude for a regular incursion of pests into the foreign-controlled areas. There were small pests and big pests. Some managed to exist for a while, but most of them were "flit-ted" out of existence. We then thought that even some of the old, hardened pests like yourself would not have much chance of existence, but you seemed to bear a charmed life, and one fine day while tuning in to catch the strains of some beautiful soul-inspiring music, what was our disappointment to hear over the ether the raucous croaking of a whiskey-hoarsened voice. Curiosity got the better of us and we finally realized that our old friend, the Pest, had taken on a new role.

We have no great admiration for people of this city, and when we learned that the Pest was listened to by quite a large audience we were not in the least surprised. It didn't take us long to cotton on to your new racket. Criminal racketeering, such as that practised in Chicago and other American cities, had long gone out of style, and had given place to political racketeering. You must be given some credit for taking up the cue so rapidly, but then Pests adapt themselves to changed conditions in no time.

If we had been told some years ago that you would one day fill the role of loud-speaker for certain political interests, we would have laughed outright, as we all know that you have neither the education nor the capabilities to fill such a role. You must have reformed and done some hard studying to be able to differentiate Washington from Napoleon, and New York from Timbuctoo. Apart from your rather expressive slang, your blarings over this city's ice creamy radio station are characterized by a daily demonstration of that ignorance and lack of education which is so well-known to most of the city's editors and copy-readers.

It certainly speaks volumes for the mentality of the men connected with certain political circles that they are willing to make use of the services of a bum and former crook (pardon my frankness, but I believe that you Americans like straight-from-the-shoulder talk) to air the political views of their respective governments. It's a question of taste, of course, or rather, poor taste.

In spite of all your present political veneer, however, you don't seem to have lost any of your old propensities. Our little city was all a-jitter recently over the notorious Riley case, and what would all our little ham-burgers have to say if they knew how you tried to

JUNIUS SINICUS

ham-string Crook Riley, in the good old-fashioned way you formerly used, and that when that failed you double-crossed the "slot-machine king"?

Now don't squirm, Al, but bear with me a little longer. We just happen to know that you approached Riley some time last June with a proposition to suppress any adverse "publicity" which might crop up in the local press, not failing to mention that through your own underworld connections you were in possession of all the "dope" worth knowing about Mr. Riley. But Riley was riding the top of the wave, and he told you to go to hell and take your cheap blackmailing tactics with you. That settled the matter for Riley. From that time onwards, not a single week passed without mention of Riley and his gambling ventures appearing in Benjie Powell's yellow rag, the "*China Weekly Review*," or the "*China Press*." Both Benjie and yourself failed to get any dough from Riley, so that two of you went gunning for him in a big, bad way—otherwise, in typical American Wild West fashion.

Well, Riley's in for it, but neither you nor Benjie are richer for the experience. Yes, Al, just another tough break, and just imagine what you would have done with all that dough which you thought was coming to you. Better luck next time!

Of course, radio "commentatoring" is not too bad with the extra income it provides you, not taking into account the two hefty bodyguards which you have to employ at your own expense, but somebody's going to win the war pretty soon, and that somebody is definitely not among the boys backing your radio braying. Perhaps you'd better take our tip and quit this radio business and save your lungs for some other purpose—shouting out ads for "Flit" and other similar insecticides, for instance. You know, "Flit," etc., are darned good for eliminating pests. Personally, we like "Flit" and we won't forget to use it against pests, especially one—with a raucous voice and sloppy figure.

Adios!

JUNIUS SINICUS.

N 282(e)

F. Anthony Sampson
32 Rue Paul Henry
May 22, 1940.

282 (c)

22 5 40

Deputy Commissioner
Special Branch, S.P.

Dear Sir,

This is to inform you that my name has been used, without my permission, for a mailing address. This letter is not a complaint, but is sent you for purpose of record only.

I have received an airmail letter from Chungking, addressed to "Mr. A. P. Sampson, room 5, first floor, 19 Avenue Edward VII, Shanghai". This address is that of the Shanghai Evening Post, where I worked until just over a fortnight ago. There is no other Sampson on the Post-Mercury Company staff. As far as I know, rooms are not numbered for address purposes, although the doors may be numbered merely for aiding identification of keys. The subject matter of the letter received concerns me not at all: it is headed "c/o Mr. A. Cecil Taylor, Chungking Hostel, 283 Kuo Fu Road, Chungking, May 4, 1940" and continues:

"Dear Sam, I hope you have received my letter which reached Hongkong after you left, but was forwarded to you. Please bring my letter to Dr. Bellett and take up the matter with him, and let me know the results through your special channels. I hope you will let me know right away what your expenditures would be on your end as I would like to present the whole proposition in concrete form before I take my trip to the South Seas the beginning of June. That means, you must let me know by return mail. With kindest regards, Sincerely yours (signed) Eduard."

Putting two and two together, I conclude that this letter was destined for Mr. Sammy Chang, who is a director of the Ta Mei Wan Chinese edition of the Shanghai Evening Post, and who has an office on the first floor of its premises. Mr. Chang, known popularly as Sam or Sammy (as I am, too) recently passed through Hongkong on his way back from Chungking. I gather that the sender is Edward Ping-shuey Lee; I told this suspicion yesterday to Inspector Crawford of your staff when I showed him the letter, and confirmed it in a phone talk to Mr. Randall Gould this morning, who said that Lee was fond of theatrical flourishes of the false moustache type.

I complained to Mr. Gould over this wrongful use of my name and told him that I was sending a copy of the letter to you. Mr. Gould asked me please not to do this, said that I might get Chang into trouble (or words to that effect) and that Chang probably had nothing to do with this use of my name, Lee no doubt being entirely responsible. I told Mr. Gould, nevertheless, that I had a good name in this town, and that I was not going to allow it to be used for any Chungking skullduggery. Mr. Gould said that he would tell Mr. Chang to get in touch with me, and that he would see that my name was not used again.

Mr. Gould's pleas notwithstanding, I am sending you this letter. I have nothing to do with Chungking nor its cash.

Yours faithfully,

F. Anthony Sampson
F. ANTHONY SAMPSON

File confidentially
May 22/40

N 309(c)

U.S. DEPT. OF AGRICULTURE
FOREST SERVICE
WATER RESOURCES DIVISION

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

Special Branch Registry. OFFICE

FILE NO. N. 309(C).

SUBJECT:

Dr. Mark SINGELBERG.

German Jewish Refugee.

Author of a play in German, "The Masks are Dropped" ("Die Masken
Fallen").

[illegible]

FORM 200 C/R
G. 3000-8-40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.....

Reference Slip from Headquarters.

THIS SLIP MUST NOT BE DETACHED.

To	INSTRUCTIONS:
D.C. (Divs.)	For dispatch
" (Crime)	Furnish data
" (S.B.)	Investigate and report
S.D.C.	Note and return
D.C. (F.2.)	Report status
A.C. (F.2.)	Submit recommendation
D.C. (C.)	For further report
A.C. (C.)	For opinion
D.C. (Specials)	Reply to writer direct
" (A. & T. R.)	As instructed
" (Sikhs)	See me in re:
A.C. (Traffic)	Inform Applicant
D.O.A. Divn.	Draft Reply
" B. Divn.	For necessary action
" C. Divn.	Attach file
" D. Divn.	For information
Gov. of Gaol.	Comment
Personal Assistant	For verification
Quartermaster	Note and File
Pay Office	Attach to File
Central Registry	
Legal Dept.	
C.C.R.	
P.L.S.	

*Mr. Koma interviewed by
of. Pitts, everything satisfactory*

Initials <i>92.1.1.40</i>	For File <i>Drumell</i>
Date SHANGHAI	Date

Noted and Returned	Date / /
-----------------------	-------------

"I. C."
SASSOON HOUSE
SHANGHAI.
CABLES: "ICYGRAM"
P. O. BOX 2140
TELEPHONE 18637
IK/Ft.

REGISTRY
THE INTERNATIONAL COMMITTEE FOR THE
ORGANIZATION OF EUROPEAN IMMIGRANTS
IN CHINA
11/12/40
SHANGHAI 22nd November 1940.

To the Commissioner of Police,
Shanghai Municipal Police,
Shanghai.

Dear Sir:-

The receipt of your letter dated November 20,
1940, is acknowledged with thanks, and contents have
been noted.

Nevertheless, I would like to point out
again that the first Press notice regarding the per-
formance of "DIE MASKEN FALLEN" in the hall of the
British Embassy on November 9th and 10th appeared in
the "Jewish Chronicle" on October 20th, 1940, already,
but I was not approached nor informed that the Police
were against the production.

In this connection, I have heard rumours that
it is intended to produce the play in English in the
Lyceum Theatre. I do not know, at present, if these ru-
mours are based on truth. I would appreciate if you
would inform me whether you know of this matter and what
attitude you will take towards the production in English
and presumably played by English actors.

Regarding a close co-operation, I am recalling
a telephone conversation with Mr. Young sometime ago,
during which it was tentatively agreed that we would con-
sult one another before further licences for German lan-
guage papers were granted. Nevertheless, a licence to the
"MITARBEITER" was granted without such consultation, and
we only heard by chance of the establishment of a further
paper the first issue of which is, to our knowledge, to
appear today.

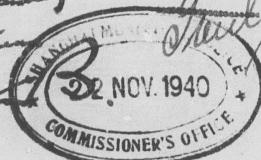
Whilst no objection is raised by this Committee
to the "MITARBEITER", it must nevertheless be realized by
you that co-operation on our part is made somewhat diffi-
cult in the circumstances.

Yours faithfully,

D. C. (Cr & Sp. Branch)

"I. C." ORGANIZATION
FOR IMMIGRANTS

*He is already suffering from
some resentment of long standing
you had better inform him
sincerely.*



Elon. Secretary

FORM 200 C/R
G. 3000-8-40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.....

Reference Slip from Headquarters.

THIS SLIP MUST NOT BE DETACHED.

To:	INSTRUCTIONS
D.C. (Divs.)	For disposal
" (Crime)	Furnish data
" (S.B.)	Investigate and report
S.D.C.	Note and return
D.C. (F.2.)	Report present status
A.C. (F.2.)	Submit recommendation
D.C. (C.)	For further report
A.C. (C.)	For opinion
D.C. (Specials)	Replv to writer direct
" (A. & T. R.)	As instructed
" (Sikhs)	See me in re:
A.C. (Traffic)	Inform Applicant
D.O.A. Divn.	Draft Reply
" B. Divn.	For necessary action
" C. Divn.	Attach file
" D. Divn.	For information
Gov. of Gaol.	Comment
Personal Assistant	For verification
Quartermaster	Note and File
Pay Office	Attach to File
Central Registry	
Legal Dept.	
C.C.R.	
P.L.S.	

Initials..... 10.11.40	For File..... NOV 21 1940
Date.....	Date.....

Noted and Returned	Date / /
--------------------	----------

November 20,

40.

Paul Komor, Esqre:
Hon. Secretary,
International Committee for the
Organization of European Immigrants
in China,
S H A N G H A I.

Dear Sir:

I have to acknowledge receipt of your PK/Fa, dated November 19, 1940, and do not question the facts you put forward. It is true Police had knowledge of the existence of the play in question for a long time, and did, in fact, prevent its production in public places. The Police had not knowledge, until a few days before the day set, of the recent showing which was arranged by the Producer without reference to this Department.

The call on you by a Police Officer to which you refer, was on my instructions, simply to request your good offices in connection with such propaganda activity in future. There was no intention whatever, to indicate any lack of cooperation on your part, but I shall be very grateful if you will keep close touch with the Police Department in such matters in future, as I am convinced it is in the public interest to

- 2 -

stop such political activity by refugees.

Yours faithfully:

MB

Commissioner of Police.

TH/.

"I. C."
SASSOON HOUSE
SHANGHAI.
CABLES: "ICYGRAM"
P. O. BOX 2140
TELEPHONE 16637

THE INTERNATIONAL COMMITTEE FOR THE
ORGANIZATION OF EUROPEAN IMMIGRANTS
IN CHINA

SHANGHAI, 19th November, 1940.

PK/Fa.

To the Commissioner of Police,
Shanghai Municipal Police,
Shanghai.

Dear Sir,

In connection with the recent production of the play "DIE MASKEN FALLEN" I had the pleasure yesterday of a call from Sub-Inspector Wittinsky who suggested that in matters of Public Interest wherein the Emigrants in our midst might possibly be concerned or their special interests may be affected, there should be more co-operation between the S.M.P. and this organization.

May I observe that I am not aware that such co-operation has been lacking on the part of this Committee which has, indeed, given all the assistance that it could reasonably give in the past and certainly intends to do so also in the future.

With reference to this special case, may I be permitted to observe that evidently the Police were acquainted with the play and the intention to produce it quite sometime ago.

Furthermore, the "Shanghai Jewish Chronicle" brought press-notice beginning with its issue of 20th October almost daily, the "North China Daily News" also printed an article in this connection on the 31st October.

As far as this Committee is aware, not until then was any objection raised to the production of the play. There was, therefore, no previous occasion whatsoever for this organization to take any steps in the direction of persuading the producers to abstain from their project.

The producers had, themselves, gone so far with their project at the time when Mr. Speelman's letter appeared in the "North China Daily News" that, evidently, they could not cancel the performances without taking a considerable loss.

I myself attached no special significance to the production of the play although, in private conversation, I voiced doubts as to the advisability or desirability of producing it here and at this time, even going so far as to say, that I thought the production ill-timed, but I cannot claim that my own opinion must be conclusive and correct nor have I any means or wish to impose such opinion on any one. I must add that the play was not submitted to me for reading and I have no knowledge of its contents beyond that which has appeared in the Press subsequent to its initial production.

"I.C." to the Commissioner of Police, Shanghai.

not until Friday last I approached
the influence of the organization to
with the request which were requested to take place on
have further inst. cancelled and "I.C." did not
the 16th and most of its disposal. In this
could, in the

"I.C." b
place with the
have been
with
you the assurance that this Committee is
for it is in its power to do so, with
reasonably, it must be given a fair chance
the authorities but, a situation might arise which it is im-
possible to avoid, which might possibly do harm, more especi-

Yours faithfully,

"I.C." ORGANIZATION
FOR
IMMIGRANTS
Hon. Secretary

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

C.S.6, Special Branch.

REPORT

Nov. 19, 1940.

Subject (in full) German Refugee Play - "Die Masken Fallen".

Made by D.S.I. Wittinsky. Forwarded by Supt. Mason.

In compliance with verbal instructions received from Mr. Bennett, A.C.1/c Special Branch, Mr. P. Komor was visited by the undersigned and made cognizant with the gist of the attached file. He promised his whole-hearted co-operation in endeavouring to curb political agitation in future.

Mr. M. Siegelberg, the producer of the play "Die Masken Fallen", was summoned to this office, on the 18-11-40, and was strongly warned against future political activities of this nature.

Commr. of Police.

Sir:

Information.

19/11/40
Bennett
A.C. (S.I.)

A.C. (Special Branch).

O. Wittinsky
D. S. I.



FILE

C O N F I D E N T I A L.

Date November 15, 1940.

(Headquarters) Office Notes

D.C. (Crime) & (Special Branch).

CONFIDENTIAL

GERMAN REFUGEE PLAY - "DIE MASKEN FALLEN".

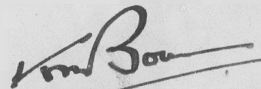
With reference to the above, as was anticipated, the German Consul General has taken exception to the shewing of this play, and a personal letter in these terms has been received by the Secretary & Commissioner General.

I informed the Council that I have written to the British Consul General on the subject a week ago, and the shewing of the play had been altered from public exhibition by the purchase of tickets to a private shewing with free tickets, thereby altering the situation somewhat.

The Secretary & Commissioner General interviewed the British Consul General this morning, and later held conversations with the German Consul General. The latter has now agreed to consider the matter closed, but requests that the Municipal Police will

- A. Take a very strong line with the producers of this play, and warn them that political agitation of this nature will not be tolerated in future; and
- B. Inform Mr. Komor of the whole business, and enlist his assistance in keeping down political agitation in future.

I have informed the Secretary General that I am prepared to do this. Please, therefore, act accordingly, and record action taken in a short report for completion of this file.



Commissioner of Police.

IW/.

C O N F I D E N T I A L .

November 15, 1940.

D.C. (Crime) & (Special Branch).

CONFIDENTIAL

GERMAN REFUGEE PLAY - "DIE MASKEN FALLEN".

With reference to the above, as was anticipated, the German Consul General has taken exception to the shewing of this play, and a personal letter in these terms has been received by the Secretary & Commissioner General.

I informed the Council that I have written to the British Consul General on the subject a week ago, and the shewing of the play had been altered from public exhibition by the purchase of tickets to a private shewing with free tickets, thereby altering the situation somewhat.

The Secretary & Commissioner General interviewed the British Consul General this morning, and later held conversations with the German Consul General. The latter has now agreed to consider the matter closed, but requests that the Municipal Police will

- A. Take a very strong line with the producers of this play, and warn them that political agitation of this nature will not be tolerated in future; and
- B. Inform Mr. Komor of the whole business, and enlist his assistance in keeping down political agitation in future.

I have informed the Secretary General that I am prepared to do this. Please, therefore, act accordingly, and record action taken in a short report for completion of this file.

Sd. K. M. Bourne

Commissioner of Police.

NOV 1 1940

Emigre Showing Of Jewish Play Cancelled Here

German Pressure Said Brought To Bear On Local Committee

Fear that Jews in Germany would suffer further persecutions caused sponsors of "The Masks Fall," a locally-written play in German by Jewish emigres, to cancel further performances, it was learned today.

The play was not performed on Saturday and Sunday evenings as had been scheduled, although two performances were held during the previous week at the British Press Attache's Hall on The Bund. Two additional showings for the coming Saturday and Sunday have also been cancelled.

"Illness" Said Reason

The Jewish emigre committee declared that the reason for the failure of the show to take place on Saturday and last night was due to "the illness of one of the principal actors."

It is learned, however, that a member of the German Consulate in Shanghai telephoned to Mr. Paul Komor of the Jewish emigre committee and "requested" that further performances of the play should be cancelled.

Reprisals Against Jews

The German official, it is understood, also indicated that unless the play would be stopped reprisals would be taken against Jews living in Germany and also against Jewish emigres here.

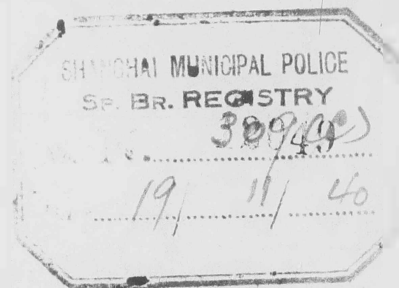
Questioned this morning about the telephone conversation with the German official, Mr. Komor declared to the Shanghai Evening Post that he did not wish to deny or confirm it, adding that he was not the press spokesman for the Jewish emigre committee, and that it would be necessary to speak to Mr. Ellis Hayim.

Mr. Ellis Hayim, Chairman of the Jewish emigre committee, when questioned by the Shanghai Evening Post, would not deny that a German official had spoken to Mr. Komor, but declared that he was busy and did not "talk newspaper" over the telephone and then hung up.

English Translation

"The Masks Fall," written by Messrs. Sieglberg and Ferber, describes the suffering which befell Jews in Austria following the Nazi Anschluss. A translation from the German has nearly been completed into English by Julius Kaim and may be presented here in the near future.

Prior to the two first performances of the play which were held last week, strong objection was raised against the play by the Jewish emigre committee who, it is understood, made several attempts to halt it.



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SP. BR. REGISTRY

N. 309(c)

18/11/40

NORTH-CHINA DAILY NEWS

NOV 6 1940

"Die Masken Fallen":

A Delicate Suggestion

To the Editor of the

"NORTH-CHINA DAILY NEWS"

SIR,—I would like to suggest that Messrs. OSSI LEWIN, MARK SIEGELBERG, HANS WIENER and your correspondent DUTCH take over the arduous and thankless task of the Committee for the Assistance of Jewish Refugees. Their great talents would no doubt be better able to grapple with the many problems the Committee has to face, including whether this is the time for masks to fall or not to fall, than those who for many months past have given of their time, and of their means so generously to a difficult, and very complicated situation.

DOUBLE-DUTCH.

Shanghai, Nov. 5.

Jewish Play Showing Set For Weekend

Two further performances of "Die Masken Fallen" (The Masks Fall) by Mark Segelberg and Hans Wiener will be given at 8 p.m. on Saturday and Sunday, November 16 and 17, in the auditorium of the British Press Attache's Office at No. 28 The Bund.

Brilliantly written, the play deals with Nazi persecution of Jews in Austria at the time of its annexation, a subject with which actual experience have made the authors only too familiar.

Every member of the cast of 20 is a Jewish emigre, among them being several players with many years of stage experience in Vienna. The cast is headed by Miss Lilly Flohr, well-known nightclub entertainer.

The initial performances of "Die Masken Fallen" held last weekend were so successful that it was decided to give two further performances. It is hoped that when this German play is translated into English, arrangements can be made to give the play in a larger auditorium.

There will be no charge for admission to "Die Masken Fallen" but tickets can only be obtained by applying to the Shanghai Jewish Chronicle at No. 17, Canton Road.

WASHINGTON G POST & HERALD
JULY 11 1935

1915
30910
11 11 210

Jewish Play Is Outstanding Hit

Money Repaid As SMP Appear On Scene; JRC Objects

Despite several attempts by the Jewish Refugee Committee here to prevent its showing, "The Masks Fall," an original five-act play by Mark Siegelberg and Hans Wiener on the persecution of Jews by the Nazis, was presented to a capacity audience in the British Press Attache's Hall on Saturday evening.

Threats that the actors in the play would not be given further support by the committee if they would perform, are understood to have been made, while a final effort on Saturday evening to prevent the show from taking place by obtaining police refusal to allow any paying admission because of the nature of the play, was foiled when the sponsors of the show refunded the money to all those with tickets and allowed them to retain their seats.

Outstanding Success

The play was an outstanding success and by noteworthy and restrained portrayals on the part of the cast, remained fine entertainment, although obviously intended to be propaganda.

Skilful portrayals were given in the leading roles by Karl Bodan, Lily Flohr, Helga Berliner (a talented young lady, only 16 years old), Fritz Melchior, Herbert Zernik, Kurt Lewin, Ursula Perlehoeffer and Josef Meister, while those in the smaller parts, included Fritz Waechter, Heinz Ganther and Margot Walloch.

The story is laid in Austria, a few days before the Anschluss. It develops a strong theme in which an Aryan woman, married to a Jewish newspaperman for 10 years, seeks a divorce from her husband because she has fallen in love with another man. Before she can get her divorce, however, her husband and his old father are taken away to a concentration camp following the arrival of the Nazis.

Forgets Divorce

The tragic plight of her husband brings a change to the woman who decides to forget about the divorce and, instead, applies every means she can to obtain the release of her husband and father-in-law.

This she finally succeeds in doing and obtains two tickets for them to go to Shanghai. At the station the old father, terribly broken by the ordeal in the concentration camp, realizes that the two are still in love with one another.

He sacrifices his freedom by throwing himself before an on-coming train and is killed leaving the couple free to leave for Shanghai.

11861

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SP. BR. REGISTRY
No. N. 30900
Date 12/11/40

CHINA PRESS.

Performed By Jews
Anti-German
Play To Be
Given Tonight

Sponsored by the Shanghai Jewish Chronicle, German emigre publication here, "Die Masken Fallen" (The Masks Fall), a play in the German language, will be staged today and tomorrow in the British Press Attache's Hall, 23 The Bund. The occasion coincides with the anniversary of the anti-Jewish excesses in Germany in November 1938.

Written in Shanghai by Mark Siegelberg, the play deals with the problem confronting Jews married to Aryans. A Jewish journalist is about to be divorced by his Aryan wife shortly after the German annexation of Austria. The play depicts the life and struggles of the couple.

Leading role is played by Karl Bodan, who also directs. The feminine leads are taken by Mesdames Lilly Flohr and Ursula Perlhoefer. Herbert Zernik, Fritz Melchoir and Walter Berg fill out the cast.

Weyant

A.P.S. Kang Lee

[Signature]

215 *notes* *for* *9/11*

FILE *ag?*

CONFIDENTIAL

November 6, 40

H.B.M. Consul General,
H.B.M. Consulate,
SHANGHAI

CONFIDENTIAL

Sir,

I have the honour to refer to a German play called "The Masks are Dropped" and the attached reports dated August 20 and November 5, 1940.

It is the opinion of the Special Branch with whom I agree that the staging of this play in British official premises is quite a different matter to the staging of British films and so on and may result in political reprisals which it is so much desired to avoid in this International city.

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your obedient servant,



Sd. K. M. Bourne.

Commissioner of Police.

August 20, 1940

Attached Communication from Dr. Mark Siegelberg.

With reference to the attached communication from Dr. Mark Siegelberg, dated 12-8-40, wherein Police permission to stage a German play entitled "The Matrimony of Dr. Brach" is sought, the following particulars have been obtained:

Dr. Mark Siegelberg, born in Luzk, Russia, on the 11-6-1895, emigrated in his early youth to Vienna, Austria, where he became the editor of several political newspapers. When Austria was annexed by the third Reich, Dr. Siegelberg was arrested and subsequently sent to several concentration camps in Austria and Germany.

Following his release from the concentration camp he left for Shanghai, arriving here, accompanied by his wife, on the 27-6-38 on board the s.s. "Conte Biancamano". Dr. Siegelberg arrived here with a German "J" passport, but failed to prolong this passport and several months ago took out Russian Emigrants' papers.

Following his arrival here, Dr. Siegelberg, wrote a book entitled "Jewish Prisoner No. 13877", in the German language, which was printed by the American Press", 542 Avenue Joffre. In the said book, Dr. Siegelberg describes his experiences in the various concentration camps in Austria and Germany.

On the 15-8-40, Dr. Siegelberg registered a weekly German language newspaper "Das Echo" (Reg.No.F.94) but did not commence publication, as he, at that time, received an offer from the "Jewish Chronicle", Hamilton House, to become it's editor. Dr. Siegelberg holds the latter position at present, and is residing at 41/3 Muirhead Road.

Several weeks ago Dr. Siegelberg approached D.S.I. Wittinsky enquiring as to the advisability of staging his play "The Matrimony of Dr. Brach" in

Shanghai. He was informed by the latter that before staging the play, he would have to get Police permission through the official channels. However, before submitting the manuscript to the Police, Dr. Siegelberg sent a copy of the same to Captain Inatsuki of the Japanese Naval Landing Party, who stated that there are no objections from his point of view, and forwarded a letter of consent to Dr. Siegelberg.

The subject of the above play is definitely political and deals partly with the "Racial Theory". Scenes in a concentration camp (Act 4) dealing with atrocities and tortures of Jews are vividly described. The play which cannot be classified as cultural or recreational is likely to cause incidents and breach of peace, if staged publicly and without Police protection. Attached to this report are several excerpts of the play and their translations.

Enquiries reveal that Dr. Siegelberg's reason for staging "The Matrimony of Dr. Brach" in Shanghai is, of an entirely commercial nature, namely, to assist the sale of the said play in the U.S.A. To push the sale of his manuscript Dr. Siegelberg requires enthusiastic press reviews, which he is able to obtain, being the chief editor of the "Jewish Chronicle".

Dr. Siegelberg proposes to stage this play in the Kinchow Road Camp, 100 Kinchow Road; the date to be fixed subject to the issue of a permit by the Police. The performance is proposed to take place on three consecutive evenings, and an attendance of 300 persons is expected on each occasion. Dr. Siegelberg wishes to stress the fact that the audience will be composed exclusively of German Jewish Refugees, and believes that consequently there will not be any disturbances.

- 3 -

There is nothing to the detriment of Dr. Mark
Siegelberg in C.M.P. records.

November 5, 1940

"The Masks are Dropped" (Die Masken Fallen) - Play
by Dr. Mark Siegelberg.

With reference to the query of the P.A. to D.C. (Crime & Special Branches) on the attached cutting from the North China Daily News, dated 4-11-40, I beg to state that on the 12-8-40, Dr. Mark Siegelberg submitted to the Special Branch for examination and approval the manuscript of his play entitled "The Matrimony of Dr. Brach", with the ultimate intention of staging it in the Kinchow Road Refugee Camp. Owing, however, to the "international character of the Settlement" permission to stage the play was not granted. Full particulars regarding Dr. Siegelberg and his play are contained in the attached report submitted by this Section on August 20th, 1940.

Having met with Police refusal, Dr. Siegelberg approached Mr. J.A. Alexander, British Press Attache, who put the stage located in the British Press Attache's Offices, 28 The Bund, at Dr. Siegelberg's disposal. According to Dr. Siegelberg, Mr. J.A. Alexander has read the play and told the author that if he changes the title and eliminates harsh expressions, he (Mr. Alexander) would take all responsibility for the presentation.

"The Masks are Dropped" (new title for "The Matrimony of Dr. Brach") is scheduled to be publicly staged between 8 p.m. and 10.30 p.m. on the 9th and 10th instant at the Offices of the British Press Attache, 28 The Bund. Tickets for the presentation of the play are being sold at the Editorial Offices of the "Shanghai Jewish Chronicle", 17 Canton Road. Prior to the issue of a ticket, persons are requested to state their names and addresses, similar to the procedure adopted by the Attache's Office, when issuing admission tickets to British War Films. The accommodating capacity of

the room at 28 The Bund is 150 seats and the prices of tickets are ranging from \$2.- to \$8.- The profits derived from the staging of "The Masks are Dropped" will be divided among the author and the participating actors.

Mr. M. Speelman, Chairman of the Committee for Assistance to Shanghai Jewish Refugees, feels that at a time like the present, Jewish Refugees should disassociate themselves from political work of any description and consequently published a letter on the 3-11-40 to that effect in the North China Daily News. Both Mr. Speelman's letter and the "Author's Reply" are attached herewith.

Shanghai, August 12, 1940

To the
Commissioner,
Shanghai Municipal Police.

Sir,

We beg leave to apply for the permission to stage our play, "Die Ehe des Doktor Brach" (The Matrimony of Dr. Brach) in the Kinchow Road Refugee Jewish Centre (Kinchow Buehne). The play is in the German language.

The above-mentioned play treats a problem, that for years has occupied the minds of the Jews in Europe: "Racial Theory". Following are the contents of the play:

Shortly before the German occupation of Austria, Dr. Brach, a Jewish journalist, is about to be divorced by his wife Christine, an "Aryan". The reason for the divorce is, that Christine has fallen in love with another man. When the Germans take over, Dr. Brach is arrested and taken to a Concentration Camp. This event makes his wife change her mind. She resolves to give up the divorce and to hold out until her husband will be freed. She fights untiringly for the release and finally succeeds. In this fight lasting many months, the couple again gets convinced, that they belong to one another, so they emigrate together to Shanghai.

The play sets out to prove, that love between two people, even if they seemingly belong to different races, is stronger than any "Racial Theory". The play does not decide itself for either race and centres on the fight of the "Aryan" woman for her Jewish husband.

On account of the problem, of universal interest, discussed in it, the play has already been accepted by the "Oesterreichische Buehne" in New York, the foremost theatre of German refugees. At the same time the play is translated into English.

The two play-wrights (one of them for more than twenty years editor-in-chief of one of the biggest dailies

in Austria) desire that the play, of such interest for Jews, is staged here in a Refugee theatre. We intend to show the play only before an exclusively Jewish Refugee audience and not before the general public. Therefore the "Kinchow-Buehne", the theatre in the Jewish Refugee Centre, Kinchow Road, has been chosen.

The play being staged in Hongkew, has already been examined by the Japanese authorities. They have no objections at all and have forwarded to us their written consent.

Therefore we hope and expect that the Shanghai Municipal Police will give us the necessary permission.

We remain, Sir,

Your obedient servants,

(Signed) Mark Siegelberg

(Dr. Mark Siegelberg. (Nom de plume: Willi Kram) and Hans Wiener)

C/o Dr. Mark Siegelberg

P.O.B. 1914.

4 171 1 40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

C.S.G, Special Branch. ~~XXXX~~

REPORT

Date November 5, 1940.

Subject "THE MASKS ARE DROPPED" (Die Masken Fallen) - Play by Dr. Mark Siegelberg.

Made by D.P.S. Danemanis, Forwarded by Supt. Masen.

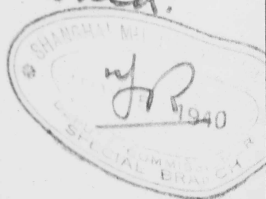
With reference to the query of the P.A. to D.C. (Crime & Special Branches) on the attached cutting from the North China Daily News, dated 4-11-1940, I beg to state that on the 12-8-40, Dr. Mark Siegelberg submitted to the Special Branch for examination and approval the manuscript of his play entitled "The Matrimony of Dr. Brach", with the ultimate intention of staging it in the Kinchow Road Refugee Camp. Owing, however, to the "international character of the Settlement" permission to stage the play was not granted. Full particulars regarding Dr. Siegelberg and his play are contained in the attached report submitted by this Section on August 20th, 1940.

Having met with Police refusal, Dr. Siegelberg approached Mr. J.A. Alexander, British Press Attaché, who put the stage located in the British Press Attachees Offices, 28 The Bund, at Dr. Siegelberg's disposal. According to Dr. Siegelberg, Mr. J.A. Alexander has read the play and told the author that if he changes the title and eliminates harsh expressions, he (Mr. Alexander) would take all responsibility for the presentation.

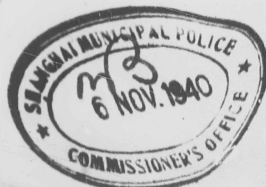
"The Masks Are Dropped" (new title for "The Matrimony of Dr. Brach") is scheduled to be publicly staged between 8 p.m. and 10.30 p.m. on the 9th and 10th instant at the Offices of the British Press Attache, 28 The Bund. Tickets for the presentation of the play are being sold at the Editorial Offices of the "Shanghai Jewish Chronicle", 17 Canton Road. Prior to the issue

Common

A very risky business which I would stop if I could.



I agree with you to Mr. Alexander and on his case



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.....

REPORT

Date.....

- 2 -

Subject

Made by..... Forwarded by.....

of a ticket, persons are requested to state their names and addresses, similar to the procedure adopted by the Attache's Office, when issuing admission tickets to British War Films. The accommodating capacity of the room at 28 The Bund is 150 seats and the prices of tickets are ranging from \$2.- to \$8.- The profits derived from the staging of "The Masks are Dropped" will be divided among the author and the participating actors.

Mr.M.Speelman, Chairman of the Committee for Assistance to Shanghai Jewish Refugees, feels that at a time like the present, Jewish Refugees should disassociate themselves from political work of any description and consequently published a letter on the 3-11-40 to that effect in the North China Daily News. Both Mr.Speelman's letter and the "Author's Reply" are attached herewith.

D. P. S.
D. P. S.

D.C.(Special Branch).

NOV 5 1940

**"Die Masken Fallen":
An Amazing Protest**

To the Editor of the

"NORTH-CHINA DAILY NEWS"

SIR,—Referring to the letter of the Jewish Relief Committee published in today's edition, I should like to state that that publication seems to me one of the most amazing political actions which I have ever experienced in Shanghai. So far as I know from the newspapers the play "Die Masken fallen" is an anti-Nazi work directed against the racial ideology of the Nazis. To call such a work a provocation which should be avoided, seems so much more amazing as, according to all information, the chairman and vice-chairman of the Jewish Committee are Dutch and British citizens. Nevertheless, they are not ashamed to struggle against the performance of a play directed against the same people who have destroyed Rotterdam and are bombing London every day. Jews who fear that something might provoke the Nazis are, indeed, rather difficult to comprehend: "*Difficile est non scribere comcediam*"!

DUTCH.

Shanghai, Nov. 3.

1789

NORTH-CHINA DAILY NEWS

NOV 1 1938

**"Die Masken Fallen" :
Refugee Committee Pained**

To the Editor of the

"NORTH-CHINA DAILY NEWS"

SIR,—My committee has noted with pained surprise that the "Shanghai Jewish Chronicle" is sponsoring a play entitled "Die Masken fallen", and wishes to dissociate itself entirely from this project.

My Committee feels very strongly that at a time like the present, anything provocative of discussion should be avoided in this city.

M. SPEELMAN
Chairman, Committee
for Assistance Shanghai
Jewish Refugees.

Shanghai, Nov. 1.

THE NORTH-CHINA DAILY NEWS

201

"Die Masken Fallen" :

Authors' Reply

To the Editor of the

"NORTH-CHINA DAILY NEWS"

SIR,—With reference to the letter of M. SPEELMAN, Chairman of the Committee for Assistance of Shanghai Jewish Refugees, published in yesterday's issue of the N.C.D.N., we like to declare that so far as we are informed none of the Committee's members has ever read our play "Die Masken fallen". We are astonished, indeed, that an organization responsible for weal and woe of so many thousands of people is attacking a play which its leaders cannot know, and the only purpose of which is to do service to the understanding between men and races.

MARK SIEGELBERG
HANS WIENER.

Shanghai, Nov. 3.

P. S. Dawidson's.

4/11



August 21, 40.

Dr. Mark Siegelberg,
41/3 Muirhead Road,
Shanghai.

Sir,

I have to acknowledge receipt of your letter dated August 12, 1940, in which you made application for permission to stage a play entitled "The Matrimony of Dr. Brash" in the Kinchow Road Centre. The script has been examined and I have to inform you that owing to the international character of the Settlement, permission to stage this play is refused.

I am, Sir,

Your obedient servant,

A handwritten signature in ink, appearing to be "H. H. H.", written over a horizontal line.

Commissioner of Police.

Enclosure returned.

22/8/40

A small handwritten signature or mark.

A large handwritten mark, possibly a stylized "H" or "L".

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

C.S.6. Special Branch

REPORT

Date August 20, 1940.

Subject Attached Communication from Dr. Mark Siegelberg.

Made by D.P.S. Danemanis Forwarded by Supt. Mason.

With reference to the attached communication from Dr. Mark Siegelberg, dated 12-8-40, wherein Police permission to stage a German play entitled "The Matrimony of Dr. Brach" is sought, the following particulars have been obtained:

Dr. Mark Siegelberg, born in Lutzk, Russia, on the 11-6-1895, emigrated in his early youth to Vienna, Austria, where he became the editor of several political newspapers. When Austria was annexed by the third Reich, Dr. Siegelberg was arrested and subsequently sent to several concentration camps in Austria and Germany.

Following his release from the concentration camp he left for Shanghai, arriving here, accompanied by his wife, on the 27-6-39 on board the s.s. "Conte Biancamano". Dr. Siegelberg arrived here with a German "J" passport, but failed to prolong this passport and several months ago took out Russian Emigrants' papers.

Following his arrival here, Dr. Siegelberg, wrote a book entitled "Jewish Prisoner No. 13877", in the German language, which was printed by the American Press, 542 Avenue Joffre. In the said book, Dr. Siegelberg describes his experiences in the various concentration camps in Austria and Germany.

On the 15-8-40, Dr. Siegelberg registered a weekly German language newspaper "Das Echo" (Reg. No. F.94) but did not commence publication, as he, at that time, received an offer from the "Jewish Chronicle", Hamilton House, to become its editor. Dr. Siegelberg holds the latter position at present, and is residing at 41/3

of Police
Information

R. D. J. J. J.
D. C. (Sp. Br.)

Reply as
proposed
R. D. J. J. J.
21/8

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 21/8/40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

- 2 -

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

Muirhead Road.

Several weeks ago Dr.Siegelberg approached D.S.I. Wittinsky enquiring as to the advisability of staging his play "The Matrimony of Dr.Brach" in Shanghai. He was informed by the latter that before staging the play, he would have to get Police permission through the official channels. However, before submitting the manuscript to the Police, Dr.Siegelberg sent a copy of the same to Captain Inatsuki of the Japanese Naval Landing Party, who stated that there are no objections from his point of view, and forwarded a letter of consent to Dr.Siegelberg.

The subject of the above play is definitely political and deals partly with the "Racial Theory". Scenes in a concentration camp (Act 4) dealing with atrocities and tortures of Jews are vividly described. The play which cannot be classified as cultural or recreational is likely to cause incidents and breach of peace, if staged publicly and without Police protection. Attached to this report are several exerts of the play and their translations.

Enquiries reveal that Dr.Siegelberg's reason for staging "The Matrimony of Dr.Brach" in Shanghai is, of an entirely commercial nature, namely, to assist the sale of the said play in the U.S.A. To push the sale of his manuscript Dr.Siegelberg requires enthusiastic press reviews, which he is able to obtain, being the chief editor of the "Jewish Chronicle".

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

- 3 -

Subject

Made by

Forwarded by

Dr. Siegelberg proposes to stage this play in the Kinchow Road Camp, 100 Kinchow Road; the date to be fixed subject to the issue of a permit by the Police. The performance is proposed to take place on three consecutive evenings, and an attendance of 300 persons is expected on each occasion. Dr. Siegelberg wishes to stress the fact that the audience will be composed exclusively of German Jewish Refugees, and believes that consequently there will not be any disturbances.

There is nothing to the detriment of Dr. Mark Siegelberg in S.M.P. records.

D. P. S.
D. P. S.

D.C. (Special Branch)

Exerts from:

"THE MATRIMONY OF DR. BRACH".

5 Act Play

by

Dr. Mark Siegelberg.

1st Act.
Page 5.

Original:

Forstner: Mit einem Juden werden wir doch nicht viel
Geschichten machen.

Huber: Wie meinst du das. Ich verstehe jetzt nicht recht.

F: Du sagtest doch, dass der Mann die Frau noch immer
liebt und dass sein Einverstaendnis schwer zu haben
sein wird. Aber wenn der Mann Jude ist, so brauchen
wir doch nicht sein Einverstaendnis.

H: Moeglicherweise ist das so in Deutschland. In
Oesterreich sind alle Menschen vor dem Gesetze gleich.

F: Grenzen sind von Menschen gemacht und koennen daher
von Menschen korrigiert werden. Was heute Oesterreich
ist, kann morgen, oder sagen wir uebermorgen, ja,
aber uebermorgen kann es schon Deutschland sein.

1st Act.
Page 5.

Translation:

Forstuer: But with a Jew one doesn't have to bother much.

Huber: How do you mean. I don't understand.

F: You said that the husband still loves his wife and
that his consent to divorce her will be difficult to
obtain. But as he is a Jew, his consent is of course
not required.

H. Perhaps it is that way in Germany, but in Austria all
people are equal in the eyes of the law.

F: Borders were made by humans and can also be corrected
by humans. That which is Austria to-day, can to-

1st Act?
Page 5. (Continued).

F:(Con'd) morrow or after to-morrow, yes, after to-morrow,
become Germany.

2nd Act:
Page 1.

Original:

(Zimmer bei Dr.Brach, Tisch, Stuehle, Telefon. Die Wohnung
ist gut buergerlich eingerichtet.
Von der Strasse her Trommelwirbel und Gesang: "Die Strasse
frei den breunen Bataillonen...."

2nd Act:
Page 1.

Translation:

Dr. Brach's room. Table, chairs, telephone. Well furnished
apartment.
From the street drums and singing: "Die Strasse frei (Nazi
battle hymn.)

2nd Act:
Page 4.

Original:

Der zweite Herr: Und Sie selber, Sie sind keine Juedin?
Elsa: Nein, ich bin Christin.
Der zweite Herr: Ach Quatsch, Arierin sind Sie. Ich an
Ihrer Stelle wuerde diesen Posten aufgeben. Es
Widerspricht dem arischen Ehrgefuehl, bei einem
Jeden in dienender Stellung zu sein.

2nd Act:
Page 4.

Translation:

The 2nd Gentleman: And you yourself are not a Jewess?
Elsa: No, I'm a Christian.
2nd Gentleman: Tripe, you are an Aryan. If I were you
I would resign my position here. It is against the

2nd Act:
Page 4: (Continued).

2nd Gentleman(Con'd).

Aryan sense of propriety to be in service of a Jew.

4th Act:
Page 1.

Original:

(Im Jourhaus des Konzentrationslagers. Die Buehne ist
zweigeteilt. Links Korridor, rechts Amtsstube. Da der
Vorhang aufgeht, marschieren von links drei Maenner in
Straeflingskleidern an. Vor der Tuere der Amtsstube
stehen drei andere Staeflinge.)

Eine Stimme hinter der Szene: Halt! Rechts um.

(Die drei Maenner bleiben stehen und machen rechts um)

Die Sauguden bei der Tuere. Hergestellt! Links um! Marschieren
marsch! Saubande verfluchte, Maul halten, sonst lass ich euch
an den Baum haengen!

4th Act:
Page 1.

Translation:

dealing entirely with cruelties and mishandling of Jews in a
concentration camp.

Above: A voice in the background. "Halt. Right face".

Three prisoners halt and turn right.

"The Jewish pigs by the door, Attention, left turn,
quick march,. You damned herd of swine, hold your
traps, or I'll hang you on a tree, etc, etc.

Follows on page 2- Discussion about a killed person, whose
head has been bashed in by Nazi guards.

Dr. Mark Siegelberg
B.O.B. 1914

Shanghai, August 12, 1940

To the
Commissioner,
Shanghai Municipal Police.

Sir,

We beg leave to apply for the permission to stage our play, "Die Ehe des Doktor Brach" (The matrimony of Dr. Brach) in the Kinchow Road Refugee Jewish Centre (Kinchow Buehne). The play is in the German language.

The above-mentioned play treats a problem, that for years has occupied the minds of the Jews in Europe: "Racial Theory". Following are the contents of the play:

Shortly before the German occupation of Austria, Dr. Brach, a Jewish journalist, is about to be divorced by his wife Christine, an "Aryan". The reason for the divorce is, that Christine has fallen in love with another man. When the Germans take over, Dr. Brach is arrested and taken to a Concentration Camp. This event makes his wife change her mind. She resolves to give up the divorce and to hold out until her husband will be freed. She fights untiringly for the release and finally succeeds. In this fight lasting many months, the couple again gets convinced, that they belong to one another, so they emigrate together to Shanghai.

The play sets out to prove, that love between two people, even if they seemingly belong to different races, is stronger than any "Racial Theory". The play does not decide itself for either race and centres on the fight of the "Aryan" woman for her Jewish husband.

On account of the problem, of universal interest, discussed in it, the play has already been accepted by the "Oesterreichische Buehne" in New York, the foremost theatre of German refugees. At the same time the play is translated into English.

The two play-wrights (one of them for more than twenty years editor-in-chief of one of the biggest dailies in Austria) desire that the play, of such interest for Jews, is staged here in a Refugee theatre. We intend to show the play only before an exclusively Jewish Refugee audience and not before the general public. Therefore the "Kinohow-Buehne", the theatre in the Jewish Refugee Centre, Kinohow Road, has been chosen.

The play being staged in Hongkew, has already been examined by the Japanese authorities. They have no objections at all and have forwarded to us their written consent.

Therefore we hope and expect that the Shanghai Municipal Police will give us the necessary permission.

We remain, Sir,

Your obedient servants

(Dr. Mark Siegelberg. (nom de plume:
Willi Kram) and Hans Wiener)

1 Enclosure

9/6 Dr. Mark Siegelberg
P.O.B. 1914

N3 25

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No. 33-5

REPORT

Special Branch 2-21-40

Date August 25, 1940.

Subject Communication dated July 31, 1940 from H. B. M. Consulate-

General.

Made by D.S.I. Pitts. Forwarded by D.S.I. Logan

In regard to the contents of the attached communication which states that the 22 individuals named therein are believed to be refugees from Europe, enquiries reveal that such is not the case, the majority of these persons having been domiciled in Shanghai or China for many years. Many of the persons named are German Aryans and to secure their passport details is now a matter of impossibility. The following information, however, is submitted with regard to the individuals mentioned:-

- (1) T.O. SCHMID, Swiss citizen, manager of Anderson, Clayton & Co., 34 Avenue Edward VII. Very respectable person and very wealthy. Resides at 251 Columbia Circle with his wife. Mixes freely in local American circles.
- (2) A. DIERKING, stateless, formerly a German. Renounced his German nationality many years ago and for some time served in the British Navy. Is the father-in-law of Mr. H. L. GIBSON, British, of 30/865 Yu Yuen Road. DIERKING is pro-British in his outlook.
- (3) Johann Willy SCHULTZ, no details available.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

2

Station,

Date.....19

Subject.....

Made by.....

Forwarded by.....

- (4) Julius KLEFFEL, German, born in Shanghai on November 11, 1893. Educated in Germany, returned to China prior to 1914; took part in defence of Tsingtao; taken prisoner, interned in Japan, released in 1920 when he returned to Shanghai. Joined American-Oriental Banking Corporation in early twenties and was vice-President and General Manager of that concern when it closed down and applied for liquidation in May, 1935. In February 1936 was charged in 1st S.S.D.C. and sentenced to six months' imprisonment and a fine of \$1000 for successive breach of confidence. Sentence, on appeal, was suspended for two years. Is married to an American lady and is now in the United States.
- (5) J. C. DUPUY, Haitian, born in Gonaives, Haiti, on July 20, 1877. Is an American protected citizen. Is pro-German in his outlook on life.
- (6) Miss Helene UNTERBERGER, German Aryan, resident of Shanghai for many years. Is employed with Bayer Pharmacy, 138 Kiangse Road. Resides at Flat 47, 1147 Bubbling Well Rd.
- (7) Mrs. M. Vissering, German Aryan, long resident of Shanghai. Employed with Messrs. Reuter, Brockelmann & CO.
- (8) C.G.C. ASKER, no details available.
- (9) F. FRETZDORFF, no details available.
- (10) Prof. Dr. Otto & } German Aryans of long residence
Mrs. Anna Marie } in Shanghai. Connected with
EIX } Siemens China Co., 233 Nanking
Road. Reside at Flat 2, 88
Nanyang Road. Ardent Nazis.
- (11) Johann GRODTMANN, German Aryan of long residence in China. Is an elderly person who moves very little in local German circles.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

3

.....Station,

Date.....19

Subject.....

Made byForwarded by.....

- (12) Dr. R. HOSELITZ, Czechoslovakian Jew, recent arrival in Shanghai. Resided in Peking for some fifteen years. Later was in Tientsin. Attorney-at-law by profession. Is reported to have had considerable in North China with the Japanese authorities on account of his alleged communistic leanings. Reputable people in Shanghai who are acquainted with him do not describe him as a "Red". Is not mentioned in Police files as a communist sympathiser. Is anti-Nazi in his leanings.
- (13) Mrs. E. M. Hoffman, German Aryan of long residence in Shanghai. Resides at Park Apartments, rue Lafayette. Is of independent means.
- (14) J. MILCH, Hungarian Jew of good character. Has been in Shanghai for some years. Is general manager of the China Fibre Container Company, 273 Haichow Road. Resides with his wife at Apartment 81, 131 Route Say Loong.
- (15) E. SACHS, German Aryan, recent arrival in Shanghai. No details available.
- (16) L. J. GOTTLIEB,)
(17) Willy SCHMITTO,) No details available.
- (18) Frederick Werner SIEMSEN, German-Chinese Eurasian, born in Shanghai. Employed with Messrs. Siemssen & Krohn, 66 Museum Road. Resides at 99 Kinnear Road.
- (19) Franz UNGER, German Aryan, employed with Hwa Tuh Trading Company, 133 Yuen Ming Yuen Road. Resided in Shanghai since 1924. Married to a Chinese lady. Speaks excellent Chinese and is anti-British in his outlook. Has in the past been suspected of being a communist sympathiser.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Station,

Date.

Subject..

Made by ..

Forwarded by ..

(20) Mrs. Rebecca FEELEFFER, German Jewess, formerly (about seven or eight years ago), employed as a secretary in the National City Bank of New York. Now married to an American citizen domiciled in the United States.

(21) Miss Bertha ELLIG, Austrian Jewess, step-daughter of (22).

(22) Mrs. Dolores ELLIG, British by birth, married to an Austrian Jew, now deceased. Has, it is believed reacquired her British nationality. Is pro-British in her leanings and very anti-German. No (21) is the daughter of Mrs. Ellig's deceased husband.

CORRECTION:

(8) C.G.C. ASKER, Swedish, Commissioner of Customs, Swatow. Has been in the Chinese Maritime Customs Service for many years and is regarded as a very respectable individual.

(17) Willy SCHMITTO, Danish subject (Schleswig-Holstein), retired from the Chinese Maritime Customs some few years ago after 25 years service. Now residing in the French Concession. Lives a retired and secluded existence. Is well spoken of. Does not mix in any local community. Is reputed to be pro-British in his affiliation.

J. A. Pires

D.S.I.

D.C. (Special Branch).

BRITISH CONSULATE-GENERAL,

P.O. BOX 259.

SHANGHAI.

30th August 1940.
SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SP. BR. REGISTRY

No. N. 325
31/8/40

Dear Mr. Yorke,

Very many thanks for the particulars contained in the enclosure to your letter N.325 of 27th which have been most useful.

I appreciate the rather deplorable fact, to which you allude, that in your branch of activities the bad citizens are better known to you in a professional capacity than the good!!

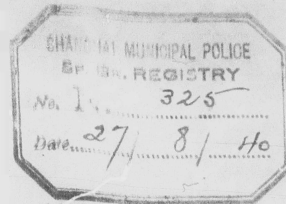
Yours sincerely,



R. W. Yorke, Esquire,

Shanghai Municipal Police,

SHANGHAI.



August 27, 40.

Dear Mr. Lamb,

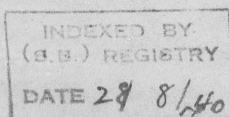
In reply to your letter dated July 31, 1940,
I forward herewith a copy of a Police report regarding
those individuals named in the list and of whom the
Police have some record.

I must apologize for the delay in forwarding
this information but, as you observe, the majority of
the individuals listed are of reputable character and
it is much more difficult to obtain reliable information
regarding law-abiding citizens than those whose activities
frequently or generally come to the notice of the Police.

Yours sincerely,

R. D. F.

L. H. Lamb, Esq.,
Superintending Consul,
H.B.M. Consulate-General,
Shanghai.



British Consulate-General,

SHANGHAI,

31st July 1940.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
RECORDS

27-8-40

Dear Mr. Yorke,

I enclose a self-explanatory memo. requesting certain particulars of various named individuals, who I believe to be refugees from Europe. I am also enquiring about them through a discreet member of the International Committee.

Yours sincerely,

W. S. Pitts

R. W. Yorke, Esquire,
Deputy Commissioner,
Shanghai Municipal Police, (Special Branch),
SHANGHAI.

D. S. J. Pitts

We will discuss.

W. S.

27/8/40

Reference.

Information is required regarding the national status (according to passport, including whether under letter "J", character and political affiliations or activities) of the persons in the attached list, (from which it will be seen that some are actually resident in the French Concession).

Reference ...

NAME	ADDRESS
T. O. Schmid	c/o Anderson, Clayton & Co., 34, Avenue Edward VII.
A. Dierking	30/865 Yu Yuen Road.
Johann Willy Schultz	113 Kiukiang Road.
Julius Kleffel	American-Oriental Banking Corporation, Shanghai.
Jerome Charrairon Dupuy	A. Ehlers & Co., Shanghai.
Miss Helen Unterburger	57/1147 Bubbling Well Road.
Mrs. M. Vissering	c/o Reuter Brockelmann & Co.
Carl Gastav Carlson Asker	c/o Hongkong & Shanghai Bank.
Prof. Dr. Otto & Mrs. Anna Marie Eix	c/o "Telefunken", Shanghai.
P. Fretzdorff	c/o Dr. H. A. Lorentz 133, Yuen Ming Yuen Road.
H. Johann Grodtmann	c/o Mrs. J. Hildebrandt, "Defag."
Dr. R. Heselitz	a/o The Chartered Bank.
Mrs. E. M. Hoffman	155 Rue Lafayette, Shanghai.
J. Milch	c/o Molnar & Greiner
E. Sachs	c/o Fuhrmeister & Co., Shanghai.
Louis Gottlieb Johann Willy Schmitto	Chinese Maritime Customs
Frederick Werner Siemssen	66, Museum Road.

Reference

NAME.	2.	ADDRESS.
Franz Unger		133 Yuen Ming Yuen Road.
Mrs. Rebecca Pfeiffer		c/o National City Bank of New York
Miss Bertha Ellig		7, Columbia Road.
Mrs. Dolores Ellig		177, Tunsin Road.

N 343(c)

CONFIDENTIAL
FILE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. BR. REGISTRY
No. N. 343 (C)
Date 17/9/40

CHIN
HIST

FORM NO. 3
G. 50M-3-D
HHT

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

SECRET

REPORT

File No. SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SA. BR. REGISTRY
Station, N. 2/43(C)
Date September 17-9-40

Subject (in full)..... members of Shanghai branch of Chungking "San-min-shu-i"
Youth Corps surrender to Nanking Government - Extract
from September 15th issue of Central China Daily News, etc.

Made by... and ... Forwarded by... D.S.I. Logan

Reference the query of Commissioner of Police appended on the attached extract of newspaper translation dated September 15, particulars concerning the above surrender were submitted in Special branch Report dated September 3, 1940, copy of which is attached hereto.

Logan

D. S. I.

D.C. (Special branch)

SHANGHAI
18 SEP 1940
COMMISSIONER'S OFFICE

Commr. of Police.
Sir:
Information.
R. J. Forke
D. C. (Sp. Br.)

N.H.K.

CONFIDENTIAL

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

S. 1, Special Branch

REPORT

Date: September 1, 1940

Subject: Abduction of Chungking Government Agents in the French Concession

Made: D. I. Fan Lien Pih

Forwarded by: D.S.I. Logan

Commr. of Police

Sir:

Information

D.C. (Sp. Br.)



FILE

At 11 p.m. August 30, 1940, an abduction took place in the vicinity of Avenue Joffre and Rte. G. de Boissezon, French Concession which involved the following four secret agents of the Chungking Government:-

- 1) Wong Teh Bing (王德平), Committee member of the local Tangpu of the Chungking Government and concurrently an executive of the Shanghai Branch of the San Min Chu I Youths Corps;
- 2) Chiang Mong Ling (姜夢齡), Chief of the Intelligence Section of the Tangpu;
- 3) Wong Ko Wei (王果威), alias Wong Jang (王江), Chief of the Cable Section of the Tangpu and a well-known amateur basketball player locally; and
- 4) One named Wang (汪), a secretary of the Tangpu.

The four were carried away in two motor cars (lic. No. unknown) by a group of seven armed male Chinese from No. 76 Jessfield Road, O.O.L., who waylaid them and forced them into the said motor cars when they approached the aforementioned locality, afterwards driving away in a westerly direction.

It is reported that the incident is the result of the defection of Wong Teh Bing (1st named) who is said to have reached an understanding with the Wang Ching Wei regime while he was Acting Chairman of the executive Committee of the local Tangpu, following the departure of Mr. Wu Chao Sz (吳紹周) for the war-time capital in Chungking in June this year. Wong is a returned student from Japan and

SP. 22
U. 20N-1-40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

- 2 -

.....Station,

Date.....19

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

speaks Japanese fluently.

In consequence of this incident, the remaining staff of the Tangpu have all scattered and its activities have therefore been suspended temporarily, pending further developments.

Dan Liang

D. I.

D. C.(Special Branch).

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY

DATE 4/9/40

September 15, 1940.

Morning Translation

The following notice published by the Political Police Bureau of the Ministry of Police of the Nanking Government appears in the Central China Daily News, Bing Pao and Kuo Min Daily News to-day :-

MEMBERS OF SHANGHAI BRANCH OF CHUNGKING SAN-MIN-CHU-I YOUTHS CORPS SURRENDER TO NANKING GOVERNMENT

Realizing the mistake of the policy of the war of resistance and admiring the greatness of the peace movement, Yi Bei-vung (易北翁), Chief Secretary of the Shanghai Branch of the Chungking San-Min-Chu-I Youths Corps, Lu Jih (呂吉), Chief of the Organization and Training Section, Kiang Maung-ling (姜蒙陵), Chief of the Intelligence Section, Wong Ko-wei (王果威), Chief of the General Affairs Section, and Chang Su-chung (張素中), Captain of the Movement Section, have surrendered to the Political Police Bureau. Photographs and books with the names of the entire body of members of the San-Min-Chu-I Youths Corps, important documents, wireless receiving and transmitting sets etc. have been handed over by them to the Bureau in proof of their sincerity. Furthermore, they have stated frankly that they had been utilized by others in the assassination by the Corps of Lu Yoh (呂岳), Hu Sze-tien (胡錫田), Wong Pao-nyoh (王寶猷) and other comrades taking part in the peace movement and for which they express their regret.

In conformity with the generosity of the Government, the Political Police Bureau has accorded these men good treatment and will appoint them to important positions so that all may co-operate together in dealing with the present difficult situation.

Upon reading through the books received, it was discovered that most of the members of the Corps are young people still in school who had been misled by others. It is hoped that they will follow the example of Messrs. Yi, Lu etc. and voluntarily surrender to the peace movement. The Political Police Bureau will overlook their past deeds but if they hesitate, it will be too late for them to repent.

This notice is hereby published for their information.

Li Shih-chung (李士中),
Chief of the Political Police Bureau,
Ma Siao-tien (馬小田),
Deputy Chief of the Political Police Bureau,
September 15, 1940.

Bing Pao of September 14 :-

THE RICE SITUATION IN SHANGHAI

At 3 p.m. September 13 the Executive Committee of the Shanghai Rice Price Adjustment Committee held a meeting at No.15 Avenue Edward VII under the supervision of representatives of the two Foreign Settlements on this Committee. The following two suggestions were submitted for discussion :-

P.T.C.-

September 15, 1940.

Morning Translation

(1) That a letter be sent to the Settlement authorities asking them to request Mr. Yu Ya-ching to place on the Shanghai market the 100,000 bags of foreign rice which had been bought for the cheap sales in Ningpo so as to pacify the people in Shanghai and to increase the stocks.

(2) That a letter be sent again to the Bean and Rice Dealers Guild and the Provision Dealers Guild requesting that a meeting of members be held to advise on the joint purchase of foreign rice.

The meeting held the view that the Shanghai Rice Price Adjustment Committee should be made stronger and that more effective measures should be adopted.

Chinese-American Daily News, National Herald, Sin Wan Pao, Shun Pao, Bing Pao, Central China Daily News :-

Food Supply Question Waiting For Settlement

Although communications between Shanghai and Indo-China are normal, the private quotations of rice on the mart are still going up. The Rice Price Adjustment Committee has now been in existence for nearly two months. Although it has raised the price limit on several occasions so far it has not secured very satisfactory results. Nobody is observing the price limit. A resolution was passed at the meeting held by the Shanghai Rice Price Adjustment Committee on September 13 to the effect that the meeting held the view that the fixing of a price limit would not be made until the Settlement authorities could submit means to remedy the situation. Henceforth the price of rice in this city will go up or fall indiscriminately which will affect food supply question.

The Ministry of Economics has ordered Chambers of Commerce in the cities and provinces to warn people severely against manipulation and speculation. The main points of the order are as follows :-

(1) Those who refuse to permit an investigation or who give false information.

(2) Those who sell daily necessities at a price which is not according to the published price limit.

(3) Those whose reports regarding the orders of the Ministry of Economics are not true.

(4) Those who raise the prices of commodities which are not really sold by them, with a view to making profit.

Owing to the special circumstances prevailing in this city, speculators and manipulators pay no heed to the orders of the government. It is regrettable that the orders of the government cannot be enforced in this city. The authorities of the two Foreign Settlements should take effective measures to remedy the food situation, as they are responsible for maintaining peace and order within the Settlements. Our countrymen must obey the orders of the government and the public bodies concerned must try to stabilize the food supply. If the people can have enough food, the country will be saved.

Yesterday it was learned from a prominent man by our reporter that the Shanghai Rice Price Adjustment

SEP 1 1945

Claim "Surrender"

Japanese Say San Min Chu I Heads Join Up

The local organization of the San Min Chu I (Three People's Principles) Youth Society, a Chungking organ, is on the verge of collapse as five leaders of the organization on Friday evening gave themselves up to the Shanghai office of the Political Affairs Section of the Ministry of Police of the National Government of China, the Tairiku Shimpō reported yesterday.

Chi Pei-wen, chief secretary; Lu Che, chief of the direction and organization section; Wang Ko-wei, chief of the general affairs section; Chiang Meng-lin, chief of the information section, and Chang Shu-chun, chief of the action party, surrendered themselves to join the peace and national reconstruction movement, the Japanese daily said.

They also handed over to the police authorities of the Nanking Government the names of 800 members of the San Min Chu I Youth Society in Shanghai, it was reported by the daily.

5.1
10/12/45

N360(c)

CONFIDENTIAL

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CONFIDENTIAL
DRAWER

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

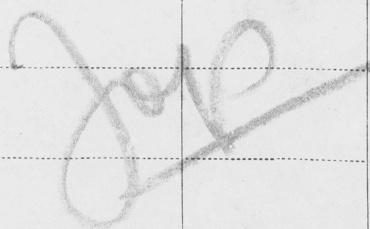
Special Branch Registry. OFFICE

FILE NO. N. 360(C).

SUBJECT:

Reported Creation of Buffer State in
Mongolia.

ATLANTIC SEARCH

PARTICULARS	OFFICE	FILE NO.
		

INSTRUCTIONS SEE OVER

140

SECRET

Headquarters,
Shanghai Municipal Police.

September 12, 1940

To.

The Secretary & Commissioner General.

The Commissioner of Police presents his compliments in forwarding herewith the undermentioned documents.

Reference No:- N.360 (C).

Subject Reported Creation of Buffer State in Mongolia.

Enclosures

Copy of Police Report for information.
No action required.

FILE

12-9-43

REPORTED CREATION OF BUFFER STATE IN MONGOLIA.

12-4-43
6.7

Information has been received from a usually reliable source to the effect that in the near future Inner Mongolia will be turned into an independent buffer State.

The creation of this new State was decided upon at the last Conference of Soviet Russian, Outer Mongolian, Manchukuan and Japanese delegates at Chita, some time this summer, which Conference came about as the culmination of the peace discussions on the Nomonhan Incident of 1939.

The forming of the new State is expected to put an end to the countless border clashes which from time to time have occurred between Russian and Japanese troops and which ended in the great battle at the Nomonhan Hills.

Ataman Semenov is reported to have been designated by the Japanese Military Authorities for the post of High Commissioner for this new State.

Ataman Semenov is reported to be very active at present in connection with his scheme for the settling of a large number of refugee Transbaikalian Province Cossacks from Manchukuo and elsewhere in order to populate the territory of the new State.

These people are to be given free lands and pastures and will be afforded every facility including exemption from every taxation. They are to form the nucleus of the new Japanese puppet State.

The Japanese are very anxious to interest foreign capital in the development of the new State.

N 361(c)

Strictly
SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
Confidential
REPORT

CONFIDENTIAL

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

BR. REGISTRY

No. N. 361(C)

Date March 25, 1942

Special Branch

~~Station~~ File No.

Date

SUBJECT:

AXIS ATTITUDE TOWARDS FAR EASTERN SITUATION.

Certain discontent is existing among German and Italian business men in Shanghai in connection with restrictions imposed upon them by the Nipponese Military Authorities.

It was originally believed by these circles that Japan's Axis partners will enjoy right and privileges in Shanghai, but now they regard themselves as being treated almost in the same way as enemy nationals.

Thought is gradually gaining ground among prominent Germans and Italians in Shanghai that the Far East will eventually be closed economically and otherwise to all Europeans, including Germans and Italians, and that all trade possibilities will disappear.

The ever-increasing military and economical might of Japan is evidently beginning to worry her Axis partners who consider that there may be no limit to Japan's expansion.

There is a belief among local leading Nazis that a Buffer State would be formed in the Asiatic part of Russia following the defeat of the Red Army and that this Buffer State will separate Russian territories to be occupied by Germans, from Japan.

To prove this theory the local Germans cite a certain passage in German Fuehrer's speech on the occasion of celebrations of Heroes' Memorial Day on March 15th. 1942

FILE

*See Saito's
translation
etc.*

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

.....Station. File No. Date

SUBJECT:

in which he said that the "Bolshevick Colossus" will be thrown back and will have its definite frontiers far away from the Arcadian fields of Europe.

This would indicate that by leaving Bolshevick regime in existence as seems to be Adolf Hitler's apparent intention from the above citation, the creation of the Buffer State may be regarded as a quite possible thing which would stop Japan's penetration to Europe via Siberia.

El
3

207A
00 10-39

Headquarters,
Shanghai Municipal Police.

.....September 12, 1940

To.

The Secretary & Commissioner General.

The Commissioner of Police presents his compliments in forwarding herewith the undermentioned documents.

Reference No:- N.361(C).

Subject Reported Reaction of Local German and Italian
Commercial Circles to Growing Japanese Influence

Enclosures

Copy of Police Report for information.
No action required.

FILE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No. N. 381(C).

Special Branch *S.I.* Station,
REPORT

Date *Sept. 10th, 1940.*

Subject (in full) *REPORTED REACTION OF LOCAL GERMAN AND ITALIAN COMMERCIAL
CIRCLES TO GROWING JAPANESE INFLUENCE.*

Made by..... Forwarded by.....

From a source close to Comdr. L. Neyrone, Italian Consul-General, it was learned that the Italian and German Authorities here, do not intend to let the Japanese have the upper hand in Shanghai Municipal and other affairs.

A firm belief is reported to exist amongst Italian and German Commercial Circles here that the Japanese influence should be suppressed.

Local German and Italian Commercial Circles have lately been worried over the increasing Japanese intentions to monopolise the local trade and are reported to have made representations to their respective Authorities asking for protection of their trade interests.

11-9-40

REPORTED REACTION OF LOCAL GERMAN AND ITALIAN COMMERCIAL CIRCLES
TO GROWING JAPANESE INFLUENCE.

From a source close to Comdr. L. Neyrone, Italian Consul-General, it was learned that the Italian and German authorities here, do not intend to let the Japanese have the upper hand in Shanghai municipal and other affairs.

A firm belief is reported to exist amongst Italian and German Commercial circles here that the Japanese influence should be suppressed.

Local German and Italian Commercial circles have lately been worried over the increasing Japanese intentions to monopolize the local trade and are reported to have made representations to their respective authorities asking for protection of their trade interests.

N 367(c)

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT



Special Branch

Serial File No.

Date 1/8/42

SUBJECT: Mr. C. V. Starr - American.

It is learned that Mr C. V. Starr, American, arrived in Shanghai in 1921 and from then until his departure, was engaged chiefly in Insurance and Newspaper business. Mr Starr and his wife left Shanghai in September 1940, and are believed to be at present living in the United States of America.

Mr Starr was, prior to his departure, residing at 244 Hungjao Road, and was then a director of the American Asiatic Underwriters, and Chairman of the Board of Directors of the Asia Life Insurance Company, these being American Insurance concerns and located at 17 The Bund. He was also President of the Board of Directors of the Post Mercury Co., 19 Avenue Edward VII, and proprietor of the foreign language newspaper, "The Shanghai Evening Post & Mercury" and the Chinese edition of the same newspaper, the "Ta Mei Wan Pao", which newspapers were taken over by him in 1927.

From 1937 until towards the end of 1941, these newspapers were considered to be pro-Chiang Kai-shek.

In July 1940, Fu Siau-en, Mayor of Greater Shanghai, was, it is believed, requested by Wang Ching-wei to arrange for the expulsion of Mr Starr together with six other foreign newspaper men from Shanghai. The reason for this was given as being due to the pro-Chungking attitude of their respective newspapers and other publications. In August 1940, Mr Starr received warning from the French Police that they had received information that an attempt may be made on his life by terrorists. As far as is known, no such attempt was

FILEINDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 1/8/42
2/9/42
2/9/42

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT


..... Station. File No. Date.....

SUBJECT: - 2 -

Continued:-

made, and Mr Starr left Shanghai for the United States
in September of that year.


D. S.


Officer i/c Foreign Affairs,
Crime & Special Branch.

C. I. Misc. SHANGHAI 140/40.
S. B. REGISTRY
367 (C)
C. B. H. 0-14 8 40
August 24, 40.

FURTHER TO : RE INFORMATION RECEIVED BY MR. STARR, C.V. FROM FRENCH
POLICE REGARDING THREATS TO HIS LIFE.

D. S. I. Konovaloff

D. I. Glover.

Sir,

At 3.20 p.m. on the 23.8.40 Supt. Emelianoff
was interviewed by the undersigned re the information
as noted in the first report.

According to Supt. Emelianoff this information
had been obtained by the French Intelligence Service
and passed to him by Commander Fabre with the instructions
to inform the persons concerned accordingly. However,
on the morning of the 23.8.40 a further information was
passed by the French Intelligence Service to the French
Police to the effect that Mr. J. B. Powell, Editor of
Shanghai Weekly Review, is the only foreigner against
whom violence is to be used. It appears that the
terrorists intend to kidnap or assassinate Powell not
for political reasons but because he, is alleged, to be
a leader of a gang of saboteurs who have been operating
in North China. Mr. Powell, according to the information,
was implicated as a leader by a male Chinese, member of
a Sabotage gang, who, it is said, was apprehended by
the Dairen Gendarmerie at an unknown address on Yu Ya
Ching Road, Shanghai, sometime in June 1940.

It is worthy of note that assistance was recently
requested by the Japanese Gendarmerie to arrest a foreigner
named A. Powell, alias Muilov, wanted as a leader of a
sabotage gang. For details please see the attached report
C. I. Misc. No. 143/40.

INDEXED BY
(S. B.) REGISTRY
DATE 13/9/40

D. S. I.

SECRET

C.I. Misc. 145/40.

C. B. H. Q. 5676)
August 23, 8 40

RE INFORMATION RECEIVED BY MR. STARR, C.V. FROM FRENCH POLICE
REGARDING THREATS TO HIS LIFE.

D.S.I. Konovaloff

D. I. Glover.

Sir,

Acting on instructions of Officer i/c C.I., D.I. Glover,
the undersigned interviewed Mr. Starr, C.V., Managing Director
of Asia Life Insurance Co., 17 the Bund and Post-Mercury Co.,
19 Avenue Edward VII, at 3 p.m. the 22.8.40.

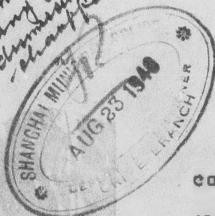
Mr. Starr, at his office, 17 The Bund, has divulged
the following information which was passed to him personally
by Super. EMELIANOFF of the French Police, Political Branch,
on the 22.8.40 A.M.

"That the French Police have recently received information
from very reliable sources (not disclosed) to the effect
that certain elements engaged in terrorist activities in
Shanghai, have received instructions to carry out several
assassinations, and that the would-be victims are several
foreigners amongst whom Mr. Starr and Mr. Randall Gould,
Editor of Shanghai Evening Post and Mercury, are listed
as the persons to be killed or kidnapped. Super.Emelianoff
has emphasized the fact that this information had been
received from such reliable sources that it should be treat-
ed without reserve and advised Mr. Starr to take adequate
precautions in his movements, adding that Mr. R. Gould was
informed of the information received and had also been
advised to take precautions for his personal safety".

Mr. Starr expressed his opinion that taking into
consideration the recent assassinations of two members of
the Post-Mercury Co., i.e. Mr. S. T. Chang and Mr. C. T. Chen,
which acts have not changed the attitude and course of the Post-
Mercury editorials, it is possible that the terrorists might

D.I.
(Line)
I wonder
if Mr. Starr
or Mr.
Gould
would be
interested
in the
services of
General
Rand. Simon
ex - chauffeur.
Please see
attached
letter.

Do (S.I.) R.D.Y.
I do not
think there is
any ground for
alarm; however,
I shall be
interested to hear
of it.



File.
R.D.Y.
22/8/40

resolve to more effective means to attain their purpose.

Mr. Starr has also expressed his desire that the S.M. Police would endeavour to establish the authenticity of this information.

Upon being advised by the undersigned to take some precautionary measures for his personal safety, Mr. Starr stated that he would use a Russian Police Watchman (armed) employed by the American Asiatic Underwriters, 17 The Bund, as his bodyguard for the time being.

Super. Emelianoff will be interviewed re this information on the 23.8.40.

18/8
23/8

R. Korovloff
D. S. I.

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 13/9/40

N 418(c)

FM.
G. 40M-1-40

CONFIDENTIAL

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

SPECIAL BRANCH 8.1 Station,

REPORT

Date June 28th. 1940.

Subject JOSEF SCHWARTZ - ACTIVITIES OF.

Made by A.I. Malovsky.

Forwarded by J.T. Stanford.

Josef SCHWARTZ, a former Austrian citizen, navigator by profession, was born on May 25th. 1893 in Trieste. During the Great War, Schwartz fought against Russia in the ranks of the Austrian Army and was subsequently captured by the Russian troops and kept in Russia as a prisoner of war.

Following the conclusion of peace, the city of Trieste was ceded to Italy by Austria and Schwartz automatically became an Italian subject.

In 1919 Schwartz, whilst he was in Vladivostock, Russia, joined the French Military Mission there as an interpreter and was later given the rank of Corporal in the French Army. He remained with the French Military Mission in Vladivostock until the end of 1920 when he left for Shanghai. In January of 1921, Schwartz joined the French Police and was attached to the Traffic Department. In September 1922, he resigned the French Police as a result of his losing his service pistol which, as it was alleged, he had sold.

Since then he subsisted by obtaining casual work and was for a number of years a secret informer of the French Police.

In 1930 he obtained the position of manager of the Palace Hotel Bar, which he held until 1934 when he

Copy to
Mr. Smith.
R.S.
FILE 1/2
Copy handed to
Mr. Smith 3
Jan 2

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.....

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

resigned. He was also manager of several minor Bars.

He is now employed as a salesman by the Cwo
Brewery.

He speaks German, Italian, English, Russian,
Spanish and French.

On August 26th.1925, Schwartz was arrested by the
French Police on suspicion of having been involved in a
case of narcotic smuggling, but no charge was preferred
against him and he was released on the same day.

When the Fascist Regime was established in Italy,
Schwartz, because of his socialistic leanings, renounced
his Italian Citizenship and reverted to his genuine
nationality-Austrian.

Some time after Austria was incorporated into the
German Reich, Schwartz obtained a German Passport and
became a very ardent German.

It is, however, not known whether Schwartz is
connected with the Gestapo or any other German political
organisation.


D.S.I.

D.C. (SPECIAL BRANCH).

JOSEF SCHWARTZ - ACTIVITIES OF.

Josef SCHWARTZ, a former Austrian Citizen, navigator by profession, was born on May 25th. 1893 in Trieste. During the Great War, Schwartz fought against Russia in the ranks of the Austrian Army and was subsequently captured by the Russian Troops and kept in Russia as a prisoner of war.

Following the conclusion of peace, the city of Trieste was ceded to Italy by Austria and Schwartz automatically became an Italian Subject.

In 1919 Schwartz, whilst he was in Vladivostok, Russia, joined the French Military Mission there as an interpreter and was later given the rank of Corporal in the French Army. He remained with the French Military Mission in Vladivostok until the end of 1920 when he left for Shanghai. In January of 1921, Schwartz joined the French Police and was attached to the Traffic Department. In September 1922, he resigned the French Police as a result of his losing his service pistol which, as it was alleged, he had sold.

Since then he subsisted by obtaining casual work and was for a number of years a secret informer of the French Police.

In 1930 he obtained the position of manager of the Palace Hotel Bar, which he held until 1934 when he

resigned. He was also manager of several minor Bars.

He is now employed as a salesman by the Lwo Brewery.

He speaks German, Italian, English, Russian, Spanish and French.

On August 26th, 1925, Schwartz was arrested by the French Police on suspicion of having been involved in a case of narcotic smuggling, but no charge was preferred against him and he was released on the same day.

When the Fascist Regime was established in Italy, Schwartz, because of his socialistic leanings, renounced his Italian Citizenship and reverted to his genuine nationality-Austrian.

Some time after Austria was incorporated into the German Reich, Schwartz obtained a German Passport and became a very ardent German.

It is, however, not known whether Schwartz is connected with the Gestapo or any other German political organization. 14

FM. 1

Memorandum.

POLICE FORCE.
MUNICIPAL COUNCIL.

Shanghai, 193.....

To

I.O. 4968 J. Schwartz
I.O. 9957 B. ---
D2527/22 B. ---
- J.K. Portat.

D.S. I. Maklowsky

Employed at present by
Ewa Brusson suspected
Nazi agent.

Q.

Form 10
G. 24,000-1-25

Memorandum

TO: SAC, NEW YORK
FROM: SAC, BOSTON
SUBJECT: [illegible]
DATE: FEB 23 1923
3 5-M. BOSTON

Dec

4462

A view of the fact that this man ~~John~~ Schwartz, who lives with a man named Corti (Steban) at 3 Mainland Rd, regularly attends hearings of the Farling forage case and follows proceedings very closely. I suggest that that it might be well to put him under close observation. By doing so a great deal more might be found out about this gun running. There is another

Charles Svarzl
Manager

Compagnie Franco-siberienne,

Form 52.
G. 48000 1-22.

Memorandum.

POLICE FORCE
MUNICIPAL COUNCIL,

Shanghai,

22 - 1 1923

To

DEC

recently
a full box of visiting
cards (specimen attached)
was found amongst
Yang Ah Kung's papers at
Fey Lung fang. I would
like inquiries made
regarding this man said
to be an ex French policeman

Wolfgang
act (T)

Shanghai Municipal Police.

CENTRAL

Station

January

26

1923

REPORT ON Charles Swaral

Made by

D. I. Sullivan

Forwarded by

Director of Criminal Intelligence

Sir,

The French Police say there has never been anyone bearing the name Charles Swaral in their Force.

A man named Joseph Schwartz, a Hungarian, now registered at the Italian Consulate, who is said to have been attached to the Allied forces in Siberia, joined the French Police locally about eighteen months ago. He was attached to the traffic staff but he was recently asked to resign as he was an associate of well known opium smugglers and was suspected of being concerned in the traffic in drugs and generally untrustworthy. After leaving the French Police he was employed at the Poi Lung Garage and was seen at the Mixed Court when the case against the proprietor of the garage was heard recently. Schwartz speaks English, French, Italian, German, and Russian. He may be the man referred to under another name.

The Compagnie Franco-Siberienne, 12 Hanking Road, has been established about two years. A French citizen named Challiot who is an engineer by profession, and a Russian lawyer named Fishman who is on the Mixed Court roll of lawyers, were with the firm when it was first established but there is reason to believe they have both left now. The firm still rent one room at 12 Hanking Road but it is nearly always locked and apparently no business is done. Several visits have been made to the premises but neither Chinese nor foreigners can so far be found there.

I am, Sir,

Your obedient servant,

D. I. Sullivan

J. Sullivan
D. I.

N 4 25(c)

SECRET

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

C.S. 6, Special Branch // *Staffed, 40*

REPORT

Date: July 11, 1940.

Subject: R. Fowler (British), P.H.D. Inspector - Anti-British attitude.

Made by: D.S. Lischenko

Forwarded by:

Mr. R. Fowler, British, Health Inspector, of the Public Health Department, S.M.C., residing in a boarding house at Lane 1220, House 1, Avenue Road, has come to the notice of the undersigned as being a person whose ill-digested opinions, based mainly on communistic and anti-British propaganda, are liable to cause a disturbing influence, most undesirable, in view of the recent political events. A hot-headed extremist and a permanent subscriber to the Lloyd "Ostasiatischer". R. Fowler fosters communism in his conversations with boarders of various nationalities living on the premises.

This report, submitted by the undersigned, who is also residing on the premises, is not based on one specific instance, but is the result of continuous observation during the course of some eight months of his residence in the above boarding house. It should be mentioned here that despite the most recent anti-British outbursts made by R. Fowler, following the recent capitulation of France, his opinions are accepted with disgust by the German-Jewish, American, British and Czechoslovakian tenants, the majority of whom refrain from entering into political conversations.

There is little doubt that R. Fowler's debates would meet with a hostile feeling elsewhere, in view of which this report is submitted for information.

D.C. (Special Branch)

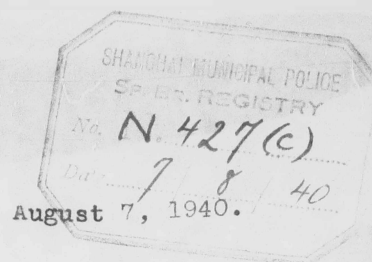
D. S. Lischenko
D. S.



FILE

N427(c)

D.C. (S.B.)
Information. I do
not want it back.



SPANISH ECONOMIC MISSION

Hereunder is a list of the members of a Spanish Economic Mission which has just completed an extensive tour of Japan and Manchuria. They departed for Lisbon on board the Husimi Maru on 7th August. Whilst in Shanghai they resided in the Broadway Mansions and during their sojourn were entertained by Officials and prominent members of the German, Italian and Japanese Communities.

Sr. Teniente General Don Alberto Castro Girona
Sra. Dona Concepcion Pozurama Lopez de Castro Girona

Sr. D. Jose Rojas y Moreno

Srita Victoria Rojas y Rosado

Sr. Don Arturo Genova Torruella

Sr. Don Mariano Iturralde y Orbegoso

Sr. Don Jose Antonio Balenchena y Paternain

Sr. Don Alfonso Munoz Cobo y Esteban

Sr. Don Aurelio Sol Pagan

Sr. Don Joaquin Calvo Sotelo

Sr. Don Enrique Chavarri y Rodriguez Codes

Sr. Don Diego de la Cruz Solanes

Sr. Don Fernando Ramirez Escribano

Sra Dona Amalia Arburua de Lamiyer de Ramirez Escribano

Srita Isabel Arguelles

Sr. Don Francisco Marti Vidal

Sr. Don Rafael Marti Fabra

Sr. Don Pablo Moreno Gonzalez

While in Shanghai they were attended to and looked after by the following Japanese.

Mr. M. Yodogawa
Mr. K. Nakayama
Mr. R. Shimizu
Mr. H. Yamoto
Mr. K. Suzuki

File conf.
1-2 Rudy 7/8

N432(e)

CONFIDENTIAL

C O P Y

July 6, 1940.

Foreigner Engaged in the Sale of Counterfeit Banknotes
and Narcotics.

Reliable information has been obtained by the undersigned to the effect, that a male foreigner residing at Lane 140, House 16, Yuenfong Road, is engaged in selling counterfeit banknotes of Chinese and foreign currencies, as well as narcotics in small quantities.

By observation kept on the above premises and through contact established by an "informer", the following particulars have been elicited:-

The person referred to above is known by the name of Atrovsky, (which name, it is believed, is an assumed one), Russian-Polish, age about 30, about 5'7" in height, thin features, medium built, who lives in a room situated on the 1st floor of a Chinese dwelling house at Lane 140, House 16, Yuenfong Road. Atrovsky is unemployed and makes his living by selling counterfeit banknotes and drugs (heroin and cocaine) which are supplied to him by a Korean, who pays almost daily visits to the above address on a bicycle.

It is said, that Atrovsky's "customers" are Russians of the lower class, as well as a number of German-Jewish refugees, who either are drug addicts and buy cocaine etc. for their own use or those who deal in counterfeit banknotes, put them in circulation and re-sell them with a profit.

It has been observed, that on two separate occasions a black "Morris" saloon m/car lic.No.1716, occupied by 3 males and 1 female, presumably Russians, has stopped outside L.140 Yuenfong Road and while one of the males and the female remained in the car, the other two proceeded inside the lane, returning some 20 minutes

later. In connection with these visits it was observed, that on the occasion of the second trip to L.140 Yuenfong Road, the same (?) "Morris" m/car bore lic.plates No.3257.

These licence numbers were checked with the Traffic Office and it was ascertained that they are registered as follows:-

M/car Lic.No.1716, sedan, "Chevrolet", North

British and Mercantile Insurance Co.Ltd.,

259 Kiangse Road.

M/car Lic.No.3257, sedan, "De Soto", Mrs.S.L.Chang,

264/19 Moulmsein Road.

Further steps in connection with this information were taken by the undersigned on the 5-7-40. when two counterfeit banknotes of \$5.- denomination each, were bought through the "informer" from Atrotsky. One note is one the "Bank of China" and bears No.F408426 whilst the other is on "The Farmers Bank of China" No.CK357267. The notes were bought at the price of \$3.- each.

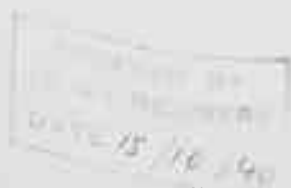
According to information, counterfeit U.S.A. banknotes can be obtained from the same source at the following prices:-

U.S. \$1- at Shanghai \$6.-

" \$5.- -do- \$25.-

" \$10.- -do- \$40.-

The two counterfeit banknotes are attached herewith.



N441(c)

SECRET

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Section 1, Special Branch

REPORT



Date October 17, 1940

Subject Mrs A.F. Chernovaloff - antecedents and activities.

Made by D.D.I. Prokofiev.

Forwarded by D.I. Crawford.

Enquiries show that a Russian female named Alla Petrovna CHERNOVALOFF nee Mahaboff is residing at 49 Wha Kee Avenue where she occupies Room No. 10. She was born on 23-5-1911 at Nagasaki, Japan, and is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs P.S. Mahaboff who arrived in Shanghai from the north some time in 1920 or 1921. Styling himself an ex-Lieut.-Colonel of the Russian army Mahaboff soon came to the notice of the Municipal Police as a fraud and adventurer in connection with his activities as a partner in the "Oriental Engineering Co" and also in connection with certain financial claims and grievances he appeared to have against Ataman Semenov. On 3-8-1923 he was sentenced by the old Mixed Court to 3 months imprisonment on a charge of Cheating and Fraud. His wife was dead by that time and therefore his daughter Alla was placed in the Foreign Women's Cottage Home, Baikal Road. However, her conduct was such that she was told to leave the place. Later she was found leaving in a house in company with certain Italian and Russian males and females who were connected with arms and narcotic smuggling, and who were quite friendly with Mahaboff. Apparently, Miss Mahaboff's education left very much to be desired, for in police reports of that time she was described as a girl leading a loose life. While in gaol her father applied to the police authorities with a request to place the girl in a reformatory and referred to her in equally unflattering terms. Some time in 1926 Mahaboff departed from Shanghai for

FILE
12

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

..... Station,

Date 19

Subject.

Made by.

Forwarded by.

the North. During the winter of the same year he is reported to have visited Harbin styling himself a representative of Ataman Semenov.

According to a registration form filled in by Miss Mahaboff at the Russian Emigrants Committee in 1932, she had at that time relatives in Harbin. In 1934 she resided at 637 Avenue Joffre, House 9. On 16-7-35 she arrived at 268 Range Road coming from Chafoo. It appears that at that time she worked as a professional dancing partner.

On 16-2-36 she married a Russian named M.F. Chernovaloff (born on 16-4-1910 at Odessa) who is reported to have arrived in Shanghai from the U.S.S.R. via Harbin in 1932 and from 1-4-32 to 1-5-37 served in the Russian Regiment, S.V.V. It appears that Mrs Chernovaloff either continued to work as a dancing partner or resumed her former occupation soon after her husband's discharge from the Russian Regiment. In 1939 she is known to have worked in this capacity in the Moon Palace, 601 East Broadway and to have for various periods resided at 46 Broadway, 50/8 Ward Road and 161 Muirhead Road. On 1-2-40 she went to live at 49 Wha Kee Avenue and worked as a dancing partner in the Majestic Cafe for a period, after which she is reported to have been "kept" by a foreigner, name and nationality unknown. Together with her lived another Russian female named Nina Sheltrop, 20, also a dancing partner, who was believed to be Mrs. Chernovalova's relation and who committed suicide on 31-2-40.

1 M
10-10-11

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No. _____

REPORT

Station, _____

Date _____ 19 _____

- 3 -

Subject _____

Made by _____

Forwarded by _____

House No. 49 Wha Tee Avenue is a licensed board-
ing house owned by one Mrs F. Grinshpoon, Russian Jewess.
Amongst the inmates of the house all sorts of people may
be found - Chinese, Koreans, Japanese, Russians, German re-
fugees and other foreigners, including members of U.S. Na-
vy.

While in Shanghai Miss Chernovaloff has not come
to the notice of the Municipal Police in connection with
any ~~undesirable~~ activities and enquiries have failed to
elicit any information which might suggest that she is
in any way connected with any political activities.

G. Thekopine
D.S.I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 18/10/40

SWISS 2. CHERNOVALOVA

House 49

St. Petersburg

1888 R.A. GUISSENHOVEN.

N 442 (c)

PHOTOGRAPH.



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.
CRIMINAL INVESTIGATION DEPARTMENT.

WARRANT CARD.

Officer

Zee Zeh Sing

APPOINTED BY THE MUNICIPAL COUNCIL

May 1, 1930

[Signature]
Commissioner of Police

WARRANT CARD.

No person is allowed to use this Card except the Constable to whom it belongs. Any other person using it or otherwise falsely assuming the office of Constable will be proceeded against according to Law.

The Constable is required when performing duty without Police uniform to produce this card when required in proof of his authority to act as Constable.

CARTE DE POLICE.

Personne excepté l'agent à qui elle appartient n'est autorisée à se servir de la présente carte. Quiconque en fera usage ou d'une façon quelconque se substituera à l'agent enoncé, sera poursuivi conformément à la loi.

L'agent lorsqu'il remplira ses fonctions sans uniforme devra produire la présente carte comme il en va de sa charge lorsqu'il y sera requis.

PHOTOGRAPH

示得雖ハ本職ス
但モ制身用シ
ス其ノ職權ヲ
可要アリタル
シ要求アリタル
時ハ之ヲ呈
上

其同世界工部局警視廳
警察官身分證明書
番號ニテ記シ
氏名

PHOTOGRAPH

WARRANT CARD

No person is allowed to use this Card except the Constable to whom it belongs. Any other person using it or otherwise falsely assuming the office of Constable will be proceeded against according to Law.

The Constable is required when performing duty with Police uniform to produce this card when required in proof of his authority to act as Constable.

Муниципальная Полиция
Уголовного Розыска,
Время Полномочий Полицейского.

ਮਰਮ ਹਵੰਟ ਕਾਰਡ

工 部 局 警 察 部
情 報 課
逮 捕 狀

COUNCIL
STAMP.



上海公共租界工部局總稽查處
執照第貳拾肆號
姓名徐澤新
除應帶此執照巡捕外
不許別人帶用如有人
用或假冒巡捕立即鳴
官處治帶此執照巡捕
於不着號衣時亦可辦
其分內之事如有人要
看此照即當呈核

上海公共租界工部
局巡捕房總稽查處

執照

N. 442 (C)

Assassinations of Japanese Military
Police in Western District O.O.L.

Index

- (0) Translations from Chinese Press
- (1) Cuttings from Foreign Press
- (2) Opening of S.C.G.P. Bureau Station on
Zee Ka Hoong of Lane 668 Yu Yuen Road.
- (3) Shooting of Japanese Gendarme in Lane 668
Yu Yuen Road. (B.W. Misc 695/40)
- (4) Attempted Murder of Japanese Gendarme &
Murder of Siau Tsung Yue on Great Western Road.
(B.W. Misc 781/40)
- (5) Assistance to Japanese Military Police re
Arrest of Three Suspects for Assassination in
Yu Yuen Road (Vide B.W. Misc 695/40) (C.I. Misc 219/40)
- (6) Special Branch General Reports.
- (7) Incident involving British Subject at Barrier
erected by Japanese Gendarmerie on Bubbling
Well Road. (B. W. Misc. 704/40).

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
50. BR. REGISTRY

34 10 40

"B"

Bubbling Well

22nd. October

40.

INCIDENT INVOLVING BRITISH SUBJECT AT
JAPANESE-CONTROLLED BARRIED
AT BUBBLING WELL ROAD.

At 1.50 p.m. October 22, 1940, Mr. J.S. Sifton,
(Lieut. of C.V.C. in "B" Sector), Chief Accountant of
the Shanghai Gas Co. Ltd., with residence at 18, Lane
42 Tansin Road, came to Bubbling Well Station and
requested advice regarding an incident at a "Knife-
rest" barrier erected by the Japanese Gendarmerie on
Bubbling Well Road just West of Tifeng Road, in
connection with murder of a member of that force on
18-10-40.

Mr. Sifton states that he was proceeding home
alone in his car, licence no. 2169, holding Driving
Permit no. 3391, at about 12 midnight October 21st.
On reaching a barrier erected across Bubbling Well
Road West of Tifeng Road he noticed that the gap was
too narrow to allow his car through. Not seeing any
police or military about he alighted from his car and
proceeded to open the barrier a little, however the
knife-rest not being securely connected collapsed,
whereupon from ten to twelve members of the Shanghai
City Government Police dashed up from cover with drawn
pistols to enquire what he was doing. Later two
members of the Japanese Gendarmerie came on the scene,

Ref. No. 704/40 (RM)

1 (Sheet 2)

one of whom in English demanded Mr. Sifton's Driving Permit which he at once produced. The Gendarmerie took down particulars and instructed Mr. Sifton to report at their office - at address stated - in the morning 22nd. at, what Mr. Sifton believes to have been, 10 a.m. Mr. Sifton was then given back his Permit and allowed to proceed home after which he decided not to take any further notice.

However, at about 1.40 p.m. 22nd. prior to leaving his home for office, he received a telephone call from the Japanese Gendarmerie enquiring why he had not visited 94 Jessfield Road at 8 a.m. as promised. Mr. Sifton replied that he was busy and could not go. The Gendarmerie speaker then said they would expect Mr. Sifton soon.

Mr. Sifton reported at Bubbling Well Station and informed Chief Inspector West and the undersigned that he did not think he could visit 94 Jessfield Road in S.V.C. uniform as he was due on "B" Sector duty at 6 p.m. for twenty-four hours.

During this interview Mrs. Sifton telephoned from 18/42 Tansin Road to the effect that she had had three calls from the Japanese Gendarmerie between 2 and 2.30 p.m.

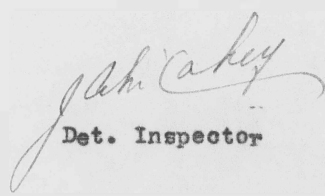
Misc.No.704/40(BW)

1 (Sheet 3)

Inspector Yamaguchi was given details of the incident. He telephoned 94 Jessfield Road and ascertained that as Mr. Sifton had promised to report there this morning they were expecting him and that it was just a matter of a few questions to clear up the incident.

In view of this Mr. Sifton decided to accompany Inspector Yamaguchi to 94 Jessfield Road at 2.45 p.m. Mr. Sifton was interviewed by Sergeant Major Yamaguchi of the Gendarmes when he apologised for his failure to recognize the knife-post barrier of a Military Post.

Mr. Sifton and Inspector Yamaguchi returned to Tubeline Well Station at 4 p.m. and reported the incident closed.


Det. Inspector

D.D.O. "B" Div.

D.C. Special Branch.

D.C. Divisions.

CHAYONAI KUTU...
SP. BR. REGISTRY

C O P Y

December 30, 1940.

Western District Situation

The barbed wire barricades are still in place to-day, December 30, 1940, at various locations in the Western District as already related in the previous reports.

At 10 a.m. December 29, 1940, Messrs Chu Zung Ling (朱宗林) and Yu Nyoh Ching (余子清), Chairman and standing committee member respectively of the "Zao Ka Doo Branch of the Western District Citizens' Association", 10 Ting Nyieh Li, Brennan Road, O.O.L. and representing the citizens of the Zao Ka Doo District, called upon Major Fujino (藤野) of the Western District Japanese Military Police, 94 Jessfield Road, O.O.L. with a request for the removal of the barricades. Due consideration is said to have been promised by the Major. It is rumoured that an attempt has been made to bribe the Major with a sum of \$20,000 but he refused because the amount was too small.

S E C R E T

December 23, 1940.

Situation in Western District.

The barbed wire entanglements erected by the City Government Police at the following points on December 18, have not yet been removed:

- (1) Brennan Piece and Robison Road corner.
- (2) Brennan Piece and Brennan Road.
- (3) Corner of Brennan Piece and Jessfield Road Extension.
- (4) Brennan Piece and Jessfield Road corner.
- (5) Jessfield-Brennan Roads corner.
- (6) Outside Shing Kong Li, off Connaught Road.
- (7) Outside Shing Kong Li, off Jessfield Road.

Because of this barricade, business in the barricaded area has been affected considerably, according to information obtained from the traders in the District, and at the latter's request, the Zao Ka Doo Branch of the Western District Citizens' Association, 10 Ting Nyieh Li, Brennan Road, O.O.L. is now soliciting the assistance of Mr. Pan San Sing, Chairman of the Western District Citizens' Association, Lane 126, A23 Kinnear Road, to conduct negotiations with the authorities concerned for the removal of same.

Headquarters,
Shanghai Municipal Police.

December 18, 1940

To.

The Secretary & Commissioner General.

The Commissioner of Police presents his compliments in forwarding herewith the undermentioned documents.

Reference No:- N.442(C).

Subject :- Assassination of Japanese Military Police.

Enclosures

Copy of Police Report.

For information. No action required.

FILE

December 18, 1940.

Assassination of Japanese Military Police.

The restrictions enforced by the Japanese authorities in the area between Great Western Road and Yu Yuen Road following the fatal wounding of a member of the Japanese Gendarmerie, was lifted on December 14, but those passing through Waung Ka Loong (旺加路) off Great Western Road and Chu An Pang (楚安邦) off Edinburgh Road, are still subject to search by the City Government Police and Japanese Gendarmerie. The public rickshas specially permitted to pass on orders from the Western District Communications Committee continue to ply for hire in the area south of Yu Yuen Road, along Edinburgh Road and its vicinity. The Western District Residents' Buses ceased operating following the lifting of the restrictions, and the vehicles are now parked outside the "Bus Company", Lane 128, A-23 Kinnear Road.

SECRET

December 16, 1940.

Assassination of Japanese Military Police

The restrictions enforced by the Japanese authorities in the area between Great Western Road and Yu Yuen Road following the fatal wounding of a member of the Japanese Gendarmerie, was lifted on December 14, but those passing through Waung Ka Loong (王家弄) off Great Western Road and Chu An Pang (請安巷) off Edinburgh Road, are still subject to search by the City Government Police and Japanese Gendarmerie. The public rickshas specially permitted to pass on orders from the Western District Communications Committee continue to ply for hire in the area south of Yu Yuen Road, along Edinburgh Road and its vicinity. The Western District Residents' Buses ceased operating following the lifting of the restrictions, and the vehicles are now parked outside the "Bus Company", Lane 126, A-23 Kinnear Road.

Com. of Police.
Sir:
Information
[Signature]
A. C. (S. Br.)

S. C. G.



SECRET

December 13, 1940.

Assassination of Japanese Military Police

.....

The restrictions enforced by the Japanese authorities in the area between Great Western Road and Yu Yuen Road following the fatal wounding of a member of the Japanese Gendarmerie, continues. Chinese pedestrians are still being searched while passing through the area.

The Western District Residents' Buses continue to run a service along the two routes between Tifeng Road and Jesefield Park, and between Bubbling Well and Great Western-Columbia Road corner. Instead of desks, ticket sales boxes have been established at each exit of the barricaded areas immediately inside the barricades, which the "new buses" pass through.

In addition to the "bus services", some 100 public rickshaws which have been licensed by the City Government authorities but without Settlement licences, are plying for hire inside the barricaded area. Each ricksha has affixed to the back of the ricksha a small piece of white paper bearing the following Chinese inscriptions: "Specially permitted to pass: Western District Communications Committee" (特別許可通行) and chopped by the same. This serves as a special "licence" for which ricksha owners are required to pay \$2.00 each. The so-called



Commr. of Police,
Sir:
Information
[Signature]
A. C. (Sp. Br.)

"Western District Communications Committee" is known to have been formed by the Traffic Control Office of the Bureau of Public Utilities at 92 Jessfield Road, O.O.L.

To prevent Settlement licensed rickshas from entering the extra-Settlement roads area, barbed wire barricades have been erected at Connaught Road near Yenping Road and outside Ying Hwa Li, off Robinson Road, in addition to barbed wire entanglement at Jessfield-Avenue Roads corner.

A patrol party consisting of eight Japanese Military Police was seen patrolling Jessfield Road, Connaught Road and Robinson Road, this morning, December 13.

Headquarters,
Shanghai Municipal Police.

December 14, 1940 .

To.

The Secretary & Commissioner General.

The Commissioner of Police presents his compliments in forwarding herewith the undermentioned documents.

Reference No:- N. 142(C) .

Subject Assassination of Japanese Military Police.

Enclosures

Copy of Police Report.

For information. No action required.

December 12, 1940.

Assassination of Japanese Military Police.

The restrictions enforced by the Japanese Authorities in the area between Great Western Road and Yu Yuen Road following the fatal wounding of a member of the Japanese Gendarmerie, continues.

A number of houses and huts in Waung Ka Loong (Lane 52), Great Western Road are being demolished by order of the Chinese Police, apparently at the instigation of the Japanese authorities. It is learned that a road is to be built through the space left by the demolition of those houses.

SECRET

December 2,

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SP. BR. REGISTRY
No. N. 442(C)
Date 13/12/40
1940

Assassination of Japanese Military Police

.....

The traffic is enforced by the Japanese
authorities in the area between Great Western
Road and Yuen Road following the fatal wounding
of a Japanese gendarme, continues.

A number of houses and huts in Saung Ka
Loong (Lane 52), Great Western Road are being
demolished by order of the Chinese Police,
apparently at the instigation of the Japanese
authorities. It is learned that a road is
to be built through the space left by the
dereliction of those houses.

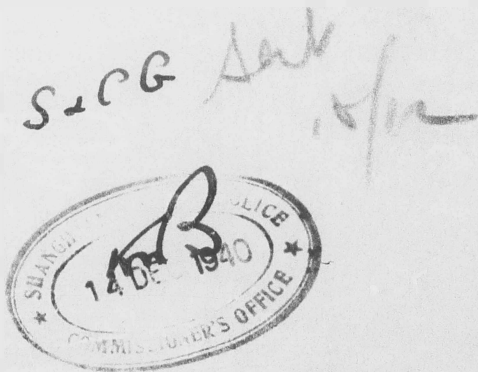
Commr of Police.

Sir:

Information

Bennell

A. C. (Sp. Br.)



December 10, 1940.

ASSASSINATION OF JAPANESE MILITARY POLICE.

The restrictions enforced by the Japanese authorities in the area between Great Western Road and Yu Yuen Road following the fatal wounding of a member of the Japanese Gendarmerie, continues. Chinese are allowed to pass through the exits by the Japanese authorities but are still subject to search.

According to information obtained, the Western District Citizens' Association, Lane 126, A-23 Kinnear Road, has received instructions from the Japanese Military Police to the effect that all shops and residents in the extra-Settlement roads area should be ordered to join the association, and furnish guarantees during registration. Those ignoring the instructions and who are found to be undesirable characters will be dealt with.

This step appears to have been devised in order to assist in the re-census and to check unruly elements. In view of the abnormal situation and different elements among the residents in the Western District, C.O.L., the branches of the Western District Citizens' Association have not put the orders into execution, despite the fact that they have been instructed to do so. They have applied to Pan San Sing (潘三盛), Chairman of the Western District Citizens' Association for detailed procedure in dealing with the registration.



of Police. 11/12/40
Sir:
Information. *[Signature]*
A. C. (Sp. Br.)

Headquarters.
Shanghai Municipal Police.

December 9, 1940

To.

The Secretary & Commissioner General.

The Commissioner of Police presents his compliments in forwarding herewith the undermentioned documents.

Reference No:- N.442(C).

Subject Assassination of Japanese Military Police.

Enclosures

Copy of Police Report.

For information. No action required.

SECRET

December 7, 1940.

Assassination of Japanese Military Police.

The restrictions enforced by the Japanese authorities in the area between Great Western Road and Yu Yuen Road following the fatal wounding of a member of the Japanese Gendarmerie, continues, and the situation remains practically same as yesterday.

With regard to the new buses running in the barricaded area, it is known that a company entitled the "Western District Residents" Omnibus Company" (西區居民巴士公司) has been established with an office at Lane 126, A.23 Kinnear Road. The manager is Pan San Sing (潘三省), Chairman of the Western District Citizens' Association, which is located at the same address, and endeavours are being made by Pan to solicit a total capital of \$300,000.00 for the enterprise. In addition to the three buses which have been put into use, another bus is running between Bubbling Well and Great Western-Columbia Road corner. According to information, another route will be started from the Company's office at Lane 126, 23 Kinnear Road via Jessfield Road, Brennan Place, to Jessfield Park and return through Yu Yuen Road, Jessfield Road, to the starting point. Altogether some 12 conductors have been employed, each being paid \$2.00 a day.

SECRET

December 7, 1940.

Assassination of Japanese Military Police

The restrictions enforced by the Japanese authorities in the area between Great Western Road and Yu Yuen Road following the fatal wounding of a member of the Japanese Gendarmarie, continue, and the situation remains practically same as yesterday.

With regard to the new buses running in the barricaded area, it is known that a company entitled the "Western District Residents' Omnibus Company" (西區居民巴士公司) has been established with an office at Lane 126, A-23 Kinnear Road. The manager is Pan Sen Sing (潘三省), Chairman of the Western District Citizens' Association, which is located at the same address, and endeavours are being made by Pan to solicit a total capital of \$300,000.00 for the enterprise. In addition to the three buses which have been put into use, another bus is running between Bubbling Well and Great Western-Columbia Road corner. According to information, another route will be started from the Company's office at Lane 126, 23 Kinnear Road via Jessfield Road, Brennan Piece, to Jessfield Park and return through Yu Yuen Road, Jessfield Road, to the starting point. Altogether some 12 conductors have been employed, each being paid \$2.00 a day.



Commr. of Police.

Sir:

Information

Burnell
8/12/40

A 15156-1103

CONFIDENTIAL
DRAWER

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
December 5, 1940
REGISTRY
No. 14442 (C)

Assassination of Japanese Military Police 6/12/40

The restrictions enforced by the Japanese authorities in the area between Great Western Road and Yu Yuen Road following the fatal wounding of a member of the Japanese Gendarmerie, continues but the situation appears to have improved slightly. Passage is now allowed by three routes, the corner of Great Western-Edinburgh roads; Yu Yuen-Edinburgh roads and Lane 668, Yu Yuen Road; but Chinese passengers and private motor cars passing these points are subject to search.

Arrangements have been made by the China Club, a gambling den situated at 29 Tifeng Road, that only vehicles belonging the Silver Taxi Company will be permitted to pass through the barricaded area.

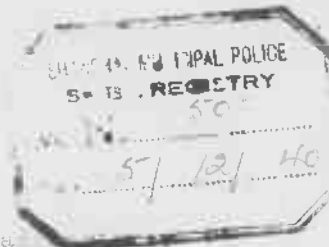
During the afternoon of December 5, buses which are said to have been brought from North of the Creek, made their appearance in the Western District. They are similar in size to the buses previously used in Mantao before the outbreak of the hostilities. Two buses run between Tifeng Road and Jessfield Park, and one between Bubbling Well and Great Western-Columbia Road corner.

The former commenced operation at 3 p.m., while the latter commenced at 3.30 p.m., the fare being 20 cents for each single trip. It is learned that a further ten buses are to be put into service, the vehicles being of a dark blue and grey colour and are in a filthy condition. They bear the yellow painted Chinese characters "Western District Residents' Buses" (滬西市民公共汽車), and "For use of the public" (大眾用車). Each bus has a



Comm. of Police. 6/12/40
Sir
Information
A. C. (Sp. Br.)

Chinese driver, but no conductors. At each exit, immediately inside the barricades, is established a desk with three plain-clothes Chinese, who sell tickets to passengers.



Head
Shanghai Municipal Police.

December 5, 1940

To.

The Secretary & Commissioner General.

The Commissioner of Police presents his compliments in
forwarding herewith the undermentioned documents.

Reference No:-

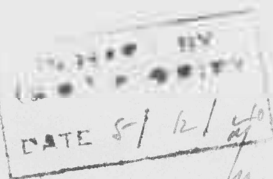
Subject

Notices appearing at the barriers
Great Western Road - Tifeng Road &
Great Western Road - Edinburgh Road.

Enclosures

Copy of a Police Report & copy of a placard.
For information.

FILE



December 5, 1940.

Copy of notices appearing in the Western District.

Attached are copies of notices written in the English language appearing at the barriers Great Western Road - Tifeng Road and Great Western Road - Edinburgh Road.

The notices refer to Major Hunt, liaison officer at H.B.M. Consulate-General.

PLACARD AT GREAT WESTERN AND TIFENG ROADS.

Complaint of Major Hunt, Military Attache
to British Consul General are read as follows:-
By request of gasoline firm are those loop
ways established by Jap Gendarmerie ? People
who have like Major Hunt evil intentions
to Jap army are strictly prohibited to pass
through.

Signed

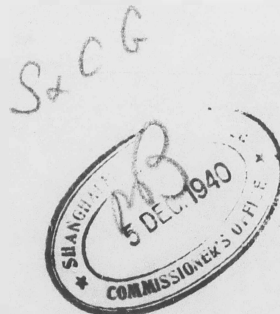
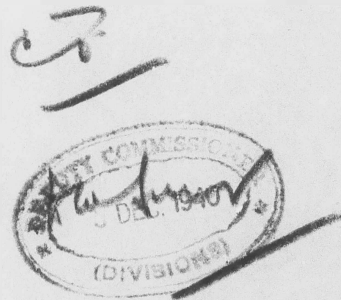
M.P. W.D. Hqs.

December 5, 1940.

Copy of notices appearing in the Western District.

Attached are copies of notices written in the English language appearing at the barriers Great Western Road - Tifeng Road and Great Western Road - Edinburgh Road.

The notices refer to Major Hunt, liaison officer at H.B.M. Consulate-General.



PLACARD AT GREAT WESTERN AND TIENTSUNG ROADS

Complaint of Major Hunt military attache
to British Consul General are read as follows -
By request of gasoline firm are those loop
ways established by Jap Gendarms? People
who have like Major Hunt evil intentions
to Jap army are strictly prohibited to pass
through.

Signed

M.F. W.D. Hqs.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

Section 1, Special Branch

REPORT

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REISTRY

Date December 5, 1940. 40

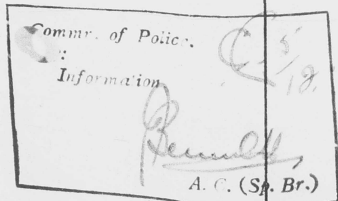
Subject (in full) Copy of notices appearing in the Western District.

Made by D. S. I. McKeown

Forwarded by D. I. Crawford

Attached are copies of notices written in the English language appearing at the barriers Great Western Road - Tifeng Road and Great Western Road - Edinburgh Road.

The notices refer to Major Hunt, liaison officer at H.B.M. Consulate-General.

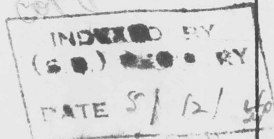


McKeown.
D. S. I.

A.C. (Special Branch)

Sir,

Major Hunt informed
[Signature]



COMPLAINANT'S STATEMENT OF FACTS AND TYPING ROADS

Complaint of Major Hunt military attache
to British Consul General are read as follows:
By request of gasoline firm are those loop
ways established by Jap Gendarme? People
who have like Major Hunt evil intentions
to Jap army are strictly prohibited to pass
through.

Signed

M.F. W.D. Hqs.

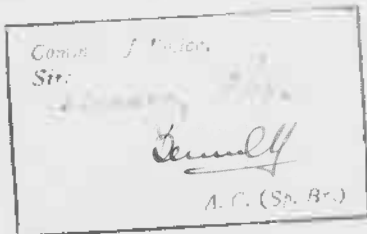
December 5, 1940.

CONFIDENTIAL
EX-108

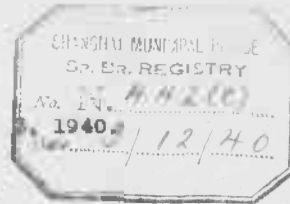
Assassination of Japanese Military Police

The restrictions enforced by the Japanese authorities in the area between Great Western Road and Yu Yuen Road following the fatal wounding of a member of the Japanese Gendarmerie, continues to-day, December 5.

At the request of members, the Western District Citizens' Association, Lane 126, 23 Minnear Road, is negotiating with the Japanese Military Police for the issue of special passes for people within the barricaded area.



December

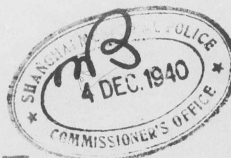
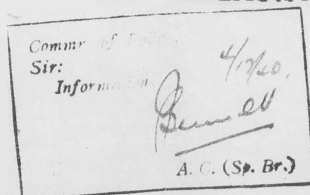


Assassination of Japanese Military Police.

Following the fatal wounding of a member of the Japanese Gendarmerie which took place in the vicinity of Lane 52 (Wang Ka Loong), Great Western Road on November 30, 1940, the Japanese authorities enforced blockade measures and barricaded the area between Great Western Road and Yu Yuen Road. Searching of suspicious characters is being conducted by the Japanese gendarmerie with the assistance of Chinese Police.

According to information obtained, the Japanese authorities are now making enquiries regarding certain elements incorporated in the Special Service Group attached to the Shanghai Office of the Ministry of Police who are suspected of being undesirables, and they are also checking the number of members.

On the morning of December 3, plain-clothes men of the Western District Police commenced a re-census of the residents living in the Jessfield area, and suspicious characters are being arrested. This action is being carried out at the instigation of the Japanese authorities.



FILE

CONFIDENTIAL



Headquarters,
Shanghai Municipal Police.

November 5, 1940.

To.

The Secretary & Commissioner General.

The Commissioner of Police presents his compliments in forwarding herewith the undermentioned documents.

Reference No:- N.442(C).

Subject Assassination of Japanese Military Police.

Enclosures

Copy of Police Report.

For information. No action required.

FILE
1/5

CONFIDENTIAL

November 4, 1940.

Assassination of Japanese Military Police.

Subsequent to the lifting of the blockade of the residents of Lane 608 and Lane 668, Yu Yuen Road, a number of dwelling houses at Chien Ka Hong, inside Lane 668 Yu Yuen Road were demolished. The demolition work was undertaken by the Kong Ka Jao Branch of the Western District Citizens' Association, 53 Jessfield Road, at the instigation of the Japanese authorities. The road connecting Ma Loo Jao and Lane 668 Yu Yuen Road will be widened, and any surplus land left after the widening will be returned to the respective owners but only when approval has first been solicited from the Japanese authorities and the Chinese Police.

A number of old residents of Shanghai nativity living in the vicinity of the scene of murder whose houses are not affected by the construction of the road, will be allowed to remain on condition they furnish guarantees.

S2C G

*Comm
Information*



SECRET

Headquarters,
Shanghai Municipal Police.

October 31, 1940

To.

The Secretary & Commissioner General.

The Commissioner of Police presents his compliments in forwarding herewith the undermentioned documents.

Reference No:- N.442(C).

Subject

Assassination of Japanese Military Police.

Enclosures

Copy of Police Report.

For information. No action required.

FILE

copy

SECRET

October 30, 1940.

Assassination of Japanese Military Police.

The blockade against the residents of Lane 608 and Lane 668 Yu Yuen Road, which commenced on October 18 as a result of the assassination of a Japanese Military policeman has been lifted. Residents entering or leaving the alleyways are still subject to search, while outsiders without special permission are prohibited. Two Japanese gendarmes and four members of the City Government Police are posted at the entrance of Lane 668 Yu Yuen Road, and another party consisting of a similar number are posted at the mouth of Ma Loo Jao, off Jessfield Road (opposite the Shanghai Office of Ministry of Police, 76 Jessfield Road). The residents in the immediate vicinity of the scene of the murder at Chien Ka Hong (陳嘉庚), inside Lane 668, Yu Yuen Road, and Ma Loo Jao off Jessfield Road which connects with Chien Ka Hong, have been notified to remove by the Chinese police. A number of the residents have already removed and others are prepared to do so, the removal to be made through Lane 668, Yu Yuen Road. Several coolies have been observed demolishing the country dwellings at Ma Loo Jao, off Jessfield Road which is believed to have been done on orders from the Japanese authorities.

The lifting of the blockade is reported to be due to negotiation carried out by Pan San Sing (潘三勝), ex-Chairman of the East Asia Charity Relief Association. Pan has always been on good relations with the Japanese Military Police and Li Shih Chun (李士春), Vice-Minister of Police of the New Central Government at Nanking who is concurrently in charge of the Shanghai Office of the Ministry of Police, 76 Jessfield Road,

- 2 -

and following the murder, Li Shin Chun endeavored to find a solution of the incident with the Japanese authorities, but was unsuccessful.

In order to prevent possible recurrence of similar incidents, an outpost is to be established by the Western District Police Bureau in the vicinity of the scene of murder and further that the road connecting Ma Loo Jao and Lane 668 Yu Yuen Road (also Chien Ka Hong) be widened ostensibly to facilitate traffic.

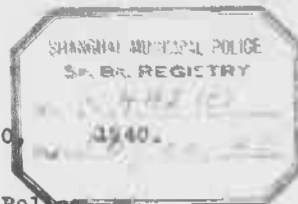
The Japanese Military Police continue to take precautionary measures by searching suspicious pedestrians in the vicinity of Lane 668 Yu Yuen Road, corner of Jessfield-Connaught Roads and that of Connaught-Yenping Roads.

Certified true copy.

[Handwritten signature]

SECRET

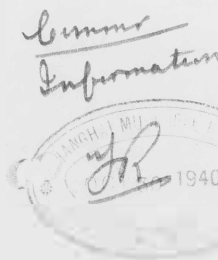
October 30



Assassination of Japanese Military Police

The blockade against the residents of Lane 608 and Lane 668 Yu Yuen Road, which commenced on October 18 as a result of the assassination of a Japanese Military policeman has been lifted. Residents entering or leaving the alleyways are still subject to search, while outsiders without special permission are prohibited. Two Japanese gendarmes and four members of the City Government Police are posted at the entrance of Lane 668 Yu Yuen Road, and another party consisting of a similar number are posted at the mouth of Ma Loo Jao, off Jessfield Road (opposite the Shanghai Office of Ministry of Police, 76 Jessfield Road). The residents in the immediate vicinity of the scene of the murder at Chien Ka Hong (錢家巷), inside Lane 668, Yu Yuen Road, and Ma Loo Jao off Jessfield Road which connects with Chien Ka Hong, have been notified to remove by the Chinese police. A number of the residents have already removed and others are prepared to do so, the removal to be made through Lane 668, Yu Yuen Road. Several coolies have been observed demolishing the country dwellings at Ma Loo Jao, off Jessfield Road which is believed to have been done on orders from the Japanese authorities.

The lifting of the blockade is reported to be due to negotiation carried out by Pan San Sing (潘三興), ex-Chairman of the East Asia Charity Relief Association. Pan has always been on good relations with the Japanese Military Police and Li Shih Chun (李士群), Vice-Minister of Police of the New Central Government at Nanking who is concurrently in charge of the Shanghai Office of the Ministry of Police, 76 Jessfield Road,



and following the murder, Li Shih Chun endeavoured to find a solution of the incident with the Japanese authorities, but was unsuccessful.

In order to prevent possible recurrence of similar incidents, an outpost is to be established by the Western District Police Bureau in the vicinity of the scene of murder and further that the road connecting Ma Loo Jao and Lane 668 Yu Yuen Road (also Chien Ka Hong) be widened ostensibly to facilitate traffic.

The Japanese Military Police continue to take precautionary measures by searching suspicious pedestrians in the vicinity of Lane 668 Yu Yuen Road, corner of Jessfield-Connaught Roads and that of Connaught-Yanping Roads.

CONFIDENTIAL

October 21, 1940 (C)
21 10 40

Assassination of Japanese Military Police

Following the assassination of a member of the Japanese Military Police in Lane 668, Yu Yuen Road on October 18, the Western District Police Bureau has received instruction to expedite the arrest of the culprits and to trace the haunts of those terrorists.

The Japanese Military Police continue to search suspicious pedestrians and vehicles in the vicinity of Lane 668 Yu Yuen Road and Lane 189 Kinnear Road which connects with Lane 668. They are also conducting searches at the corner of Jessfield-Connaught Roads and Connaught-Yenping Roads.

SECRET

October 24, 1940

SHANGHAI POLICE
GRAND REGISTRY

Assassination of Japanese Military Police

24 10 40

In connection with the assassination of a member of the Japanese Military Police which occurred on October 18, 1940, in Lane 668, Yu Yuen Road, a meeting was held in the Shanghai Office of the Ministry of Police, 76 Jessfield Road, during the evening of October 22. Among those attending was Li Shih Chun (李士群), Vice Minister of Police, and senior officers of the Shanghai City Government Police. Commander Muira of the Japanese Military Police was also there. Li Shih Chun had the intention of discussing ways and means of bringing about a conclusion of the case and adopting measures to prevent further occurrences of a similar nature in the future, but when he requested that the blockade against the residents of Lane Nos. 608 and 668, Yu Yuen Road, be lifted and that the Shanghai Office of the Ministry of Police cooperate with the Japanese Authorities in endeavouring to trace the culprits, Commander Muira replied that the steps now being taken by the Japanese authorities in dealing with the incident were comparatively lenient. Much more drastic action would have been taken if the assassination had occurred in any inland place and this lenient attitude was more or less due to the fact that the scene of murder was in the vicinity of 76 Jessfield Road. He stated he was strongly suspicious of the residents of the two alleyways in question and hinted that the blockade would be **continued** until the culprits were arrested. The meeting concluded without any definite results having been obtained.

On October 23, bread was distributed to a number of residents in Lanes 608 and 668, Yu Yuen Road, by members of the Shanghai Office of the Ministry of Police, and while

this distribution was being carried out, strict observation was kept by the Japanese Military Police

The Japanese Military Police continue to search pedestrians and vehicles in the vicinity of Lane 668, Yu Yuen Road, Lane 189 Kinnear Road, corner of Yenping-Connaught Roads, and corner of Jessfield-Connaught Roads. Searches were also being carried out at Brennan Piece this morning, October 24. During those searches, pedestrians and occupants of vehicles are required to give their names, antecedents and purpose of passing through the area. It is reported that a number of Chinese pedestrians are being held on suspicion in the Western District headquarters of the Japanese Military Police, 94 Jessfield Road.



Headquarters
Crime Branch
January 7th 41

G.I. Misc. 219/40

Refugee to 1. ...
Japanese General

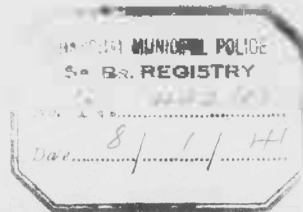
In compliance with the instructions of
... (Chief of Special Services) the prisoner Nyl
... was set free at 11:30 p.m. on the 7th January
1941.

Handwritten initials

Handwritten signature

Handwritten signature: P. Konovaleff

Handwritten signature



Headquarters
Crime Branch
January 7th

8

FURTHER TO : ASSISTANCE RENDERED TO
JAPANESE GENDARMERIE

At 11 a.m. on the 7th January 1941 the Japanese Gendarmerie returned the female prisoner Nyi Sing Dzu (see 31/12/40) back to custody of the S.M. Police.

She is to be disposed of at the discretion of the S.M. Police.

oko

S. M. I. 1/1/41



C.I. Misc. 219/40

Headquarters
Crime Branch
December 20th

40

2

Further to : Assistance rendered to Japanese
Gendarmarie.

At 11.30 a.m. on the 20th December 1940, in
accordance with the instructions of D.C. "Crime"
the two prisoners namely :-

1. Wong Wei Ching (王維清) and
2. Nyi Sing Ozu (倪新駒).

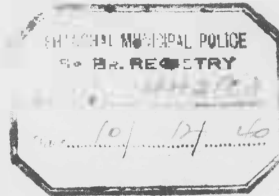
were handed over to the Japanese Gendarmarie on
the understanding that at the conclusion of investi-
gation of this case, the prisoner Nyi Sing Ozu be
returned to the custody of S.M. Police. A receipt to
this effect is attached.



Whe

P. Lousovaloff
D.S.I.

C. 219
12/20/40



Headquarters

C.I. Misc. 219/40

Crime Branch

December 9th

40

FURTHER TO : ASSISTANCE RENDERED TO

JAPANESE CRIMINALS

The two prisoners namely :-

Wong Wei Ching (王維清) and his wife

Myi Sing Dzu (梅生杜)

were returned back to custody of the S.M. Police at 11.40 a.m. on the 9.12.40.

Upon return of the prisoners, Sergeant Major Ito, to support the allegations as recorded in General Summary, produced two documents, (attached) which were, according to Sergeant Major Ito, found at the address of the accused in Pootung. The contents of these documents which are signed by the accused Wong Wei Ching, refer to a demand of \$500.00 made to the Lon Hua Towel Factory (隆華毛巾廠) Pootung, threatening to send his, the accused's, representative with hand grenades if the demand was not complied with.

Upon being questioned, the accused admitted that as a result of this demand as per the documents, he had obtained from the Lon Hua Towel Factory, a sum of \$10.00.

However, he denies his responsibility for the other crimes quoted in the general summary.

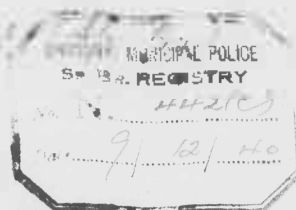


His statement is attached.

No evidence has been produced against the
accused Nyl Sing Dzu.

10/12

P. Konosaloff.
D. S. I.



HEADQUARTERS
CRIME BRANCH
DEC. 7, 40.

C.I. Misc. 219/40.

FURTHER TO :- ASSISTANCE TO JAPANESE GENDARMERIE.

Reference to application for assistance as contained in Diary No. 4 of this file, D.S.I. Konovaloff, accompanied by D.S. Sugimoto, D.S.I. Soeng Ping Sung (宋平興) and the undersigned rendered same to members of the Japanese Gendarmierie and as a result visited Room 52 of the Woh King (吳景) Lodging House, House 37, Lane 108 Chekiang Road, where it was hoped to arrest three male Chinese, namely : -

- 1) Lu Foo Kiang (盧福江).
- 2) Nyi Ching Lei (倪清利).
- 3) Yao Kou Dei (姚國弟).

however on arrival there, these persons could not be found.

Who
7/12

C 42

[Signature]
D. I.

C.I. Misc. 212/40

Headquarters
Crime Branch
December 6th 40

FURTHER TO : ASSISTANCE TO JAPANESE GENDARMERIE

At 3.20 p.m. 6/12/40 2nd Sub-Lieutenant Katoda of the Japanese Gendarmerie Headquarters requested over telephone that our assistance be rendered in effecting further arrest of two male Chinese who were said to be anti-Japanese elements in connection with this case at some where in the Louisa District.

The above mentioned officer wished that the raid be carried out at 6 a.m. 7/12/40.

R. Sugimoto
W. S. 722.

further

Wong Wei Ching

/// D.S.I. Zia Van Paudg

C.B.H.Q.(C.1)

9/12/40

Hau S. Y.

With reference to the slip of paper which was seized by members of the Japanese Gendarmerie I have to state as follows:-

This slip of paper was signed and chopped by me and addressed to the Len Hua (隆華) Towel Manufacturing Factory, asking the management of this factory to subscribed to us a sum of \$500.00. This slip of paper has entirely nothing to do with my wife who has no knowledge about same at all. As a result of the above I received \$10.00 only from this factory, which can be verified by questioning the management of the factory.

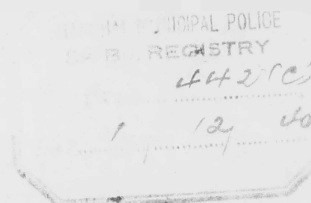
Regarding the murder and larceny of 6 bicycles and telephone wires as alleged by the Japanese Gendarmerie I know nothing and had no connection with these case at all.

The above is my true statement.

Signed:

CONFIDENTIAL
DRAWER

H. C. (Special Branch).



Headquarters

C.I. Misc. 219/40

Crime Branch

November 29,

40

RECEIVED 29.11.40

IN THE CRIME BRANCH

In accordance with the instructions of
D.C. Crime, the named :-

Kong Yee Shing (黃義生)

Hui Shing Dzu (何新端)

were handed over to the Japanese Gendarmarie at
around the 29.11.40 for a period of two weeks,
against a receipt (attached).

The other two arrested persons namely :-

Tsui Shing Tuh (崔世德) and

Sung Tsung Wai (宋宗偉)

were released from custody on the 20.11.40 p.m.

OK 5010

1/12

R. Honorable
S. S. I.

C2
R. Honorable

CONFIDENTIAL
DRAWER

40112(B)

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE	
S. BR. REGISTRY	
1442(C)	
Date	19 11 40

HEADQUARTERS
C.I. Misc. 219/40. CRIME BRANCH
NOV. 18, 40.

2.

FURTHER TO : - ADMITTED, REFERRED TO JAPANESE
GENDARMERIE.

The four prisoners, namely : -

- 1. Wong Wei Ching (黄伟清),
- 2. Tauh Tung Tah (朱德培),
- 3. Sung Tsung Woo (孙宗武), (coolie fore-
man No.1, employed by
P.W.D.),
- 4. Myi Sing Dai (倪静黛), wife of the
1st prisoner.

were returned to custody of the S.M. Police on the
7.11.40.

On the 18th November 1940, Shankenke No.1040,
dated November 15, 1940, from Provost-Marshal of the
Japanese Gendarmerie in Shanghai, was received at C.I.
offices requesting the handing over of the 1st accused
and his wife, the 4th accused, whilst the 2nd and 3rd
accused can be disposed of at the discretion of S.M.
Police.

According to the evidence as described in this
Shankenke the 1st accused is responsible for the follow-
ing offences which he had committed in the C.O.L. Terri-
tory.

- "One Murder.
- Six robberies, and



R/R.

Two barcodes of electric
and telephone cable."

The 2nd and 3rd accused are still being detain-
ed pending instructions for their disposal.

Statement from the 1st accused has been taken
down and with translation of same is attached hereto.

Honorable
A. S. I.

*who
19/11*

D. C. (Special Branch).

HONGKONG MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY
A. D. 11-11-40

C.I. No. 219/40

HONGKONG MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY
A. D. 11-11-40

REPORT SUBMITTED TO JAPANESE CONSUL

At 2 a.m. on the 1st November 1940 a telephone message was received by the undersigned from D.P.S. Yoshinaga to the effect that Sergeant Major Ito of the Japanese Gendarmerie Headquarters, 94 Jessfield Road, had requested immediate assistance to visit Room 319 Central Hotel, 545 Canton Road wherein to arrest persons responsible for a murder of Corporal Sato of the Japanese Gendarmerie. Corporal Sato was assassinated on Yu Yuen Road on the 18-10-40.

The necessary assistance was rendered by D.S. Sugimoto, D.P.S. Yoshinaga, D.S.I. 21a Wei Fung, D.S.S. 40 and the undersigned, and the Room 319 of the Central Hotel was raided to-gather with Sergeant Major Ito and 2 other members of the Japanese Gendarmerie, at 2.10 a.m. 1-11-40.

Three male Chinese namely :-

1. Wong Wei Ching (陳偉成) age 30, Footung, unemployed of R.F.A.
2. Tsub Zung Tak (陳宗德) age 41, Tsungming, a/teacher living in Footung.
3. Sung Tsung Woo (黃宗偉) age 40, Tsungming

RECEIVED BY
S. B. REGISTRY
DATE 21/11/40

1/2

M/coolie foreman No.1 employed by P.W.D. S.M.C.
living at House 108 Lane 1423 Yu Yuen Road,
were arrested in the room. No firearms were found in
the room. A pocket book containing some papers was found
on the person of the first accused and a leather case
containing some documents belonged to the 2nd accused,
was found.

Also nine other male Chinese persons, who were
present in the room, were searched, but nothing was
found and they were allowed to remain in the room
whilst the three accused were conveyed to C.I. offices.

After a brief interrogation of the three accused
Sergeant Major Ito requested that a wife of the 1st
accused residing at Room 17, House 10, Lane 203 Hupoh
Road, the Sing Soo Tan (新蘇丹) Lodging House, be
also arrested. This request was complied with and at
3 a.m. the same party visited the address where the
1st accused's wife named Nyi Sing Dzu (倪錦珠) age
22 was apprehended. Nothing relevant to this case
was found in the room.

The 1st accused admitted possession of two pistols
which, he states, are being kept in the C.O.L. territory

1/3

i.e. Doi Ka Doo and Footung. In view of this Sergeant Major Ito made a request that the four accused be immediately handed over to the Japanese Gendarmerie. The request of Sergeant Major Ito was immediately reported to office 1/c C.I. Capt. Bennett on whose instructions the four accused were handed over to the Japanese Gendarmerie on loan for a period of one week, at 4 a.m. 1.11.40. together with the seized documents, against a receipt.

Louisa Police Station informed.

[Signature]
1.11.40

A. Konovoff
D. S. I.

O. C. (Special Bn.)

RECEIVED
N. 111111
11 11 11

HEADQUARTERS
CRIME BRANCH

C.I. Misc. 265/40.

MARCH 24, 41.

17.

In accordance with the instructions of the
D.C.(Crime) the prisoner named Loh Chien Bing alias
Loh Kwen was handed over to the Japanese Gendarmerie
on the morning of 24.3.41 against the attached receipt.

Whe

5/1 25/3

L. B. Hyde
D. I.

11/13

C.I. Misc. 265/40.

HEADQUARTERS
CRIME BRANCH
MARCH

19. 41.

16.

On 18.3.41 Letter Shankenko 174/41 dated 13.3.41 was received at C.B.H.Q. requesting the permanent handing over of the prisoner named Loh Chien Bing alias Loh Kwen. Three statements made by this prisoner whilst in the custody of the Gendarmerie and the statement of another prisoner named Zien Dah Loong, who has been arrested by the Gendarmerie in connection with this case, were enclosed with the above letter.

The three statements made by the accused corroborate in detail the statement which he made at C.B.H.Q. in which he admits being a member of the "Young Men's Iron and Blood Corps" and of having conspired together with other members of this corps to assassinate a Japanese subject named Kubota.

The statement of the prisoner named Zien Dah Loong is to the effect that the accused was a senior member of this corps and in the absence of the Sectional Chief named Ling (H) the accused took charge.

A summary has been prepared and is forwarded herewith.

C. B. Lytle
D. I.

Headquarters
Crime Branch
C.I. Misc. 265/40
March 14th

41

15

The convicted prisoner Loh Chien Bing, who was handed over to the Japanese Gendarmerie for enquiries on 8-3-41 was returned to the custody of the S.M. Police on 11.3.41. Sergeant Major Yoshino of the Japanese Gendarmerie states that this prisoner made a statement at the Gendarmerie Headquarters to the effect that he had conspired together with a number of others to assassinate Major Kubota of the Japanese Army, but did not admit that he actually took part in this crime. According to Sergeant Major Yoshino the Provost Marshal of the Japanese Gendarmerie was officially requesting the S.M. Police to hand this man over, but up to the present no such request has been received.

A statement has been taken from this prisoner at C.B.H.Q. in which he admits having conspired together with others to commit this crime and claims that this statement coincides with the one he made at the Gendarmerie Headquarters. A copy of this statement is attached.

C. B. Doyle
D. I.

D. C. (Special Branch)

further

Loh Chien Ping (洛建平) alias Loh Kwan (洛官)

/// D.S.I. Lia Van Faung
translated

Hau S. F.

C.B.H.Q., C.1

11.3.41

It was in October 1940 that I joined the Young Men's Iron and Blood Corps as one of the members with pay at \$50.00 per month. This corps consisted of over 10 persons under the command of one named Lee Ts Chuan (李德全), and I was under one named Ling who was a sectional chief in this corps.

On one day between 10th and 20th October 1940 at 7 or 8 p.m. I together with Sectional Commander Ling and another one named Sung Ching Wen (宋清文) went to a room (number unknown) in the Chah Loh Hotel, Yu Ya Ching Road, which room was being engaged by "Ling". Whilst in the room Ling intimidated to me and Sung Ching Wen his intention of murdering a Japanese named Kubota who was the President of the Japanese Chamber of Commerce and was residing at No. 3 Chi Zau Li, off Scott Road, adding that he would nominate the two of us to perpetrate this gruesome assassination, to which both of us agreed.

In that same evening Ling gave me \$350.00 of which \$95.00 I gave to Sung Ching Wen.

At 7 a.m. the following morning Sung Ching Wen and I together went to the outside of No. 3 Chi Zau Li off Scott Rd., the residence of Kubota and whilst on our way back we met Ling on North Szechuen Road. Three of us then together came back to the Chah Loh Hotel, where the details of the would-be murder were discussed.

We later removed to Room 60, Chun San Lodging House, Tientsin Road, which room was also engaged by Ling.

About one week later I introduced one named Chien Teh Loong (陳德龍) to join the Young Men's Iron & Blood Corps.

- 2 -

This man had also viewed the home of Kubota. The residence of Kubota was situated at such a locality that it was very difficult and dangerous to carry out any crime, and therefore I informed Ling of the above and asked him to reconsider the matter.

After an elapse of two weeks as I failed to kill the Japanese Kubota Sectional Commander Ling asked me to return the money that he had given me the other day. Due to shortage of money I pawned my foreign style dress and overcoat for \$100.00, which I gave back to Ling, who has since not bothered me. Therefore the assassination of Kubota was not been carried out.

The statement I made to the Japanese Gendarmerie coincides with the above one.

Signed:

Headquarters
C.I. Misc. 266/40 Crime Branch
March 8th

41

14

In accordance with the instructions of the
S.C. (Crime) the prisoner named Loh Chien Bing alias
Loh Kwen was handed over to the Japanese Gendarmerie
for enquiries on the morning of 8-3-41 for a period
not exceeding 14 days. Receipt for prisoner attached.

C. R. [Signature]

Mar 9 1941

ACI Head Branch
F. B. I.
REGISTRY
1941

C.I. Misc. 265/40

Headquarters
Crime Branch
March 4th

41

13

With reference to attached Shonkenko 144/41 dated 24-2-41 requesting that one named Loh Chien Bing (陸建平) who was arrested on a charge of larceny by Louza Station on 12-2-41 and sentenced to 10 months imprisonment on 20-2-41 (See Louza F.I.R. 637/41 in re), be handed over to the Japanese Gendarmerie as he had been implicated by certain prisoners in the custody of the Gendarmerie as a member of an assassination group responsible for the shooting of a number of Japanese soldiers.

The Gendarmerie state that Loh Chien Bing is known to them by the name of Loh Kwen (陸文) and that he previously lived at 20 Woo Ping Yoong, Kaifeng Road, which was raided by C.B.H.Q. (C.I.) at the request of the Gendarmerie on 3-2-41 with the object of arresting this man, but without success. (See Diary 5 C.I. Misc. 265/40 in re. This diary mentions Lane 653, House 20, Tsapoo Road, which is actually the Wong Ping Fong, which runs from Kaifeng Road to Tsapoo Road, the houses being numbered from Tsapoo Road).

A photograph of Loh Chien Bing was supplied to the Gendarmerie and their prisoners identified this photograph as that of the wanted man.

Loh Chien Bing was removed from Ward Road Gaol on the morning of 3-5-41 and on being questioned admits that he is known by the alias of 'Lon Kwen and previously lived at 20 Moo Ping Fong, K. ifeng Road. Whilst he will not admit that he was concerned in the assassination or attempted assassination of Japanese soldiers, he does admit that a friend of his named Zung Ching Wen (陸鍾文) alias Sien Vong Ts, is at present in the custody of the Japanese Gendarmerie, and that this man introduced him in July 1940 to two men named Lee and Ling, who were working for the Chungking Government cause. However, he does not admit that he did anything to further this cause. A statement made by Loh Chien Bing is attached.

C. B. Lye
1.

Loh Chien Bing

Funing Hsien, Kiangsu

./// D.S.I. Zia Van Waung

translated

C.B.H.C., C.I.

3.3.41

Hsu S. F.

My name is Loh Chien Bing, alias Loh Kwen, age 22 years, native of Funing Hsien, Kiangsu, married and residing at No.20 Ho Ping Waung, Kaifeng Road.

I was born in Chapei, Shanghai, where prior to the outbreak of hostilities my father was a cigarette shop owner. At the age of 7 years I attended the Chien Kou Primary School, Ts Yuen Road, Chapei, and at 13 years old I continued my studies at the Yoch Ching Middle School, Kiangwan. At the age of 17 years I procured an employment as a ticket seller in the San Shing Public Ricshe Company, North Railway Station, which position I retained for six months.

In 1937 when I was 19 years of age the Sino-Japanese hostilities broke out in Shanghai, and I joined the Shanghai Young Men's anti-Enemy and National Salvation Corps as a member.

Following the retreat of the National army this corps was disbanded and I was therefore thrown out of employment.

Some time in July 1940 a friend of mine named Zung Ching Wen (翁 敬 文) alias Siao Vong Ts (小 翁 子), called at my home, and during the course of a conversation between us Zung Ching Wen persuaded me to participate in the patriotic work. I was later introduced by Zung Ching Wen to two persons namely "Ling" and "Lee", who, according to Zung Ching Wen, were also patriots, but I do not know whether or not this is true.

At 8 a.m. on one day at the end of July 1940 I encountered the man "Ling" in the vicinity of the Kiangse Road Brigade, and I was informed by Ling that owing to the transfer of Mr. Lee from Shanghai to the interior the patriotic work was

- 2 -

interrupted and became unsuccessful. Because of this reason I have not done any work concerning patriotic activities.

This time I was arrested for defrauding some female entertainers of two overcoats and was sentenced in Court to 10 months' imprisonment.

The above is my true statement.

Signed:

CONFIDENTIAL

February 24, 1941.

SHANKENKO No. 144/41.

MAJOR K. M. BOURNE
Commissioner of Police
Shanghai Municipal Council.

REQUEST FOR HANDING-OVER OF AN ANTI-JAPANESE
TERRORIST ARRESTED BY YOUR AUTHORITIES.

According to the February 21st issue of the Central China Daily News, it has been learnt that one LOH CHIEN BING (陸建斌), Native of Xomro, residing at No. 20 Woo Ping Foong (伍平風) Kaifeng Road was arrested by the staff of Louza Station on the 10-2-41 at Room No. 223 of the Tien Zien (天泉) Restaurant on Chefoo Road on suspicion of having stolen one over-coat (valued at \$300.00), property of one YAO LI TSUNG (姚立宗), a girl-guide working with the Kee Hoong (奇鴻) Service Guide situated at No. 34 Lane 229 Yunnan Road and that, on further offences being found against him as a result of your enquiries, he was arraigned before the 1st S.S.D. Court on a charge of larcenies on the 20-2-41 when he was sentenced to 10 months' imprisonment. The said LOH CHIEN BING is known to us by an alias name of LOH KWEN (陸堅) and is being sought by our authorities as a member of the assassination group responsible for the shooting at the Japanese soldiers, some members of which have been arrested and are now under our detention and, with the assistance of your authorities:-

- 1) A search was made at House No. 20 Woo Ping Foong, Kaifeng Road on the 3-2-41, but no arrest was then effected, the wanted man having already removed away, but

2) Acting on confessions made by one DAO TSO TS
(LOH CHIEN BING), who was under our detention, our Corps members effected the arrest of one SUNG TSANG SZ (SUNG TSANG) who knew the place to which LOH KWEN had removed on the 6-2-41 at House No. 20 Woo Ping Foong, Kaifeng Road, and

3) Acting on confessions made by the said SUNG TSANG TS, our Corps members accompanied by SUNG TSANG SZ and DAO TSO TS, kept observation at House No. 170 Kaifeng Road, residence of the said LOH KWEN for three days commencing the 6-2-41 but so far his apprehension has not yet been effected.

So I hereby request that the said LOH CHIEN BING be handed over to us at your earliest possible opportunity.

I have the honour to be

Sir,

Your obedient servant.

(Sealed) Toshiro Nohmi

Provost-marshal of the
Japanese Gendarmerie
Corps in Shanghai.

at (head)
No. 1
Date 17/2/41

C.I. Misc. 265/40.

HEADQUARTERS
CRIME BRANCH

FEB. 17, 41.

12.

Further to : Assistance to Japanese Gendarmerie.

In accordance with instructions of D.C. (Crime
and Special Branches) the female

WONG NYOH HYI (王 玉仙)

was released from Crime Branch Headquarters (C.I) at
5 p.m. February 14, 1941.

[Signature]
D. C. I.

[Handwritten initials]

[Handwritten text]

a. c. [unclear]
[unclear]
[unclear]
[unclear]
HEADQUARTERS
CRIME BRANCH
C-1.Misc.265/40. FEB. 14, 41.
11.

FURTHER TO : ASSISTANCE TO THE JAPANESE GENDARMERIE.

5/4/41
The female Wong Nyoh Hyi (王 玉仙) whose loan to the Gendarmerie was extended to 17.2.41 on instruction of D. G. (Crime), was returned to Crime Branch Headquarters (C.1) on February 14, 1941.

W.H.
Accompanying her was Shankenke 118/41 stating that the Gendarmerie had now no evidence against her and her disposal was left to the discretion of the S.M. Police.

She is meanwhile being detained at Crime Branch Headquarters.

[Signature]
D. S. I.

MUNICIPAL POLICE
CR. REGISTRY
H-11210

13/2/41

C.I. Misc. 265/40 Headquarters
 Crime Branch
 February 13th 41

10

Further to Assistance to Japanese Gendarmerie

The female Sung Tsung Sz (34. 1/2) was returned to Crime Branch Headquarters (C.I.) by the Gendarmerie on 10-2-41 when she was detained.

On February 12, 1941 Shinkenko No. 107 was received stating that her disposal is left to the discretion of S.M. Police.

On instructions of D.C. (Crime & Special Branches) she was released on February 12, 1941.

D. S. I.

INDEXED BY
CR. REGISTRY
H-11210

D. C. (Special Branch).

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
Sp. BR. REGISTRY

C. Misc. 265/40

Headquarters
Crime Branch

February 10th 41

9

Further to Assistance to Japanese Gendarmerie

At 6 p.m. February 6, 1941 Assistance was again rendered Sergeant Matsumoto to visit 170 Kaifeng Road where another member of this group was alleged to reside.

Enquiries at that address showed that a person answering the description had moved away about three days before. At the request of the Gendarmerie, a watch was maintained until the morning of the 8th but without result. The watch was then discontinued.

On February 8, 1941, Shantenko No. 100 was received regarding

Doong Tien Hyu (董田虎)

Wong Wo Sz (王 廣 大)

confirming the verbal report per diary 8 that they could be released as no evidence had come to light to connect them in any way with anti-Japanese activities. They were released at 5 p.m. 8-2-41.

The female Wong Nyoh Hui (王 玉 兒) on loan until 10-2-41 was not returned. A request was made that her loan be extended for a further week. On instructions of D.C. (Crime & Special Branches) this was permitted. She is now to be returned on 17-2-41.



ohp

DATE 11/5/41
Hc

W. B. I.

D. C. (Special Branch)

1875

7 2 4

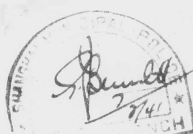
C.I. Misc. 265/40

Headquarters
Crime Branch
February 6th

41

8

Further to : ~~Investigation~~ to Japanese Gendarmerie



The male, Soong Tien Hui (宋天輝) (mentioned in diary 6 and loaned to the Gendarmerie) and the female Wong Wo Sz (王吳氏) (mentioned in diary 7 and also loaned) were returned by the Gendarmerie to Crime Branch Headquarters on the afternoon of February 6, 1941.

According to information accompanying them on their return, the Gendarmerie have no charge against them and they may be released. A letter confirming this is being sent later. Meanwhile, the two are being detained at C.B.H.Q. (C.I.) pending instructions.

At 2.30 p.m. February 6, 1941, Sergeant Matsumoto of the Gendarmerie attended C.B.H.Q. (C.I.) with one Dou Kyung Sung (董景興) 26, Chingkiang, S/brass-smith, residing Kau Ka Doo (高嘉斗) in custody whom they had arrested at 5 a.m. 3-2-41 at his home for being responsible for the murder of Corporal Sasagi. He admitted being a member.

The Gendarmerie requested assistance to visit Lane 653/20 Tsapoo Road to arrest a female, whom the male in custody could identify, who had acted as a messenger for the group.

Assistance was rendered by D.S. Yamahara, D.S.I. Soong Ping Faung, C.D.C. 211 and the undersigned.

At 11:00 a.m. the address mentioned was visited and the male pointed out one

Young Tsang Sa (Y^h [?]), 43, Soochow, 4/female residing in the upstairs rear room. No search of the room was made.

The female denied knowing the male already in custody and denied being concerned in carrying messages. She states her husband is a wharf coolie only.

At the request of the Gendarmerie and on instructions of Officer i/c (S.I.) she was loaned for a period of one week, against receipt.

[Signature]
G. S. I.

[2-11-71-1-1]

(Special Case)

SR. REG.

2, 41

C.I. Misc. 265/43

Headquarters

Crime Branch

February 3rd

41

Further to : Assistance to Japanese Gendarmerie

At 5.30 p.m. February 3, 1941 Sergeant Major Yoshino again requested assistance to visit the New World Amusement Centre at Yu Ya Ching & Bubbling Well Roads corner to arrest one Dzung Kyoh Yung (陳景雲) in connection with this case.

Assistance was rendered by D.S. Yamahara and Same-shima, D.S.I. Wong Zung Wo, C.D.S. 40 and the undersigned

Enquiries at the amusement centre revealed that the wanted male was one of a troupe of Chinese boxers but was absent.

Two females,

1. Wong Wo Sz (王 夏), 53 Hangchow, M/female, residing 31 Lung Wah Li off Robison Road.
2. Wong Nyoh Hyl (王 玉蓮), 22, Hangchow (daughter of above and residing same address)

were located there. Both are connected with the troupe but gave evasive answers regarding the wanted male whose whereabouts they denied knowing. Eventually they did admit that a person Koo Ying Ching (胡 英清) residing Lane 603/49 Connaught Road had introduced the wanted male to them.

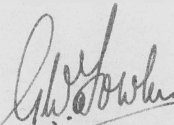
This address was visited at 6.00 p.m. but the man was not located.

On return to Crime Branch Headquarters a request was made that the two females be loaned to them for interrogation. This was agreed to, for a period of one week, against receipt.

At 6.00 a.m. February 4, 1941 Sergeant Major Yoshino again attended Crime Branch Headquarters and requested assistance to visit Lane 150/18 Burkill Road and Lane 603/49 Connaught Road to effect the arrest of further members of the group. These addresses were visited on the 3rd February but proved fruitless.

At 6.00 a.m. assistance was rendered by D.S. Yamahara, Japanese, D.S.I. Tong Tung Wo, C.I.C. 40 and the undersigned. Both addresses were visited but again proved fruitless.

Sinza and Gordon Road Stations and U.S.M.C. Headquarters were informed of the visits.


D. S. I.

(Special Branch).

Headquarters
Crime Branch
February 3rd 41

Further to : Assistance to Japanese Gendarmerie

Sergeant Major Yoshino of the Gendarmerie requested assistance to locate one Doong Tien Hyu (董天许) at the New World Amusement Centre, Yu Ya Ching & Bubbling Well Roads corner.

This male was implicated by one Ma Ching Pau (馬榮保) 19, Yangchow when they had arrested at his home No.4 Tan Teh Li off Chingcheng Road, Chapei, at 5 a.m. 3-2-41.

Assistance was rendered by D.S. Yamahara, D.S.I. Wong Tung Woo, C.D.C. 206 and the undersigned at 2 p.m. 3.2.41 where the address mentioned was visited and

Doong Tien Hyu (董天许) 68, Yangchow,
N/watchman at the New World Amusement
Center and residing there.

was taken into custody at 2.15 p.m. outside the building.

He denied being concerned in anti-Japanese activities

The Gendarmerie however, contended that from information received by them, the sons of the arrested male were also concerned but this he denied.

They requested that he be temporarily loaned to them for interrogation. This was acceded to for a period of one week, on the instructions of C.D.I. Duncan, against receipt.

Sinza Station and U.S.M.C. Headquarters were informed of the visit.

D. S. I.



10h.

Headquarters
C.I. Misc. 265/40 Crime Branch
February 3, 41

5

Further to : Assistance to Japanese Gendarmerie

Between the hours of 5.45 a.m. and 6.40 a.m. on the 3rd February 1941 assistance was rendered to Major Otsuka and three other members of the Japanese Gendarmerie to visit two addresses at 150/18E Burkill Road and 663/20, PA, Tsapoo Road, wherein to arrest two persons namely :-

1. Zeng Kah Yung (陳加榮)

and

2. Loh Fong (陸豐)

who were implicated by the prisoner Kwong Li Shing (the subject of this file) as his associates.

A party of Detectives consisting of D.S.I.'s Fowler, Yang Hsi Kwang, D.S.'s Sugimoto and Sameshima, C.D.S.'s 40 and 129 and the undersigned together with the members of Japanese Gendarmerie and the prisoner visited the two noted addresses but no persons were arrested or any seizure made.

Stations concerned and U.S. Marine Corps were informed of the impending raids.

P. Donohoff
D. S. I.

HONGKONG POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY

442 (C)

C.I. Misc. 265/40

Headquarters
Crime Branch
January 8th

In accordance with the instructions of the
D.C. (Crime) the accused named Kwong Li Shing was
handed over to the Japanese Gendarmerie on the afternoon
of 8.1.41 together with the seized pistol and ammunition,
against the attached receipt.

C. B. Lynde
D. I.

INDEXED BY
REGISTRY
DATE 1/1/41



HEADQUARTERS

C.I. Misc. 265/40. CRIME BRANCH
DEC. 30, 40.

A statement has been taken from the 1st accused, Kwong Li Shing, and the gist of this statement follows:-

He (Kwong Li Shing) was born in Shanghai and educated at the Sz Ming (申民) Primary School, Chapei, and the Chien Ming (建明) Primary School, Tatung Road. At the age of 16 years he became a Cadet Constable No. 24 in the S.M. Police, and resigned after three years service. Since that time he has been employed with the Shing Shing (新新) Singing and Dancing Troupe.

On 25.11.40 one named Tsu Hai Dong (朱海東) called at his home and invited him to join the Blue Shirt Society, but he states he made no definite promise to do so at that time.

On 30.11.40 Tsu Hai Dong again called on him and on this occasion was accompanied by six others named:- Chien Dah Loong (錢大龍), Ling Yau Hwei (林友輝), Zung Ka Yoong (鍾家勇), Dau Kyung Sung (陶金生), Siao Tai Ts (邵泰), and Ta Lih Kwan Ts (杜利官). These seven men informed him (Kwong Li Shing) that they intended to attack members of the Japanese Gendarmerie and requested him to go with them. He states that he was not willing to do so but was forced to accompany as they made threats against his life.

This party of eight men, consisting of Kwong Li



3/2-

Shing and the other seven above mentioned, then proceeded to Great Western Road where they met two members of the Japanese Gendarmerie. Tsu Hai Dong then produced a Mauser pistol and fired five shots at the Japanese Gendarmes. All eight men then made good their escape and met by previous arrangement at the Zai Chun () Lodging House, Kiukiang Road, at 5 p.m. the same day. The accused (Kwong Li Shing) was paid \$30.00 and instructed to keep the whole affair secret.

On 18.12.40 at the instigation of one named Chiang Soo Pau (), the accused (Kwong Li Shing) obtained a pistol from one named Siau Ah Loong () in Room 311 of the Grand Hotel and conveyed same to Room 217 of the Yangtze Hotel where he was arrested.

G. B. Lewis
G. B. Lewis

1st accused

Kwong Li Shing ()

Funing, Kampo

C. B. H. g.

28-12-40

/// D.S.I. Yang Sih Kwang
translated
----- Hsu Shen Fung

My name is Kwong Li Shing, age 24, native of Funing, Kampo, K/employee of the Shing Shing Singing and Dancing Troupe, and residing at No.737 Edinburgh Road.

I was born in Shanghai, and at the age of 8 I attended the Sz Ming Primary School, Ts Ho Li, Heng Foong Road, Chapei. At the age of 14 I continued my studies at the Chien Ming Primary School, Tatung Road. Two years later I was recruited as a C.C.C. of S.M. Police and was placed in the Gordon Road Training Depot; and six months later I was posted for duty at Crime Branch Headquarters of S.M.P. my number being 24.

I had been thus employed for three years and due to low rate of my pay I resigned from the S.M. Police. I was then introduced by my wife to work in the Shing Shing Singing and Dancing Troupe.

On 25.11.40 Tsu Hai Dong, a fellow country-man of mine, called on me at my home (737 Edinburgh Road) and asked to know if I was willing to join the "Blue Shirt Society" of the Chungking Government. I questioned Tsu who was the superior officer of this society and what was the protection to its members. In reply Tsu told me that there was no protection to any members, whereupon I would make no promise. Tsu then left.

At 9 a.m. 30-11-40 Tsu Hai Dong in company with six others namely ; Chien De Loong, Ling Yao Huel, Zung Ka Yoong, Dau Kyung Sung, Siao Tai Ts and Ta Lih Kwan Ts came to my home again, saying that they were going to attack members of the Japanese Gendarmerie on that very day, and asking me

if I was willing to join them. I refused to do so on the ground that I had to support my parents, and wife. But they insisted on me joining them upon the pain of death. Under these circumstances I was obliged to follow them and proceeded to Ling K. Loong, Great Western Road. I saw Tsu Hai Dong being armed with a "Mauser" pistol. On arrival as we did not meet any Japanese Gendarmen there, we started to wander along Great Western Road on instructions of Ling Yee Hwei. Ling said he would inform us when he observed any Japanese Gendarmes.

At 2.30 p.m. same date Ling Yee Hwei instructed Tsu Hai Dong to go with him and we followed them. On reaching Great Western Road we observed two members of the Japanese Gendarmerie travelling east to west on that road. Ling Yee Hwei then instructed Chien Da Loong and Tsu Hai Dong to attack and kill the two Japanese. I then saw Tsu Hai Dong with his Mauser pistol fire five shots at the two Japanese Gendarmes, who immediately collapsed on the road, and we decamped.

At about 5 p.m. even date as previously arranged I visited the Zai Chun lodging house, KiuKiang Road (inside the alleyway next to the Da Woo Dai Theatre) and in a room (number unknown) I met all my companions (seven as named above). Tsu Hai Dong again asked me if I would participate in further work with them since the work for that day had been completed. Once again I refused this request. Tsu Hai Dong then gave me \$30.00 and told me to keep this murder as a secret and not to disclose to any body, or as well as all members of my family should be killed.

On 15.12.40 Chiang Soo Pau, a friend of my elder brother Kwong Li Sung, told me he had purchased a pistol for \$160.00, and he wished me some days later to go some place (exact location unknown) and to fetch the pistol for him (Chiang) for which services Chiang promised to give me \$40.00.

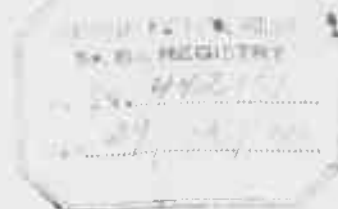
At 4 p.m. 18-12-40 when I was in the home of Chiang Soo Pau (No.31 Zu Shing Li, Sinza Road), Chiang told me that he had booked a room No.217 in the Yangtze Hotel. He further instructed me to go at 9 p.m. same date to Room 311 of the Grand Hotel Yu Ya Ching Road, where I would be given a pistol by one named Sing Ah Loong; and this pistol was to be transported to Room 217 of the Yangtze Hotel.

At the appointed time (9p.m.) I went to the Grand Hotel and in Room 311 I obtained the pistol which I conveyed to Room 217, Yangtze Hotel and handed over to Chiang Soo Pau, who concealed same beneath a ward-robe in the room. I asked Chiang Soo Pau for the \$40.00 that he promised to give me for delivery of the pistol, but was told to wait for a short while as he was going out to fetch the money. Chiang left the room and shortly afterwards a Japanese accompanied by several Chinese entered Room 217 and asked to know my particulars. About 10 minutes later a party of Police raided this room and placed me under arrest. They recovered the pistol and ammunition from beneath the wardrobe.

The above is my true statement.

Signed :

1. (Special Branch).



By the Police
Crown Court
December 1940

The six accused were returned to the custody of the P. S. Police by the Japanese Demand Note on 27.12.40.

Memoranda 1134 and 1135 have been received and translations are attached. The former requests the handing over of the 1st accused, Kwong Mi Shing (張美生), who, according to the Demand Note was concerned in the murder of Corporal Savage on 30.11.40. The latter letter is to the effect that the other five accused may be disposed of at the discretion of the P. S. Police. These five persons were released on 27.12.40.

A statement is being taken from the 1st accused, Kwong Mi Shing, and a summary of the evidence against this man is being prepared.



L 39/12

B.H.

G. B. Pryde.
D. I.

TRANSLATION.

December 24, 1940.

Shenkenko No. 1134.

Major K. M. Bourne
Commissioner of Police
Shanghai Municipal Council;

REQUEST FOR HANDING OVER OF A PRISONER.

Sir,

I have the honour to request the immediate handing-over of the undermentioned person whom we arrested with your co-operation on 19-12-40 at Room No. 217 of the Yangtze Hotel, it having been ascertained by his own confession and by the statements made by the principal of the case who was arrested previously by the hand of the Japanese army that he is an accomplice in the assassination of gendarme corporal Konei Sasage of the Yue Kwong Tsong (悅光宗) Squad, Western Area Detachment of the Japanese Gendarmerie which occurred on the 30-11-40 on the roadway in the vicinity of House No. 52 Great Western Road.

KWONG LI SHING (梁利生), age 24, residing at
No. 727 Edinburgh Road.

I have the honour to be,
Sir,
Your obedient servant.

(Sealed) Toshiro Nohmi

Provost-marshal of
the Japanese Gendarmerie
in Shanghai.

H.Yos.

TRANSLATION.

December 24, 1940.

Shanghai No. 1183.

Major H. M. Bourne
Commissioner of Police,
S. M. C.

NOTIFICATION RE DISMISAL OF PRISONERS.

Sir,

I have the honour to notify you as regards the under-mentioned prisoners when so arrested with your co-operation on 12-12-40 that their disposal is left to your own discretion, they having, as a result of our enquiries, been proved to have no connection with the Henderson murder case.-

- 1) KYUNG LI SIN (蔡利仁), age 33, worker in the employ of "Shun Fook Newspaper Office", residing at No. 16 Kung Ka Loong, Wanchow.
- 2) SONO ISAMU YUS (孙振雄), age 26, Hawker, residing at No. 30 Siao Pui Kiu, Chapei.
- 3) SHAO TSU SHING (孙才卿) alias YAO SHING (姚才卿) age 24, employee of the Hongkong & Shanghai Banking Corporation, residing in Tang An Li (唐家巷) Jinze Rd.
- 4) TSUNG YONG KWONG (钟永光), age 20, Ticket-collector employed by Tung Sin Wani (荣新大) Theatre, residing at No. 63 Lunsin Road.
- 5) SAU SIU SA (苏少光), age 18, wife of SIAC AN LOONG (苏安隆), residing at No. 8 Tsou An Zai (苏家宅) Edinburgh Road and her child.

I have the honour to be,
Sir,
Your obedient servant.

(Signed) Toshiro Nommi.

Provost-marshal of
The Japanese (Gendarmerie
in Shanghai.

H. Yos.



C.I. 190.265/40

Headquarters
Crime Branch
December 19th

40

At 9.30 p.m. 16-12-40 Sergeant Major Nagasaka, Sergeant A. Iwaka and a Chinese interpreter of the Japanese Gendarmerie came to C.B.H.Q. (C.I.) and requested assistance to visit Room No. 217 of the Yangtze Hotel, Nanow Road, to arrest two male Chinese, one of whom would be in possession of a pistol, and whom according to the Gendarmerie had been concerned in the murder of ~~Agent~~ ^{Sergeant} Sasaki of the Gendarmerie, on Great Western Road on 30.11.40. The Gendarmerie stated that five of their Chinese assistants would also be found in the room.

Assistance was rendered by D.I. Pryde, D.S.s Sugimoto and Oneshima, D.I.I. Yang Bih Huang, D.P.S. Yoshinaga, C.D.C.s 211 and 62, and the two wanted men arrested :-

- 1st accused. Kwong Li Shing (黃利生) 24,
Kampo, N/Unemployed, 737 Edinburgh Road.
- 2nd accused. Kwong Li Sang (黃利桑) 33,
Kampo, N/coolie, Nantao.

The two accused are brothers.

INDEXED BY

23/12/40

4/2

A .38 Auto pistol No. 21171 with magazine containing four rounds of ammunition was found concealed under the bottom drawer of a wardrobe in the room.

On removal to C.B.H.Q. the 1st accused freely admitted having brought the pistol to the room, stating he had done so at the instigation of one named Chang and it was their intention to commit robbery. He further stated that he obtained the pistol from one named Siau Ah Loong, the pistol being actually handed to him by the latter's wife.

The person named Chang is the Gendarmierie informer who reported to the Gendarmierie that both accused had informed him that they owned a pistol and that they were concerned in the murder of Captain ^{Sp1} See-gi and it was because of this that they had enticed them to come to the Yangtze Hotel to effect their arrest. Both accused deny being concerned in the murder of ^{Sp1} Captain See-gi.

On being further questioned the 1st accused stated he knew the telephone number of Siau Ah Loong, so at the suggestion of the Gendarmierie he was allowed to telephone this number and call Siau Ah Loong to Room 217 of the Yangtze Hotel.

Detectives waited in this room and arrested the

first accused, Wong Tsung Yue (王仲岳) 26,

Hongko, 3/12 water, 5th poi.

When they arrived there. He stated he had been sent there by Yau Ah Loong who was at Room 311 Grand Hotel. The latter address was then visited where the following were arrested :

2nd accused, Yau Ah Loong (楊阿龍) 23,

Hongko, 2/12 water, 5th poi.

3rd accused, Yung Yung Kwong (楊榮光) 19,

Hongko, 1/12 unemployed, Lunsin Road.

4th accused, Yau Tsang Gao (楊祥高) 18,

Hongko, 2/12 water, Edinburgh Road, and 5th poi.

The latter named is the wife of the wanted man Yau Ah Loong who had left the room just prior to the arrival of the Police.

All six accused have been loaned to the Gendarmerie for a period of seven days to enable them to continue their enquiries.

The pistol will be submitted to the Arms Identification Section for examination.

The following are the names of the Chinese

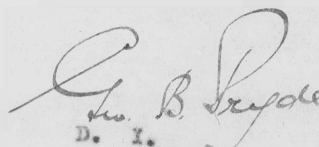
1/4

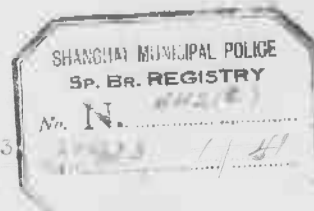
assistants of the Gendarmerie who were in Room 217 of the Yangtze Hotel when the arrest of the 1st and 2nd accused took place. They were brought to C.B.H.Q. and handed over to the Gendarmerie:-

1. Wong Tao Shu (王 紹 旭).
2. Wong Pou Tsu (王 普 照).
3. Ma Poo Tsung (馬 福 成).
4. Wang Zien Chun (王 廉 春).
5. Dien Yeh Young (丁 大 榮).

Two other male Chinese named the Wei Ching (衛 清) 36, Shanghai, 4/Unemployed, 89 Kuku Road.
Hsing and Ping (邢 平) 25, Haiman, 4/Unemployed, 225 Kuku Road.

were also found in Room 211 of the Grand Hotel and two opium pipes seized. These men were brought to C.B.H.Q. at the request of the Gendarmerie, but as subsequent enquiries revealed they were not required they were released at 1 p.m. and the opium pipes confiscated.


G. B. Doyle
D. I.



January 23

Situations in District

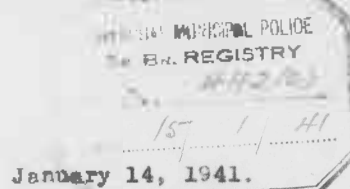
Barbed wire barricades were placed by the Shanghai City Government Police this morning, January 23, on the roads at the following points :

- (1) Brennan Piece and Robinson Road corner;
- (2) Brennan Piece and Brennan Road corner;
- (3) Corner of Brennan Piece and Jessfield Road Extension;
- (4) Brennan Piece and Jessfield Road corner;
- (5) Jessfield - Brennan Road corner;
- (6) Outside Shing Kong off Jessfield Road;
- (7) Outside Shing Kong Li off Connaught Road;

The barricades at each point are guarded by two members of the City Government Police but they are opening to allow traffic through. It is said that they were erected as a precautionary measure during the winter. These places, it will be remembered, were barricaded on December 18, 1940, but were removed on January 9, 1941.

Barbed wire barricades were also placed by the Shanghai City Government Police at the following points :

- (1) Outside Sing Hua Li alleyway, Robinson Rd.;
- (2) Corner of Connaught and Yanping Roads;
- (3) Corner of Jessfield and Avenue Roads;
- (4) Corner of Yu Huen and Woo Ping Roads;
- (5) Corner of Ewell and Woo Ping Roads;
- (6) Corner of Edinburgh and Great Western Roads.



Situation in the Western District

The situation in the Western District remained unchanged this morning, January 14. During the morning, it was observed that a Revenue-collector from the Western District Branch of the Bureau of Finance, Shanghai City Government, House 1, 92 Jessfield Road, accompanied by a S.C.G.P.E. policeman was collecting taxes from the stall-keepers in the vicinity of Brennan Piece, who number approximately 800. The taxes are divided into the following grades :-

- 1) "A" Class: \$1.50 per month (for stalls selling pork and fish etc.)
- 2) "B" Class: \$1.00 per month (for big vegetable stalls).
- 3) "C" Class: \$0.50 per month (for small vegetable stalls).

While collecting the taxes, the Revenue-collector, is said to have informed the payers that the S.M.C. authorities will no longer collect licence fees and that the people concerned should refuse to make such a payment if called upon to do so by the said authorities.

It will be noted that before the removal of the bare wire entanglements in that area, the S.M.C. were collecting licence fees of \$2.40 per month from each stall.

January 10,

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

RECEIVED

10/1/41

Date

Situation in Western District.

S.E. Reports
19/12/40 &
30/12/40.

The barbed wire entanglements erected by the Shanghai City Government Police on December 18, 1940 at the following points were partially removed on January 9, 1941 :-

- (1) Brennan Piece and Robison Road corner;
- (2) Brennan Piece and Brennan Road corner;
- (3) Corner of Brennan Piece and Jessfield Rd. Extension;
- (4) Brennan Piece and Jessfield Road corner;
- (5) Jessfield-Brennan Roads corner;
- (6) Outside Shing Kong Li, off Jessfield Road;
- (7) Outside Shing Kong Li, off Connaught Road.

The roads were open to traffic without any barricades, but barbed wire entanglements are still being placed on the pavements. Vegetable hawkers who have been hitherto permitted to do business only outside the barricades, are now allowed to function between 6 a.m. and 12 noon. The removal of the entanglements is the result of negotiations between the Zao Ka Doo Branch of the Western District Citizens' Association, 10 Ting Nyieh Li, Brennan Road, C.O.L., and the Japanese Military Police. The latter is said to have received a sum of \$20,000.00 in exchange for the removal of the barricades.

781/40.

S.P. BR. REGISTRY

Bubblingwall

FURTHER

NO.21.

December 31, 40.

Japanese Military Barricades in the Western District.

S/Inspector Wilcox.

C/Inspector i/c.

Sir,

On 31/12/40, the situation on the barricaded Western Area Roads remained the same as on 26/12/40 with the exception that the Japanese Military knife rest barricades, formerly located on Yu Yuen Road East of Tifeng Road, (outside the entrance of the "Union Club" Gambling Den, 6 Tifeng Road) have now been removed to Yu Yuen Road a few yards West of Tifeng Road, but same are open to all traffic and pedestrians.

The barricade located on Jessfield Road, West of S.M.P. Tel. Box, Brennan Place, is also now open to all traffic and pedestrians.

Position of all other barricades, and regulations pertaining to same, remained unchanged.

I am, Sir,

Yours obediently,

Gen. Det. i/c.

Sub-Inspector.

D.D.O. "B".

D.O. "B".

D.C. (Divisions).

D.C. (Traffic).

A.C. (Special Branch).

Misc. No. 781/40
B'Well,---

Further

No. 20

DEPARTMENT OF POLICE
SP. BR. REGISTRY

Japanese Military Barricades in the Western District.

Sub-Inspector Wilcox.

Sir,

On 26.12.40, the situation on the barricaded Western Area Road remained the same as on 24.12.40, with the exception of an additional ~~unmanned~~ barricade erected and manned by the S.C.O. Police at:-

St. Western Road, East of Wifong Road.
Open to all pedestrians and traffic.

This barricade is located East of the entrance to the "China Club" (Gambling Den).

Positions of the other barricades and regulations pertaining to same remained unchanged.

I am, Sir,

Yours obediently,

Sub-Inspector.

D.D.O. "B"

D.O. "B"

D.C. (Divisions).

D.C. (Traffic).

A.C. (Special Branch).



John Casey
Sen. Det. i/c.

MINIST. OF FINANCE
NO. 1457/40

B'Well

NO. 19

Dec. 24, 1940

Japanese Military Barricades in the Western Districts.

Sub-Inspector Wilcox.

C.I.
Officer i/c District.

Sir,

On 24-12-40, the situation on the barricaded Western Area Roads remained the same as on 20-12-40.

On 23-12-40 p.m. the management of James McNeill's Factory located at 1489 Yu Yuen Road handed in to B'Well Station a letter which had been handed to their watchmen by a member of the S.C.C. Police.

This letter is from the Bureau of Finance of the Shanghai Special City Government and demands that the factory owners pay taxes amounting to \$528.00 per season within three days of receiving the notification.

The letter is forwarded herewith for information and a translation is as follows:-

Western District Office,
Bureau of Finance,
Shanghai Special City
Government.
Address: House 1, Lane 9,
Jessefield Road.

Notification No. 1457.

To James McNeill's Factory,
1489 Yu Yuen Road.

Re: Taxes:

You are hereby notified that the location of your factory is situated in the Chinese Controlled Territory and you should pay taxes to this Office. According to report made by our officers on investigations made, your rent estimated by the S.M.C. is \$1,600.00 per month, so you have to pay taxes \$528.00 every season. Within three days after you receive this notification, please deliver the taxes to this office for the various seasons.

Dated the 21st day of the
twelfth Moon, the 29th year
of the Chinese Republic.

(Chopped). Western District
Office of the Bureau of Finance
Shanghai Special City
Government.



130

MURCHER NO. 19.

Sheet No. 2

The factory owners have no intention of paying this tax.

During a recent conversation at 13 Jansfield Road it was ascertained that the S.C. Government intends imposing this tax on all property in the Western Area off extra-settlement Roads.

It is also now ascertained that the Japanese Gendarmerie are demolishing country houses and other property in the Wong Ka Loong off Great Western Road and building a road through the Wong Ka Loong from Great Western Road to Yu Yuen Road.

Apparently forced labour is being used to demolish the buildings and construct this road and no compensation is being paid to the owners of the property or tenants.

The "Union Club" a new gambling den located at 8 Tifong Road corner of Yu Yuen Road opened for business on 24-12-40 and the S.C.G. Police erected a new knife-rest barricade on Yu Yuen Road East of Tifong Road, outside the entrance of this new Club.

This barricade is however open to all Traffic and pedestrians.

I am, Sir,
Yours obediently,
W. A. Wilson
Sub-Inspector.

W. A. Wilson
Sgt. Det. 1/c
D.D.O. "B" Div.

D. O. "B" Div.

D. C. (Divisions).

A. C. (Special Branch).

Misc. 781/40.

Bubbling Well

FURTHER No. 18.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
December 20 1940
No. N. 44210
Date 21/12/40

Japanese Military Barricades in the Western District.

S/Inspector Wilcox.

C/Inspector i/c.

Sir,

On 20/12/40, the situation on the barricaded Western Area Roads remained the same as on 19/12/40, with the exception of one additional barricade erected by the Japanese Gendarmerie and S.C.G. Police in the Brennan Piece Area on :-

Robison Road, East of Jessfield Road.

Open to all pedestrians and traffic.

Position of other barricades and regulations pertaining to same remained unchanged.

It is however believed that the barricades on Gt. Western Road West of the Country Hospital and on Edinburgh Road South of Gt. Western Road will be removed in the course of a day or two.

The China General Omnibus Company will not resume running their No. 14 Route Buses West of Avenue Haig until such time as the barricade located on Gt. Western Road, West of the Country Hospital, is removed.

I am, Sir,

Yours obediently,

(Signed) W.C. Wilcox.
S/Inspector.

Chief of Police. 21/12/40
Sir:
Information.
A.C. (Sp. Br.)

O/R Jan we sent Mrs. Wilcox copy sent
this to secy. yet
21/12/40
by CP

Niso.

781/40.

Further

No. 15.

RECEIVED
MUNICIPAL POLICE
REGISTRY
December 19, 1940.

Japanese Military Barricades in the Western District.

S.I. Wilcox

Officer 1/s Niso.

Sir,

On 18-12-40, the situation on the barricaded western area roads remained the same as on 15-12-40 with the exception that, at about 4.30 p.m. 18-12-40 additional knife-rest barricades were erected, by the Japanese Gendarmarie and S.C.G. Police, at the following points:-

- (1) Jessfield Road South of Connaught Road.
Open to pedestrians and all vehicles.
- (2) Jessfield Road, west of S.M.P. Tel. Box. Brennan Piece.
Completely closed to all traffic, but open to pedestrians.
- (3) Jessfield Road North of S.M.P. Tel. Box.
(By pass of Jessfield Road).
Open to pedestrians and all vehicles.
- (4) Connaught Road east of Jessfield Road.
Open to all pedestrians and vehicles.
- (5) Brennan Road, west of Brennan Piece.
Open to all pedestrians and vehicles.
- (6) Brennan Road, east of Kenwick Road.
Open to all pedestrians & vehicles.

According to the S.C.G. Police on duty in the area; it was ascertained that these additional barricades have been placed at the points mentioned as a precaution against bad elements and searching by Japanese Gendarmarie and S.C.G. Police will be carried out there from time to time.

D.D.O. "B".
D.O. "B".
D.C. (Divisions).
D.C. (Traffic).
A.C. (Sp. Branch).

As will be seen, these new barricades form a

circle around Brennan Piece.

I am, Sir,

Yours Obediently,

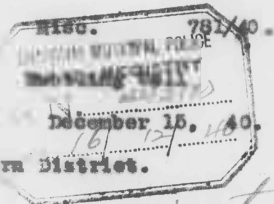
Sen. Det. 1/0

Sub-Inspector

FURTHER NO. 15.

Japanese Military Barricades in the Western District.

S/Inspector Wilcom.



G.I.
Officer i/o District.

Sir,

On 15/12/40, the situation regarding barricaded Western Area Roads remained the same as prevailed in the afternoon and evening of the previous day.

The China General Omnibus Company operated 7 Buses on No.2 Route to Amherst Avenue and 5 Buses on No.1 Route to Jessfield Park.

The Tramway Company also operated Railless Trams on Yu Yuen Road to Jessfield Park as previously.

Throughout the day, Search Parties comprising Japanese Gendarmes and S.C.G. Police operated at the No.2 Route Bus Stop on St. Western Road West of Avenue Haig and No.1 Route Bus Stop on Yu Yuen Road West of Avenue Haig.

Buses and Railless Trams were occasionally boarded and searched, or the passengers made to alight for searching, but no vehicle was unduly delayed.

Apart from the remaining barricades mentioned in Diary 15 dated 14/12/40, there is also a barricade remaining on Jessfield Road, North of 15 Jessfield Road, which is apparently used for the purpose of stopping Rickshaws and warning the pullers to take out a Chinese licence. All other vehicles and pedestrians, are permitted to pass this barricade without hindrance.

No untoward incident occurred.

Comm. of Police.

Sir:

Informant

A.C. (Sp. Br.)

D.P.O. "B".

D.O. "B".

D.C. (Division).

A.C. (Sp. Branch)

I am, Sir,

Yours Obediently.

Sen. Detl/c.

Misc. 781/40.

Bubbling Well

FURTHER NO.16.

December 15, 40.

Japanese Military Barriades in the Western District.

S/Inspector Wilcox.

[Signature]
C.I.
Officer 1/c District.

Sir,

On 15/12/40, the situation regarding barricaded Western Area Roads remained the same as prevailed in the afternoon and evening of the previous day.

The China General Omnibus Company operated 7 Buses on No.2 Route to Amherst Avenue and 8 Buses on No.1 Route to Jessfield Park.

The Tramway Company also operated Railless Trams on Yu Yuen Road to Jessfield Park as previously.

Throughout the day, Search Parties comprising Japanese Gendarmes and S.O.G. Police operated at the No.2 Route Bus Stop on Qt. Western Road West of Avenue Haig and No.1 Route Bus Stop on Yu Yuen Road West of Avenue Haig.

Buses and Railless Trams were occasionally boarded and searched, or the passengers made to alight for searching, but no vehicle was unduly delayed.

Apart from the remaining barricades mentioned in Diary 15 dated 14/12/40, there is also a barricade remaining on Jessfield Road, North of 13 Jessfield Road, which is apparently used for the purpose of stopping Rickshas and warning the pullers to take out a Chinese licence. All other vehicles and pedestrians, are permitted to pass this barricade without hindrance.

No untoward incident occurred.

I am, Sir,

Yours Obediently,
[Signature]
S. G. Wilcox, Sub-Insp.

D.D.O. "B".
D.O. "H".
D.C. (Divisions).
A.C. (Sp.Branch).

*Copy sent to
D.C. (Div.)*

T.D.

[Signature]
S. G. Wilcox

781X40.
SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY
Bubbling Well #42 (C)
Dec. 14, 1940.

NO. 15

Japanese Military Barricades in the Western District.

Sub-Inspector Wilcox

Officer i/c District.

Sir,

On 14-12-40, there was great improvement in the situation on the barricaded Western Area Roads and in the afternoon conditions almost returned to normal.

Commencing 14-12-40 A.M., Foreigners in motor cars and on foot were permitted, for the first time since the blockade, to use Yu Yuen Road in either direction through the barricades on Yu Yuen Road West of Edinburgh Road.

Acting on a rumour to the effect that the barricades would be removed, at about 11.10 a.m. 14-12-40, the Tramway Company sent one of their Route 90 Railless Tram cars to the barricade on Yu Yuen Road West of Avenue Haig and same was permitted to pass by the Japanese Gendarmes who partly opened the barricades.

This was followed by running many additional Railless Trams over the same route to Jessfield Park, and it appears that this Company is now rapidly resuming normal service.

At about 11.45 a.m. 14-12-40, the China General Omnibus Company again resumed operating their No. 1 Route Buses via Yu Yuen to Jessfield Park and No. 2 Route Buses via Gt. Western and Columbia Roads to Ashurst Avenue. A shuttle service of five Buses on the No. 2 Route and six Buses on the No. 1 Route was operating in the evening of 14-12-40, but it is possible that these numbers will be increased on 15-12-40.

At about 12 noon 14-12-40, most of the Japanese Military barricades were removed from the roadway to the

Commr. of Police.

Sir:

Information

A. C. (S. B.)

Footpaths.

The only barricades still remaining in the area are:-

1. Great Western Road west of Country Hospital.
(Totally closed).
2. Edinburgh Road, south of Great Western Road.
(Totally closed).
3. Kinnear Road, west of Jessfield Road.
(Open to all pedestrians and Traffic).

The four Buses owned by the Western District Citizens Bus Company ceased operating on their former Routes at about 12 noon 14-12-40 after which they were parked at the owner's residence on Kinnear Road and the Notice boards pertaining to these Buses have also been removed from the temporary offices located on their former Routes.

At about 4.10 p.m. 14-12-40, Driver No. 494 of C.G.O. Coy Bus No. 15126, was stopped, by a Japanese Gendarme, on Yu Yuen Road near Yifeng Road and for no apparent reason was forced to alight from his Bus and kneel on the footpath at the feet of the Japanese Gendarme for several minutes, after which he was permitted to resume driving his Bus.

Employers of Police Watchmen in the Western Area are still being warned by letter from the S.C.O.P. Bureau to register their watchmen with the S.C.O.P. Bureau before 14-12-40 after which date the watchmen will be "punished".

One such letter is forwarded herewith for information.

For the time being pending definite instructions,

FURTHER NO. 15.

Sheet No. 3.

These Police watchmen are being advised to carry out their duties in plain clothes.

Private Chinese Coolies, employed by Foreigners, are still being stopped on Jernfield Road and warned to take out the Chinese License before 12-12-40, but this does not only apply to the Chinese.

Arrived at the Jernfield Road of 14-12-40, Search Parties consisting of two Japanese Gentlemen and several others, they were at the No. 5 Route Bus Stop St. Vincent Road and at the No. 10 Route Bus Stop Yu Yuen Road west of Avenue H. Lg.

Buses were stopped and passengers occasionally searched but the search was not unduly delayed.

I am, Sir,

Yours obediently,
W. G. W. Chow
Sub-Inspector.

John C. Kelly
Sen. Det. *W. C.*

D.D.O. "B" Div.

D.O. "B" Div.

D. C. (Divisions).

D. C. (Traffic).

A. C. (Special Branch).

HL/.

SH. 1000 MO. 1000000000
Misc. 205/40.

SP. BR. REGISTRY

Bubbling Well

Y. 1000 1000

Dec. 12/40.

Japanese Military Barricades in the Western District.

Sub-Inspector Wilcox.

J. B. Sweet
C.I.
Officer i/c District.

Sir,

On 12-12-40, there was no improvement in the situation on the barricaded Eastern Area Roads as compared with the previous day.

Position of barricades and regulations pertaining to same remained unchanged, with the exception that the barricade on Brennan Road near Keswick Road has not been removed and no search party was operating there as previously.

It has now been ascertained that the Chinese registration fee for Public Rickshaws using the Roads West of Avenue Haig is \$2.12 with a monthly licence fee of \$1.12. Private Ricksha registration fee \$3.46 with a quarterly licence fee of \$5.00.

These Chinese licence fees will be gradually extended to include all vehicles using the Roads West of Avenue Haig.

A pamphlet, showing the proposed Registration and licence fees for Chinese licences is attached hereto for information, but it should be mentioned here that this contains the same information as contained in M. Misc. 205/40 submitted by Chief Inspector Smith on 29-12-40.

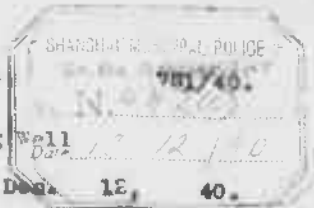
- D. R. G. "B" Div.
- D. O. "B" Div.
- D. C. (Divisions).
- D. C. (Traffic).
- A. C. (Spl. Branch).

FILE

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 15/12/40

I am, Sir,
Yours obediently,
J. B. Sweet
Off-Inspector.

Misc



Bubbling Well

FURTHER

NO. 13.

Dec. 12, 40.

Japanese Military Barricades in the Western District.

Sub-Inspector Wilson.

S. West
C.I.
Officer 1/2 District.

Sir,

On 12-12-40, there was no improvement in the situation on the barricaded Western Area Roads, with the exception that pedestrians and all vehicles, are not permitted to pass through St. Western Road, to the Western limits, via St. Western, Tifong, B'Well and St. Western Roads. Numerous foreigners in private motor cars and on foot made use of this route and no searching was carried out at these barricades, which are usually manned by S.S.P. Police with the exception of the one at Tifong - St. Western Roads, still manned by Japanese Manchurian and S.S.P. Police.

Position of other barricades and regulations pertaining to same remained as on the previous day.

The S.S.P. Day was again prevented, at 6.50 a.m. 12-12-40, from operating their No. 1 Route Bus to Jossfield Park via Kinross Road.

The same Company was also unable to operate their No. 2 Route Bus via Avenue Haig and Edinburgh Road to Ashcroft Avenue on account of the Barricade on Edinburgh Road near St. Western Road which prevents all passage of pedestrians and traffic.

New Knife Point barricades have been erected on Jossfield Road North of 15 Jossfield Road apparently for the purpose of stopping Rickshaws and warning the pullers to take out the new Chinese licences, but pedestrians and other vehicles are permitted to pass freely.

Commr. of Police.

Sir:

Information

14/12/40
Bennell
A. C. (Sp. Br.)

FURTHER

NO. 13.

Sheet No. 2.

Public Buses are appearing on the outside Roads bearing posters posted on the back with Chinese characters:- "Western District Traffic Committee. Specially approved to pass".

The fee for this licence has not yet been ascertained.

One of the four Buses, operated by the Western District Citizens Bus Company was out of commission on 12-1-40, with a broken front axle, but the remaining three Buses operated as usual, two on Yu Yuen Road and one on the St. Western Road route.

This latter Route has not again been extended between Tsimshu Road and Athol Avenue, as was the case when first put into operation.

No untoward incident occurred.

I am, Sir,

Yours obediently,

Gen. Det. 1/c

W. H. Wilson
Sub-Inspector.

D. D. O. "B" Div.

D. O. "B" Div.

D. O. (Divisions).

D. O. (Traffic).

A. O. (Special Branch).

SINGAPORE MUNICIPAL POLICE
No. 4420
REGISTRY 40.

Subbing Roll

Nov. 11, 40.

Japanese Military Barricades in the Western District.

Sub-Insp. Peter Wilson

Perceat
C.I.
Officer i/s District.

Sir,

On 11-10-40, the situation on the barricaded Western Area Road remained the same as on the previous day.

The same number of unlicensed buses were operated over the same route by the Western District Citizens Bus Company.

On 11-10-40 p.m. Police / Traffic Patrols were prevented, by the Japanese Gendarmes, from passing through the barricade on Great Western Road, East of Edinburgh Road, in either direction, although it was permitted earlier in the day.

At 12.30 p.m. 11-10-40, five Japanese Gendarmes went to the Tifing Road Camp and asked the P.D. watchman inside the gate, the whereabouts of the two C.I.C.s on duty inside.

On discovering that the gate was locked, preventing them from entering, the Gendarmes went away.

Inspector Teraguchi communicated with 94 Jessfield Road but no explanation could be given for the visit to the Camp, which may have been a routine visit by a Military Patrol.

He was also informed that Police Patrols should be permitted to pass through the barricades.

At 5 p.m. 11-10-40, the Japanese Gendarmes removed the barricade, previously located on Edinburgh Road north of Gt. Western Road, and placed it on Edinburgh Road, a few yards south of Gt. Western Road, totally



OK
11/10/40
gone 0021
seen by 11/10
13/12

~~SECRET~~ ~~SECRET~~

Sheet No. 2

preventing the passage of all pedestrians and traffic from St. Western Road to Avenue Haig via Edinburgh Road.

Pedestrians and vehicles, which had formerly proceeded to the Western District via Avenue Haig, Edinburgh and St. Western Road, were, for a time, obliged to proceed round via Avenue Haig and Woodhill Avenue, but on about 8.00 p.m., P.O. 665 communicated with the Japanese Consulate and ascertained that all pedestrians and vehicles, including Foreigners, are now permitted to pass right through St. Western Road and across Edinburgh Road to the Western District providing they proceed via St. Western, Tifang, H'well and Great Western Roads.

The undersigned and P.O. 665 visited the Barricade on St. Western Road, just West of Edinburgh Road, and found no Japanese Gendarmes on duty there, but the H.C.G. Police, guarding that barricade, stated that all pedestrians and vehicles, including Foreigners, were permitted to pass through, but no pedestrians or vehicle was permitted to pass the newly erected barricade to Edinburgh south to Avenue Haig.

This would appear to be another move to prevent the China General Omnibus Company from operating their No. 2 Route buses via Edinburgh, St. Western and Columbia Roads to Astor Avenue.

D.D.O. "B" Div.

D. O. "B" Div.

D. C. (Divisions). *W. L. Wilson* *1/0*

D. C. (Traffic).

A. C. (Special Branch).

I am, Sir,
Yours obediently.

W. L. Wilson
Sub-Inspector.



Bubbling toll

NO. 11.

Japanese Military Barriades in the Western District.

S.I. Wilcox.

G.I.
Officer i/c District.

Sir,

On 10-12-40, there was no improvement in the situation on the Barriaded Western Area Roads.

On 10-12-40 A.M., the Western District Citizens Bus Company placed an additional Bus into operation on the Yu Yuen Road to Jessfield Park Route making a total of 3 Buses now operating on this particular Route, whilst the other one Bus operated as usual on the other Route, namely H'wai Road west of St. George's and St. Western Road to Tunain Road corner.

The Bus on this Route did not operate via Columbia Road to Anhernt Avenue, as on previous days, as most of the business is taken away by the two Buses still being operated on No. 2 Route by the China General Omnibus Company, who charge a flat rate of 12 cents for the trip.

The additional Bus put into service, is a Ford V 8 using no licence plates of any kind, but a No. 1 in Chinese characters is painted thereon together with the characters of the Company as on the other 3 Buses.

At 7.05 a.m. 10-12-40, the China General Omnibus Company again attempted to run one No. 1 Route to Jessfield Park via Jessfield and Kinnear Roads, but they were again stopped and prevented from passing the Kinnear Road Barriade, by the S.C.O. Police who were acting on instructions of the Japanese Gendarmerie.

At 10 a.m. 10-12-40, the Japanese Gendarmerie discovered that the S.C.O. Police were allowing Chinese through a hole which had been made in the Bamboo Fence

Commr. of Police.

Sir:

Information

A. C. (Sp. Br.)

FURTHER

10.11

Sheet No. 2

at the rear of Lane 611 Yu Yuen Road located in the Blockaded area. The Gendarmerie therefore locked the iron gates at the entrance of the Lane thereby preventing Residents from entering or leaving. There are two Foreign Families, Mr. Foa (Italian) and Mr. Hamooden (French) residing in this particular Lane and the latter appealed to Police at B'Well Station.

Inspector Yamaguchi visited the Japanese Gendarmerie Headquarters at 94 Jessfield Road, with the result that the Lane in question was reopened at 3.20 p.m. 10-12-40.

The two .380 Colt. pistols, S.N.P. No.s 221 and 1089 with two magazines and 10 rounds of ammunition, which were taken from C.P.W.s 71 and 1649 on 7-12-40, were handed back, by the Japanese Gendarmerie, to Inspector Yamaguchi, at 3 p.m. 10-12-40.

On 10-12-40 A.M., additional knife rest Barricades were placed on Brennan Road just East of Keswick Road, by the Japanese Gendarmerie but pedestrians and Traffic was permitted to pass through subject to searching.

Position of other Barricades and regulations pertaining same remained unchanged.

The Bureau of Public Utilities of the S.C. Government have installed an office at Lane 92, House 1 Jessfield Road for the purpose of issuing Chinese licences for all Rickshas. A party of S.C.G. Police assisted by Japanese Gendarmes are stopping all Ricksha coolies, including Private ricksha coolies employed by Foreigners, and warning them to obtain the new Chinese Licence between 10-12-40 and 16-12-40, after which date they will not be

TABLE NO. 21

Sheet No. 3.

permitted to use the outside roads without the licence.

I am, Sir,

Yours obediently,

J. G. ...
Sub-Inspector.

J. G. ...
D.D.O. "B" D iv.

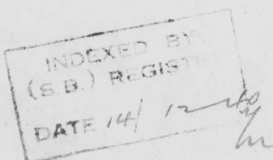
D.O. "B" Div.

D. C. (Divisions).

D. C. (Traffic).

A. C. (Special Branch). ✓

HL/



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE	
Misc. S. B. R. REC-5442	
No. 14	442 (10)
Bubbling Well	12/ 46
Dec. 9,	40.

FURTHER NO. 10

Japanese Military Barricades in the Western District.

Sub-Inspector Wilson

Officer i/c District.

C.I.

Sir,

On 9-12-40, there was no improvement in the situation regarding the barricaded Western Area Roads.

Only two Buses No. 1 and 3 were operated by the Western District Citizens' Bus Company, both on Yu Yuen Road.

The other Bus No. 2 using Chinese Licence No. 5831, which formerly operated on E'Wall and St. Western Road to Amherst Avenue via Columbia Road, was not operating and could not be seen in the vicinity of the garage on Kinnear Road.

Comm. of Police
Sir:
Information

A. C. (S. B. R.)

On this Route, the barricade, located just west of the Ford Hire Service Garage on E'Wall Road, through which pedestrians were formerly permitted to pass when using the Bus, was totally closed to everyone.

At 7-10 a.m. 9-12-40, the China General Omnibus Company, again commenced operating a single No. 1 Route Bus between St. George's and Jessfield Ark via Jessfield Kinnear, Edinburgh and Yu Yuen Roads and it was permitted by the S.C.G. Police to pass the Barricade on Kinnear Road - Jessfield Road, but after only two trips, at 8-25 a.m. 9-12-40, the bus was prevented from passing the barricade, by the Japanese Gendarmes, and subsequently had to be withdrawn from the service.

The same Company maintained the two Buses on No. 2 Route, via Avenue Haig, Edinburgh, St. Western and Columbia Roads to Amherst Avenue and it is quite possible that these two Buses are taking the business from the



Further No. 10
Sheet No. 2

No. 2 bus which was operated over practically the same Route by the Southern District Citizens' Bus Company, hence the possible reason for its withdrawal from service.

Position of employees and regulations pertaining to same remain unchanged.

House to house searches by Japanese Gendarmerie were still being conducted in the blockaded area on the North side of St. Vanders Road east of Bell Road.

No untoward incidents occurred.

No. 2 Bus, Chinese License No. 5302, resumed operating on its usual Route at about 4 p.m. 9-12-40.

I am, Sir,

Yours obediently,
W. W. Moore
Sub-Inspector.

W. W. Moore
Sub. Insp. 1/2

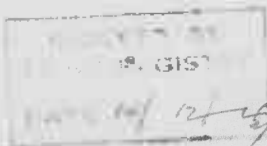
D. C. "B" Div.

D. C. "B" Div.

D. C. (Divisions).

D. C. (Traffic).

A. C. (Special Branch). ✓



21/

Misc. 781/40.

Bubbling Well

FURTHER NO. 9. December 8th, 40.

Japanese Military Barricades in the Western District.

Disarming and Detention of S.M.P. by Japanese Gendarmie.

S.I. Daintrey.

Sir,

I beg to report that at 9.10p.m. a telephone message was received from C.P.C. 990 reporting a member of the S.C.G.P.B. lying badly injured on Edinburgh Road near Kinnear Road corner and requested the services of an ambulance.

The undersigned instructed the clerk to inform No.13 Jessfield Road, and together with Inspt. Hsu, proceeded to said location, following S.C.G.P.B. ambulance along Jessfield and Kinnear Roads.

On arrival it was learned from C.P.S. 1088, C.P.C.s 869, 891, 888 and 990, on Edinburgh - Kinnear patrol that a S.C.G.P.B. Constable had been removed by S.F.B. ambulance.

Having been on the scene about 3 minutes examining a large pool of blood, P.S. Ely in plainclothes driving a private motor car arrived, he informed me that S.I. Parker told him about the injured man and came along to render assistance.

We were standing together when several members of the Japanese Gendarmie arrived, they were very excited and immediately herded the undersigned, P.P.S. Ely, Inspt. Hsu, C.P.S. 1088, C.P.C.s 869, 891 and 990 together on the sidewalk and then commenced to disarm us.

Inspt. Hsu received a lot of abuse, was kicked about the body and struck across the head, he was questioned as to where he came from and how he came to be on Edinburgh Road.

FURTHER NO. 9.

Sheet 2.

P.S. Ely was asked if he had a gun and when he said that he was not in possession of a gun he was struck across the face, we were all thoroughly searched, and left standing on the footpath whilst the Japanese were examining P.S. Ely's motor car, when S.I. Parker passed on a motor cycle, I shouted to him that we were disarmed and he immediately left the scene.

On completing the inspection of P.S. Ely's motor car, all with the exception of P.S. Ely were placed in a motor car and escorted to 94 Jessfield Road, where we were placed in a room guarded by 3 Japanese Gendarmie with drawn pistols.

After waiting about 30 minutes we were taken into an office where C.I. West and Inspt. Yamaguchi, were in consultation with Sub List. Kubota, who stated that they were sorry that we had been detained and disarmed, explaining that their first information was to the effect that a S.C.C.P.B. Constable had been shot by a member of the S.M.P. with the result that strict action was taken.

Our arms were returned to us, and Sub List. Kubota left the room, but a Plain clothes man name unknown kept on delaying the proceedings asking Inspt. Yamaguchi many needless questions, and eventually decided that we could go, the time being 11.05p.m.

On the way out we were joined by P.S. Ely who had been detained in a side room, he said that he had not been ill-treated.

Misc.

781/40.

FURTHER NO. 9.

Sheet 3.

On return to the station it was learned that C.P.C. 888 a member of the Edinburgh - Kinnear Roads patrol made his escape when he saw the Japanese Gondarmie herding that Police Party together.

Inquiries from the S.F. Brigade ascertained that the man was removed to St. Luke's Hospital Brenan Road suffering from Contusion of the Brain.

It was not learned how the man came by his injuries.

D.O. "B" informed and attended the Station.

Message circulated.

Inspt. Hsu reported sick and examination ascertained "Contusion of face and knee, one day quarters."

I am, Sir,

Yours Obediently,

(sd.) R. Daintrey.

Sub-Inspector.

R. Daintrey
Sen. Det. 1/0.

D.D.O. "B" Div.

D.O. "B" Div.

D.C. (Divisions).

D.C. (Traffic).

A.C. (Sp. Branch).



Japanese military barricades in the Western District.

Sub-Insp. Wilcox.

R. West
Officer i/c District. C.I.

Sir,

On 8-12-40, there was no improvement in the situation on the barricaded Western Area roads.

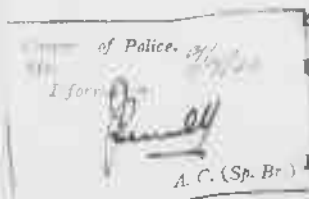
In the forenoon, only two Buses of the Western District Citizens Bus Company were operating, one on each Route, and it was discovered that the third Bus had broken down and was undergoing repairs on Kinnear Road.

The repairs were however completed and the third Bus was again brought into service at about 12 noon 8-12-40.

It was also noticed that these three Buses are now operating without S.M.C. or C.M.F. number plates but they are still use Chinese plates No.s 5830, 5831 and 5832.

At 7 a.m. 8-12-40, the Shanghai General Omnibus Company again commenced operating a single No.1 Route Bus between St. George's and Jessfield Park, via Jessfield Kinnear, Edinburgh and Yu Yuen Roads and it was proposed to run additional Buses on the same Route later in the day.

However, at about 10.10 a.m. 8-12-40, members of the S.C.C.P. Bureau from 13 Jessfield Road erected knife-point Barricades on Kinnear Road, a few yards west of Jessfield Road, and permitted the Bus, which was returning to St. George's to pass through the Barricade to Jessfield Road. The driver and Conductor were at the same time informed by the S.C.C.P. Police that the Bus would not be



Sheet No.2

permitted to return again via Kinnear Road.

At the same time a large number of S.C.G. Police, armed with rifles, and bayonets, with higher officials in attendance, were lined at intervals along Kinnear and Jessfield Roads.

All pedestrians and traffic was however permitted to pass through this Barricade without hinderance.

The undersigned and S/Inspector Li Shu Ma visited 13 Jessfield Road and ascertained that this was only a temporary precaution owing to the fact that the Mayor of the Shanghai City Government was paying a visit to an address on Kinnear Road.

The visit concluded, the party of S.C.G. Police returned to 13 Jessfield Road at 11 a.m. leaving four members to guard the Barricade which was partly opened for traffic, but not removed. At 11.15 a.m. 8-12-40, the undersigned informed a Foreign Inspector of the S.C.G. Co. that the precautions had finished and they could resume running the Bus via Kinnear Road.

When they did so however, the Bus was stopped at the Kinnear Road Barricade, by the S.C.G. Police and turned back without any explanation.

The undersigned and S/Inspector Li Shu Ma again visited 13 Jessfield Road at 12 noon 8-12-40, but the Inspector on duty stated he did not know on whose orders the Bus was being prevented from proceeding via Kinnear Road, but promised to find out and give his answer at 2pm. 8-12-40.

Sheet No. 3

In the meantime however it was ascertained from the S.C.G. Police Constables on duty at the Barricade that they had received orders from the Japanese Gendarme to prevent the Bus from proceeding via Wynnear Road.

The ^{China} Shanghai General Omnibus Company were advised, by Police, to run this particular Bus via Jessfield Road and Brennan Road to Jessfield Park, but they replied that the Road surface was too bad and decided to return the Bus to the Garage.

The same Company are however, maintaining two Buses on the No. 2 Route, via Avenue Hoig, Edinburgh, St. Western and Columbia Roads to Amherst Avenue, as compared with one Bus operating over the same Route on 7-12-40.

Position of Barricades and regulations pertaining to same remained unchanged, but Foreigners are permitted to pass in or out of the Blocked Area, through the Barricades at Bus Stops, if they purchase a ticket for the Western District Citizens Bus Company vehicles.

I am, Sir,

Yours obediently,

J. H. Wilson
Sen. Det. 1/a

J. H. Wilson
Sub-Inspector.

P.D.O. "B" Div.

D.O. "B" Div.

D.C. (Divisions).

D.C. (Traffic).

A. C. (Sp. Branch).

Headquarters,
Shanghai Municipal Police.

December 9, 1940.

To.

The Secretary & Commissioner General.

The Commissioner of Police presents his compliments in forwarding herewith the undermentioned documents.

Reference No:- D.501.

Subject:- Japanese Military Barricades in the
Western District.

Enclosures

Copy of Police Report.

For information. No action required.

FILE

[Handwritten signature]

Misc. 781/40.

FURTHER

NO. 6.

Japanese Military Barricades in the Western District.



Sub-Ins. Wilcox.

Sir,

On 7/12/40 there was no change in the situation on Western Area Roads as compared with the previous day.

No additional Buses were put into operation by the Western District Citizens Bus Company, besides the three already operating.

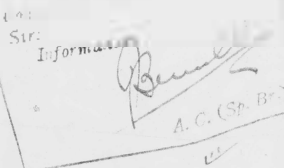
The position of barricades and regulations pertaining to same remained unchanged.

At 10a.m. 7/12/40, Mr. Alexander, residing at 78 Ot. Western Road reported, by telephone to G/Inspector West, that on 6/12/40 A.M., he was informed by members of the S.C.O.P. Bureau that his watchmen would have to wear the uniform of the S.C.O.P. Bureau and he was requested to attend a meeting at 15 Jessfield Road at 2p.m. 6/12/40 to discuss matters regarding his watchmen.

He did not attend the meeting. Mr. Alexander was informed that a report on this subject had already been forwarded to Headquarters and the matter was now in their hands.

Between 2.30p.m. and 6p.m. 7/12/40, the Shanghai General Omnibus Company operated one single-decker No. 1 Route Bus on a half hour schedule between St. George's and Jessfield Park, via Jessfield, Kinnear, Edinburgh and Yu Yuen Roads at the usual fare namely 5 cents to Edinburgh Road and 8 cents to Jessfield Park.

This was started as an experiment, and one Bus will operate over the same Route between 7a.m. and 6p.m. on 8/12/40.



SACG

F

Misc.

781/40.

FURTHER

NO. 6.

Sheet 2.

At 4.45p.m. 7/12/40, two members of the Japanese Gendarmerie, accompanied by a uniform Inspector of the S.C.G.P. Bureau from 13 Jessfield Road, went to Lane 161 Yu Yuen Road, situated west of Tifeng Road, disarmed C.P.W. 71 Kya Ka Sze (177 K/40) and C.P.W. 1849 Wong Vung Poo (177 K/40), who were on duty there, taking away their two .380 Colt automatic pistols S.M.P. Nos. 221 and 1089 respectively, together with two magazines and 10 rounds of ammunition.

The Inspector told the C.P.W.'s that they must be registered with the S.C.G.P. Bureau. The C.P.W.'s, who are employed by a Mr. Chen (777) of the Land Investment Company residing at House 127 in the Lane in question are on duty there daily from 8a.m. to 6p.m. having been in the same employment for the past 6 years. They came to Bubbling Well Station and reported the occurrence at 6p.m. 7/12/40.

At 5.40p.m. 7/12/40 D.S. Nagasawa visited the Japanese Gendarmerie at 94 Jessfield Road and interviewed Sergeant Arikawa, temporarily attached to the S.C.G.P. Bureau, 13 Jessfield Road, and responsible for this case, who stated that the two pistols in question are being kept by the S.C.G.P. Bureau, 13 Jessfield Road, for examination and registration, and they will be returned to Bubbling Well Station on 10/12/40 after completion of their examination.

It is however believed that the Japanese Gendarmerie wish to examine these pistols to ascertain if they have

Misc.

781/40.

FURTHER

No. 6.

Sheet 3.

any connection with recent assassinations and it would also appear that this occurrence is a move on the part of the S.C.G.P. Bureau in their scheme to replace all watchmen employed in the blockaded area, with watchmen approved by and under the supervision of the S.C.G.P. Bureau.

I am, Sir,

Yours Obediently,

John (Cathy?)

W. L. ...
Sub-Inspector.

D.D.O. "B" Div.

D.O. "B" Div.

D.C. (Divisions).

P.O. (Traffic).

A.C. (Sp. branch).

TD.

December 4, 1940

To: Secretary & Commissioner General,
S. M. C.

The Commissioner of Police presents his compliments in forwarding herewith the undermentioned documents.

Reference Misc. 781/40 (BW).

Subject Japanese Military Barricades in the
Western District.

Enclosures Copy of a Police report.
For information. No action required.

cc.

Misc. 781/40.

Bubbling Well Station.

December 8, 1940. .

Japanese Military Barricades in the Western
District.

On 8-12-40, there was no improvement in the situation on the Barricaded Western Area roads.

In the forenoon, only two Buses of the Western District Citizens Bus Company were operating, one on each Route, and it was discovered that the third Bus had broken down and was undergoing repairs on Kinnear Road.

The repairs were however completed and the third Bus was again brought into service at about 12 noon 8-12-40.

It was also noticed that these three Buses are now operating without S.M.C. or C.M.F. number plates but they are still use Chinese plates Nos. 5830, 5831 and 5832.

At 7 a.m. 8-12-40, the Shanghai General Omnibus Company again commenced operating a single No. 1 Route Bus between St. George's and Jessfield Park, via Jessfield Kinnear, Edinburgh and Yu Yuen Roads and it was proposed to run additional Buses on the same Route later in the day.

However, at about 10.10 a.m. 8-12-40, members of the S.C.G.P. Bureau from 13 Jessfield Road erected knife-Rest Barricades on Kinnear Road, a few yards west of Jessfield Road, and permitted the Bus, which was returning to St. George's to pass through the Barricade to Jessfield Road. The driver and Conductor were at the same time informed by the S.C.G. Police that the Bus would not be permitted to return again via Kinnear Road.

- 1 -

At the same time a large number of S.C.G. Police, armed with rifles, and bayonets, with higher officials in attendance, were lined at intervals along Kinnear and Jessfield Roads.

All pedestrians and traffic was however permitted to pass through this Barricade without hinderance.

The undersigned and S/Inspector Li Shu Fa visited 13 Jessfield Road and ascertained that this was only a temporary precaution owing to the fact that the Mayor of the Shanghai City Government was paying a visit to an address on Kinnear Road.

The visit concluded, the party of S.C.G. Police returned to 13 Jessfield Road at 11 a.m. leaving four members to guard the Barricade which was partly opened for traffic, but not removed. At 11.15 a.m. 8-12-40, the undersigned informed a Foreign Inspector of the S.G.C. Co. that the precautions had finished and they could resume running the Bus via Kinnear Road.

When they did so however, the Bus was stopped at the Kinnear Road Barricade, by the S.C.G. Police and turned back without any explanation.

The undersigned and S/Inspector Li Shu Fa again visited 13 Jessfield Road at 12 noon 8-12-40, but the Inspector on duty stated he did not know on whose orders the Bus was being prevented from proceeding via Kinnear Road, but promised to find out and give his answer at 2 p.m. 8-12-40.

In the meantime however it was ascertained from the S.C.G. Police Constables on duty at the Barricade that they had received orders from the Japanese Gendarme to prevent the Bus from proceeding via Kinnear Road.

The Shanghai General Omnibus Company were advised, by Police, to run this particular Bus via Jessfield Road and Brennan Road to Jessfield Park, but they replied that the road surface was too bad and decided to return the bus to the Garage.

The same Company are however, maintaining two Buses on the No. 2 Route, via Avenue Haig, Edinburgh, Gt. Western and Columbia Roads to Ashurst Avenue, as compared with one Bus operating over the same Route on 1-10-10.

Position of Barricades and regulations pertaining to same remained unchanged, but Foreigners are permitted to pass in or out of the Blocked Area, through the Barricades at bus stops, if they purchase a ticket for the Western District Citizens Bus Company vehicles.

Certified true copy


C.C.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

Misc. File No. 281/40

REPORT

Station,

Date 8.13.40 19

Subject: A. D. S. Policeman Injured.

Made by: [Signature] Forwarded by: [Signature]

Sir,

I beg to report that at 9 P.M. while proceeding South along Mainbridge Road north of Nanking Road I noticed what appeared to be a person lying on the corner of the road. I saw a light, a bicycle, which I brought to a stop, and dismounted to investigate.

I then saw that the person was a Chinese Policeman in uniform and that his leg had been severely injured about the knee.

There was a large quantity of blood on the road which ran to the gutter which was over the man's head. Blood oozed from his left arm, was also blood coated, the man had the appearance of having lay there for some time as his face had turned blue and his eyes had closed.

I at once returned to Nanking Road corner and called the Nanking Road patrol 1117, 1118, 1119 in charge.

While the patrol and the Chinese Patrol Police arrived I remained at the injured man and examined how I could help him.

Several Chinese Police then arrived on the scene and telephoned for an ambulance which they were unable to get. I then ordered U.S. 1, 2, 3 to proceed to the Nanking Road and Mainbridge Road to call an ambulance through the station which ambulance arrived about 7 minutes later and the injured man was removed to a hospital.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

Misc File No. 78114

REPORT

Station,

Date. 9/15/40 19

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

A member of the S.C.G. Police who had arrived on the scene while the injured person was being placed on the stretcher remarked to his sergeant that he had seen the injured man, shortly before, riding on the footboard of a car, proceeding south on Edinburgh Road.

I proceeded down the road and returned three minutes later in order to proceed to D'Well and make a report. It was then that I saw Inspt. Sen, S.I. Daintrey and P.O. Ray being searched by the Japanese military.

I went to S.I. Daintrey to ask his why, and he replied that they had been disarmed.

Seeing that any intervention on my part would only result in my own arrest I left the scene and returned to D'Well station where the officer-in-charge was informed of the circumstances.

I am,

Sir,

Yours obediently,

W. R. Parkin

Sub-Inspt.

Am. Casey A.
SEN. DET.

AC. SA BIRCHIN

F. 207A
G. PM 3:40

Headquarters,
Shanghai Municipal Police.

December 8, 1940.

To. Secretary & Commissioner General,
S. M. C.

The Commissioner of Police presents his compliments in
forwarding herewith the undermentioned documents.

Reference No:- Misc. 781/40 (Bubbling Well)

Subject Japanese Military Barricades in the
Western District.

Enclosures Copy of a Police report.

FILE

1
CLK/.

Bubbling Well Station,
December 6th, 1940.

Japanese Military Barricades in the Western District

The situation in the Blockaded Area on the Western District Roads remained unchanged on 6/12/40.

The 3 M/Buses of the Western Shanghai Citizens Bus Company commenced operating on the same Routes as the previous day at 7a.m. 6/12/40, and no additional Buses have been put into operation.

Foreigners however were refused permission to pass the Barricades at East End of Yu Yuen Road and Avenue Haig, even though they stated their intention of proceeding by these Buses.

Police patrols were permitted to proceed west on Great Western Road and through the Barricade at Great Western - Edinburgh corner but not permitted to return through the barricade in the opposite direction.

Chinese in private m/cars and Silver Taxis were permitted freely through this particular Barricade after searching, but Foreigners on foot or in m/cars were not permitted through this barricade.

The Barricade on Edinburgh Road near Great Western Road was opened on 6/12/40 A.M., permitting Foreign and Chinese pedestrians and traffic to pass North along Edinburgh Road as far as but not through the barricade just south of Yu Yuen Road, which remained closed.

Police patrols were permitted to proceed in both directions on Yu Yuen Road via Tifeng Road

and through the barricades on Yu Yuen Road East of Edinburgh Road.

Chinese in Private m/cars and Silver Taxis were permitted freely through this barricade without search but Foreigners in m/cars were not permitted to pass although a few Foreigners on foot were permitted to pass through occasionally.

At 11 a.m. 6/12/40, three members of S.C.G.P. Bureau on a m/cycle visited the Tifeng Road Camp and asked C.P.S. 199, who was on duty inside, how many police were on duty there and if they were armed.

At about 1 p.m. 6/12/40, two m/cars, one owned by the Japanese Military, containing one Japanese Gendarme in uniform and about 11 other Chinese or Japanese, all carrying Mauser pistols in their hands, stopped at the Tifeng Road Camp and demanded that C.P.S. 199 open the door for them to enter.

When the C.P.S. replied that he was locked in the Camp and the keys of the gates were at B'Well Station, the men tried the gate and then drove away in their m/car.

Inspector Yamaguchi made enquiries at 94 Jessfield Road, but was unable to obtain any information regarding the reason for this visit to the camp and he was informed that the men were probably a passing patrol who tried to enter and inspect the camp.

At 1 p.m. 6/12/40, three members of the S.C.G.P. Bureau, one in plain clothes, called at the Public

- 3 -

School for Girls on Yu Yuen Road and enquired of the C.P.W. on the gate particulars of all watchmen employed on the premises. Before leaving, they told the C.P.W. to request the Principal of the school to attend a meeting at No. 13 Jessfield Road at 2 p.m. 6/12/40.

Miss Alexander, Principal of the school, saw the man talking to the C.P.W. from the school window and subsequently she telephoned to C/Inspector West, reporting the occurrence, and stated she would not attend the meeting.

At 2 p.m. 6/12/40, the undersigned and Inspector Hsu visited 13 Jessfield Road and interviewed Inspector Wong Tao Tsun () of the S.C.G.P. Bureau who stated that on the orders of the S.C.G.P. Bureau it was proposed to remove all watchmen, both Private and Police, employed in the barricaded area and replace them by watchmen provided by the S.C.G.P. Bureau.

Foreigners and other employers desirous of retaining their present watchman may possibly be permitted to do so by the S.C.G.P. Bureau provided they furnished guarantors and the watchmen wore the uniform of and came under the control of the S.C.G.P. Bureau.

It was explained to Inspector Wong that the schools and camps were S.M.C. Property and watchmen were provided there by the S.M.P. and P.W.D.

He replied that if the S.M.C. has any objections they should take the matter up with the S.C.G.P. Bureau

and Japanese Gendarmerie as soon as possible, as he was gathering particulars of all watchmen and approaching employers.

The meeting had been called at 2 p.m. 6/12/40, at 13 Jessfield Road, for the purpose of informing all employers of watchmen inside the barricaded area of the intentions of the S.C.G.P. Bureau.

At 9 p.m. 5/12/40, a Mr. Ingliss, residing at 596 Amherst Avenue telephoned the station and reported that Mr. T.J. Smith (British), residing 4/2 Tifeng Road had been arrested by the S.C.G. Police at Great Western Rd. Edinburgh Roads barricade.

F.S. 822 telephoned to 94 Jessfield Road and ascertained that Mr. Smith had been arrested following a slight misunderstanding at the Barricade.

At 9.20 p.m. 5/12/40 a further telephone message was received from Mr. Ingliss reporting Mr. Smith had been released and was with him at the house of a friend in the French Concession. Mr. Smith, who it is believed was under the influence of drink, refused to speak on the phone and stated he would come to Bubbling Well Station and report on 6/12/40 A.M.

At 8.45 a.m. 6/12/40, Mr. Smith came to Bubbling Well Station and reported that at about 8.30 p.m. 5/12/40, at Edinburgh - Great Western Roads he was refused permission to pass the barricade and during an altercation which ensued, he struck a S.C.G. Police Constable and was then requested to go to a Police

Station (unknown) where the affair was settled amicably. He did not wish to take the matter any further and considered the incident closed, but during the argument, at the Barricade, he alleges he lost a silver wristlet watch, oblong shape, on a white cloth strap, value £5.

He was unable to give a better description of the watch, but stated he intended claiming from his Insurance Company for the loss.

House to house searches by the Japanese Gendarmerie were continuing throughout the day in the blockaded area bordered by Great Western, Edinburgh and Yu Yuen Roads.

No reports of undue hardships through lack of food, etc., were received or noticed in the area and discreet enquiries reveal that most of the residents have removed, but those remaining in area where Lanes are barricaded are assisted in obtaining food supplies and daily necessities by members of the S.C.G.P. Bureau, who are on duty in vicinity.

Certified true copy.


CLK/.

Misc. 781/40.

Bubbling Well

FURTHER

NO. 5.

December 6th., 40.

Japanese Military Barricades in the Western District.

H.I. Wilcox.

Sir,

The situation in the Blockaded Area on the Western District Roads remained unchanged on 6/12/40.

The 3 M/Buses of the Western Shanghai Citizens Bus Company commenced operating on the same Routes as the previous day at 7 a.m. 6/12/40, and no additional Buses have been put into operation.

Foreigners however were refused permission to pass the Barricades at East End of Yu Yuen ^{St.} and ^{Station} ~~St.~~, even though they stated their intention of proceeding by these Buses.

Police patrols were permitted to proceed west on Great Western Road and through the Barricade at Great Western - Minburgh corner but not permitted to return through the barricade in the opposite direction.

Chinese in private m/cars and Silver Taxicabs were permitted freely through this particular Barricade after searching, but Foreigners on foot or in m/cars were not permitted through this barricade.

The Barricade on Minburgh Road near Great Western Road was opened on 6/12/40 A.M., permitting Foreign and Chinese pedestrians and traffic to pass North along Minburgh Road as far as but not through the barricade just south of Yu Yuen Road, which remained closed.

Police patrols were permitted to proceed in both directions on Yu Yuen Road via Fifang Road



Sx CG



Misc. 781/40.

FURTHER NO. 5.
Sheet 2.

and through the barricades on Yu Yuen Road East of Edinburgh Road.

Chinese in Private m/cars and Silver Taxis were permitted freely through this barricade without search but Foreigners in m/cars were not permitted to pass although a few Foreigners on foot were permitted to pass through occasionally.

At 11a.m. 4/12/40, three members of S.C.G.P. Bureau on a m/cycle visited the Tifeng Road Camp and asked C.P.S. 199, who was on duty inside, how many police were on duty there and if they were armed.

At about 1p.m. 4/12/40, two m/cars, one owned by the Japanese Military, containing one Japanese Constable in uniform and about 11 other Chinese or Japanese, all carrying Mauser pistols in their hands, stopped at the Tifeng Road Camp and demanded that C.P.S. 199 open the door for them to enter.

When the C.P.S. replied that he was locked in the Camp and the keys of the gates were at B'Well Station, the men tried the gate and then drove away in their m/car.

Inspector Yamaguchi made enquiries at 94 Jessfield Road, but was unable to obtain any information regarding the reason for this visit to the camp and he was informed that the men were probably a passing patrol who tried to enter and inspect the camp.

At 1p.m. 4/12/40, three members of the S.C.G.P. Bureau, one in plain clothes, called at the Public

FURTHER NO. 5.
Sheet 3.

School for Girls on Yu Yuen Road and enquired of the C.P.W. on the gate particulars of all watchmen employed on the premises. Before leaving, they told the C.P.W. to request the Principal of the school to attend a meeting at No. 13 Jessfield Road at 3p.m. 6/12/40.

Miss Alexander, Principal of the school, saw the men talking to the C.P.W. from the school window and subsequently she telephoned to C/Inspector West, reporting the occurrence, and stated she would not attend the meeting.

At 2p.m. 6/12/40, the undersigned and Inspector Hsu visited 13 Jessfield Road and interviewed Inspector Wong Tao Tsun () of the S.C.S.P. Bureau who stated that on the orders of the S.C.S.P. Bureau it was proposed to remove all watchmen, both Private and Police, employed in the barricaded area and replace them by watchmen provided by the S.C.S.P. Bureau.

Foreigners and other employers desirous of retaining their present watchmen may possibly be permitted to do so by the S.C.S.P. Bureau provided they furnished guarantees and the watchmen wore the uniform of and came under the control of the S.C.S.P. Bureau.

It was explained to Inspector Wong that the schools and camps were S.H.C. Property and watchmen were provided there by the S.H.F. and P.W.D.

He replied that if the S.H.C. has any objections they should take the matter up with the S.C.S.P. Bureau.

Misc. 781/40.

FURTHER NO.5.

Sheet 4.

and Japanese Gendarmerie as soon as possible, as he was gathering particulars of all watchmen and approaching employers.

The meeting had been called at 2p.m. 4/12/40, at 13 Jessfield Road, for the purpose of informing all employers of watchmen inside the barricaded area of the intentions of the S.C.C.P. Bureau.

At 9p.m. 5/12/40, a Mr. Inglis, residing at 596 Amherst Avenue telephoned the station and reported that Mr. T.J. Smith (British), residing 4/2 Tifeng Road had been arrested by the S.C.C. Police at Great Western Edinburgh Roads barricade.

P.S. 822 telephoned to 94 Jessfield Road and ascertained that Mr. Smith had been arrested following a slight misunderstanding at the Barricade.

At 9.20p.m. 5/12/40 a further telephone message was received from Mr. Inglis reporting Mr. Smith had been released and was with him at the house of a friend in the French Concession. Mr. Smith, who it is believed was under the influence of drink, refused to speak on the phone and stated he would come to Bubbling Well Station and report on 4/12/40 A.M.

At 8.45a.m. 4/12/40, Mr. Smith came to Bubbling Well Station and reported that at about 5.30p.m. 5/12/40, at Edinburgh - Great Western Roads he was refused permission to pass the barricade and during an altercation which ensued, he struck a S.C.C. Police Constable and was then requested to go to a Police

Misc.

781/40.

FURTHER

NO. 8.

Sheet 8.

Station (unknown) where the affair was settled amicably. He did not wish to take the matter any further and considered the incident closed, but during the argument, at the barricade, he alleges he lost a silver wristlet watch, oblong shape, on a white cloth strap, value £5.

He was unable to give a better description of the watch, but stated he intended claiming from his Insurance Company for the loss.

House to house searches by the Japanese Gendarmerie were continuing throughout the day in the blockaded area bordered by Great Western, Birmingham and Yu Yuen Roads.

No reports of undue hardships through lack of food, etc., were received or noticed in the area and discreet enquiries reveal that most of the residents have removed, but those remaining in area where lanes are barricaded are assisted in obtaining food supplies and daily necessities by members of the R.O.C.F. Bureau, who are on duty in vicinity.

I am, Sir,

Yours obediently,

John (Chay) D.
D.O. "B".

D.O. "B" Div.

D.O. (Divisions).

A.O. (Sp. Branch).

D.O. (Traffic).

W. G. Wilson
Sub-Inspector.

10.

Misc. 781/40.

Bubbling Well Station.

FURTHER

No. 5.

December 6th, 40.

Japanese Military Barricades in the Western District.

S.I. Wilcox.

Sir,

The situation in the Blockaded Area on the Western District Roads remained unchanged on 6/12/40.

The 3 M/Buses of the Western Shanghai Citizens Bus Company commenced operating on the same Routes as the previous day at 7 a.m. 6/12/40, and no additional Buses have been put into operation.

Foreigners however were refused permission to pass the Barricades at East End of Yu Yuen and B'Well Roads, even though they stated their intention of proceeding by these Buses.

Police patrols were permitted to proceed west on Great Western Road and through the Barricade at Great Western - Edinburgh corner but not permitted to return through the barricade in the opposite direction.

Chinese in private m/cars and Silver Taxis were permitted freely through this particular Barricade after searching, but foreigners on foot or in m/cars were not permitted through this barricade.

The Barricade on Edinburgh Road near Great Western Road was opened on 6/12/40 a.m., permitting Foreign and Chinese pedestrians and traffic to pass North along Edinburgh Road as far as but not through the barricade just south of Yu Yuen Road, which remained closed.

Police patrols were permitted to proceed in both directions on Yu Yuen Road via Tifeng Road

FURTHER No. 5.
Sheet 2.

and through the barricades on Yu Yuen Road east of Edinburgh Road.

Chinese in Private m/cars and Silver Taxis were permitted freely through this barricade without search but Foreigners in m/cars were not permitted to pass although a few Foreigners on foot were permitted to pass through occasionally.

At 11 a.m. 6/12/40, three members of S.C.G.P. Bureau on a m/cycle visited the Tifeng Road Camp and asked C.P.S. 199, who was on duty inside, how many police were on duty there and if they were armed.

At about 1 p.m. 6.12.40, two m/cars, one owned by the Japanese Military, containing one Japanese Gendarme in uniform and about 11 other Chinese or Japanese, all carrying Mauser pistols in their hands, stopped at the Tifeng Road Camp and demanded that C.P.S. 199 open the door for them to enter.

When the C.P.S. replied that he was locked in the Camp and the keys of the gates were at B'Well Station, the men tried the gate and then drove away in their m/car.

Inspector Yamaguchi made enquiries at 94 Jessfield Road, but was unable to obtain any information regarding the reason for this visit to the camp and he was informed that the men were probably a passing patrol who tried to enter and inspect the camp.

At 1 p.m. 6.12.40, three members of the S.C.G.P. Bureau, one in plain clothes, called at the Public

FURTHER No. 5.

Sheet 3.

School for Girls on Yu Yuen Road and enquired of the C.P.W. on the gate particulars of all watchmen employed on the premises. Before leaving, they told the C.P.W. to request the Principal of the School to attend a meeting at No. 13 Jessfield Road at 2 p.m. 6.12.40.

Miss Alexander, Principal of the school, saw the men talking to the C.P.W. from the school window and subsequently she telephoned to C/Inspector West, reporting the occurrence, and stated she would not attend the meeting.

At 2p.m. 6.12.40, the undersigned and Inspector Hsu visited 13 Jessfield Road and interviewed Inspector Wong Tao Tsun () of the S.C.G.P. Bureau who stated that on the orders of the S.C.G.P. Bureau it was proposed to remove all watchmen, both Private and Police, employed in the barricaded area and replace them by watchmen provided by the S.C.G.P. Bureau.

Foreigners and other employers desirous of retaining their present watchman may possibly be permitted to do so by the S.C.G.P. Bureau provided they furnished guarantors and the watchman wore the uniform of and came under the control of the S.C.G.P. Bureau.

It was explained to Inspector Wong that the schools and camps were S.M.C. Property and watchmen were provided there by the S.M.P. and P.W.D.

He replied that if the S.M.C. has any objections they should take the matter up with the S.C.G.P. Bureau.

Misc. 781/40.

FURTHER

No. 5.

Sheet 4.

and Japanese Gendarmerie as soon as possible, as he was gathering particulars of all watchmen and approaching employers.

The meeting had been called at 2p.m. 5/12/40, at 13 Jessfield Road, for the purpose of informing all employers of watchmen inside the barricaded area of the intentions of the S.C.G.F. Bureau.

at 9p.m. 5/12/40, a Mr. Ingliss, residing at 596 Amherst Avenue telephoned the station and reported that Mr. T.J. Smith (British), residing 4/2 Tifeng Road had been arrested by the S.C.G. Police at Great Western Edinburgh Roads barricade.

P.S. 822 telephoned to 94 Jessfield Road and ascertained that Mr. Smith had been arrested following a slight misunderstanding at the Barricade.

At 9.20p.m. 5/12/40 a further telephone message was received from Mr. Ingliss reporting Mr. Smith had been released and was with him at the house of a friend in the French Concession. Mr. Smith, who it is believed was under the influence of drink, refused to speak on the phone and stated he would come to Bubbling Well Station and report on 6/12/40 a.m.

At 8.45 a.m. 6/12/40, Mr. Smith came to Bubbling Well Station and reported that at about 6.30p.m. 5/12/40, at Edinburgh - Great Western Roads he was refused permission to pass the barricade and during an altercation which ensued, he struck a S.C.G. Police Constable and was then requested to go to a Police

Wisc. 781/40.

FURTHER No. 5.

Sheet 5.

Station (unknown) where the affair was settled amicably. He did not wish to take the matter any further and considered the incident closed, but during the argument, at the Barricade, he alleges he lost a silver wristlet watch, oblong shape, on a white cloth strap, value \$25.

He was unable to give a better description of the watch, but stated he intended claiming from his Insurance Company for the loss.

House to house searches by the Japanese Gendarmerie were continuing throughout the day in the blockaded area bordered by Great Western, Edinburgh and Yu Yuen Roads.

No reports of undue hardships through lack of food, etc., were received or noticed in the area and discreet enquiries reveal that most of the residents have removed, but those remaining in area where lanes are barricaded are assisted in obtaining food supplies and daily necessities by members of the S.C.G.P. Bureau, who are on duty in vicinity.

I am, Sir,

Yours obediently,

(Signed) W.C. Wilcox
Sub-Inspector.

Misc. 781/40

SUBSISTENCE, MUNICIPAL POLICE
DEPARTMENT, SHANGHAI

FURTHER

NO. 5.

December 8th, 1940.

Japanese Military Barricades in the Western District.

S.I. Wilcox.

Sir,

The situation in the Blockaded Area on the Western District Roads remained unchanged on 6/12/40.

The 3 Buses of the Western Shanghai Citizens Bus Company commenced operating on the same Routes as the previous day at 7.30 a.m. 6/12/40, and no additional Buses have been put into operation.

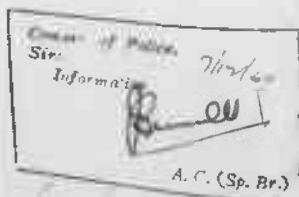
Foreigners however were refused permission to pass the Barricades at Great Rd of Yu Yuen and S'Well Roads, even though they stated their intention of proceeding by these Buses.

Police patrols were permitted to proceed west on Great Western Road and through the Barricade at Great Western - Edinburgh corner but not permitted to return through the Barricade in the opposite direction.

Chinese in private w/cars and Silver Taxis were permitted freely through this particular Barricade after searching, but Foreigners on foot or in w/cars were not permitted through this barricade.

The Barricade on Edinburgh Road near Great Western Road was opened on 6/12/40 A.M., permitting Foreign and Chinese pedestrians and traffic to pass North along Edinburgh Road as far as but not through the barricade just south of Yu Yuen Road, which remained closed.

Police patrols were permitted to proceed in both directions on Yu Yuen Road via Wifang Road



Misc. 781/40:

FURTHER NO. 5.
Sheet 2.

and through the barricades on Yu Yuen Road East of Edinburgh Road.

Chinese in Private m/cars and Silver Taxis were permitted freely through this barricade without search but Foreigners in m/cars were not permitted to pass although a few Foreigners on foot were permitted to pass through occasionally.

At 11a.m. 6/12/40, three members of S.C.G.P. Bureau on a m/cycle visited the Tifeng Road Camp and asked C.P.S. 199, who was on duty inside, how many police were on duty there and if they were armed.

At about 1p.m. 6/12/40, two m/cars, one owned by the Japanese Military, containing one Japanese Sergeant in uniform and about 11 other Chinese or Japanese, all carrying sauser pistols in their hands, stopped at the Tifeng Road Camp and demanded that C.P.S. 199 open the door for them to enter.

When the C.P.S. replied that he was locked in the Camp and the keys of the gates were at B'Well Station, the men tried the gate and then drove away in their m/car.

Inspector Yamaguchi made enquiries at 94 Jessfield Road, but was unable to obtain any information regarding the reason for this visit to the camp and he was informed that the men were probably a passing patrol who tried to enter and inspect the camp.

At 1p.m. 6/12/40, three members of the S.C.G.P. Bureau, one in plain clothes, called at the Public

FURTHER

NO. 5.

Sheet 3.

school for Girls on Yu Yuen Road and enquired of the C.F.W. on the gate particulars of all watchmen employed on the premises. Before leaving, they told the C.F.W. to request the Principal of the school to attend a meeting at No. 13 Jessfield Road at 2p.m. 6/15/40.

Miss Alexander, Principal of the school, saw the men talking to the C.F.W. from the school window and subsequently she telephoned to C/Inspector West, reporting the occurrence, and stated she would not attend the meeting.

At 2p.m. 6/15/40, the undersigned and Inspector Hsu visited 13 Jessfield Road and interviewed Inspector Wong Tao Tsun () of the S.C.C.P. Bureau who stated that on the orders of the S.C.C.P. Bureau it was proposed to remove all watchmen, both Private and Police, employed in the barricaded area and replace them by watchmen provided by the S.C.C.P. Bureau.

Foreigners and other employers desirous of retaining their present watchman may possibly be permitted to do so by the S.C.C.P. Bureau provided they furnished guarantors and the watchmen wore the uniform of and came under the control of the S.C.C.P. Bureau.

It was explained to Inspector Wong that the schools and camps were S.M.C. Property and watchmen were provided there by the S.M.F. and F.V.D.

He replied that if the S.M.C. has any objections they should take the matter up with the S.C.C.P. Bureau

FURTHER HQ.5.

Sheet 4.

and Japanese Gendarmes as soon as possible, as he was gathering particulars of all watchmen and approaching employers.

The meeting had been called at 2p.m. 6/12/40, at 13 Jessfield Road, for the purpose of informing all employers of watchmen inside the barricaded area of the intentions of the S.C.G.P. Bureau.

At 5p.m. 5/12/40, a Mr. Inglis, residing at 596 Ashurst Avenue telephoned the station and reported that Mr. T.J. Smith (British), residing 4/2 Tifeng Road had been arrested by the S.C.G. Police at Great Western Edinburgh Roads barricade.

T.G. 822 telephoned to 54 Jessfield Road and ascertained that Mr. Smith had been arrested following a slight misunderstanding at the Barricade.

At 9.20p.m. 5/12/40 a further telephone message was received from Mr. Inglis reporting Mr. Smith had been released and was with him at the house of a friend in the French Concession. Mr. Smith, who it is believed was under the influence of drink, refused to speak on the phone and stated he would come to Dabbling Well Station and report on 6/12/40 A.M.

At 5.45a.m. 6/12/40, Mr. Smith came to Dabbling Well Station and reported that at about 5.30p.m. 5/12/40, at Edinburgh - Great Western Roads he was refused permission to pass the barricade and during an altercation which ensued, he struck a S.C.G. Police Constable and was then requested to go to a Police

Misc.

781/49.

FURTHER

NO. 8.

Sheet 5.

station (unknown) where the affair was settled amicably. He did not wish to take the matter any further and considered the incident closed, but during the argument, at the barricade, he alleged he lost a silver wristlet watch, oblong case, on a white cloth strap, value £8.

He was unable to give a better description of the watch, but stated he intended claiming from his Insurance Company for the loss.

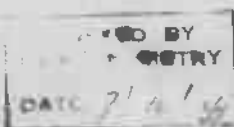
House to house searches by the Japanese Gendarmerie were continuing throughout the day in the blockaded area bordered by Great Western, Edinburgh and Yu Tsan Roads.

No reports of undue hardships through lack of food, etc., were received or noticed in the area and discreet enquiries reveal that most of the residents have removed, but those remaining in area where lanes are barricaded are assisted in obtaining food supplies and daily necessities by members of the S.G.S.F. Bureau, who are on duty in vicinity.

I am, Sir,

Yours obediently,

Sub-Inspector.



D.D.O. "B".

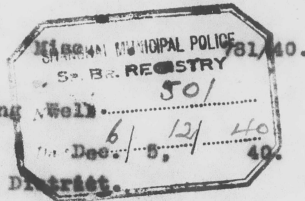
D.O. "B" Div.

D.O. (Divisions).

A.C. (Sp. Branch).

A.C. (Traffic).

TOP.



Japanese Military Barriers in the Western District.

S.I. Wilcox.

Officer i/c District. C.I.

Sir,

NO

On 5-12-40, there were signs of improvement in the situation regarding Western Area Roads.

C. Paul
S.C. (Div)
inspector

At 8 a.m. 5-12-40, the Japanese Gendarmerie would not permit C.P.C. Traffic Guards to be posted at B'well and Tifeng Roads corner. They were however again posted at that point between 8 p.m. and 12 p.m.



At 10.30 a.m. Chief Inspector West on patrol was stopped and not permitted to proceed west through the Yu Yuen - Edinburgh Road barricade.

The posters pertaining to Major Hunt were removed from the Barricades at 12 noon and shortly afterwards were replaced at all Barricades by printed notices in Chinese which reads as follows:-

Residents in the blockaded area can gain access by passing through Yu Yuen - Edinburgh Roads, Great Western - Edinburgh Roads, or the See Ka Hong Villages.

Private m/cars, Silver Taxis and Public m/Buses for the Western Area are the only vehicles allowed to pass*.

Chopped:- Japanese Gendarmerie.
S.C.S.P.S.

Copy seen by C.P.
Copies recd. Secy. Comd.
U.S.M.C. Secy. Comd.
J.K. 6/14

Copy seen by
S.C. (Div) 6/12/40

to D.C. (Divisions)

On 5-12-40, the Western Shanghai Citizens Bus Company commenced operating a m/bus service on Yu Yuen Road between Yu Yuen Road - Settlement Boundary Barricade and Jessfield Park at a Flat Rate of 20 cents per trip with one stopping place en route at Edinburgh Road corner

Although Foreigners were permitted to board these buses at the starting point, they were compelled to alight at Yu Yuen - Edinburgh Roads corner and were not permitted to pass through the Barricade at that point either

C. Paul
6/12/40

Sheet No. 2

on the Bus or on foot.

The service was commenced on this Route with two Buses, Licence Nos. 20042 and 20043 and the first bus, loaded with Chinese passengers, left the Yu Yuen Road East Barricade at 3.45 p.m. 5-12-40, escorted by a Japanese Gendarme on a m/cycle.

At about the same time, one other bus Lic. No. 20041, owned by the same company, commenced operating from the Barricade West of the Ford Hire Service B'Well Road, via Gt. Western Road, and Columbia Road to Amherst Avenue and Columbia Road corner, charging the same fare, with one stopping place East of Edinburgh Road corner.

Chinese Regulators are employed at the terminal points and one office has been installed in a small cigarette shop at Amherst - Columbia corner, whilst another office is being installed near the stopping place at Gt. Western - Edinburgh Roads corner.

It was ascertained, from one of the Regulators, that the Company has only these three m/buses, which are owned by one named San Sai San (潘三善), who is connected with and issues the licences for the Gambling Dens operating O.O.L.

He resides and has an office on Kinnear Road.

These three buses ceased operating for the day at 9.40 p.m. 15-12-40, after which they were parked for the night at the owner's residence on Kinnear Road.

It was also noted that Chinese intending to use these m/buses were permitted to pass through the Barricade

Sheet No.3

at Yu Yuen Road and B'Well Road without submitting to search, but if they failed to board the buses they were ejected through the Barricades again to the Settlement side.

It is also believed that a different coloured bus ticket is issued for each trip and on a passenger alighting the ticket is torn in two, the passenger retaining one half which permits him to pass through the barricades.

Chinese pedestrians appear to be permitted to pass freely through the Barricades, but Foreigners are not permitted to pass through the Barricades located on Yu Yuen Road just East of Edinburgh Road and Ot. Western Road just East of Edinburgh Road.

S.M.P. patrols are permitted to pass West through these Barricades but not in an Easterly direction.

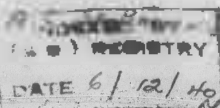
At 9 p.m. 12-12-40, Edinburgh Road between Yu Yuen and Ot. Western Roads was totally barricaded and searches by the Japanese Gendarmes appeared to be continuing in that area.

I am, Sir,
Yours obediently,

W. B. [Signature]
Sub-Inspector.

It should be mentioned however that the position of the Barricades in the District are continually being changed without notice and the different parties of Japanese Gendarmes on duty use their own discretion as to whom they allow to pass through the Barricades.

Information was also obtained to the effect that the various Consular Authorities would be issued passes for the area, by the Japanese Consulate General on 6-12-40.



FURTHER

(3)

Murder of Japanese Gendarmier.

REPORT BY SIAU TSUNG YUE ON GREAT WESTERN ROAD

Det. Inspector Kourjansk

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
REGISTRY

R.S.
Inspector 1/c.

At
An inquest was held over the body of Siau Tsung Yue (許宗岳) at the Public Mortuary on December 2nd, when, after hearing evidence, Prosecutor Soong Keng was asked for the following verdict:

"Death due to stray bullet wounds. Body to be removed by deceased's son Siau Myung Siau".

The situation on Western Roads are slightly improved. Foreign traffic pedestrian and owner driven cars are allowed along Great Western and Yu Yuen Roads as far as Edinburgh Road via Great Western Road or Avenue Haig to North along Tifeng Road. It has been ascertained that a few foreigners have been searched by members of the S.C.C. Police on barriers. To travel West of Edinburgh Road is as before; via Avenue Haig or Jessfield Road.

At 9.30 a.m. December 5th, Sub-Inspector Kourjansk and D.S. were made copies of small posters posted on signboards in center of roadways at certain points along the blockade area which read as follows:-

NOTICE

The complaint of Major Hunt, Military Attache to British Consulate General are read as follows:-

By request of the gasoline firm. Are those loop-ways established in force by the Japanese Gendarmerie?

People who have evil intentions like



THE WORKS HUNT
12-18 FEB

-Sheet 2-

Major Hugh to the Japanese Army are strictly
forbidden to pass through.

L.P. S.D. Note."

These notices are poorly written and are posted
at Yu Tuen Road Barrier East of Avenue Haig, Tifong -
Great Western Road Barrier and Yu Tuen - East of
Rainbow Road Barrier.

Other larger posters were seen to be taken down
by members of the Gendarmerie but contents could not
be ascertained.

The foregoing notice is probably that referred
to in the 8 p.m. news broadcast of 4th.

I am, Sir,

Yours obediently,

J. M. Cahy
Detective Inspector.

D.D.C. "B" Div.

D. C. "B" Div.

D. C. (Divisions).

M. C. (Special Branch). ✓

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
RECORDS

FURTHER

(2)

2nd December 1940

Murder of Japanese Gendarmarie.

Murder of Siau Tsung Yue on Great Western Road.

Det. Inspector McGahey

C/Inspector i/c.

Sir;

The body of Siau Tsung Yue (蕭正岳) was removed from St. Luke's Hospital No. 2 on the afternoon of December 1st, to the Public Mortuary, Kiaochow Road, pending inquest held on December 2nd.

The Japanese Gendarmarie Lance Corporal Mitsuhel Sasage who had first aid treatment at the Country Hospital immediately after the shooting affray was removed at 7⁴⁵ p.m. 1st. to the Japanese Military Hospital, Mingmo Road, but was dead on arrival.

A complete blockade was put on at about 3 p.m. December 1st and has if anything been tightened up since as the knifereast barriers have been reinforced with barbed wire during the afternoon of December 2nd and at Bubbling Well - Tifeng Roads corner at least one stone has been driven into the roadway.

The positions of barriers are as follows:-

East - Tifeng-Jessfield Roads.

Woo Ping-Yu Yuen Roads (Settlement Boundary).

Bubbling Well-East of Tifeng Roads.

Great Western-East of Tifeng Roads.

South- Tifeng Road on South side of Bubbling Well Road.

Great Western on West of Entrance to Country Hospital.

West - Great Western on East side of Edinburgh Road.

Edinburgh on North side of Great Western Road.

Edinburgh on South side of Yu Yuen Road.

Yu Yuen Road on East side of Edinburgh Road.

-Sheet 2-

The block bounded by Tifeng (East), Great Eastern (South), Edinburgh (East) and Yu Yuen Road (North) is absolutely within the blockade.

Some pedestrians have been able to travel in to and out from Yu Yuen Road via Lane 668 Yu Yuen Road which connects with Jessfield Road, East of Minnear Road.

The foregoing barrier positions have been taken from and checked with a small map issued by the Japanese Military Gendarmerie on December 1st.

Some children managed to get to the Public School on Yu Yuen Road on the morning of December 2nd, but none were allowed to go in during the afternoon.

A special pass was issued by the Area Commander of the Gendarmerie permitting the Shanghai Telephone Company to supply food to their staff at the Mason Exchange which is situated within the blockaded section of Edinburgh Road.

I am, Sir,

Yours obediently,

J. H. Caley
Detective Inspector

D.D.O. "B" Div.

D. O. "B" Div.

D. C. (Divisions).

A. C. (Special Branch).

INDEXED BY
(S) DEPT. OF
DATE 1/10/1941

Misc.

781/40.

Bubbling
SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SP. BR. REGISTRY
NOV 30 501 40

Attempted Murder of Japanese Gendarme

Murder of Siau Tsung Yae (許正炎) on Great Western Road.

D. I. McCahey

C.I.

Officer i/c District.

Sir,

At 2.25 p.m. a telephone message from C.P.C. 2021 reported a shooting affray on Great Western Road near Lane 52 A.

Station alarm was sounded and a large party of Police turned out under Officer i/c when it was ascertained members of the Japanese Gendarmerie had been fired upon and they returned the fire.

A call was put into the Reserve Unit which turned out under Inspector Campbell.

Barrier duties on Settlement Boundary were doubled.

Investigations ascertained that two members of the Japanese Gendarmerie were proceeding from East to West along the North footpath of Great Western Road at about 2.20 p.m. When passing Lane 52 A (Wong Ka Loong 汪家弄) an unidentified gunman emerged from the Lane and opened fire on the soldiers seriously wounding Lance Corporal Mitsuhel Sasage. The wounded man fell into the doorway of a small shop No. 1 471 Great Western Road which is on the West corner of Lane 52 A. No blood stains are visible, but vomit is visible inside the doorway.

The uninjured Gendarme swung round and apparently sighted the criminal take cover round the corner of the Lane. The soldier, Lance Corporal Hito, ran East about twelve yards and apparently took cover in a doorway of House 50 Great Western Road and being armed with a rifle exchanged shots with the assassin. One rifle shot having struck the pillar of a gate at the rear of shop I. 471

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 3/12/40

Sheet 2.

whilst one of the assassin shots struck the pillar of the doorway in which the soldier took cover. Both shots however, struck about eighteen inches from the ground. It may be mentioned that the Eastern corner of Lane 52A is cut off at an angle whilst the West corner is square.

On the West corner of Lane 52A an open shoe-repairer's stall is situated and at the time of the shooting was occupied by father and son Siau Tsung Yue (蕭正裕, 68, Kompo, and Siau Nyung Sian (蕭銀仙, 35, Kompo respectively, residing in the Wong Ka Loong (Lane 52A). During the exchange of shots Siau Tsung Yue (蕭正裕) was shot in the head and was removed by G.P.S. Ambulance to St. Luke's Hospital No.2 where certificate reading "Brought in dead" was issued.

The injured Japanese Corporal was armed with an automatic pistol which he apparently fired until it was empty after being struck down himself. This accounts for Japanese pistol ammunition empty cases being found at the scene.

Mr. Elly Vidler who was in a garage on the North side of Great Western Road about forty yards West of Lane 52A heard the shooting. Emerging to the roadway he saw that a soldier was seriously wounded. He got out his car and assisted by the uninjured Japanese Gardanne removed the wounded Corporal to the Country Hospital about four hundred yards West. A certificate issued by Dr. W. James M.D. reads "Nov. 30, 1940.

Sheet 3.

Mitsuhel Sazage was brought to the Country Hospital at 3.40 p.m. to-day shortly after having sustained gunshot wounds of the trunk. Three bleeding wounds (bullet) were found - a wound of entrance over the back of the chest on the right side, with a wound of exit in the pit abdomen. Another wound was found close to the right nipple. He was in considerable shock for which he was immediately treated. The Corporal is detained at the Country Hospital.

Police officers on the scene were successful in picking up several empty cases and one spent bullet as follows:

Supt. Campbell	One spent bullet on the roadway near Lane 52A.
P.G. Cornwell	Two empty cases one mauser and one Japanese auto pistol cartridge case. On the footpath North side of Brent Western Road.
P.G. Nagamine	Two empty cases one mauser and one Japanese auto pistol cartridge case. On the roadway opposite Lane 52A.
C.D.C. 147	One empty mauser case. One Japanese auto pistol cartridge case. One rifle cartridge case (Japanese). On the roadway opposite Lane 52A.

These empty cartridge cases and bullet were on their way to G.4. for investigation by 3.50p.m.

Japanese Gendarmerie reinforcements arrived on the scene at about 2.45p.m. and closed all roads, leading west from the Settlement, to traffic placing knife-point barriers, manned by S.C.G. Police and Japanese Gendarme.

*Lt. Col. Sazage
died at 4.40 p.m. 30th*

*Report handed to
Japanese authorities
at about 7.30 p.m. 30th*

Sheet 4.

west of Settlement Boundary. whilst a thorough search of the vicinity of the shooting was instituted and is being continued at time of writing this report.

On visiting the scene at 3.40p.m. with Inspt. Yamaguchi and D.S. Nagasawa the undersigned interviewed Mr. Billy Widler regarding his view of the shooting affray. Mr. Widler was in a garage off the road about forty yards from the scene when he heard the shooting. He came out on the roadway and saw a Japanese soldier standing on the roadway facing Lane 52A on North side of Great Western Road. The soldier was firing from his rifle. Two or three S.C.G. Policemen were just arriving on the scene and loading their rifles. Mr. Widler then saw that a second soldier was injured therefore he brought his car out and assisted by the uninjured soldier removed the wounded man to the Country Hospital where he was immediately given attention. Mr. Widler did not see the gunman.

A Mr. Botelho, who declined to give his address in Yangterapoo but stated he could be located if necessary through his son in White, White & Co., stated that about 2p.m. he was proceeding West on Great Western Road towards May Lee Court (South side of Roadway near Lane 52A) when he saw a Japanese soldier with a drawn pistol holding on to a male Chinese. Believing it to be a routine search Mr. Botelho paid no further attention until he heard the shooting whilst in his friend's house. He came out to the road and found

Sheet 5.

the shooting had ceased and that the wounded soldier was being removed by Mr. Vidler.

This information was passed to D.S. Magamine who ascertained that no search party had operated in this locality about 2 p.m. and that the two Gendarmes were on a routine patrol.

All other witnesses in the vicinity have been taken away by the S.C.G. Police and or Gendarmerie. No information as to the number of members in the assassin gang could be ascertained.

The body of Nian Tsung Yue will be removed to the Public Mortuary pending inquest as soon as blockade is off when the Court Doctor will be requested to examine deceased for the bullet causing death.

A statement has been taken in writing from Nian Nyang Siam and is attached.

Circulated.

D.O. "B" Div. and D.D.O. "B" Div. attended.

P.A. to D.O. Grims attended.

I am, Sir,

Yours obediently,

John Cady
Detective Inspector.
Senior Detective i/c.

D.D.O. "B" Div.

D.O. "B" Div.

D.C. Divs.

A.C. Special Branch.

TIP.

Siam Nying Siau (蕭 寧生)

Kompo

C.P.S. 163

S'Well Sta.

30/11/40

Clark Lee.

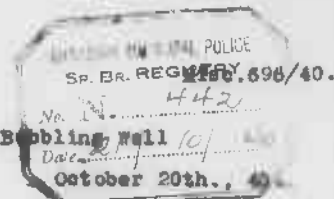
My name is Siau Nying Siau, age 35, native of Kompo, married, a cobbler and am residing in a straw hut, Wong Ka Loong off Great Western Road and keeping a stall at the entrance of North Wong Ka Loong Great Western Road.

At 2.20 p.m. today, November 30, 1940, whilst working with my father Siau Cheng Kue, age 53, at the stall, we saw two or three Japanese Gendarmes proceeding from E to W on Great Western Road and passed North Wong Ka Loong. We suddenly heard two shots were fired at the E of Wong Ka Loong. The Japanese Gendarmes then turned their heads back and fired with their pistols. During this time, my father was accidentally wounded by stray bullets. I then stepped forward and holding of my father. At this time, the shooting was very heavy. I then ran into North Wong Ka Loong to avoid the incident. A few minutes later, the shooting ceased, I came out of the alleyway - West of Wong Ka Loong and there I saw a Japanese Gendarme wounded and was lying on the ground. Later I called C.P.S. 2857 carrying my father to St. Luke's Hospital, No. 2, where he was found dead on arrival.

The above is my true statement.

Witnessed by Siau Nying Siau.

John Carey D.



Further

Murder of Member of Japanese Military Gendarmerie S.C.G.P.B.

D.I. McCahey.

Sir,

The Japanese Gendarmerie assisted by S.C.G. Police continue to search all pedestrian and vehicular traffic on roads in the vicinity of this murder.

During the forenoon of October 20th. Chief Insp. West Officer 1/a and Mr. Robertson D.C. "Crime" received complaints from foreign residents along Yu Yuen Road regarding the continued obstruction to freedom of movement especially regarding Chinese tradesmen delivering household necessities who were not permitted to enter the various lanes within the main search lines.

On instructions of D.C. "Crime" through his Personal Assistant the undersigned, on failing to contact Insp. Yamaguchi, requested D.S. Shinokawa to make enquiries at 94 Jessfield Road Headquarters of the Japanese Gendarmerie with a view to alleviating aforementioned hardships on respectable residents and tradesmen.

D.S. Shinokawa intimated that Chief Insp. West had already interviewed Insp. Yamaguchi in connection with complaints received by him but that it was not thought possible to have the restrictions relaxed and suggested complaining residents submit representations to their respective Consuls.

However, at 4.15p.m. Mr. Duncan of 146 Lane 605 Yu Yuen Road, telephoned Bubbling Wall to the

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 2/10/40

Misc. 696/40.

Bubbling Well

October 20th, 40.

- Sheet 2 -

effect that lanes were then thrown open to all. Therefore, between 4.30 and 5p.m. the undersigned patrolled all roads in the vicinity of the scene of this Gendarmerie Corporal murder and found that, with the exception of the barrier at Lane 749, all knife rests are still in position and manned by Japanese Gendarmerie and S.C.O. Police search parties, no search parties were visible in Lanes 608 and 668 Yu Yuen Road and traffic was practically normal.

There appeared more activity on Jessfield Road between Avenue and Kinnear Roads.

No further information has come to hand regarding the murder of Corpl. Sato.

D.D.O. "B".
D.O. "Crime".
D.C. "Divisions".
D.C. Special Branch.

I am, Sir,

Yours obediently,

J. M. C. Kelly
Detective Inspector.
Senior Detective I/c.

D.D.O. "B" Div.

MILITARY POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY

No. 695/46/2

Bubbling Well

Oct. 18, 1940

**Murder of a member of Japanese Military Gendarmerie, S.C.O.P.B.
Territory.**

D.I. McCahey

C.I.
Officer i/c District.

Sir,

At 2.30 p.m. October 18, 1940, information was received from D.O. "Divisions" to the effect that Japanese Gendarmerie had cordoned off Yu Yuen Road section between Tifeng and Edinburgh Roads and were searching pedestrians and vehicles.

Parties of Police under Officer i/c turned out to investigate with result that it was ascertained a member of the Japanese Gendarmerie had been shot and wounded whilst walking in Lane 666 (S.C.O.P.B.) Yu Yuen Road at about 1.40 p.m. (2.40p.m. Japanese time).

D.O. "B" Division, Mr. Grubb was informed and he attended Bubbling Well with Det. Supt. Glissold, D.D.O. "B", Supt. Tabata and Supt. Yao Chia Zu and visited all posts operated by the Japanese authorities and eventually ascertained that Corporal Seiichi Sato, 25 attached to Western Detachment of the Japanese Military Gendarmerie was at about 1.40 p.m. (2.40p.m. Japanese time) on his way from the detachment through Hoo Ka Zah with outlet to Yu Yuen Road through Lane No. 666 when about two hundred yards from the road three male Chinese appeared and opened fire on him with pistols seriously wounding him in the abdomen with two or three shots, not giving him time to defend himself.

The injured man was removed to the Yangtsepooh Military Hospital in a serious condition (later information was received to effect he had died).

Immediately after the shooting the area bounded by Yu Yuen, Edinburgh, Kinnear, Jessfield and Tifeng Roads

INDEXED BY
S.A.D. REGISTRY
DATE 20/10/40

10
20/10

Sheet No.2

was cordoned off by the Japanese Gendarmerie with search parties of S.C.G. Police. Knife rents were placed on Yu Yuan Road at Tifong Road and about fifty yards west of Lane 749, on Jessfield Road west of Avenue Road. All vehicular traffic was held up for a period nearly an hour after which it was allowed to proceed subject to search. During these operations no untoward incident occurred.

Mr. Grubb informed D.C. Divisions of all available details and received instructions of Commissioner of Police to order precautionary measures in "B" Division. This was done at 4 p.m. The U.S. Marine Corps and Royal Italian Marines being also informed.

Both uniform and detective search parties operated in Bubbling Well District taking in lodging houses, tea shops and restaurants likely to harbour criminals of this class. No arrests were effected however.

I am, Sir,

Yours obediently,

John A. Key
Det. Inspector.

D.D.O. "B" Div.

D.C. Divisions.
D.C. Special Branch. ✓

C O P Y

B'Well Misc. 718/40.

29th October 1940.

Re Opening of S.C.C.P. Bureau Station in Zee Ka
Hoong off Lane 668 Yu Yuen Road.

Made by Det. Inspector McCahey

Sir,

I beg to report information which has come to hand and verified by D.S.I. Yao Yuen Loong at 13 Jessfield Road, to the effect that the present "blockade" of Lane 668 Yu Yuen Road and vicinity will probably be lifted to-day, 29th October, and that a Sub-Station will be opened in the village of Zee Ka Hoong (全家巷).

Although this information has been verified when D.S.I. Yao Yuen Loong interviewed Inspector Tu Kuh Tsong (伍克大) at 13 Jessfield Road during afternoon of October 29th, it has not been ascertained the number of men to be installed in the new Sub-Station.

I am, Sir,

Yours obediently,

Detective Inspector,
Senior Detective i/c.

D.D.O. "B" Div.

D.S. (Special Branch).

Original on D. 8155(6)-(4)

C O P Y

B'Well Misc.718/40

29th October 1940.

Re Opening of the Zee Ka Hoong Sub-Station, S.C.G.P.B.
inside Lane 668 Yu Yuen Road.

Made by Det. Inspector McCahey

Forwarded by C/Inspector i/c

Sir,

Further enquiries have elicited that the Zee Ka Hoong Sub-Station, S.C.G.P.B., opened this morning with a strength of about thirty members under the charge of two Sergeants. This Sub-Station is under the direct control of 13 Jessfield Road.

According to information received the residents in the Zee Ka Hoong Village (inside Lane 668 Yu Yuen Road) are still under "blockade". It is stated that arrangements are being made to remove the "blockade" between representatives of the residents and the Japanese Gendarmerie.

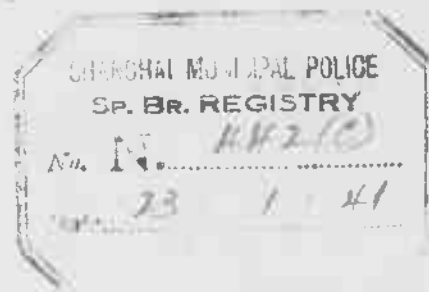
I am, Sir,

Detective Inspector,
Senior Detective i/c.

D.D.O. "B" Div.

D. C. (Special Branch).

Original in D.M.S.O.-4



Western area blockades

file

\$

West Area Traffic Unrestricted

Barricades placed at the corner of Tifeng and Great Western Roads on Tuesday were open to all pedestrian and vehicular traffic yesterday. The barricades, it was explained, were not erected, but merely shifted from the Country Hospital to the Tifeng Road corner where they were placed so as not to hamper a free ingress and egress from the district.

6-23

Demolition of Houses Continues

Chinese Turned out of Homes in Wang Ka Loong

The demolition process in Wang Ka Loong in Great Western Road where, by order of Japanese authorities, Chinese civilian houses have been torn down, is still going on. So far no other reason than the recent shooting of a Japanese officer which took place there has been reported for the destruction of the houses. No compensation is reported to have been offered.

The Japanese are doing this in order to give room for new roads but several hundred poor people have had their homes destroyed and are suffering from exposure, it is said. Household-moving activities are reported to be still going on and "To let" notices are said to have made their first appearance in the area, urging people to move to Nantao. Reports indicate that these notices have been put up by enterprising landlords in the native city.

Some areas in the troubled district are open to the public traffic only between 7 a.m. and 6 p.m. and Chinese police are said to be continuing carrying out their "Po Cha" system among the residents there, requiring mutual guarantees against bad elements.

DEC 2, 1940

Japanese Road Work Continues

Rain Fails To Halt Project; Nomura Funeral Held

The Japanese authorities today were still busy with the construction of the projected highway from Great Western Road to Yu Yuen Road, despite the slight rainfall this morning which slowed down the work.

Similarly, construction was proceeding in the widening of a lane along Thorburn Road where last week a Japanese medical officer Surgeon-Lieutenant Masao Nomura was shot by a gunman who was later reported to have been apprehended by the Japanese Naval Landing Party authorities.

Services Held

Memorial services for the late medical officer, who was shot dead while vaccinating Chinese on Ward Road, near Thorburn Road, were held yesterday afternoon at the Nishi-Honganji Temple, Chapoo Road, at noon yesterday.

The services were attended by high-ranking Japanese officials and prominent Japanese businessmen here. Following the services for Surgeon-Lieutenant Nomura a special service for other war dead of the Japanese Expeditionary Forces in Central China was held at the Nishi-Honganji Temple.

Officials Silent

Meanwhile, today, Japanese naval quarters here continued to maintain silence regarding the Chinese who was reported to have been arrested last week following the slaying of Surgeon-Lieutenant Masao Nomura.

It is learned that the arrest was carried out by the Japanese Naval Landing Party at a small Chinese village on Chining Road, near Thorburn Road, after thorough searches had been conducted in the area for more than 24 hours by the Japanese authorities.



Reckless file

Villagers Turned Out Of Homes

Pitiful Scens Follow Japanese Demand

Heartrending scenes are reported by the leading Chinese dailies to have been witnessed as the Japanese required poor people in houses and huts in the "Wang Village" in Wang Ka Loong, Great Western Road to move out on Wednesday from their dwellings which will be torn down. It is said that already about 300 huts have been destroyed, rendering more than 1,000 persons homeless. These people were seen moving out from the place carrying with them whatever meagre personal belongings they could.

The Japanese are said to have given a time limit for Chinese residents in the village to leave. The place is completely separated from the outside world by the blockade, no foodstuffs being allowed to be transported into the area. The reports do not mention the reason for the Japanese action but it may be recalled here that it is the place where a Japanese in uniform was recently shot. He was the twelfth Japanese thus attacked in Japanese-controlled areas, the thirteenth being shot very recently in Yangtsepoo near Ward Road. The assassination wave has been spreading for about three months.

It is also reported that many people were seen on Wednesday moving out from Chu En Pong in Edinburgh Road because they simply cannot live there. The blockade there is not expected to be lifted for a long time to come, it is stated.

Japanese Start Work On 'Sazaki Boulevard'

Lane Widened To Make New Street Honoring
Slain Gendarme; 2000 Persons In Area
Hit By Project; Ricshas Licensed

More than 200 Chinese laborers were today busy under Japanese supervision in the construction of a new thoroughfare from the center of Great Western Road, where a Japanese gendarme was shot nearly three weeks ago, through to Yu Yuen Road.

The existing lane standing in the "path" of the projected highway, known as Wong Kya Loong, will be widened and extended, it is learned, while Chinese houses abutting on the lane will be demolished.

Houses Reduced

It was estimated this morning that about only 20 percent of the buildings and homes in the lane will remain here after the completion of the new, Japanese-sponsored thoroughfare.

About 2000 persons living in the area are expected to be affected by the project, which is similar to that carried out nearly two months ago on Jessfield Road following the shooting of another Japanese gendarme which led to a "blockade" and then the destruction of Chinese homes in the vicinity rendering nearly 4000 persons homeless.

Named After Gendarme

The new thoroughfare leading from Great Western Road through to Yu Yuen Road will be named after Private Sazaki who was shot nearly three weeks ago, precipitating drastic restrictions in the area by the Japanese and a severe blockade which virtually cut off the district from the rest of the city.

Meanwhile, following the removal of most of the restrictions in the area last Saturday, the Chinese municipality announced that ricshas in the western district would be required to obtain Shanghai Special Municipality licenses.

S.M.C. Protest

While this regulation is being enforced at present in the western "outside roads" area by the Chinese authorities, the Shanghai Municipal Council this week protested on the matter to the Japanese Consulate here and is understood to be taking up the question with the Chinese municipality.

Through this latest action on the part of the Shanghai Special Municipality, it was learned from one source this morning, the Chinese authorities hope to be able to obtain an additional revenue of about \$200,000 a year.

Meantime, however, the Chinese municipality has indicated that its latest decree will only affect ricshas and all other vehicles will be permitted to pass through in the area as before.

POLICE
LOISTRY

#442(C)



WESTERN DISTRICT CONDITIONS EASY

Searches Conducted On Settlement Buses Within Area

With the lifting of the blockade in the Western District, by the Japanese authorities on Friday, conditions within the area have become definitely easier. However, searches were still being conducted yesterday upon Chinese travelling on the number one bus route on Yu Yuen Road, by members of the Japanese Gendarmerie and of the City Government Police.

Only eight vehicles of the China General Omnibus Company were operating along Yu Yuen Road, yesterday afternoon and these ran from Jessfield Park to St. Georges and return. Conditions were, on the whole, as near normal as could be expected. Pedestrians were permitted to pass through the points where barricades were formerly erected, without search, questioning or molestation.

As regards the infringement on the Council-granted franchises to the two transportation companies for operating vehicles along the Extra-Settlement Roads as well as the imposition of payment for Chinese licences for rickshas running within the area in question, Mr. W. J. Keswick, Chairman of the Shanghai Municipal Council, has made protests to the Japanese Consul-General.

Blockade free



Public Nervous

Buses Resume Normal Runs In W. District

With the resumption of normal bus and tram transportation, conditions in the western district yesterday had practically returned to normal.

Only a small section of Edinburgh Road was still barricaded. Motorists and pedestrians going north from Avenue Haig found barricades on the south side of the Great Western Road junction.

Pedestrians for a time made use of an alley which runs parallel to Great Western Road northward from Edinburgh Road but when city government discovered the detour, this alley was also barricaded.

An official of the China General Omnibus Company told THE CHINA PRESS that all lines were making their normal runs into the once blockaded area, although the shuttle bus from St. George's to Jessfield was maintained until a late hour in the afternoon.

Although the weather was warm and the sun was bright, visitors at the Jessfield Park were few, apparently due to the fact that residents here have not gotten over their nervousness.

Settlement rickshas, however, were still banned from the district. City government police were seen standing guard at all important street entrances leading from the Settlement and Concession into the western district ordering the vehicles to keep out.

Million Dollar Squeeze Raises Badland Barrier

Gambling Dens Offer Funds As "Fine;" New Road Built

The sum of \$1,000,000 was obtained by the Japanese Gendarmerie in the western area from Chinese gambling dens and other "interests" in the district as a "fine" toward lifting the blockade, it was reliably learned this morning.

It is understood that the major part of the "fine" was paid by the China Club gambling house, which reportedly paid \$300,000, while the additional amount was "subscribed" to by several other gambling dens and several other public enterprises in the western district.

Japanese Road Building

This morning the Japanese authorities in the area were busily engaged in the construction of a new thoroughfare linking Great Western Road with Yu Yuen Road, the project cutting through from Great Western Road from the spot where Private Sasaki of the Japanese gendarmerie was shot a little over two weeks ago.

High wooden gates, painted white, were being placed this morning at the Great Western Road opening of the new road, and it is believed that a permanent guard of Japanese military or Chinese municipality police will be stationed at this point.

Named For Soldier

The new road when completed will be named after Private Sasaki, it is learned, and will be about 40 feet wide. It will be linked to a new thoroughfare which the Japanese are planning from Jessfield Road, where nearly two months ago Corporal Sato was shot.

The latter roadway will be named Corporal Sato and will lead from the Japanese gendarme headquarters at 84 Jessfield Road, around Kinnear Road, and through to Yu Yuen Road, between Tifeng and Edinburgh Roads.

Houses Torn Down

A large number of Chinese houses in the vicinity of Jessfield Road have already been torn down to enable the construction of the road to be named after Corporal Sato. Most of the tenants were forced to quit their homes immediately after the shooting of the Japanese soldier and the imposition of a severe blockade by the Japanese authorities which brought suffering to more than 4000 Chinese for about five days.

It is believed likely that similar steps will be taken by the Japanese authorities in order to construct the highway from Great Western Road to Yu Yuen Road.

117-9

Million Dollar Squeeze Raises Badland Barrier

Gambling Dens Offer Funds As "Fine;" New Road Built

The sum of \$1,000,000 was obtained by the Japanese Gendarmerie in the western area from Chinese gambling dens and other "interests" in the district as a "fine" toward lifting the blockade. It was reliably learned this morning.

It is understood that the major part of the "fine" was paid by the China Club gambling house, which reportedly paid \$300,000, while the additional amount was "subscribed" to by several other gambling dens and several other public enterprises in the western district.

Japanese Road Building

This morning the Japanese authorities in the area were busily engaged in the construction of a new thoroughfare linking Great Western Road with Yu Yuen Road, the project cutting through from Great Western Road from the spot where Private Sasaki of the Japanese gendarmerie was shot a little over two weeks ago.

High wooden gates, painted white, were being placed this morning at the Great Western Road opening of the new road, and it is believed that a permanent guard of Japanese military or Chinese municipality police will be stationed at this point.

Named For Soldier

The new road when completed will be named after Private Sasaki, it is learned, and will be about 40 feet wide. It will be linked to a new thoroughfare which the Japanese are planning from Jessfield Road, where nearly two months ago Corporal Sato was shot.

The latter roadway will be named Corporal Sato and will lead from the Japanese gendarme headquarters at 94 Jessfield Road, around Kinnear Road, and through to Yu Yuen Road, between Tifeng and Edinburgh Roads.

Houses Torn Down

A large number of Chinese houses in the vicinity of Jessfield Road have already been torn down to enable the construction of the road to be named after Corporal Sato. Most of the tenants were forced to quit their homes immediately after the shooting of the Japanese soldier and the imposition of a severe blockade by the Japanese authorities which brought suffering to more than 4000 Chinese for about five days.

It is believed likely that similar steps will be taken by the Japanese authorities in order to construct the highway from Great Western Road to Yu Yuen Road.



Two-week Old Western Area Blockade Lifted Yesterday

**Buses, Trams Allowed to Run in Yu Yuen Road
Following the Removal of Barricades**

ONE of the longest blockades, imposed by the Japanese authorities on any district in Shanghai, ended yesterday at about noon when all the barriers in Great Western, Yu Yuen and Tifeng Roads were removed, allowing free traffic in the Western Area for the first time in exactly two weeks.

The removal of the barricades saw vehicles of the China General Omnibus Company and trolley buses of the Shanghai Tramways operate in Yu Yuen Road and Amherst Avenue. The Japanese buses, which ran in the restricted area, have been taken off.

It was believed yesterday that other barriers placed by the Japanese authorities and members of the Shanghai Special Municipality Police would be removed in the near future. Some of these had been placed in Singapore, Connaught, Kiaochow and other boundary roads just a few days ago.

Although there is no official confirmation, it is believed that the Japanese authorities have arrested several suspects. The very first day of the blockade, on November 30, the Japanese arrested nine Chinese, while, one Russian of poor class was also detained by them. These arrests were all effected in Great Western Road, just a few steps from the spot where the unidentified gunman shot the Japanese gendarme.

That the blockade would be lifted in the very near future was predicted by the Japanese Embassy spokesman, who added that the barricades would be removed as soon as the Japanese authorities would end their investigations.

The restrictions were slightly relaxed on Thursday evening when the Japanese authorities removed the barriers in Great Western Road and lifted the curfew.

The blockade, the longest ever suffered by this city, started shortly after 2 p.m. on November 30 when Private Sasaki of the Japanese Gendarmerie was shot by a Chinese gunman just outside Lane 52 in Great Western Road. The other Japanese gendarme, in whose company the victim was at the time of the shooting, attempted to bring the culprit down and fired several shots at him, none of which had taken any effect.

The wounded gendarme was taken to the Country Hospital, but was later removed by the Japanese to Hongkew. On the way there, he died. Dr. D. W. Nance, who treated the wounded gendarme when he was brought to the hospital, stated that an operation would have saved his life if it had been performed on the spot.

Following the shooting of Sasaki, the Japanese closed all the entrances into the area, not allowing even foreigners to pass through. The conditions in the district became serious as a shortage of foodstuffs began to

be felt. The severe restrictions imposed by them hit all the residents in the area, foreigners being inconvenienced in a big way, school children and teachers finding themselves in difficulties on several occasions, while five foreign women and eighty Chinese operators were stranded in the Lucerne Exchange in Edinburgh Road for several days.

Later, Mr. Poul Scheel, senior consul here, made representations to the Japanese Consul-General, resulting in the relaxation of restrictions in the area, although buses and trams were not allowed to run in Yu Yuen Road. The Japanese, instead, started running their own buses and explained this by stating that they wished to prevent inconvenience to people in the area, and adding that the measure was only a temporary one.

Representations

The China General Omnibus Company and the Shanghai Tramways, nevertheless, protested to the Shanghai Municipal Council, and the latter made representations to the Japanese authorities. No reply, however, had been received by the Council.

Yesterday, the Shanghai Municipal Council made further representations to the Japanese Consul-General over the conditions arising out of the blockade in the Western Area, drawing the attention of the Japanese Consul-General to the interference with watchmen employed in the area and to the irregularity of the requirements that rickshaws operating in the Council's roads must obtain Chinese licences.

The attack on Private Sasaki was the twelfth made on Japanese nationals since September 26 when Major Isoho was mortally wounded while walking in North Szechuen Road. All with the exception of three were carried out in the Hongkew District. One of the assaults took place in the Siccawei Sector while the other two in the Western Area, the first being the assassination of Corporal Sato of the Western Area Gendarmerie.

It was learned yesterday that the gambling houses, some of which had been forced to close up because of the restrictions imposed, would open their doors this evening.

*Blockade
Lifted*

Japanese Lift Blockade Of Western Area

Buses, Trolleys Resume Runs Along Yu Yuen, Great Western Rds.

RESIDENTS RELIEVED; CONDITIONS NORMAL

Almost two weeks to the hour after it was imposed, the blockade of the Western Area was lifted by the Japanese authorities shortly before noon yesterday. With the removal of the barricades from the centre of the roads to the pavement and the discontinuance of searches of pedestrians and vehicles, both trolleys of the Shanghai Electric Construction Company, Limited, and buses of the China General Omnibus Company once again resumed operating along routes granted to them under the Council franchise.

Residents of the blockaded area as well as those residing farther west gave a sigh of relief when they saw and heard that the blockade had been lifted and that they would not have to suffer the hardships and inconveniences that they had to undergo during the past fortnight.

The situation in the formerly blockaded area returned to normal yesterday afternoon with the exception that numbers of Japanese gendarmes were still standing alongside barricades and closely watch-

ing all pedestrians and vehicles. Neither the Japanese gendarmes nor the City Government constables resorted to searching any pedestrians or vehicles after the blockade was lifted.

Results Unknown

It could not be ascertained yesterday whether the Japanese authorities had been successful during the fortnight's blockade and intensive searches in the blockaded area to arrest the actual killer or suspects in connection with the killing of Private Sasaki of the Japanese Gendarmerie, on Saturday, November 30, which precipitated the blockade.

Protests Made

The Chairman of the Shanghai Municipal Council, Mr. W. J. Keswick, had early in the week protested to the Japanese Consul-General regarding conditions arising out of the blockade in the Western Extra-Settlement Area, as well as the infringement on the Council-granted franchises to the two transportation companies for operating vehicles along Extra-Settlement Roads.

Yesterday morning, prior to the lifting of the blockade, the Chairman of the Council drew the attention of the Japanese Consul-General to the interference with watchmen employed in the blockaded area and to the irregularity of the requirement that rickshas operating upon the Council's roads must obtain Chinese licences.

Official quarters believed yesterday that now that the blockade had been lifted, the majority of the minor irregularities would be ironed out shortly.

The blockade, which lasted two weeks, was the most severe to be imposed by the Japanese authorities in the Western area and had greatly handicapped residents in the area. Some of the residents, at the start of the blockade, had been unable to return to their homes for over 48 hours; others, who were home at the time that the blockade was started, were unable to leave.

West Blockade Ends; Nippon Buses Vanish

The fortnight-old Japanese blockade in the western district was quietly called off a few minutes before noon yesterday. Barbed-wire barricades were taken down. Restrictions on traffic were dropped. With a full-throated roar, Settlement buses lumbered down Yu Yuen and Great Western Roads again. No announcements were made by the Japanese authorities. The blockade disappeared as quietly and unobtrusively as the 8 p.m. curfew three days ago.

Only two barbed-wire barricades remained in operation following the new development. One still cut off the southern stretch of Edinburgh Road from Great Western Road, and the other still stopped traffic on Great Western Road between the Country Hospital and Frazer Motors. These were expected to be taken down in a day or two.

S.M.C. Uninformed

Meanwhile, the Shanghai Municipal Council, seemingly oblivious to the lifting of the blockade, issued a statement late yesterday afternoon to the effect that another protest had been lodged with the Japanese Consulate-General regarding the alleged interference by Japanese gendarmes with S.M.P. watchmen in the affected area, and the "irregularity" of the Japanese requirement that rickshas operating in the area must obtain Chinese licenses.

Despite the lifting of the blockade, rickshas were still required to display a Chinese license before entering all territory west of St. George's late yesterday.

The second Japanese blockade to be enforced in the western area in the last two months, it was the severest since hostilities passed over Shanghai in 1937. A large section of the territory west of St. George's was cut off from the rest of Shanghai.

Caused By Shooting

Restrictions were immediately clamped down after the shooting of Corporal Sasaki near Tifeng Road, the twelfth assassination of

a member of the Japanese forces in Shanghai in the past ten weeks. As exclusively related to THE CHINA PRESS by Elly Widler, wanted by the Shanghai Municipal Police on a Swiss Consular warrant, the corporal was shot while on duty with another gendarme.

Promptly taken to the Country Hospital in Widler's car he died shortly afterwards. A tight cordon thrown around the whole sector is understood to have drawn a number of suspects into the Japanese drag-net. The growing number of suspects was believed to have reached a sufficient number yesterday, and it was reported that the killer was among the prisoners.

During the past fortnight many residents of the affected area had moved out into more centralized sectors of the International Settlement. Those who had resolved to stick it through had been forced to travel long and roundabout routes between their offices and residences.

Residents Troubled

With barbed wire barricades shifting every few days, presumably in keeping with the spirit of the times prevailing along European boundaries, residents of the affected area were yesterday barely growing accustomed to a new layout of roads planned out by the Japanese Army when the restrictions were dropped. Ever-shifting barricades had changed places once again three days ago.

A new set of formerly-deserted, suburban roads had been arranged to take the brunt of western district traffic. A short, unassuming stretch of Tifeng Road between Great Western and Bubbling Well Roads had turned over night from a quiet suburban street to a noisy, teeming thoroughfare—the sole remaining link between Shanghai and its western areas. The once peaceful air, filled with hooting, tooting and a bedlam of Oriental colloquy for the past two days, was quiet and peaceful again last night.

Meanwhile, no answer had been received from the Japanese Consulate-General to a protest lodged by the Shanghai Municipal Council as a result of the infringement of franchise rights of Settlement transportation companies by a new Japanese bus line instituted as a "temporary expediency."

Japanese Shift Barricades As 8 O'clock Curfew Lifted

Quietly and without formal announcement of any sort the 8 p.m. curfew on the blockaded western area lying between Yu Yuen and Great Western Roads was lifted by the Japanese authorities yesterday. Barricades cutting off the long stretch of Edinburgh Road between these two main thoroughfares were taken down yesterday morning.

Seemingly to balance the scales in the Western area, restrictions that were lifted in this part of the district were clamped down on roads that surround the previously blockaded zone.

"The search for the escaped assassin of a Japanese corporal has been concluded in this area," a Japanese sentry told a representative of THE CHINA PRESS who visited the scene of the blockade yesterday afternoon. "Searches are now being conducted in other areas," he went on to explain.

Areas Not Specified

The "other areas" which were now feeling the brunt of Japanese militarism were not specified and were difficult to define from the new layout of barricades instituted yesterday. Barbed wire barricades that had cut off Edinburgh Road from the rest of Shanghai after 8 p.m. every night for the past 10 days were placed in such a manner as to cut off a new stretch of Edinburgh Road (from Great Western Road to Avenue Haig) from the rest of the road.

Edinburgh Road north of Yu Yuen Road was also barricaded off. Residents of this district who had been suffering the most stringent restrictions to date were forced to travel down Great Western Road instead of going by the roundabout route along Avenue Haig.

New Barricades Set Up

On reaching Tifeng Road, however, a new set of barricades separated the town-going resident from St. George's. A new route through Tifeng Road had been planned out by the Japanese authorities, it was explained.

The new set of barricades installed in the area yesterday was not concentrated around any one district. THE CHINA PRESS representative discovered. Placed haphazardly, and seemingly without a set plan these barricades did not seem to cut off any one district from the rest of Shanghai.

Whereas previously a long stretch of territory bounded by Edinburgh, Yu Yuen, Tifeng and Great Western Roads was completely cut off, the regulations enforced yesterday only succeeded in partially isolating certain districts. Direct communication between these districts and the rest of Shanghai was impossible, but a roundabout road was left open in nearly every case.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
No. 13. REGISTRY

13/12/40



SMC Notes Grow

Japanese Get Protest On Police Assault

Protest on the disarming, assault and detention of five members of the S.M.P. by Japanese gendarmes Sunday evening was lodged with Japanese Consul-General Tateki Horiuchi yesterday by Mr. W. J. Keswick, Chairman of the Shanghai Municipal Council.

This was the second protest lodged by the Council with the local Japanese authorities on developments in the blockaded western area. Representations were made Wednesday on the installation of Japanese bus lines on Yu Yuen and Great Western Roads, and another protest was believed pending on the "order" to ricksha pullers in the sector to equip themselves with City Government licenses before Monday.

The Japanese Embassy spokesman said that both the protests already received were being studied. He would make no further comment on the score.

The arrest of the five S.M.P. men on Edinburgh Road 9 p.m. Sunday sprang from the death of a City Government policeman, who, according to eye-witness reports, leaped on the running board of a moving car to search or arrest the passengers. Shortly afterwards he was found crumpled on the roadway with a bashed skull. It was believed he was pushed off the running board and injured his head in falling.

While he was being removed by a Fire Brigade ambulance to the St. Luke's Hospital, where he died, an S.M.P. party-headed by Sub-Inspector R. Daintrey and Chief Inspector Shih, arrived on the spot to make enquiries. Just then a unit of Japanese gendarmes also ran up and disarmed the five S.M.P. men. Chief Inspector Shih was reported to have been struck on the face several times.

The men were taken to western district of the gendarmerie at 94 Jessfield Road, and only released at 11.05 p.m. after negotiations between the Japanese and high S.M.P. officials. One Japanese explanation of the incident, offered unofficially, was that the gendarmes were erroneously informed that the City Government policeman had been shot by the S.M.P. men.

CHENGHAI 111668

S. BR. REGISTRY

Blockade fee

DEC 13 1940



OFF THE RECORD

NEWS BEHIND THE NEWS

Children . . . What Next?

AN eye-witness told OFF THE RECORD yesterday that following the discovery of the anti-Japanese posters in the blockaded area a number of children, around 10 years old, were arrested by Japanese gendarmes and Chinese policemen. The only reason for the arrests given by the Chinese policemen was that the posters, judging from the uncultivated style of the calligraphy, were believed to have been written by youngsters of tender age.

When reports that the children had been arrested reached the unblockaded area in the western district, rumors followed that if the writers of the posters could not be found the Japanese would round up all the children in areas adjoining the lane where the posters were discovered. Thus far, nothing of the kind has yet happened although the hunt for the 'culprits' were still on.

Check & Double Check

Under the usual slogan, "Impartial Not Neutral," a British contemporary came out a few days ago with an editorial asserting—in fact, doubly asserting—that Santi Quaranta had been occupied by the Italians. This was allegedly backed up by "a Greek claim," and "a Reuter report." Said the morning paper:—"The Greek claim from Athens to the effect that Santi Quaranta on the Albanian coast has been occupied by the Italians, is supported by a report carried by Reuters to the effect that the Italians are retreating along the coast."

Which reminds us that journalistic sabotage has been rampant in Shanghai of late. About a week ago somebody inserted into an advertisement in Wang Ching-wei's paper, the Central China Daily News, a startling remark about Mr. Wang. Wednesday night Evepost Newscaster Sam Tittlebaum, broadcasting over the Evepost station, denounced the Evening Post as having

yielded to pressure of Tokyo, Berlin, or the entire Axis all at once. Sam's contract, prior to that, had been cancelled.

Employee Bites Employer

Further, on "Fifth" or "Eighth" columns, when employee bites employer—even though only figuratively and over the air—that should be news by a classical definition. But not for our contemporary, the Evepost, and hippo-hided publisher of the same, George Bruce. All English-speaking Shanghai is still talking of Sam Tittlebaum's Wednesday/night broadcast on the Post's own radio hour, execrating his employers for allegedly yielding to Tokyo and/or Berlin pressure, but there's not a word in yesterday's Evepost about it. Evidently, Publisher Bruce's attitude is that of Clark Gable in a scene in "Idiot's Delight"—"I shall treat this outburst with the silent contempt that it deserves." Anyway, Gable mentioned the matter; our Mr. Bruce doesn't.

REGISTRY 683

Restrictions Ease In Blockade Zone

Entire Barricade May
Be Removed Shortly;
Some Arrests Made

Following predictions made earlier this week by the Shanghai Evening Post, Japanese authorities in the western area today continued to ease restrictions in the "blockade zone" near Edinburgh Road, although a large number of gendarmes continued to patrol the area and conduct searches.

Last night the Japanese gendarmes withdrew barricades lying between Great Western and Yu Yuen Roads, while the former restrictions of an 8 p.m. curfew in the area was also lifted.

Ending Predicted

Official quarters this morning declared that it is likely all the restrictions imposed in the area by the Japanese authorities may be removed by tomorrow or some time early next week.

At the same time, however, it could not be ascertained whether the Japanese gendarmes have "completed" their investigations and search for an alleged "nest of terrorists" in an alley off Edinburgh Road.

Arrests Reported

It is believed that a number of arrests have been made, but Japanese official quarters have so far declined to make any statement in this connection.

This morning, adding to the odd situations which have arisen in the blockade zone, the Japanese gendarmes would only permit cars owned by the Silver Taxi Company to proceed along Yu Yuen Road. No reason for the action directed against the other hire car services could be learned.

Japanese-owned buses were still operating today in the area, despite the protest lodged by the S.M.C. earlier this week with the Japanese Consulate in Shanghai, to which the latter has not yet replied.

12689

***Lifting Of Western
Area Blockade
Rumored Imminent***

Semi-official reports persisted yesterday that the blockade of the western area would be lifted in the near future—perhaps within the next two days. Japanese officials maintained complete silence on the matter, however.

Following added relaxation of restrictions Thursday, conditions in the sector continued unchanged yesterday. A fresh odd sidelight in a situation rich with odd sidelights was the refusal of certain Japanese sentries to allow any taxis past the barricades except those of the Silver Garage.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY
No. 11 442155
12/12/41

C.G.O.C. Bus Damaged by Gang in Western Area

About 30 Men Throw Stones, Then Smash All Windows ; Driver Slightly Injured

TROUBLE suddenly flared up again last night in the extra-Settlement road area in the western district when a Route 7 bus of the China General Omnibus Company was victimized by a gang of 30 men, who did not aim at robbery. The bus was first stoned and its windows were then smashed. The driver was mandhandled and slightly injured.

When the bus was running in Edinburgh Road, near Avenue Haig, at about 8.15 p.m. the men rushed up to it from ambush and began smashing its windows with iron bars and wooden sticks, after stoning it. They escaped before the police could do anything. During the riot the driver was injured slightly but no passengers were hurt.

Informed quarters took a very serious view of the incident since the route traversed last night by the bus is the only one open to the western district as far as the Settlement bus traffic is concerned since both Yu Yuen and Great Western Roads have been blockaded. Settlement authorities have protested against the running of a Japanese-managed bus service in the district.

Asked whether or not the riot had any political motive, authoritative circles refused to comment merely answering "please put two and two together." Officials of the traffic department of the bus company refused to give information last night and a Chinese source reported that two buses were involved.

The Shanghai Municipal Council yesterday was awaiting an official police report regarding the latest developments in the Western area, including the erection of the new barrier by the Japanese authorities at the intersection of Changping Road and Yenping Road, preventing all vehicles from passing.

The Japanese buses continue to ply their trade on routes formerly covered by vehicles of the Settlement tram and bus companies, in which connection representations were made by the Chairman of the Municipal Council a few days ago to the Japanese Consul-General here, alleging infringement of the franchises of the two Settlement utility companies.

FILE

Thousands Cut Off By Western Area Blockade

Thousands of Chinese dwelling within a huge territory stretching all the way from Tifeng Road up to Edinburgh Road, and bounded by Great Western and Yu Yuen Roads on the South and North respectively, have been isolated from the rest of Shanghai since early in the afternoon of November 30, when a Japanese gendarme was shot and wounded by an unidentified Chinese gunman. Dozens of foreigners also living within this area have either been unable to reach their homes for the past two nights, or if they were at home when the incident occurred, have not been able to emerge from their houses.

Restrictions clamped down immediately after the shooting were intensified yesterday morning, and by last night formed a tight blockade of the whole sector. Foreigners who had previously managed to enter or leave their houses through dint of long patience and sheer persistence found neither of any avail last night as Japanese soldiers with bayonets, and Ta Tao policemen with fingers hooked ominously around their uncocked triggers turned deaf ears to all pleas.

"We have our orders," a grim Japanese soldier told a representative of THE CHINA PRESS yesterday afternoon as he waved his pistol dangerously at the hundreds of Chinese massed near the corner of Tifeng and Yu Yuen Roads. The previous night he had given a similar explanation to the same CHINA PRESS representative, but after some persuasion had permitted him to pass, on the understanding that "he wouldn't go far."

"Very Dangerous"

"It's very dangerous," he had confided. "The murderous gunman is lurking in this region." The incident had occurred on Tifeng Road, he explained. Since the next big road to the west was Edinburgh

Road, all the hundreds of tortuous alleyways lying in between would have to be thoroughly searched before any hope of relaxing the blockade could be entertained, he further explained.

A striking factor about the whole blockade was the widespread lack of unanimity among the opinions of the dozens of soldiers stationed throughout the whole territory. During the first day of the blockade a great deal of controversy was noticed not only among the various soldiers concerned, but between the soldiers and the Ta Tao policemen stationed at the mouths of all lanes leading off from the four main roads.

No Set Rules

In one instance two soldiers stationed at the Edinburgh Road-Yu Yuen Road crossing managed to contradict each other within the short space of five minutes. Approached by a foreign pedestrian who wanted to get downtown, one of the soldiers emphatically stated that passage along the eastern half of Yu Yuen Road was prohibited.

To get downtown, the foreigner would have to walk up to Jessfield Park and make a wide detour down Jessfield Road, the soldier explained. Dissatisfied, the foreigner retreated among the gathered assembled crowd. After a few minutes he approached the second soldier, who, once he had ascertained that the man was a foreigner, motioned him along down Yu Yuen Road, in the opposite direction demanded by the first soldier.

Reaching Tifeng Road, the same foreigner was ordered to stop. Hundreds of Chinese toed an imaginary line a few feet away. Finally, after some patient waiting, though no new developments had occurred, the foreigner was permitted to pass. The Chinese were not so lucky.

Thorough Search

Early yesterday morning a thorough search of all residences flanked by Great Western and Yu Yuen Roads, and lying between Edinburgh and Tifeng Roads was carried out. Parties consisting of a Japanese soldier and two plainclothes Chinese "detectives" searched every room, apartment and house. A foreigner reported to THE CHINA PRESS that the trio who had searched his flat spent half a minute looking around and ten minutes asking questions about nationality and employment. Throughout the "interview" the trio kept brandishing their guns. Their fingers did not stop playing with the triggers of their guns for a split second.

The dreary stretch of Edinburgh Road between Yu Yuen and Great Western Roads presented an incongruous spectacle yesterday. Flying from the shop fronts of more than a dozen Chinese dwellings were large Chinese national flags belonging to Chungking patriots. Unmarked with the yellow pennant that would have turned these flags into symbols of the Nanking Government, they fluttered over the heads of Japanese and Ta Tao soldiery unconsciously standing beneath them.

Traffic Stopped

Buses and rail-less cars had ceased running along Yu Yuen and Great Western Roads at a late hour on Saturday night. The services could not be resumed all day yesterday. One or two Sikh traffic constables remained at their posts along Yu Yuen Road.

Hand-carts piled high with vegetables intended for residents West of St. Georges were stranded at the Tifeng Road barricades early yesterday morning. Food along blockaded Edinburgh Road was running short. Compradore stores and grocers were closed down on the Yu Yuen Road corner.

Three stores just off the corner of Great Western Road were functioning, a few yards out of reach of the residents inside the blockaded street. On the street itself there were no provision stores of any sort. The few hovels that catered to Chinese ricksha coolies were closed down due to shortage of supplies.

"Little Food Left"

One well-educated Chinese living inside the blockaded lane, when queried by telephone from THE CHINA PRESS, explained that little food was left in his house. He had not seen his wife in two days, he further explained. She had been out to a movie when the incident occurred on Saturday afternoon, and had been unable to return. She had telephoned him once. Since then, he had no word from her.

Meanwhile enquiries instigated by THE CHINA PRESS as to the probable period of restrictions floundered in a sea of contradictions. One soldier yesterday morning insisted that the blockade would be off by afternoon. Another expressed doubts as to whether the situation would return to normal within a week. A third compromised. He explained that the blockade would be called off in three days.

File 12

Aftermath Of Shooting In Western District Tense

Foreigners Allowed To Penetrate Area Without
Molestation; Certain Lanes Are Completely
Blocked; Telephone Lines Disrupted

Tension continued to prevail over the Western District area yesterday, following the shooting of Private Sasaki by an unknown Chinese terrorist early on Saturday afternoon. Japanese sentinels posted on duty at the barbed-wire barricades erected on Great Western and Yu Yuen Roads, near Tifeng Road, maintained strict vigil throughout the day, permitting but few vehicles and Chinese pedestrians to enter or leave the barricaded area. These, however, were only allowed to pass through after being subjected to rigorous search and questioning. The situation appeared extremely serious and it was believed improbable that the barricades would be lifted in the near future. However, police circles here were of the opinion that the tension would be alleviated appreciably before 10.30 o'clock last night.

Despite the thorough searches conducted by the Japanese, foreigners were inconvenienced in no way and were allowed to penetrate the barricades without the slightest trouble yesterday afternoon. But some lanes in the vicinity of Edinburgh and Yu Yuen Road were completely blockaded and difficulties in obtaining foodstuffs were suffered by the residents therein. Even the foreigners who were unfortunately stranded in that area failed to effect exit, passes produced availing nothing.

Phones Interrupted

Telephone communications were almost completely disrupted in the Western District yesterday, but it was believed that the lines will not be molested to-day as it was expected that the tension would be eased off somewhat. The many gruel shops along Great Western and Yu Yuen Roads, including various similar establishments, were closed or shut up with planking. The streets within the barricaded district were comparatively deserted.

Small crowds of Chinese were assembled a few yards away from the barricades, some cyclists but mostly pedestrians. They were apparently detained, for Shanghai Government Police was stationed amongst them on each side of the roads and prevented their moving. Many may have been victims of curiosity.

Information was obtained that a driver of a truck conveying foodstuffs to a utility depot near Edinburgh Road was badly beaten up for attempting to penetrate one of the lanes that were blockaded in the district. However, after much ado and talk between the utility officials at the depot and Japanese gendarmes, the foodstuffs were allowed to be deposited at the depot inside the lane.

Western District Blockade Continued by Japanese

**Search for Slayer of Japanese Gendarme Believed
Unsuccessful; Police Driver Injured by Soldier**

SHANGHAI'S western "badlands" continued to remain under blockade yesterday, with whole sections of Great Western, Yu Yuen and Jessfield Roads being completely barred to Chinese pedestrians, although foreigners were allowed to enter and leave the area for a time. At 4.45 p.m., however, full restrictions were again enforced, and no one, including foreigners, was permitted to pass. Bus service to Jessfield Park was also disrupted. The blockaded area extended from Tifeng Road, with restrictions being lighter beyond Edinburgh Road.

These measures, taken by the Japanese authorities following the shooting of another Japanese in Great Western Road on Saturday afternoon, were started soon after the shooting, when Japanese gendarmes and members of Shanghai Special Municipality Police rushed to the scene and erected barbed wire barricades across all roads leading westward. No one, including foreigners, was allowed to leave or enter the district's under search, although later in the night foreigners were allowed to proceed on foot along Great Western Road.

The restrictions in the western area were the cause of an incident this morning, resulting in injuries to a police driver, who was later sent to the Police Hospital in Ward Road, suffering from contusions of the thigh. The trouble began shortly after 10 a.m. in Edinburgh Road and was a result of language misunderstanding. A police driver parked his car at a certain spot in Edinburgh Road, just as he was directed to do so by a Japanese gendarme. Another gendarme, however, ordered him to remove the vehicle to another place, and when the driver hesitated, not understanding what was wanted of him, he was hit in the thigh with the butt of a rifle, causing him to sustain serious injury to his thigh. An ambulance was immediately called out and the unfortunate man was taken to hospital.

N.C.D.N. Deliveries Delayed

The restrictions on traffic in the Western District yesterday morning prevented "North-China Daily News" delivery men from distributing a number of papers to subscribers. Every endeavour will be made to effect delivery this morning at the usual early hour, but if this should be impossible a later delivery will be made.

Chinese in Panic

The continued blockade threw the Chinese residents in the area into panic, many thinking that the measures undertaken by the Japanese would be more rigorous than those taken after the assassination of Corporal Sato some time ago in Yu Yuen Road. The prospect of such a blockade saw Chinese residents pack

food shops in preparation for lengthy restrictions.

The barricades have, since Saturday, been manned by Japanese soldiers armed with pistols, swords and rifles. Chinese policemen, armed with rifles, are also taking part in searching for the gunman. Although no official confirmation could be obtained, it was rumoured yesterday that the Japanese gendarme, shot by the unidentified gunman, had succumbed to his wound. This, as already stated, could not be confirmed.

It was also reported yesterday that nine Chinese suspects had been detained by the Japanese. The Japanese, it was also rumoured, had also arrested one Russian, whom they believe to have been connected with the shooting. The Police, however, could state nothing in connection with this, as all the arrests were made by the Japanese.

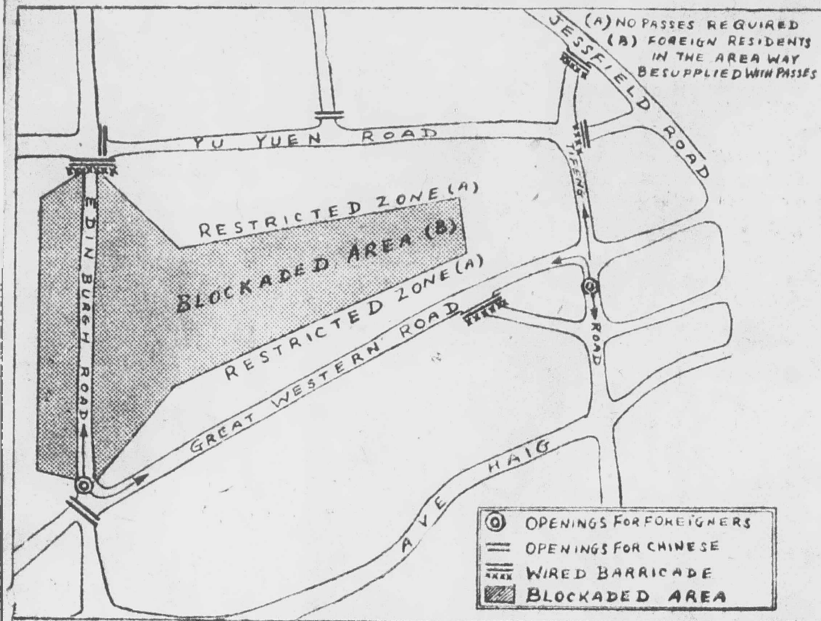
Confusion Reigns

Indescribable confusion reigned last night as hundreds of Chinese milled around the barricades waiting for a chance to get into the Western District. Cars drove up in the vain hope of gaining permission to enter, the condition of the traffic rapidly becoming chaotic as some drivers halted, and settled down to wait, while others tried to turn round and find some other way to their destinations. Patient Chinese remained in the area for hours, sitting by their baskets and other goods as they waited for the Japanese to open the district.

Chinese residents in the district remained off the streets as much as possible, although there was considerable alarm over the food situation, since nothing is allowed past the barriers. An aspect which relieved matters very much for those unable to go to the markets for food was the fact that farmers from outlying districts, who were unable to go to market, remained on Yu Yuen Road with their baskets and sold their produce on the streets.

Many foreigners living in the Western district were unable to get to their homes from the city. Those returning late from cinemas and places of amusement were forced to take some round-about route to get home, others returning to stay with friends within the Settlement.

Map Of Blockade



This is a map of the blockaded western area, showing the points of the various barricades. The latter, it will be seen, are divided into wired barricades, ostensibly closed to all vehicles and pedestrians, openings for Chinese, and openings for foreigners. The Japanese authorities, who issued this map, stated that should any person encounter difficulties not foreseen by this map he or she should apply to the Gendarmerie station at 94 Jessfield Road.

Restrictions Relaxed In Western District After Consular Appeal

Representations by Major Kenneth M. Bourne, Police Commissioner, and Danish Consul-General Poul Scheel, Senior Consul, failed yesterday to draw a Japanese statement as to when the western area blockade was likely to be lifted, although the restrictions were later relaxed by a set of rules for Chinese and foreign traffic.

A report was issued by Domei, the Japanese news-agency, explaining how foreigners and Chinese wishing to leave or enter the area could do so. These regulations constricted the actual "blockaded area" to a rough triangle inside a "restricted zone" bounded by Yu Yuen, Tifeng, Great Western and Edinburgh Roads.

The sudden relaxation in restrictions came after the blockade reached its peak. Barricades at the corner of Tifeng and Yu Yuen Roads, and Tifeng and Great Western Roads, were strengthened. Cases of S.M.P. motor-cycle units being forbidden past the barricades were registered by Bubbling Well Station. One foreign officer driving a motor-cycle was struck over the head with a rifle by a Japanese gendarme, it was reported.

SMP Note Fails

Later the restrictions grew less strict. Some Chinese were seen passing barricades. By the afternoon foreigners were freely allowed up Great Western Road and Yu Yuen Road. At 4 p.m. Bubbling Well Station reported that the barricade at the corner of Great Western and Tifeng Roads had been removed.

A spokesman of the S.M.P. told THE CHINA PRESS that representations sent by Major Bourne through the Japanese Section of the force to the Japanese authorities failed to draw any promise regarding the blockade. The Japanese reply, it was reported, was that the blockade could not be lifted or relaxed and may be maintained for the next fortnight or three weeks.

Scheel Sees Hayashi

Danish Consul-General Poul Scheel, Senior Consul, visited Japanese Consul-General Hayashi at 11.30 a.m. yesterday accompanied by Mr. E. A. Long, Consular Secretary. Mr. Scheel pointed out the grave discomforts being suffered by residents of the area and requested the Japanese authorities to effect a return to normalcy as quickly as possible.

"Mr. Hayashi adopted an extremely friendly and sympathetic attitude," Mr. Scheel told THE CHINA PRESS. In his reply by letter at 2 p.m., however, Mr. Hayashi stated that the restrictions had been set up to catch the killer of Private Sasaki of the Japanese gendarmarie, and that they thus could not be lifted until the Japanese authorities assure themselves of the hopelessness of their hunt.

Although the blockade was virtually over for foreigners, thousands of Chinese surrounded by barricades in the heart of the blockaded area still lived under conditions of siege and under the threat of approaching famine. Yesterday morning was the fourth day in which no one was allowed to leave or enter the area. Food-shops in

Gendarme Taken From Hospital, Succumbs In Car

Doctor Thinks Prompt Action Could Have Saved Man's Life

Private Sazaki, Japanese Gendarme who was shot by an unknown gunman near Lane 52, Great Western Road, at 2.20 p.m. Saturday died on his way to Hongkew after he had been removed from the Country Hospital later in the afternoon, the Shanghai Evening Post learned today.

Dr. D. W. Nance, well-known local American doctor, treated the wounded Gendarme for his injuries after the Japanese had been rushed to the Country Hospital by Mr. Ely Widler.

Treated For Wounds

When Widler arrived at the hospital with the victim of the shooting, Dr. Nance immediately treated the man for his wounds.

Dr. Nance was of the opinion that an operation might have saved the man's life but before such a step could be taken the Japanese military authorities arrived on the scene and ordered the immediate removal of the wounded man to a hospital in Hongkew.

The Japanese then departed with the victim of the shooting, who is reported to have died before he reached the Hongkew hospital.

Shot On Patrol

It will be recalled that Private Sazaki was shot by an unknown gunman while patrolling Great Western Road with two of his fellow soldiers on Saturday afternoon.

Immediately following the shooting the gunman escaped and an unprecedented blockade has been imposed on a large area of the Western District since Saturday.

A Chinese shoemaker who was in the vicinity of the shooting was shot dead when the Gendarmes fired after the fleeing gunman.

BADLANDS' BARRICADE

For the second time in two months the Japanese have barricaded the area just outside the western boundaries of the International Settlement. On Saturday one of three Japanese gendarmes who were shot at by a man alleged to be a Chinese gunman was injured and sent to hospital for treatment. It was subsequently rumoured that he had died from his injuries. Be that as it may from Saturday the outside area has been barricaded off, and the movements of thousands of residents, Chinese as well as foreign have been greatly hindered if not actually held up. It is difficult to get food into the area, while there are cases reported in which persons seriously sick have been denied that daily treatment upon which their very lives may depend. Children were prevented from going to school, though it is reported that this has since been rectified, and in general a state of complete inconvenience has been brought about, which reflects no credit whatever upon those authorities who have usurped the policing of the area in question.

The barricades have apparently been put into operation to prevent the wanted gunman from escaping from the district. There is no indication whatever that similar barricades have been placed on the western boundaries of the badlands, and if they had, that would not prevent the wanted man from escaping westwards across country. It must surely be apparent to all concerned that if the gunman remained in the area surrounding the scene of the crime any longer than it took him to get away, the man would be an utter fool. That is about the last charge which could be laid against these political assassins. The speed with which they get away from the scenes of their crimes is one of the features of their activities, and if the wanted man on this occasion was anywhere near the scene of the crime when the blockade was instituted it will indeed be surprising. Consequently the whole process, no matter how much it may commend itself to the authorities supposed to be policing the badlands, is a bad one, affording little chance for the capture of the guilty, and subjecting large numbers of people, in no way connected with the crime, to very considerable hardship.

The fact that this is the second of such crimes perpetrated against the Japanese gendarmerie within two months in this particular area suggests that the policing which is at present being carried out is as inefficient as the means adopted to catch the criminal. The state of the badlands is notorious and has been so for a very long time past. Despite efforts on the part of the Shanghai Municipal Council to co-operate with the outside authorities in endeavouring to restore that area to some semblance of law and order, despite the long drawn out negotiations for the establishment of a special police force to take care of the district, nothing tangible has been done up to the present, save to arrive at an agreement in principle with the late Mayor Fu Siao-en which has not yet been implemented.

No one has been more direct in its condemnation of political assassinations, whether the victims be high or low than this journal. Their utter futility is apparent to everyone save those criminally minded who still fancy that murder is a valuable political weapon, which it has been proved time out of number not to be. But these killings and attempted killings will continue until definite action is taken against those rogues who infest this particular Alsatia, no matter what their political affiliations may happen to be. There is consequently laid upon the shoulders of the administration of Greater Shanghai, and the Japanese gendarmerie responsibilities which they have assumed up to the present with no great display of efficiency. The way has been cleared for mutual co-operation between the authorities of the International Settlement and the outside areas, and advantage should be taken of the fact by proceeding with the establishment of the special force which has been agreed upon. The badlands are in great need of a thorough cleaning up, and the Japanese gendarmes and the Ta Tao police cannot hope ever to have the situation there well in hand until that has been done. Blockades and the like neither help to prevent crime nor apprehend the guilty and the sooner more efficient measures are devised the quicker will the authorities succeed in getting the situation under control.

Western Area Restrictions Relaxed by Japanese

Passes Required for Foreigners Entering
Blockaded Zone ; Conference Takes Place

FOREIGNERS breathed more freely yesterday when it was learned that some relaxation of restrictions imposed by the Japanese authorities in the "badlands" following the shooting of a gendarme on Saturday had been obtained from the Japanese by the Consular Body. Mr. Poul Scheel, senior consul here, conferred with Mr. Tateki Horiuchi, Japanese Consul-General, yesterday afternoon when viewpoints were exchanged by the two officials.

In his meeting with the Japanese Consul-General, Mr. Scheel, it is understood, conveyed the Consular Body's regrets and condemnation of terrorism against Japanese subjects, but stated that he hoped that the blockade would be lifted as soon as possible, adding that foreigners in the area had been inconvenienced by the measures undertaken by the Japanese. Mr. Scheel asked that the Japanese should be as discreet as possible in their searches of foreigners and their cars, since the majority of the foreigners in the district enjoyed extraterritorial rights and were not subject to searches. The Japanese authorities were also asked to allow medical practitioners, school children and food suppliers in and out of the area.

It was learned that Mr. Horiuchi stated that the Japanese had no intention of causing harm to foreigners in that area, but that they were left without an alternative. He added that the blockade would be maintained until the time the Japanese are satisfied that searches are no longer required. These have been going for more than three days, during which time, according to certain reliable sources, more than one hundred Chinese were arrested. With regard to searching foreigners' cars, the Japanese Consul-General regretted the fact, but said that it had to be done, since the Japanese claim that the Chinese gunmen have been known to secrete their weapons in stationary cars, without the knowledge of either the chauffeurs or owners, retrieving them later by remembering the number of the vehicle. This was the reason why the cars had been searched by the Japanese. These measures, although regretted by the Japanese officials, were essential in order to carry out searches in the area, and would be continued until every bit of the district was thoroughly looked into.

Nevertheless, foreigners residing in the "badlands" would have to follow closely certain regulations laid down by the authorities on the spot in order to be permitted to enter and leave the area now blockaded by a unit of the Japanese Gendarmerie.

The new regulations, it was learned, came into effect yesterday and were put into force in order to minimize the inconveniences which had been felt by the residents in that area. The regulations concern the area in the Western District, encompassed by Edinburgh, Yu Yuen, Tifeng and Great Western Roads.

It was learned that within the area referred to, the inner sides of Yu Yuen, Tifeng and Great Western Roads, lanes and houses facing the roads excepted, and both sides of Edinburgh Road, are considered blockaded. The areas outside the blockaded sector as defined, and inside the four roads, are considered restricted.

To pass in and out of the restricted zone, it was learned yesterday, Tifeng Road is open to foreigners at all

hours. All traffic, however, must pass by an examining post situated at a spot between Bubbling Well Road and Avenue Foch. Automobiles driven by Chinese chauffeurs, but with no Chinese passengers, are allowed to pass the post.

Although rickshaw traffic inside the zone is allowed, such vehicles will be prohibited from passing out through the post. It is understood that arrangements for Chinese are also made at other points. The question of supplying food to Chinese residents in the blockaded and restricted areas is being considered by the Japanese authorities.

This last point has been the hardest felt during the blockade as all the rice has been bought up. It was learned yesterday that eggs are sold at eighty cents each, while meat was offered at as much as three dollars for a pound. The price of briquette coal has also risen considerably and only thirty balls are given for a dollar. This is the coal that is so much in use by Chinese housewives.

Special Passes

Residents of the blockaded area are, in general, not allowed to come out of the sector. It was pointed out, however, that foreigners in the area might be furnished with special passes by the unit on patrol, and with this they may pass through the post situated near the corner of Great Western and Edinburgh Roads, or at some other point so as to ultimately gain access to the post. It was further learned that only foreign residents in the blockaded area will be allowed to return to their residences.

The numerous Chinese, working in downtown offices and living in the area, will have to continue to sleep at their friends or relatives' homes in other parts of the Settlement.

In the event of residents encountering difficulties, it is suggested that any such person get in direct contact with the Western Branch of the Japanese Gendarmerie at 64 Jessfield Road.

Meanwhile, it was learned that Private Sasaki, who was shot by the Chinese gunman on Saturday afternoon, succumbed to his wounds the same day on the way to Hongkew where he was being removed from the Country Hospital.

Dr. D. W. Nance, who treated the wounded soldier when he was brought to the Country Hospital, was reported to have stated that the gendarme's life might have been saved had an immediate operation been done. The Japanese authorities, however, arrived at the hospital soon after and ordered the man to be removed to Hongkew.

S.M.C. Communique

Earlier in the day, the Shanghai Municipal Council issued a communique, the full text of which was as follows:

"Every effort has been and is being made by the Commissioner of Police and other Police Officers to secure a

relaxation of the restrictions by direct negotiations with the Japanese authorities. The Senior Consul has also been requested to use his influence to the same end."

Questioned on the issue, a high Police official stated yesterday that the Police on their part could do little to obtain relaxation of the restrictions. The area, blockaded by the Japanese, was extended by them to the Paramount Hotel yesterday morning and soldiers and members of the Shanghai Special Municipality Police continued their patrols in the district, preventing Chinese from leaving and entering the area. Food supplies, however, were allowed in later in the morning, and bread and milk were brought there through Edinburgh Road. Schoolchildren and teachers were unhampered in entering the blockaded district.

Some foreigners, when questioned on the restrictions, stated that it was not the hardship that they felt, but the inconvenience. Newspapers and food could not be obtained there, while in some cases foreigners in private cars were detained for many minutes before the Japanese allowed them to pass.

The isolated eighty-five telephone operators, including five foreign women, were finally relieved yesterday morning, after being "marooned" at the Lucerne Telephone Exchange in Edinburgh Road for more than sixty hours. Their places were taken by a new shift and they went home to get the much needed rest.

The area was left without electric light for more than one hour yesterday morning when wire was cut and stolen by thieves. Notwithstanding all the restrictions, night life in the area west of the blockaded zone continued as entrance could be gained through Kinnear Road to Yu Yuen Road.

It was announced by the Settlement police yesterday afternoon, that the barriers placed between Great Western and Tifeng Roads had been removed and that foreigners travelling in private cars or on foot might proceed to Great Western Road or Yu Yuen Road by this route.

"Guarantors" for Chinese

It was learned last night that the Chinese police in the western district had reached some sort of an understanding with Japanese gendarmes whereby Chinese in the blockaded area might have freedom of moving into the Settlement proper to obtain their food and other things provided they have their "guarantors." As a result, more than 1,000 of them sighed with relief yesterday afternoon when they were allowed to do so. It was stated that more Chinese might be thus allowed to go free today so as to reduce their suffering as much as possible while not meddling with the Japanese in their precautionary vigilance.

Situation In Blockaded Western Area Eases As Siege Enters Fourth Day

Foreign Pedestrian And Vehicular Traffic Is Being Admitted Through Two Barriers While Chinese Are Still Refused Free Exit

CHINESE RESIDENTS FACE STARVATION AS ALL FOOD SUPPLIES EXHAUSTED

Although the situation in the Western District of Shanghai was somewhat eased yesterday afternoon the blockade of the area imposed by Japanese Gendarmes after the shooting of Private Sasaki staged by a lone Chinese gunman on Saturday was still being enforced yesterday with no Chinese being admitted or permitted to leave the blockaded district.

Foreigners yesterday afternoon, however, were permitted to leave and enter the district by way of the Tifeng and Great Western Roads intersection where all foreign pedestrian and vehicular traffic was being inspected by Japanese Gendarmes and City Government policemen.

Chinese caught in the blockaded zone were frantic yesterday as unable to leave the area no food supplies were available to them, all stocks kept in the district being exhausted.

Despite the rigidity of the blockade being loosened residents of various blind alleys along Yu Yuen Road were still unable to leave their houses as barbed wire entanglements placed in the entrances of these lanes were still standing intact. Enterprising Chinese pedlars, however, were reported to be managing to bring in food to these stranded residents charging them exorbitant prices.

The Yu Yuen Road barricade shifted towards the Paramount Hotel yesterday afternoon was still closed to all pedestrians except to foreign school children going to the various public schools in the district. Despite the fact that teachers of the public schools were requested earlier in the day to present identification papers issued to them by the Bubbling Well Police Station, Japanese Gendarmes at the barrier barely questioned the foreigners as to what school they belonged letting them in and out of the district without further ado.

Kinnear Road Partly Open

Courteous, English-speaking Japanese Gendarmes, however, refused all other foreigners irrespective of nationality traffic across the Yu Yuen Road barrier requesting them to enter the zone by either Kinnear or Tifeng Roads. Chinese, it was learnt, had to be in possession of some sort of identification papers before access to the district was granted at the Kinnear Road barricade.

Contrary to previous days when barriers have been shifted around and no direct information could be obtained as to where pedestrians were allowed to enter all Japanese Gendarmes on duty near the barriers were informing foreign and Chinese pedestrians as to what possible course they should take for entry; exit, however, still being forbidden to Chinese except at the Kinnear Road barrier.

The barrier erected at Bubbling Well Road some 10 yards west of the Ford Hire Station at the St. George's square still remained closed throughout the day yesterday while another barricade on Tifeng Road near the Jessfield Road intersection was also barred to both

foreigners and Chinese with the exception of school children who were allowed to proceed in and out.

Chinese children attending S.M.C. schools in the blockaded zone were allowed in and out through the Tifeng Road Jessfield Road and the Tifeng Road Great Western Road barricades.

Inside the blockaded area all shops still remained closed with a few Chinese flags fluttering over deserted streets, patrols of Japanese Gendarmes and City Government plainclothesmen continuing their search of residences. Rifles levelled, pistols ominously placed on the ready patrols could be seen walking along Yu Yuen Road halting all Chinese for searches.

A fleet of Japanese Military trucks could be seen entering the district with bags of rice and other foodstuffs but it could not be ascertained whether the foodstuffs were to be placed there for sale to the residents of the district or not.

Five telephone operators sealed up in the Shanghai Telephone Company Lucerne Exchange, it was learnt yesterday, were relieved with some new operators while some 70 Chinese operators in the exchange were still not being permitted to leave. Food supplies and everyday necessities, were constantly being brought to them in trucks and no interference on the part of the sentries was reported.

Night Clubs Open

Local foreigners who frequent dining and dancing establishments in the Western District, particularly in the immediate vicinity of Jessfield Park, are not being denied the pleasure of patronizing their favourite places, there being two open routes to the Jessfield Park area. Foreigners may motor out Jessfield Road from the Paramount, thence out Kinnear Road to Edinburgh Road and out Yu Yuen Road. Or they may drive directly out Avenue Haig to Keswick Road and thence in Yu Yuen Road.

The immediate vicinity of the park boasts such important night clubs as the Bolero, Ali Baba, Jessfield, Roxy, Maybe and the Winter Garden.

P. Scheel And Hidaka Confer On Blockade

Nippon Consul-General
Pledges Aid To Ease
Up Inconveniences

NO DEFINITE END OF BLOCKADE SEEN

With a promise to look into the difficulties and inconveniences suffered by the foreign residents in the blockaded zone in the Western Area, entailed by the intensive house-to-house search for the killer of Private Sasaki for the last three days, Mr. Tateki Hidaka, Japanese Consul-General, stated that the blockade was impelled by necessity, in a conference with Mr. Poul Scheel, Senior Member of the Consular Body, at 10.30 yesterday morning at the Japanese Consulate.

Mr. Scheel, accompanied by Mr. H. E. Long, Secretary of the Consular Body, called on the Japanese Consul-General to discuss several issues arising from the protracted blockade, especially with regard to the inconveniences imposed upon the foreigners who reside in the area affected.

In the meeting, the Senior Consul expressed his sympathetic understanding of the Japanese authorities in instituting the measure and roundly condemned the atrocities perpetrated by gangsters in the Western District which have caused untold difficulties to those living there. Mr. Long told press representatives yesterday afternoon.

Safeguarding Of Rights

At the same time, it was pointed out, Mr. Scheel asked that steps be taken with a view to safeguarding the extraterritorial rights of the foreign residents. At this juncture, Mr. Long explained, the Senior Consul stressed the fact that responsibility for the murder of the Japanese Gendarme was placed on certain Chinese elements.

It is understood that the Japanese Consul-General promised to look into the matter of transporting food, medicines, and other extreme necessities for foreigners and foreign institutions in the blockaded zone. Arrangements looking towards the transportation of sick persons, government employees and school children to and out of the cordoned area without much inconvenience were also requested by the Senior Consul, Mr. Long indicated.

Mr. Hidaka, it was stated, explained that the extraordinary measure in the Western District was taken in order that a thorough search could be made of all the houses where the culprit or culprits might possibly be hiding the weapon used in the shooting affray.

Search Of Cars Explained

Explaining why motor cars have been searched even if they belonged to foreigners, Mr. Hidaka said that the gun used in the killing might have been conveniently put in any part of the car without the knowledge of the owner, Mr. Long stated.

The possibility of a foreigner being in league with the culprit was also hinted in the statement of Mr. Hidaka. Mr. Long elucidated, when he explained the necessity of having foreigners regulated in going in and coming out of the restricted zone.

While he promised to help in getting the restrictions eased up, the Japanese Consul-General did not indicate how long the blockade would last, Mr. Long concluded.

Japanese Blockaded Area Rules

All Foreigners Allowed Ingress, Egress By Tifeng Road

Foreigners residing in the "bad-lands" will be permitted to enter or leave the area now being blockaded by a unit of the Japanese Gendarmerie, provided they follow closely certain regulations laid down by the authorities on the spot, Domei learnt on good authority yesterday morning.

The new regulations, it was learnt, came into effect yesterday and were put into force in order to minimize the inconveniences which have been felt by dwellers in that area. The regulations, it was learnt, concern that area in the Western District encompassed by Edinburgh, Yu Yuen, Tifeng and Great Western Roads.

It was learnt that within the area referred to, the inner sides of Yu Yuen, Tifeng and Great Western Roads (lanes and houses facing the roads excepted) and both sides of Edinburgh Road, are considered as blockaded, while the areas outside the blockaded sector as defined, and inside the four roads, are considered as restricted.

To pass in and out of the restricted zone, Domei learnt, Tifeng Road is open to foreigners at all hours. All traffic, however, must pass by an examining post situated at a spot between Bubbling Well Road and Avenue Foch. Automobiles driven by Chinese chauffeurs, but with no Chinese passengers, are allowed to pass the post.

Although traffic of rickshas inside the zone is allowed, such vehicles will be prohibited from passing out through the post. It is understood that arrangements for Chinese are also made at other points. Domei was further informed that the question of supplying food to Chinese residents in the blockaded and restricted areas is being considered by the Japanese authorities.

Residents in the blockaded area are, in general, not allowed to come out of the sector, it was learnt. It was pointed out, however, that foreign residents in the area may be furnished with special passes by the unit on patrol with which they may pass through the post situated near the corner of Great Western and Edinburgh Roads or at some other point so as to ultimately gain access to the post.

It was further learnt that only foreign dwellers in the blockaded area will be allowed to return to their residences.

In the event of dwellers encountering difficulties, it was suggested that any such person get in direct contact with the Western Branch of the Japanese Gendarmerie situated at 94 Jessfield Road.

Badlands' Barricade: A Parent's Opinion

To the Editor of the
"NORTH-CHINA DAILY NEWS"

SIR,—On the strength of favourable press reports my small son resumed attendance at Tifeng Road School this morning. I saw him disappear behind barbed wire barricades, drawn pistols and fixed bayonets, on Yu Yuen Road near St. George's, beyond which I was not allowed to accompany him.

The accidental discharge of a rifle or some similar incident would probably be sufficient to cause the closing of the barricades and the consequent incarceration of the little ones for an indefinite period.

I, for one, do not think either the education or examinations missed are worth the risk involved, and under these conditions am astounded that the authorities keep the school open.

PARENT.

Shanghai, Dec. 3.

Questions to be Answered

To the Editor of the
"NORTH-CHINA DAILY NEWS"

SIR,—Had the present deplorable stage of siege in the area of Great Western Road—Yu Yuen Road, Tifeng Road—Edinburgh Road ruled in the Central District do you not think that the majority of firms would have instructed all except the absolutely essential members of their staff to stay at home, and do you not think that all those who possibly could do so would be pleased to stay out of the district?

If you do think that way, perhaps you can tell me why the Education Department has publicly announced that the Western District Public School for Boys on Tifeng Road and the Public School for Girls on Yu Yuen Road will carry on "business as usual," including examinations, and why parents, who are not themselves free to come and go where they please in the area, send their children to school, never knowing but what their "permits" might be cancelled at any moment.

Personally, whilst I would like to know how my children would come out in their exams, I have no intention to sending them from a comparatively "free" area into an "occupied" zone.

A. KENDAL WARD.

Shanghai, Dec. 3.

Peiping Upset By Killing Of Nippon Colonel, Gates Closed

(United Press)

PEIPING, Nov. 30.—The Chinese population and especially those residing near the Japanese military headquarters continued today to fear possible stern measures as a result of the murder by a Chinese yesterday of a Japanese Army lieutenant-colonel.

An increase in food prices was expected because immediately after the shooting the Japanese closed all city gates in an effort to trap the assassin.

The assassin was reported to have escaped on a bicycle.

The Japanese colonel was being conveyed to the Japanese military headquarters inside the city walls

about noon yesterday when he was shot dead.

The Japanese immediately closed all gates and cordoned the area of the shooting and started searching thousands of Chinese. They continued searching today since they were determined to apprehend the assassin in an effort to prevent a possible outbreak of shooting of Japanese officers similar to the series of assassinations in Shanghai.

The assassination marked the first time that a Japanese officer had been shot and killed in Peiping.

Gates were still closed today. Only holders of special passes were permitted to pass through the gates.

Local Nippon Gendarme Hit By Terrorist

Japanese Suspend All
Traffic As Search
Instituted

CHINESE SHOEMAKER
SHOT IN AFFRAY

While Private Sazaki, of the Japanese Gendarmerie, was struggling against death in the Country Hospital, where he was rushed after an unknown Chinese terrorist had wounded him on Great Western Road, near Alley No. 52, shortly after 2.20 p.m. yesterday, Japanese gendarmes, until press time last night still kept all entrances to the Western District closed while a thorough search for the lone gunman was under way.

Private Sazaki, at the moment of the shooting, was walking with another gendarme along Great Western Road when suddenly an unknown Chinese sprang up from an alleyway and fired three shots at him, two of which lodged in the victim's chest.

Opening fire on the escaping terrorist, the other gendarme gave chase, shooting through the head and instantly killing a Chinese shoe maker, who accidentally got into the radius of fire.

Immediately after the shooting, barricades were erected by Japanese gendarmes cordoning off the whole of the district, which was closed to both pedestrian and vehicular traffic until late last night, when pedestrians were allowed to pass. Yu Yuen Road was completely blocked as late as 10 p.m. yesterday, when no residents were allowed to go in or come out of the district. Bubbling Well Road and Great Western Road were also sealed up with large crowds of Chinese and foreigners waiting for admission or exit behind barbed wire entanglements.

At a late hour last night, the situation was showing signs of improvement as Yu Yuen Road and Bubbling Well Road were made possible for pedestrian traffic, residents still being obliged to abandon their cars and wait for hours at the barricades.

The shooting of a Japanese yesterday marked the tenth terroristic outbreak witnessed in Shanghai for the past two months, with the perpetrators still believed to be at large.

Chinese Murdered

Mystery shrouded the discovery of the body of a 35-year-old Chinese near 119 Yuenfong Road yesterday evening. The head of the man showed signs of severe injuries, which are believed to have caused his death. No identification of the body was available at a late hour last night.

Japan Soldier Shot: Widler Gives Eye-Witness Account

A Japanese gendarme was last night in a serious condition at the Country Hospital following a wound received from the gun of an unknown assassin near lane 52 Great Western Road at 2:20 p.m. yesterday.

An unidentified Chinese cobbler was also wounded when the wounded gendarme's patrol companion, a lance-corporal, and a City Government policeman opened rifle fire at the assassin who avoided injury and capture, disappearing into a nearby alley. The Chinese later died in the hospital.

An eye-witness account of the incident was given to THE CHINA PRESS by Elly Widler, self-admitted Swiss agent of the Japanese, whom the S.M.P. vainly sought to arrest recently in connection with the disappearance of \$2,000,000 worth of copper from the American Express Godown.

At Scene Of Shooting

"I was in a garage with a friend at the scene of the shooting when we heard a shot fired. We rushed out, and saw a Japanese lance-corporal shooting down the street at a target we could not see. A City Government policeman was also using his rifle.

"Nearby, in a Chinese shack, lay another Japanese soldier, motionless. In an alley lay a Chinese, writhing in pain. Approaching the Japanese lance-corporal, I showed him my documents, and shortly after took him, the wounded Japanese and a City Government policeman to the Country Hospital in my car just several hundred yards away. The Japanese gendarme received immediate attention.

"Meanwhile, a group of detectives from the S.M.P. Bubbling Well Station arrived at the hospital. They invited me to the station, but I didn't care to go in view of that other business . . ." (Widler was saved from arrest about two months ago in the Broadway Mansions by the timely intervention of the Japanese gendarmerie).

Return To Scene

"However, we returned to the scene of the shooting, where I gave them a report of what I had seen," Widler said. "We made some investigations, and then the Japanese military arrived, as well as S.M.P. squads, and the area was closed to traffic. Normal conditions returned to the area only shortly after 6 p.m."

The Chinese cobbler, innocent victim of the assassination, was removed by S.M.C. ambulance to the Red Cross Hospital on Avenue Haig, where he succumbed.

Japanese and police search parties were kept busy throughout the afternoon along Tifeng Road between Avenue Haig and Jessfield Road in an attempt to apprehend the gunman. Once searched, both vehicles and pedestrians were allowed to leave and enter the area, however.

Apparently to avoid incidents, the China General Omnibus Company and the Shanghai Electric Construction Company suspended the operation of their vehicles into the area with the single exception of bus line No. 7, which continued to run along Avenue Haig.

Service Suspended

An official of the bus company, interviewed by THE CHINA PRESS late in the afternoon, stated that service on Yu Yuen Road, Jessfield Road and Great Western Road would not be resumed sooner than this morning.

Chinese police guards and Japanese gendarmes at important crossings along Yu Yuen Road and Jessfield Road were greatly increased during the afternoon and last night while a strict vigilance near the scene of shooting was kept by large units of Japanese gendarmes and no one was allowed to leave or enter the lane.

Contrasted with the tension which has prevailed since the shooting, a small number of Chinese shops along Yu Yuen Road and Jessfield Road displayed the emblems of the Nanking regime in commemoration of the signing of the Nanking-Tokyo treaty. No celebration was staged in the area, however, except in city government quarters.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. R. REGISTRY

500

Another Japanese Shot In "Badlands" Area

**Whole District Blockaded As Troops Launch
Rigorous Search for Assassin; Gendarmes
Open Fire in Vain on Fleeing Gunman**

SHANGHAI'S "badlands" were placed under blockade by Japanese troops for the second time within less than two months yesterday afternoon when an unidentified gunman opened fire on a group of three Japanese gendarmes, seriously wounded one of them, and then made good his escape despite a burst of gunfire blazed from the pistols of the injured man's two unharmed colleagues.

Victim of the shooting once again was a corporal, the second of his rank to have fallen from gun wounds in that area, but Japanese authorities last night refused to disclose his name. Previously shot in the "badlands" area was Corporal Sato, also of the gendarmerie, who was mortally wounded as he was walking through a village just to the north of Yu Yuen Road, seven weeks ago.

A Chinese pedestrian also was wounded during yesterday's affray, which took place at about 2.20 p.m., near Lane 52, off Great Western Road. Immediately after the shooting, Japanese gendarmerie in full field kit, and large numbers of police from the Municipality of Greater Shanghai were rushed to the scene in trucks and flung barbed wire barricades across all roads leading westwards from the Settlement proper.

Consternation reigned among the residents of the western district, particularly when at various points foreigners as well as Chinese were refused passage either way through the barriers. Judging by the varied restrictions enforced from time to time, it appeared either that the troops themselves were without definite instructions on the subject, or that the search was being shifted from area to area.

Barriers Shifted

This was demonstrated by the fact that between 3 p.m. and 5.30 p.m. Great Western Road was blockaded to both Chinese and foreigners, while Yu Yuen Road was blockaded to Chinese only, foreigners being permitted to proceed from the Tifeng Road intersection on foot.

At 7.30 p.m., however, Yu Yuen Road was placed under complete blockade, neither foreigners nor Chinese being permitted to pass the barriers even up to a late hour last

night, whereas foreigners were allowed to pass on foot along Great Western Road.

Fears were immediately aroused among Chinese residents that the blockade would become as rigorous as it was following the shooting of Corporal Sato, and until darkness there was a run on food shops as stocks were laid in.

Other Attacks Recalled

While it was generally recalled that the shooting in Great Western Road yesterday was but one of a series of attacks which have been made on Japanese in Japanese-occupied areas, and that the attempted assassination may have been carried out as a "patriotic" protest against the recognition of Mr. Wang Ching-wei's government by the Japanese Government, it was also pointed out that this was the first attack which had been made on a Japanese subject since the appointment of Mr. Chen Kung-pao as Mayor of Greater Shanghai.

Mr. Chen, it was pointed out, had threatened to "clean up" Shanghai's western crime area upon his appointment, and there recently had been noticed a decided increase in the number of Japanese Special Service Section men operating in the district.

In defiance of Mr. Chen's threat, however, a number of new gambling houses had been opened in the western district, and Settlement police circles were of the belief that the "guards" attached to these houses were attempting to intimidate Mr. Chen before he began his campaign.

It was indicated last night that there would be an increase in restrictions by the Japanese authorities in the western district today as the result of yesterday's shooting, and although police authorities were non-committal on the subject, it was hinted that there might be a complete dislocation of traffic in that area.

January 13, 1941.

Afternoon Translation.

Cheng Yien Pao, Sin Wan Pao, Shun Pao, National Herald :-

BLOCKADE OF AREAS IN WESTERN DISTRICT BEING GRADUALLY LIFTED.

*Blockade
in area
has
been
lifted*

Following the assassination of a Japanese gendarme, the Western District was blockaded for half a month. The district was re-opened on December 15. Conditions in the district are gradually returning to normal. The barbed wire barricades in Zau Ka Tu on Bubbling Well Road, Yu Yuen Road, Jessfield Road and other roads are being gradually removed with the exception of those placed at the intersection of Great Western Road and Bubbling Well Road. The British-owned Route No. 7 buses proceed as far as Zau Ka Tu, but the Route No. 14 buses still cannot enter Great Western Road.

After demolishing some of the houses in the Wang Ka Loong alleyway, the Japanese are building a road to be called "Sasaki Road". The people living in Yung Yuan Pang (永源堂), Chu An Pang (諸安男) etc. have recovered their freedom.

Cheng Yien Pao (comment) :-

It is said that the barbed wire barricades in the blockaded areas of the Western District have been removed and the people living in Yung Yuan Pang, Chu An Pang, etc. have been restored to freedom.

The blockade lasted about one and a half months and the people living in the blockaded areas suffered very much.

SHANGHAI POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY

Chinese-American Daily News, Cheng Yien Pao, Shun Pao 1-

SITUATION IN WESTERN DISTRICT & MOST HOUSES AT THE
WANG KA LOONG ROAD.

Most of the houses at Wang Ka Loong off Great Western Road in the Western District have been pulled down by the Japanese for the construction of a Sasaki Road. The residents have already moved out.

The situation in the Western District yesterday remained the same. The barbed wire barricades at the Paramount Emporium on Yu Yuen Road were removed to Tifeng Road, where two exits remained open and were guarded by four mercenary policemen. The barbed wire barricades at the intersection of Jessfield and Avenue Roads were removed to Tifeng Road. There are no signs that the intersection of Great Western Road and Bubbling Well Road will be opened. Buses Route No. 14 cannot resume their original lines.

100/10
10. 12. 20

National Herald, Chinese-American Daily News and Cheng Yien Pao:-

SEMI-BLOCKADED CONDITION IN WESTERN DISTRICT BECOMES TENSE
AGAIN YESTERDAY

Since the abolition of the blockade in the Western District, the actions adopted by the Japanese in the extra-Settlement roads area to the west of Avenue Haig, such as the demolition of the houses in Wang Ka Loong (王家路), the frequent searches of the premises and the support to a certain party when the latter compels rich owners to buy licences, have always embarrassed the residents. The Settlement authorities have also felt greatly troubled.

Yesterday three Japanese gendarmes and several mercenary policemen were seen searching pedestrians and vehicles at the corner of Bubbling Well Road and Woo Ping Road (五平路) and at the west side of the Paramount Hotel. At the corner of Woo Ping Road, barbed wire barricades were placed in the middle of the street with the result that a tense situation prevailed.

P.T.O.

Blackman

HONGKONG MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. A. BR. REGISTRY

December 26, 1940.

Morning Translation

Chinese-American Daily News publishes the following letter :-

S.M.C. POLYTECHNIC PUBLIC SCHOOL FOR CHINESE

To the Editor,

Following the blockade of the Western District, the S.M.C. Polytechnic Public School for Chinese, in which my younger brother is studying, was compelled to suspend classes temporarily for tens of days. As the original premises of the school are being used by the Isolation Hospital, the school cannot return there.

Besides the original premises of the Polytechnic Public School for Chinese, the premises of the S.M.C. Ellis Kadoorie Public School for Chinese were also turned into an isolation hospital after the local hostilities. Commencing from this term, the Ellis Kadoorie Public School was moved back to its original premises at the corner of Shanhaikwan and Carter Roads. Why cannot the Polytechnic Public School do the same thing? It is learned that there is some reason for this because the responsible member of the Isolation Hospital who has a certain influence and position in the S.M.C. is not willing to remove the hospital elsewhere. In view of such selfish minds and of the studies of several thousand students, the school authorities should endeavour to find a place in the Settlement as soon as possible so as to enable the school to resume classes, as the winter vacation of the school for the year is approaching.

1022.

Cheng Yien Pao (comment) 1:-

The other day the entire body of students of the S.M.C. Polytechnic Public School for Chinese requested their school authorities to remove their school to its original site on Pakhoi Road, on the ground that conditions in the vicinity of Great Western Road, wherein their school is at present located, are very bad and that they have already experienced two kinds of sufferings and worries, namely, (1) the communications in the area are constantly in danger of being held up at any moment, thus affecting their studies seriously, and (2) their school, being surrounded by evil influence, is constantly attacked with the worries of a change of text books highly detrimental to the state of mind of youth.

These two reasons are absolutely proper and apart from tendering our deepest sympathy, we earnestly hope that the various quarters concerned (such as the Chinese members of the S.M.C., the Education Department, etc.) will render assistance to bring about the fulfilment of their request.

P. T. O.

December 26, 1940.

Morning Translation

Cheng Yien Pao, Chinese-American Daily News, National Herald, Sin Wan Pao, Shun Pao :-

WORKERS OF SIN SUN AND SIN YU COTTON MILLS ON GO-SLOW STRIKE

On December 24 the workers of the Sin Sun (新生) and Sin Yu (裕生) Cotton Mills went on a go-slow strike.

It is learned that certain elements posted themselves at the entrances and prevented the workers from entering the mills. However, the workers were able to attend to their work after the arrival of the Police. This is because the majority of the workers remain loyal. As regards the demands for an increase of pay, the matter is being taken up between the workers and the managements of the two cotton mills. For safety's sake, most of the workers are now putting up in the mills in order to avoid being intimidated by others when they leave the mills.

Cheng Yien Pao, Chinese-American Daily News, National Herald, Sin Wan Pao, Shun Pao of December 25

WORKERS GIVE DETAILED ACCOUNT OF EXPLOSIONS OF JAPANESE TUGS
ON THE WHANGPOO

On December 1, explosions took place in two Japanese tugs which were anchored in the Japanese Naval Dockyard on the Whangpoo. As the Japanese kept it secret, outside circles did not know of this occurrence. Now, according to detailed information given by workers of the wharfs at that place who witnessed the happening, two large Japanese naval tugs loaded with ammunition and other military supplies arrived on November 29 in the vicinity of the wharf of the Japanese Naval Dockyard. This became known to the Chinese mobile units in the vicinity. By ingenious means, the Chinese mobile units succeeded in exploding the two tugs at 9.20 a.m. December 1. All ammunition in the tugs was destroyed and a part of the wharf was also damaged. Several Japanese sailors and more than ten employees of the Kiangnan Dockyard were seriously injured. Searches on a large scale were conducted by the Japanese afterwards, but no arrest was made. It is learned that the explosions were carried out by the Loyal and Righteous National Salvation Army.

Cheng Yien Pao of December 25

FORD HIRE TAXI COMMANDEERED

At 12.30 p.m. December 24, a telephone message was received by the Ford Hire Garage on Bubbling Well Road requesting that a car be sent to the entrance of Yung Ching Li (榮清里), Jessfield Road. Motor car licence No. 12283 was driven to the above place by a chauffeur named Koo Ching-sung (顧榮生). Four men boarded the taxi and ordered the chauffeur to drive it to Robison Road. Unexpectedly, when the car arrived at the entrance of a small alleyway on Robison Road, one of the men drew a Mauser pistol and two of them succeeded in detaining the chauffeur in the alleyway. They also took away the cap of the chauffeur and gave the latter \$10. The two other men then drove the car away. An hour afterwards, the car was discovered on Edinburgh Road near Great Western Road. The motive for the commandeering of the car is unknown.

December 24, 1940.

Morning Translation

Cheng Yien Pao publishes the following letter :-

APPEAL FROM STUDENTS OF S.M.C. POLYTECHNIC PUBLIC
SCHOOL FOR CHINESE

Mr. Editor,

We, the entire body of students of the S.M.C. Polytechnic Public School for Chinese, are making this appeal to bring about the return of our school to its former site on Pakhoi Road.

Since our school was compelled to vacate the premises of the Central Bank of China on The Bund, the former British military barracks at No. 65 Great Western Road have been allotted as our campus. Although the latter address is very spacious, yet as the majority of our schoolmates are living in the Central and Eastern District, each of us has to spend at least \$1 a day on travelling expenses. Moreover, our new school site is devoid of a wholesome mess room and in the meantime as it is located in the Badlands, we are devoid of protection for the safety of our lives.

As a sequel to the shooting of a Japanese gendarme, the Badlands were closed by a certain party for about two weeks and in consequence we were compelled to suspend our studies, thus seriously affecting our studies. Furthermore, as the Badlands are at present under the control of an obscure influence, we have learned that commencing from the next school term we shall be forced to adopt text books compiled by Japanese and "Yang" and to submit ourselves to their supervision. No matter whether this news is true or not, we hope that our school will immediately return to its former site on Pakhoi Road, thus departing from this dark abyss.

In our former school site there are well-furnished classrooms and laboratories, but now it is being occupied by about 30 to 40 patients of the S.M.C. Isolation Hospital, rendering us unable to concentrate our minds on our studies due to constant removal of our school premises.

Now we cannot bear it any longer. According to information from reliable sources, there is no possibility of our school returning to its former site. All we need is to make an angry roar! All we need is to protest!

Apart from having assembled the family heads of our schoolmates in submitting a joint appeal to the Secretary, the Chinese members and the Education Department of the S.M.C., we hope that you will kindly allow us the use of your esteemed column to disclose our news and to stir up the strength of public opinion so as to enable the various circles to understand the warm expectations of our 500 schoolmates and to render us effective aid.

From the entire body of students
of the S.M.C. Polytechnic Public
School for Chinese

December 23.

P. T. O.

December 24, 1940.

Morning Translation.

Chinese-American Daily News (comment) :-

AUTHORITIES SHOULD MAINTAIN ORDER IN THE WESTERN DISTRICT

After the blockade on numerous occasions, the residents in the Western District should have been able to enjoy tranquillity and conduct their business peacefully. Unexpectedly, however, since the lifting of the so-called blockade, not only are the conditions prevailing in the Western District chaotic but they became tense once more yesterday. It is, therefore, not surprising that the residents in the Western District should have resorted to removal from the district.

As a matter of fact, it was only due to circumstances that this removal was made. We are of the opinion that the authorities of the Settlement should immediately take up the responsibility for the convenience and the safety of the residents in the Western District, inasmuch as the fact that these residents have up to the present been fulfilling their obligations towards the Settlement authorities in the payment of taxes and municipal rate; consequently the latter should accord them due protection.

The Settlement authorities are known to be confronting certain difficulties but simply to concede is not a wise arrangement; we are of the opinion that the only way to check the aggressiveness of the other party is to take recourse to determined action. The Settlement is a combined body of various Powers and for this reason it is believed that the authorities of the Settlement must be possessed of some sense of responsibility and courage. We do not know whether this is so or not with the authorities.

Sin Wan Pao (Evening Edition) published the following article on December 22 :-

SUGGESTIONS TO THE CHINA GENERAL OMNIBUS COMPANY

You (China General Omnibus Co.) think that the only way to cover the increase in your expenses is to increase the bus fares. This idea is wrong.

Several days have elapsed since the bus fares were increased. How much has your income been increased per day? You have increased the bus fares too much as it has been increased to 10¢, and 6¢ and 8¢ to 15¢. The bus conductors have become most active after the increase of the fares. However, there are still some remedial measures:-

(1) Though you have employed many inspectors to prevent the conductors from squeezing, the conductors have employed even more "pih-ssi" to be their "secret detectives." A fundamental measure to prevent squeeze by conductors is not to increase the fares. The Company should also employ some inspectors in civilian clothes. These inspectors can show their badges after they board a bus and then at once examine the tickets of the passengers. This kind of inspectors should be changed after one or two months as their faces will gradually become familiar to the "secret detectives" of the conductors.

(2) The Company may detail one inspector in each bus. Under such circumstances, the conductors will no longer be able to squeeze. Though the Company has to spend some more money in employing these inspectors, if it can prevent the conductors from squeeze, the income of the Company, no doubt, will thereby be increased.

The above suggestions are, of course, subject to the discretion of the company.

CHINESE POLICEMEN IN THE FRENCH CONCESSION

Cheng Yen Pao, National Herald, Chinese-American Daily News,
Shun Pao and Sin Wan Pao of December 30 :-

DEMAND OF F.M.P. CHINESE POLICEMEN FOR BETTER TREATMENT

In connection with the various demands of the Chinese policemen in the French Concession, Mr. Yu Ya-ching has offered mediation. The French authorities originally decided to give a reply on December 28. However, according to information revealed by responsible quarters, no reply was given on December 28 as the decision can be made only after discussions are held between the French Police authorities and the French Consulate-General. It is learned that representatives were sent by the Chinese Policemen on the afternoon of December 28 to interview and request Mr. Yu Ya-ching to urge the French authorities to give an early reply. Mr. Yu promised to do so and has decided to call on the French Consul-General on December 30 or 31 in the hope of finding an early settlement. At the same time, Mr. Yu Ya-ching told the representatives of the Chinese policemen that a satisfactory reply will be given and advised them to serve quietly as usual and not to adopt any action that may cause uneasiness among the public. The representatives of the Chinese policemen in the French Concession accepted the advice and have also asked the Chinese policemen to remain on duty as usual whilst waiting for the result of Mr. Yu Ya-ching's mediation.

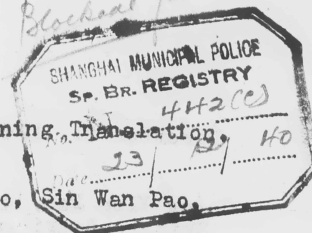
*Chinese to report on
French Police*



December 21, 1940.

Morning Translation

Chinese-American Daily News, Chang Yien Pao, Sin Wan Pao,
Shun Pao, National Herald :-



CONDITIONS IN WESTERN DISTRICT BECOME WORSE : JAPANESE
COTTON-MILL RANSACKED : HOUSES AT WANG KA LOONG DEMOLISHED

The intersections of Great Western and Bubbling Well Roads and Great Western and Edinburgh Roads are still blockaded, but the barricades erected at the corner of Bubbling Well Road and Pingan Road and by the side of the Paramount Emporium were removed yesterday, leaving only five mercenary policemen on guard at the two places. Wang Ka Loong (王加龍) on Great Western Road, however, remained blockaded yesterday and residents were unable to leave or enter the place. In addition to the houses inside the lane, the Japanese demolished the houses along the roadside of Wang Ka Loong yesterday. It is understood that the Japanese are planning to construct a new road leading to Kinnear Road via Wang Ka Loong.

Nevertheless, despite the fact that the Western District is under Japanese control, the conditions therein are becoming gravely worse; even the Japanese themselves have suffered from the consequences. In the course of an inspection of the district yesterday afternoon, a reporter learned from the residents nearby that at 1.20 p.m. yesterday the Japan-China Cotton Mill on Robison Road was entered by three men and robbed of \$6,000 in legal tender notes and 2,000 dollars in Japanese notes. An alarm was subsequently raised by the staff members of the accounts office, whereupon Japanese gendarmes were rushed to the place. It happened that at this juncture, the three robbers were on the point of making an escape from the premises. Consequently, they were intercepted, with the result that one of the robbers, owing to the exhaustion of his ammunition, was arrested and a part of the booty amounting to \$5,500 in legal tender notes was recovered. The other two robbers, however, succeeded in making their escape through the alleyway in the vicinity of Brenan Road. During the exchange of shots between the robbers and the Japanese gendarmes, a pedestrian who is a handcart puller by profession was wounded. A search was conducted in the alleyway by the Japanese gendarmes in company with a large number of mercenary policemen but without result, as the tenants are mostly poor people. Considering that the alleyway forms the hiding place for bad elements, the Japanese gendarmes stated that they would blockade the place. This has given rise to much excitement among the residents of the alleyway and some of them are said to have already started removing from the place.

-- Yien Pao (comment) :-

December 21, 1940.

Morning Translation.

Cheng Yien Pao, Sin Wan Pao, Shun Pao, National Herald,
Chinese-American Daily News :-

JAPANESE MILITARY TRUCK FALLS INTO SOOCHOW CREEK

According to information given out by the Hwa Kwang News Agency (華光社), a Japanese military truck, while passing the Chung San Bridge (中山橋), Chung San Road, Chapel, on the night of December 19, fell into the Soochow Creek due to the carelessness of the driver. As a result, six or seven Japanese soldiers were drowned and many heavy articles sunk in the creek.

After those who managed to escape made a report to the Japanese military headquarters in the neighbourhood, a large party of Japanese officers and soldiers rushed to the spot for an inspection and tried to take up the dead bodies of the victims and the articles from the water. In view of the fact that the accident might have been caused by Chinese guerrillas, martial law was at once enforced near the spot and traffic on Chung San Road was cut off. Pedestrians were strictly searched.

Cheng Yien Pao (comment) :-

On the evening of December 18, a Japanese military truck, violating the traffic regulations, collided with a bus at the intersection of Nanking and Szechuen Roads with the result that some Japanese soldiers were injured, amongst whom one soldier was in critical condition.

On December 19, a Japanese military truck, while passing the Chung San Bridge at a high speed, fell into the Soochow Creek, drowning six or seven Japanese soldiers.

It is liable to cause accidents when a car rushes here and there recklessly. However, the trouble-makers pay no attention to this and act according to their own will.

Cheng Yien Pao, Chinese-American Daily News, Sin Wan Pao,
Shun Pao, National Herald :-

MERCENARY POLICEMAN INJURES A PEDESTRIAN

At 1.54 a.m. yesterday, a "City policeman" opened fire and injured a pedestrian at the intersection of Robison and Penang Roads in the Western District. After the shooting, the policeman ran away. The cause of the trouble is unknown.

Cheng Yien Pao (comment) :-

December 22, 1940.

Morning Translation.

Cheng Yien Pao, Chinese-American Daily News, Shun Pao, National Herald, Sin Wan Pao :-

CONDITIONS IN THE WESTERN DISTRICT

The Japanese authorities in the Western District are undertaking the construction of a Sasaki Road from the middle part of Great Western Road leading to Yu Yuen Road to commemorate the Japanese gendarme Sasaki who was murdered three weeks ago in Lane 52 on Great Western Road. As a result, about 200 more Chinese people were rendered homeless on December 21. A small number of houses at Wang Ka Loong (1184) were demolished yesterday. Residents in the lane are moving out.

Conditions in the Western District remained the same yesterday. In the blockaded areas on Great Western Road, south of Edinburgh Road, and at the intersection of Great Western Road and Bubbling Well Road, traffic was still closed.

Barbed wire barricades are to be seen everywhere at Zau Ka Tu, but the district was not blockaded. The S.M.P. adopted precautionary measures on the Settlement borders in the Western District and pedestrians and vehicles were searched at the intersections of Avenue Foch and Avenue Haig, of Bubbling Well Road and Avenue Haig, of Avenue Road and Jessfield Road and of Kiao Chow Road and Singapore Road, lest undesirable elements should enter the Settlement.

Large and small gambling dens and Hwo Hwei Lottery agents are to be found in operation in nearly every alleyway along Great Western Road and Edinburgh Road, south of Avenue Haig.

Cheng Yien Pao, Chinese-American Daily News, Sin Wan Pao, National Herald, Shun Pao :-

BARBED WIRE BARRICADES PLACED AT TU SAN WEI

On December 21, the Japanese erected barbed wire barricades at Tu San Wei (土山尾), Zikawei, and searched pedestrians. The Japanese regarded certain daily necessities as prohibited articles and for this reason, many dealers were detained by Japanese gendarmes.

Many shops at Tu San Wei, which sold the above "prohibited articles" to dealers were sealed by the Japanese.

December 22, 1940.

Morning Translation.

Chinese-American Daily News, National Herald, Cheng Yien Pao,
Sin Wan Pao and Shun Pao :-

SHANGHAI MAYOR TO ESTABLISH INDEPENDENT TAX COLLECTING

OFFICE

In connection with the establishment of a tax collecting office in the extra-Settlement roads area, Mayor Chen Kung-po yesterday made a statement to the effect that, as is done in the case of co-operation in the functioning of police rights with the Settlement authorities, the tax collecting office will also be placed under joint control by the Settlement and the City Government authorities, but it must be governed by the latter while the funds to be collected therefrom will be used to meet the expenses in the maintenance of co-operation in the functioning of police rights as well as to cover other expenses in the extra-Settlement roads area. In the event of the revenue being found to be insufficient to cover the expenses, the deficiency will be made up by the City Government and in case there is a balance it will be spent on the development of the extra-Settlement roads.

Chinese-American Daily News, Cheng Yien Pao, National Herald,
Shun Pao and Sin Wan Pao :-

CHINESE COMMITTEEMAN OF FRENCH MUNICIPAL COUNCIL KIDNAPPED

Shortly after 8 p.m. yesterday Mr. Van Mih-ling (范 理 士), a committed member of the French Municipal Council, was forcibly carried off from his residence. Particulars of the abduction are unknown.

Chinese-American Daily News, Sin Wan Pao, Shun Pao, Cheng Yien Pao and National Herald :-

HAND GRENADE THROWN INTO THE LOH KUO GAMBLING DEN

At about 5 p.m. yesterday a hand grenade was thrown in front of the main hall of the Loh Kuo Gambling Den (洛 國 賭 場), 346 Avenue Haig, where it exploded. The front part of a motor car which happened to pass there, besides windows, doors, etc. of the main hall, were all destroyed. There being very few gamblers present at the time, nobody was injured.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY

December 23, 1940.

Morning Translation

Cheng Yien Pao, National Herald, Shun Pao, Sin Wan Pao :-

DEMOLITION OF HOUSES IN WANG KA LOONG STILL IN PROGRESS

Yesterday the demolition of houses in Wang Ka Loong (王家弄) off Great Western Road in the Western District was under way following the announcement by the Japanese of their intention to widen the alleyway into "Sasage Road." Most of the houses have been pulled down and only several houses at the end of the alleyway are remaining, but the inmates of these houses, about 200 in number, have received notices to leave the premises not later than December 25.

The conditions in the Western District remained as usual yesterday. The barbed wire barricades at the intersection of Great Western Road and Bubbling Well Road were still in evidence, while a state of semi-blockade prevailed on various street intersections leading to the Jessfield Village. The exit at the junction of Avenue Road and Jessfield Road had been enlarged, but the No. 7 Route buses of the China General Omnibus Company had not resumed their usual route of operation. The No. 14 Route buses still did not go beyond Bubbling Well Road and Avenue Haig.

The time of opening at Chu An Pang (儲安巷) and Yung Yuen Pang (永源巷) off Edinburgh Road, which were re-opened on December 20, was extended yesterday to 8 p.m., but the mercenary policemen on duty there strictly prohibited the residents from removing things out of the area.

Cheng Yien Pao (comment) :-

Demolition of people's houses

"Military officers" have been repeatedly attacked in districts under their control. Exasperated, they start to demolish the houses in Wang Ka Loong and the reason given by them for such a step is that they are going to construct Sasage Road in memory of the military officer named Sasage who had been killed.

In reality, they are venting their anger at the expense of the innocent people. In the meantime, it shows why the "prominent characters," who "take upon themselves the task of rescuing the people from the catastrophe," are powerless in the case of the residents in Wang Ka Loong who are being rendered homeless.

December 20, 1940.

Morning Translation.

opened in the latter barricades allowing pedestrians and vehicles to pass, but two Japanese soldiers and eight mercenary policemen on guard have been conducting search of pedestrians and vehicles passing through there. A large number of Japanese soldiers and mercenary policemen have been on guard in front of the Ford Hire Service, but they do nothing. The blockade of Great Western Road and Bubbling Well Road remains, but the barbed wire barricades at the intersection of Great Western Road and Edinburgh Road, Yu Yuen Road and Edinburgh Road, etc. are completely removed.

Since the Japanese have ordered the pulling down of the houses in Wang Ka Loong (王家路) alleyway and the expulsion of the residents, about 1,000 poor people oppressed by the power and influence can do nothing and have to try to remove.

When a reporter paid a visit to the district yesterday, he perceived that a number of poor people bringing with them children and old people were removing their belongings from that district, but on passing the passage in the blockaded line, they were strictly searched by the Japanese soldiers and mercenary policemen. As the isolated island of Shanghai is thickly populated, they can hardly find accommodation, thereby causing them to wander about in the streets. They cry out on account of hunger and cold. How tragic it is! The period of opening of the blockade of the Wang Ka Loong is very short, every day only several hours in the morning, yet the foodstuffs are forbidden to be brought into the alleyway. Thus, even if the entire body of residents intend to remain in the alleyway under these conditions, they cannot do so. The barbed wire barricades at the Moon Villa (月亮亭) off Edinburgh Road, and in the alleyway by the side of the Ning Kung Theatre (宁空剧院) are still in position; the latter alleyway has been opened for a short time every day, while the former has been blockaded throughout the day.

The running of buses of Routes No. 1, 2 and 9 and railless trams Route No. 20 has been restored. As the blockade of Great Western Road is still in force, the Route No. 14 buses terminate at Bubbling Well. Only rickshaws of the Western District are seen operating in the outlying roads area, while there are very few rickshaws bearing the licences of the S.M.C.

Chinese American Daily News, Chinese Visa No. National Herald.

Sin Wan Pao and Sun Pao.

SEARCHES IN WESTERN DISTRICT STILL BEING CONDUCTED BY JAPANESE

The barbed wire barricades at the intersection of Bubbling Well Road and Yu Yuen Road have been completely removed, while those in front of the Pan Lou Emporium (潘楼) are still in position. A passage has been

P.T.O.

National Herald (comment) :-

THE RESULT OF THE NEW ORDER

In the eyes of a certain party, the Western District is Wang's property. The tenants of the 300 houses in Wang Ka Loong were ejected yesterday and more than 1,000 persons were rendered homeless and have to suffer hunger and cold. This is one result of the new order; it tells us who are the persons responsible for the homeless conditions of these people.

Certain persons have shamelessly said: "Every one who is warm-blooded loves his country, while all who have a conscience love their fellow countrymen. Consequently, no one can remain patient or indifferent or adopt a wait-and-see attitude when he observes his country is on the verge of collapse and his fellow countrymen in a very distressing state."

This is a statement intended only to deceive the people.



Chinese-American Daily News, Cheng Yien Pao, Sin Wan Pao,
Shun Pao, National Herald :-

CONDITIONS IN THE WESTERN DISTRICT

The situation in the Western District yesterday was easier. Some of the barricades placed on Yu Yuen Road and Bubbling Well Road were removed, much to the convenience of vehicles. The number of Japanese soldiers and mercenary policemen on duty was the same. Pedestrians were still being searched. Passage was allowed on Foo Ping Road and the barbed wire barricades were still in position in the middle of the road, where some mercenary policemen were stationed.

P. T. O.

Restrictions were still in force yesterday on the passage at Chu An Pang (七英里), Edinburgh Road. Most of the residents living in this lane moved out yesterday.

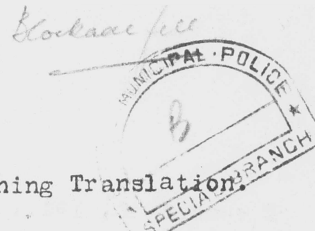
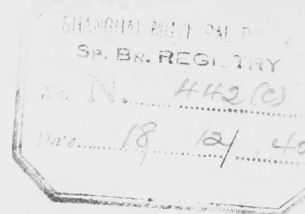
Some 300 mud huts at Yang Ka Tsung (楊家巷) in Yang Ka Loong (楊家弄), Great Western Road, were demolished, rendering homeless some 1,000 persons. Yesterday, poor people moved out from the lane. Strict restrictions were placed on the dispatch of foodstuffs into the lane, and even small quantities of vegetables and rice were prohibited.

Cheng Yien Pao (comment) :-

"DO YOU AGREE?"

About a month ago the Japanese "resolved to close" the gambling dens in the Badlands. The gambling dens did not cease their operations but continued under the guise of "hotels" or "cabarets". Moreover, according to newspaper reports, another gambling den has come into existence on Yu Yuen Road and there is a likelihood of gambling being extended into the Foreign Settlements.

If we were to make an estimate of the number of persons who had, during the past three years, taken their own lives or who had resorted to crime because of their losses at these gambling dens, the Japanese should feel much ashamed. Actually, they are not, because the huge "protection fees" are much to their liking. Do you not, you self-styled "master of the Orient", agree with what we have said?



December 18, 1940.

Morning Translation.

Chinese-American Daily News, Sin Tan Pao, Shun Pao, National
Herald, Cheng Yien Pao :-

JAPANESE TO DEMOLISH HOUSES IN WANG KA LOONG IN
WESTERN DISTRICT

The barbed wire barricades outside the wooden grilles in Chu An Pang (储安邦), Edinburgh Road, were entirely removed yesterday. Passage was allowed between 7 a.m. and 5 p.m. The majority of residents in the lane have moved out. Two Japanese soldiers and five mercenary policemen are on guard there. According to information secured from residents in the lane, these precautionary measures may be maintained for a long time as the Japanese still do not think that Chu An Pang is a safe district.

Wang Ka Loong (汪嘉路), where Sergeant Sasaki of the Japanese Army was shot, is still being guarded by two armed Japanese soldiers and four mercenary policemen. Passage is allowed between 8 a.m. and 4 p.m. Though the residents in Wang Ka Loong were allowed to take out their belongings, they were not allowed to bring anything into the lane. Yesterday, an order was issued by the Japanese for the demolition of the houses in Wang Ka Loong. All residents in the lane were ordered to move out; only 20% to 30% of the residents were still living in the lane yesterday.

No British-owned buses were seen in the semi-blockaded area yesterday. A notice reading: "Terminus at Bubbling Well" has been affixed to the front part of all Route No. 1 and No. 2 buses. As Great Western Road and Edinburgh Road are still under blockade, the double-deck Route No. 14 buses are stopping at Great Western Road and Tifeng Road corner. A uniform fare of 10¢ for any distance is being charged.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SP. BR. REGISTRY

442 (C)

17 12/1/40

Rockae file



December 17, 1940.

Morning Translation

Cheng Yien Pao, Sin Wan Pao, Shun Pao, National Herald,
Chinese-American Daily News :-

DEMOLITION OF CHINESE HOUSES IN THE WESTERN DISTRICT
FOR PURPOSE OF ROAD CONSTRUCTION

Yesterday morning, the Japanese were busy constructing a new road, 40 feet wide, in the Western District to link that part of Great Western Road, where the Japanese gendarme Sasage was shot two weeks ago, with Yu Yuen Road. A high wooden door, painted white, has been erected at the entrance to New Great Western Road, where, it is believed, Japanese soldiers and mercenary policemen will be permanently stationed on guard.

The new road will be named "Sasage Road". This road will connect with another new road which starts from the spot on Jessfield Road where Corporal S. Sato was assassinated two months ago. The latter road will be named "Sato Road". It will start from the Japanese Gendarmes Headquarters at 94 Jessfield Road and terminate on Yu Yuen Road between Tifeng Road and Edinburgh Road and encircle Kinnear Road. Many Chinese houses on Jessfield Road have been pulled down for the construction of "Sato Road". Most of the residents removed after the shooting of the Japanese gendarme, but about 4,000 Chinese suffered a blockade for a period of five days. It is believed that the Japanese will build a road to connect Great Western Road with Yu Yuen Road.

Yesterday the barbed wire barricades in front of the Peh Loh Emporium (萬隆商店) on Yu Yuen Road were still in position, while the number of armed Japanese soldiers have increased from two to three with about seven unarmed mercenary policemen. A passage has been opened by the Japanese at the intersection of Bubbling Well and Too Ping Roads for vehicles and pedestrians. Several mercenary policemen and two armed Japanese soldiers are on guard. Route No. 2 buses were permitted to enter. The blockade of the area from the intersections of Bubbling Well and Great Western Roads and the south side of Great Western and Edinburgh Roads is still in force and pedestrians have to go round Bubbling Well Road and Yu Yuen Road if they want to enter the district.

Yesterday, conditions in Chu An Pang (陸安坊) off Edinburgh Road were very tense. A barbed wire barricade was erected and strict searches were being conducted by the two Japanese soldiers and five mercenary policemen of all persons entering or leaving.

Yesterday, the British-owned Route No. 2 buses could enter the district from Bubbling Well Road. Passengers of Route No. 1 double-deck buses who desired to enter the area had to alight on Bubbling Well and take the Route No. 14 buses on Yu Yuen Road.

According to unconfirmed information, the running of all the buses may be restored to-day.

December 17, 1940.

Morning Translation.

Cheng Yien Pao, Chinese-American Daily News, Sin Wan Pao,
Shun Pao, National Herald :-

ASSASSINATION OF JUDGE D'HOOGHE, FRENCH MUNICIPAL ADVOCATE

At 7.15 p.m. yesterday, Judge D'Hooghe, French Municipal Advocate, was fatally shot on Route de Boissezon in the French Concession.

Judge D'Hooghe and his family lived in Room 34 in a foreign apartment house at No. 24 Route de Boissezon. At 8 a.m. every day, he went to his office in the French Municipal Council and returned to his apartment at about 6 p.m. in his private motor car (licence No. 641).

After returning to his apartment from his office yesterday afternoon, Judge D'Hooghe left his room and went downstairs at 7.15 p.m. intending to go to a dinner party. As he approached his private motor car which was parked in front of the apartment, two men suddenly appeared from the roadside and fired five or six shots; two bullets struck him in the head and one took effect in the waist. Judge D'Hooghe collapsed. Seeing that they had attained their aim, the gunmen made good their escape.

Upon receipt of a report, the French Police sent out a large party of detectives and policemen in Police vans and a search was made for the gunmen, but without success. Judge D'Hooghe was immediately removed to St. Marie Hospital. At 8 p.m. an operation was performed, but due to his advanced age, the Judge succumbed to his serious wounds at 8.35 p.m.

Judge D'Hooghe was 65 years of age at the time of his death. He came to China a number of years ago, and was once Presiding Judge in the now defunct Mixed Court in the French Concession. He had held his present position for 14 years.

The French Police are investigating the cause of the assassination.

Cheng Yien Pao (comment) :-

"PUTTING ON AIRS"

The people of Shanghai are clever at "putting on airs". It is said that money can be made in this way.

Now, a certain kind of people have placed some barbed wire "stands" in the "western corner". According to foreign newspapers, a sum of \$1,000,000 was obtained. Calculate the value of one "stand".

The prices of commodities in Shanghai are rising daily and the market prices in the morning and in the evening are never the same. It is possible that in the near future, "putting on airs" will have a bigger value.

P. T. O.

December 15, 1940.

Morning Translation.

Cheng Yien Pao

MOST OF THE BLOCKADED AREA IN THE WESTERN DISTRICT OPENED
YESTERDAY

After its blockade by the Japanese for nearly two weeks, the Western District has been opened since yesterday morning. However, according to information secured by this paper, the Japanese gendarmes continued to prevent the operation of the British-owned buses on Yu Yuen Road yesterday and forced the conductors to alight from the vehicles and kneel before them for a while before they were allowed to proceed on their way.

At about 9 p.m. yesterday an inspection was made by our reporter in the Western District in the course of which he noticed that the south side of the intersection of Great Western Road and Edinburgh Road was still closed, while barbed wire entanglements at certain small passages were still present. According to information from reliable sources, the Japanese-owned buses are still conducting operations in the Western District with the connivance of the Japanese soldiers. This is clear evidence of deliberate trespass upon the monopolistic rights enjoyed by the China General Omnibus Company. Negotiations are at present proceeding between the Shanghai Municipal Council and the Japanese authorities, but up to the present no result has been attained.

Cheng Yien Pao, Chinese-American Daily News, National Herald,
Sin Wan Pao and Shun Pao :-

According to information secured by the Dah Chung News Agency, following the Japanese blockade of the area bordering Avenue Haig, Great Western Road, Edinburgh Road and Yu Yuen Road as a result of the attack on a Japanese gendarme named Sasaki on Great Western Road on November 30, repeated negotiations have been conducted by the local Consular Body with the Japanese authorities, with the result that the area was once more thrown open to the public at 11.40 a.m. yesterday. Routes No. 1 and 2 buses have now resumed operations within the area.

However, there are still two places where the barbed wire barricades are present, namely, one at the south side of the corner of Great Western Road and Edinburgh Road and another between the Country Hospital and the Frazer Automobile Company. They are, however, expected to be removed within a day or two. The wooden grille erected at Chung Shing Tsung (中興堂) at Waung Ka Loong (旺角), Great Western Road, is still closed with two mercenary policemen on guard, while the alleyways along Chu An Pang (竹安巷), Edinburgh Road, which the Japanese regard as the cesspool of terroristic elements, are likewise blockaded as usual. At 4 p.m. yesterday, a search was conducted at the place by Japanese gendarmes in company with mercenary policemen. Shops at the place have all resumed business, while the gambling dens, "consultation rooms" and hwp hwei lottery agencies have likewise once more resumed their illegal operations and are extending their devilish hands to make good what they have lost during the period of the blockade.

December 15, 1940.

Morning Translation.

Central China Daily News, New China Daily News, Kuo Min Daily News, Bing Pao, Chinese-American Daily News, Cheng Yien Pao, National Herald, Shun Pao and Sin Wan Pao :-

F.M.P. CHINESE POLICEMEN GET BETTER TREATMENT

The question of the allowance of Chinese policemen of the French Police was settled yesterday afternoon. The entire body of Chinese policemen were satisfied with the present increase in allowance.

In fact, an increase of the allowance of the Chinese policemen had already been under the consideration of the French authorities prior to the strike of the Chinese policemen. After the Chinese policemen resumed duty, the Commissioner of the French Police requested the French Municipal Council to give an early announcement of the measures taken to increase the allowance of the Chinese policemen so that they can work with an easy mind. An announcement of the measures, which were reached after careful discussions by the F.M.C., was originally to have been made on December 13, but owing to the lack of time the announcement was made yesterday. The report of an interview with the Police authorities at 9 a.m. yesterday by the representatives of the Chinese policemen requesting an early settlement of the matter was untrue.

It is learned that in accordance with the new measures announced at 4 p.m. yesterday, the allowance granted to the Chinese policemen has been increased from 70% to 140% and the special reward has been increased from \$6 to \$25. After the enforcement of the new measures, a Chinese policeman of the lowest rank, namely, a 5th Class Probationary Constable, will receive a pay of more than \$120, including a rice allowance of half "zar" of rice, per mensem. It is also learned that with effect from January next year, every probationary Chinese policeman will be granted an increase of \$2 in wages. With regard to the other demands submitted by the Chinese policemen, the authorities have intimated that they will be enforced gradually.

Central China Daily News, New China Daily News, Chinese-American Daily News, Cheng Yien Pao, National Herald, Sin Wan Pao, Shun Pao of December 14 :-

CUSTOMS REVENUE GUARDS WILL GET BETTER TREATMENT

The monthly wages of the entire body of revenue guards of the Maritime Customs are very low and they get an increase of only \$1 per year. Owing to the difficulties of maintaining their living at the present high prices of commodities, the entire body of revenue guards recently sent representatives to interview Commissioner Lawford and requested that their wages be increased to the same level as the employees and workers of the Post Office in Shanghai. The Customs authorities are now of the opinion that the demands of the revenue guards are reasonable. It is learned that within every sphere the wages of all low class employees of the Customs will be raised. It is said that an improvement will be put into force next year.

P.T.O.

December 15, 1940.

Morning Translation.

In connection with the interference with the Chinese watchmen and the compulsory enforcement of an order compelling ricksha coolies to take out licences in the Western District by the Japanese gendarmes, negotiations were opened with the Japanese authorities by the S.M.C. yesterday. According to an official statement issued by the Publicity Office of the S.M.C., a letter has been sent to the Japanese Consul-General calling his attention to both matters.

The blockade has resulted in considerable impairment of the monopolistic rights of traffic in the Western District enjoyed by the International Settlement. The operation of Japanese-owned buses on Yu Yuen Road and Great Western Road has given rise to much inconvenience and annoyance to the Settlement authorities and the residents. Since yesterday morning, the blockade has been lifted. According to reliable quarters, the blockade was lifted due to either of the following grounds:-

(1) Since the blockade, the China Club on Great Western Road and the Hwa Loh Club (華樂會) on Yu Yuen Road, both being large gambling dens, have suffered considerable losses. Consequently, they have offered a huge sum as a passage money. Though the exact amount is unknown, it is said to be somewhere round \$500,000.

(2) Though the Japanese have not yet disclosed the result of their purge in the cesspool of terroristic elements at Waung Ka Loong and Edinburgh Road, they have now considered it unnecessary to blockade so large an area. Consequently, the outer regions have been reopened but Waung Ka Loong, etc. were still closed yesterday.

At about 11 a.m. yesterday, a couple of buses each of the Routes No. 1 and 9 of the China General Omnibus Company resumed operations on Yu Yuen Road; in the afternoon Route No. 9 buses and Route No. 20 railless cars likewise resumed operations along Great Western Road and Yu Yuen Road. None of the so-called Western District People's buses were noticed travelling in the Western District yesterday. It is said that the loss suffered by the China General Omnibus Co. and the Shanghai Tramway Co. amounted altogether to approximately \$80,000. Meanwhile, rickshas bearing Settlement licences are still denied entrance into the outlying roads area, unless they are issued with "City Government licences" or have affixed on the back the characters "with special permission from the Western District Traffic Committee."

In connection with the illegal operation of Japanese-owned buses in the blockaded area in the Western District, a protest was lodged with the Japanese Consul-General by the S.M.C. at beginning of this week, but no reply has yet been received by the Council to its protest. However, it is generally expected that the Japanese-owned buses will cease operations in the area because it has already been declared by the Japanese authorities that this operation was but a temporary arrangement.

Cheng Yien Pao (comment) :-

The Reopening of the Western District

After two weeks of blockade, the "western corner" was finally reopened yesterday morning. In view of the duration and the gravity of the blockade, the reopening has conveyed a "special feeling" to the public.

P. T. O.

December 15, 1940.

Morning Translation.

The cause of the reopening is unknown. However, a study of the reports appearing in local newspapers previously and of the statistics of the "remarkable performances" conducted during the period of the blockade, will offer no difficulty in understanding the cause of the blockade.

According to Press reports, pedestrians desiring passage were required to pay a "passage money" ranging from \$0.20 to \$0.50. In all the blockade lasted 14 days. If it is taken into account that every day only 1,000 pedestrians were given passage in this manner, the sum acquired would have been quite considerable.

"Japanese-owned buses are operating along Yu Yuen Road and are doing quite good business." "The routes of the British-owned buses have all been shortened and have stopped travelling in the blockaded area." These are two other headings appearing in newspapers. It is needless to point out the facts as the readers must have already understood them well.

According to "them," the blockade was enforced because they desired to effect the arrest of the culprits. However, by common sense, in view of the fact that a number of places in the blockaded area had been reopened and closed several times during the blockade, it seems unlikely that they could have been so foolish as to endeavour to effect the apprehension of the culprits after the reopening of the place.

According to a report appearing in this paper, the China Club has already offered a sum of \$500,000 to a certain party as "protection fee" and the blockade would soon be lifted.

Now the blockaded area has been reopened. All the facts surrounding this blockade have shown the true description of the master of the "new order."

Some of the so-called "new order" measures are being carried out in the Western District yesterday. It is noticed travelling in the Western District yesterday. It is said that the loss suffered by the China Club yesterday and the Shanghai Railway Co. amounted altogether to approximately \$100,000. Meanwhile, various business establishments and still closed entrance into the city from the west. They are issued with "City Government License" which are given to the Chinese. All special permits from the Western District Police Committee.

In connection with the license operation of Japanese-owned buses in the blockaded area in the Western District, a protest was lodged with the Japanese Consul-General by the S.M.C. at beginning of this week, but no reply has been received by the Council to its protest. However, it is generally expected that the Japanese-owned buses will resume operations in the area because it has already been decided by the Japanese authorities that this operation was not a temporary arrangement.

China Club (comment) -

The Reopening of the Western District

After two weeks of blockade, the Western District was finally reopened yesterday morning. In the afternoon and the evening of the blockade, the Western District conveyed a "special feeling" to the public.

12.15.40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL DISTRICT
S. & B. REGISTRY
No. 14. 442(0)
Date 12/12/40

Blockade Fee



December 12, 1940.

T'IRIKU SHIMPO :-

REFUTATION OF EXAGGERATED REPORTS

Foreign newspapers and anti-Japanese Chinese newspapers in the Settlements are publishing exaggerated reports to incite the people against the joint action taken in the Western District by Japan and China towards lawless elements. It is alleged that as a result of the blockade of the district, the residents there are suffering from acute shortage of foodstuffs while the China Bus Company and the Tramway Company are sustaining an enormous loss. But actually, conditions in the District are totally different from what these newspapers say.

As for the Western District People's Omnibus Company, it is established by leading persons in the blockaded area and is operating its buses on Yu Yuen Road and Great Western Road thereby considerably alleviating traffic congestion.

Although the China Bus Company and the Tramway Company are strongly criticizing the alleged encroachment upon their rights, they have taken advantage of the disorder and confusion created by the former Shanghai Incident and acquired the right to run their buses and trams in this District in defiance of the strong objection raised by the Chinese side. On these grounds, they have no basis on which to lay their claim for their legal rights.

December 12, 1940.

Afternoon Translation

National Herald (comment) :-

ABANDONMENT OF THE APPEASEMENT POLICY

Since the outlying road areas have been blockaded, the transportation franchise granted by the S.M.C. has been violated and policemen have been assaulted and insulted. A certain party is again trying to collect ricksha licence fees. Last night, a Route No. 7 bus was attacked on Edinburgh Road.

A foreign observer has declared that this was a planned and organized attempt of the Japanese to partition the administrative rights of the S.M.C. in the Western District, with the object of tearing up the Yangkingpang Land Regulations.

As regards the infringement of the transportation franchise, the S.M.C. opened negotiations the day before yesterday. With reference to the assaulting and insulting of policemen, it is said that a protest will be delivered to-day. It is not known what the reply of the Japanese will be.

As the S.M.C. is an executive organization formed according to the Yangkingpang Land Regulations, it seems that the S.M.C. should not permit the Japanese to break the Regulations. The S.M.C. should abandon its long-adopted appeasement policy and open strong negotiations with the Japanese. Should it fail, the S.M.C. must ask the Consular Body and the foreign governments concerned for assistance, so as to bring the matter to the attention of the Japanese Government.

December 12, 1940.

Morning Translation

Cheng Yien Pao :-

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SP. BR. REGISTRY

CONDITIONS IN THE WESTERN DISTRICT

It was learned by a reporter of this paper that the situation in the blockaded area in the Western District became worse yesterday. Traffic from Edinburgh Road to Avenue Haig was again interrupted, while Great Western Road and other places are still under blockade. Pedestrians are complaining for they have to make a long detour. Business in the Farrens Club was bad yesterday. It is said that patriotic slogans were discovered yesterday written on the walls of the Li Chao Fang (李朝芳) alleyway off Yu Yuen Road. A search was conducted by the Japanese soldiers, but it had no result. The Japanese gendarmes and mercenary policemen are continuing to search Chinese residences.

Yesterday some ten primary school students inside Lane 909, Yu Yuen Road, were noticed throwing newspapers at one another. The Japanese gendarmes examined the newspapers and found that all these newspapers were supporters of justice. Becoming angry, the Japanese tried to arrest the students, but the latter escaped. The gendarmes knocked at the doors of the houses in the alleyway with the object of carrying out a search but when they found that they could not do anything, they blockaded the alleyway. As their food supplies are running out, the residents are in danger of starvation.

Another report states that the British-owned buses which have been running in the Western District were suddenly attacked by a large number of bad elements. A Route No. 7 bus which had stopped at a terminus near the corner of Edinburgh Road and Avenue Haig was attacked by a number of bad elements who threw bricks and tiles into the bus. The driver and conductor of the bus remonstrated, but no heed was paid to them. The driver, Yi Zung-yien (易宗彦), aged 37, native of Anhwei, residing at No. 1, Zung Teh Li (鍾德里), Brennan Road, was injured on the head and was sent to the Red Cross Hospital. It is believed that the bad elements had been instigated into carrying out such activities with the object of harming the interests of foreigners.

According to information secured from foreign sources, the S.M.C. did not lodge a protest yesterday with the Japanese authorities against the assault of a Chinese Police Officer of the S.M.P. by Japanese gendarmes. According to a spokesman of the Council, a protest may be handed to the Japanese this morning.

As regards the operation of Japanese-owned buses in the Western District, the Chairman of the S.M.C. opened negotiations with the Japanese Consul-General on December 10.

It was learned by a reporter of the Dah Chung News Agency that this matter was discussed at the Council meeting yesterday afternoon. It is said that after it had made an investigation, the Japanese Consulate replied that Japanese official circles were unaware of the matter as the running of the Japanese-owned buses in the Western District was an individual act.

It is said that negotiations will be opened, while the Japanese Councillors will be asked to make an investigation into this affair.

P.T.O.

December 12, 1940.

Morning Translation.

Cheng Yien Pao (brief comment)

It is reported that a number of patriotic slogans were found at Li Chao Kang, Yu Yuan Road, yesterday. The Japanese soldiers were highly indignant and conducted a vigorous search in the neighbourhood but without result.

Cheng Yien Pao, Chinese-American Daily News, National Herald, Sin Wan Pao and Shun Pao :-

"CHINESE POLICEMEN IN FRENCH CONCESSION ON STRIKE YESTERDAY
MORNING : 17 DEMANDS FOR BETTER TREATMENT SUBMITTED ;
AUTHORITIES PROMISE TO GIVE REPLY WITHIN 3 OR 4 DAYS"

The entire body of Chinese policemen in the French Concession, who are finding it difficult to maintain their livelihood with their small pay, recently submitted, verbally, to the French authorities a demand for an increase of wages. As no formal reply has been given by the French authorities, 150 Chinese policemen of Lokawei Police Station went on strike at 8.45 a.m. yesterday and their action was followed by the 140 Chinese policemen in other Stations.

As a result of the strike, traffic in the French Concession was in great disorder as no policemen were on traffic duty, but the situation improved after employees of the French Tramway Company and French policemen took over the traffic duty.

The Commissioner and Deputy Commissioner of the French Police immediately held a conference with the Chinese policemen of Lokawei Station. 120 Chinese policemen were present.

The Commissioner of the French Police stated that the French authorities were paying attention to the livelihood of the Chinese policemen owing to the sharp increases in the prices of commodities and that measures for their better treatment were already under consideration. The Commissioner then asked the Chinese policemen on strike to submit their demands.

Chinese policemen Nos. 158, 164 and 598 were then elected representatives of the policemen and they handed the demands to the Commissioner.

The Commissioner stated that he would guarantee a satisfactory reply to the strikers within three or four days and expressed the hope that the Chinese policemen, would, for the sake of peace and good order, immediately resume duty.

The strikers were satisfied with the Commissioner's promise and resumed duty at once.

Yesterday morning, a Chinese policeman propagating a strike at the corner of Route Stanislas Chevalier and Rue Massenet was arrested by white Russian detectives but he was released before the Chinese policemen on strike resumed duty.

The following are the demands submitted by the entire body of Chinese policemen:-

(1) The formation of a French Concession Chinese Policemen's Mutual Aid Association.

Chinese-American Daily News, Shun Pao, Cheng Yieh Pao,
National Herald :- 7/19/40

"CITY POLICEMAN KNOCKED DOWN BY MOTOR CYCLE : SETTLEMENT
DETECTIVES AND POLICEMEN MAKING INVESTIGATIONS ARE
DETAINED."

At 9 p.m. yesterday, Liu Ngoo-cho (劉子竹),
a City policeman on post duty at the intersection of
Edinburgh Road and Kinnear Road in the Western District,
was knocked down by a motor cycle. Another City
policeman telephoned Bubbling Well Police Station requesting
it to send an ambulance to remove the injured policeman
to the Second St. Luke's Hospital on Brennan Road for
treatment. Bubbling Well Police Station detailed more
than ten Chinese and foreign detectives and policemen to
the scene to make an investigation. However, they were
obstructed by Japanese gendarmes who removed their pistols
and took the party of officers to the Japanese Gendarmerie
Headquarters at 94 Jessfield Road.

Upon receipt of a report, Bubbling Well
Police Station detailed officers to explain away any
misunderstanding. The Chinese and foreign officers were
released at 11 p.m. with their pistols restored.

P.T.O.

CHONGKAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
No. 82. REGISTRY

6-12-4: 5m
Cheng Yien Pao (comment) 1-

"THE MAINTENANCE OF PEACE AND GOOD ORDER"

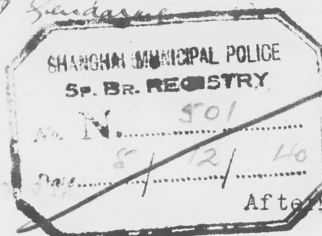
We distinctly recall that shooting cases were occurring repeatedly in the two Foreign Settlements, the Japanese strongly criticized the inefficiency of the Police Forces of the Foreign Settlements and suggested that Japanese be allowed to maintain peace and good order in the Foreign Settlements.

Of late many cases of assassination have taken place in Hongkew and in the Western District where peace and good order is being maintained by Japanese. Furthermore, the victims in these cases were Japanese army or naval officers. What is stranger still is that ten unsolved cases have occurred and in each case the assailant or assailants had been able to make good their escape.

From this one may come to the conclusion that the Japanese troops and the mercenary police who are so skillful in maintaining peace and good order have failed to solve these cases and can only shake their heads and sigh.

Of late, the Japanese seemed to have become wiser. They have resorted to the method of blockading an area. They may blockade Hongkew to-day and the Western District to-morrow; but the people living in these areas have to undergo indescribable suffering. At first mercenary policemen would resort to extortion and this would be followed by the running of buses operated by Japanese. However, they seem to have overlooked the point that after all the people have removed, there would be no peace and good order to be maintained. In that event, they would only have the work of protecting themselves.

Shooting of Gendarme



December 4, 1940.

Afternoon

Chinese-American Daily News, Cheng Yien Pao, Sin Wan Pao, Shun Pao, National Herald

CONSULAR BODY OPENS NEGOTIATIONS OVER BLOCKADE OF
WESTERN DISTRICT

Following the shooting of a Japanese gendarme on Great Western Road in the Western District on November 30, the Japanese authorities immediately blockaded an area bounded by Tifeng Road, Great Western Road, Edinburgh Road and Yu Yuen Road. Both Chinese and foreign residents living in the blockaded areas were prohibited from leaving.

On the evening of December 2, the Japanese extended the blockade to the front of the Paramount Ballroom and barbed wire barricades were placed on the border of the Settlement. The 100,000 residents living in the blockaded areas are faced with difficulties of securing food supplies.

It is said that the S.M.C. has opened negotiations with the Japanese. According to Major Bourne, Commissioner of S.M.P., the negotiations held on the morning of December 3 for the immediate removal of the blockade had no result, but measures were drawn up restricting the movements of Chinese and foreign residents, but they were less severe in character.

On December 3, Japanese soldiers and gendarmes and Chinese policemen with fixed bayonets patrolled the blockaded areas in the Western District. Chinese people were prohibited from leaving or entering nor were foodstuffs allowed to be sent in. It was said that teachers and students would be permitted free access, but this has been found to be untrue. Foreigners are permitted to pass the barricades.

Large and small gambling dens and shops in the blockaded areas are all closed. The price of rice in the area has been increased considerably.

Out of consideration for the safety of the Chinese and foreign residents in the blockaded area, the S.M.C. opened negotiations with the Japanese on the morning of December 3 with the object of procuring freedom of access for the residents. In the meantime, the Senior Consul has been requested to open negotiations with the Japanese Consul-General so that an early settlement of the trouble might be found.

The Senior Consul says that the Japanese Consul-General is in sympathy with the residents, but in his letter of reply, received at 2 p.m. that day, he states that the restrictions have been adopted in order to facilitate the arrest of the murderers and that the blockade would not be removed until such time as the Japanese authorities come to the conclusion that it would be impossible to arrest the murderers.

The Japanese Police officer assisting in the negotiations says that the reply received from the Japanese authorities indicates that the blockade would not be removed for some time to come and that there is even a possibility of the blockade being continued for two or three weeks.

December 4, 1940.

Afternoon Translation.

According to a person who arrived from Soochow yesterday, the wrecked train is still on the roadside and dead bodies are scattered about the place. The Japanese dead were encoffined on December 1 by coolies sent by the Central China Railway Company and Soochow Special Service Organization and were transported to Soochow. Amongst the more than 120 injured passengers, over 50 seriously wounded are still in the Soochow Hospital.

P.T.O.

December 4, 1940.

Afternoon Translation

Central China Daily News, Kuo Min Daily News, New China Daily News and Bing Pao :-

Conditions In The Western District

The Western District area has been blockaded for four days. The food question in the area is gradually becoming acute. Yesterday, as a result of a consultation between the Western District Police and the Japanese, the food situation was a little better. Yesterday, the Japanese and the Western District Police decided to issue to residents in the area temporary passes to enter or leave the area between 9 a.m. and 5 p.m. every day. Those who can procure shop guarantee can apply for this temporary permission at the outpost of the Western District Police Bureau, Siao Zar Kiao (小柵橋). It is learned that yesterday several thousand people secured such permits. The issuing of permits will continue for two days. It was temporarily arranged that people in Zien Ka Hong and Wang Ka Loong will be allowed to pass. Simultaneously Yu Yuen and Tifeng Roads were also partly opened. Foreigners are allowed to enter or leave the area freely.

Chinese-American Daily News (comment) :-

The Blockaded "Happy Land"

The severe blockade of "Happy Land" in the Shanghai Western District as a result of the shooting of a Japanese gendarme on Great Western Road entered its fifth day to-day. Judging by the undermentioned three minor cases, one can imagine the discomfort and hardship that is being experienced by the people living inside the blockaded area :-

(1) A Chinese woman who works in a foreign family in the French Concession but who lives in the blockaded area has five children. On ordinary days she used to return home after her work, but since Saturday last she has not been able to visit her children. She is wild with anxiety as there is no food left in the house.

(2) As they were late in leaving school on Saturday last, six Chinese students, their ages varying from 6 to 10, have been confined in the premises of the S.M.C. Public School on Edinburgh Road with five teachers. They are living on biscuits and sleep on wooden benches, sharing three or four blankets with their five teachers.

(3) The 85 Chinese and foreign girl telephone operators at the Lucerne Exchange, who had spent almost 60 hours at their posts since the enforcement of the blockade and who had had only four hours sleep, were relieved by a new shift yesterday morning.

Notwithstanding the negotiations opened by the Consular Body and the S.M.C. with the Japanese authorities for the lifting of the blockade and that permission be given for food supplies to be sent into the blockaded area, the Japanese authorities do not seem willing to remove the blockade until the culprit is apprehended. If the Japanese authorities insist on this,

P. T. O.

December 4, 1940.

Afternoon Translation

then it is possible that the blockaded will never be lifted because, according to information given to the "Shanghai Evening Post & Mercury" by a certain British resident in the area, the mercenary policemen guarding the exits are allowing people to enter or leave upon payment of a dollar or two. Then, is it not possible for the culprit to have already availed himself of the opportunity to make good his escape? Innocent people are now being made to suffer, particularly those who are poor and who are unable to pay a dollar to policemen. Starvation seems to be their fate.

All this reminds us of the blockade of the Tientsin Concessions last year.

N 467(c)

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

By the Register OFFICE

FILE NO. 77-2670

SUBJECT:

Opium Trade in Nantao.

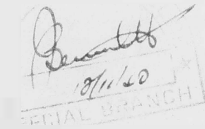
[illegible]

November 11, 1940.

Opium Smoking Dens in Nantao.

Attached herewith is a list of opium smoking dens which are operating in the Nantao Area. They are each in possession of business permit issued by the Shanghai District Opium Suppression Bureau of the Nanking Government, 1286 North Szechuen Road.

2201



Opium Smoking Dens in Mantao.

<u>Name and Address</u>	<u>Date of Establishment</u>
1. Foh Loh Zau (福祿壽), No. 8 Chi Ping Li, (Lane 2), Fang Chia Road.	4/11/40
2. Yoeh Kung (Moon Palace) (月宮), No. 17 Hang Oen Fang, Fang Fang Rd.	4/11/40
3. Fang Wong Kuo (鳳凰閣), 95 Er Hai Loong, Kiu Mou Dee.	5/11/40
4. Dah Hoong Yung (大鴻運), 97 Er Hai Loong, Kiu Mou Dee.	5/11/40
5. Siao Yau Kung (Merryland) (逍遙宮), 119 Er Hai Loong, Kiu Mou Dee.	5/11/40
6. Foh Hoo Kung Anti-Opium House (福和宮戒煙所), 99 Er Hai Loong, Kiu Mou Dee.	7/11/40
7. Sing Sing (Hearts) (心心), 2 Foh Kong Li, Tung Chi Ka, Kiu Mou Dee.	8/11/40
8. "No. 147", 24 Loo Shiang Yuen Road.	8/11/40
9. Dah Tsoong (大衆), 169 Loo Shiang Yuen Road.	

Conductor

King Chi Hwa (金剛花)

Lee Hai Foh (李海福)

Sze Li Sze (施李氏) (female)

Sung Foh Sung (沈福生)

Kyong Chia Sung (龔家聲)

Tsu Kung Sung (朱根生)

Lee King Ming (李金銘)

Ying Kung Sung (殷根生)

Tsai Foh Sung (蔡福生)

SECRET

Headquarters,
Shanghai Municipal Police.

October 22, 1940

To.

The Secretary & Commissioner General.

The Commissioner of Police presents his compliments in forwarding herewith the undermentioned documents.

Reference No:- D.8292.

Subject :- Opium smoking dens in Nantao - notification of the Shanghai District Opium Suppression Bureau calling for registration of dens.

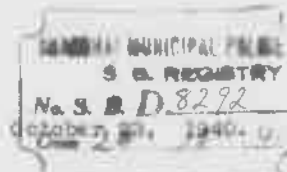
Enclosures

Copy of Police Report.

For information. No action required.

FILE

SECRET



Opium smoking dens in Nantao - notification of the Shanghai District
Opium Suppression Bureau calling for registration of dens.

Following receipt of instructions from
the Nantao Police Bureau to close sometime ago,
most of the opium smoking dens complied with the
order. There are however, some 20 small opium
smoking dens still operating secretly in Nantao.

On October 20, 1940, the Shanghai District
Opium Suppression Bureau (上海地方戒烟局),
1286 North Szechuen Road, which is a subordinate
organ of the Ministry of Interior of the Nanking
Government, posted copies of a notification in the
various parts of Nantao in the name of Yen Soo Yung
(殷素雍), Chief of the Bureau, calling upon
opium smoking den conductors to effect registration
with the Bureau.

According to the notification, those
desirous of opening and conducting opium smoking
dens must obtain application forms which forms
should contain all particulars as to name of
conductors, age, nativity, residential address,
title of den, amount of capital, address of den,
name of guarantor, and address of guarantor etc.
On return of the application form, the Bureau will
make investigations to verify the particulars given
in the application, after which a business permit
and a permit for purchasing opium, will be issued
to the applicant when he furnishes a deposit of \$500.
This business permit will be valid for six months
from date of issue and the conductor will be required
to pay a monthly business tax of \$25.00 in Hwa Shing notes.



General
Information



The deposit money will be returned to the conductor upon the den closing down according to the regulations of the Bureau.

It is learned that thus far none of the opium smoking den conductors have complied with the above instructions. It is learned from a confidential source that the Bureau does not intend issuing the permits although all requirements in connection with the application will be gone through unless a sum of \$2,000 is paid as a bribe for unofficial recognition.

MHK
FM. 2
G. 40M-140

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

subject... Opium Smoking Dens in Nantao - ordered to suspend functioning.

Made by... D. I. Tan Lien Fih

Forwarded by... D. I. Crawford

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SR. BR. REGISTRY

467(C)

At the end of September, 1940, the Nantao Police Bureau of the Shanghai City Government ordered all newly established small opium smoking dens within its jurisdiction which are under the guise of "Club Room" to suspend functioning. There are some 20 opium smoking dens and 4 opium hongs still functioning in Nantao.

It is now learned that these opium smoking dens are endeavouring to effect arrangements for their reopening.

D. I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

INDEXED BY
(S.S.) REGISTRY
DATE 7/1/41

Headquart
Shanghai Municipal Police.

September 25, 1940.

To. Secretary & Commissioner General,

H. M. G.

The Commissioner of Police presents his compliments in forwarding herewith the undermentioned documents.

Reference No:- S.B. D.8292/1

Subject :- Establishment of opium smoking dens in Nantao.

Enclosures Copy of a Police report.
For information. No action required.

FILE

10/26/40

CC.

KWC
F. 2
G. 40M-1-40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

Date: September 29, 1940.

Subject: Establishment of opium smoking dens in Nantao.

Made by: D. I. Pan Lien Pin Forwarded by: D. I. Lamm

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
D. I. REGISTRY

467(2)

14

Between September 16 and 18, 1940, five new opium smoking dens were established in Nantao, at the following addresses:

Name	Address	Date of Establishment
"4 5 6 Talking Room" (四五六號房)	No. 47, Kao Tun Road (高墩路), Kyeu Mou Dien, Nantao.	16/9/40.
"Zung Oen Talking Room" (正大號房)	No. 11, Zung Oen Li, Loo Shiang Yuan Road, Nantao.	16/9/40.
"Foh Loh Zeu Talking Room" (佛洛左號房)	No. 5, Zung Oen Li, Loo Shiang Yuan Road, Nantao.	17/9/40.
"Foh Zeu Koong Talking Room" (佛左公號房)	No. 38, Zung Oen Li, Loo Shiang Yuan Road, Nantao.	18/9/40.
"Hung Oen Talking Room" (恒安號房)	No. 5, Hung Oen Faung, Fong Pang Road, Nantao.	18/9/40.

Sign-boards are openly posted at the entrance of each den. Each den is said to be equipped with more than 10 opium pipes and in each establishment girls are employed as waitresses.

Information to hand tends to show that each of the establishments has paid a sum of money amounting to some \$300 to \$500 to the Nantao Police Bureau of the Shanghai City Government as protection fee. Apart from this sum, each establishment is further required to pay a monthly sum of \$10 for each pipe to the Police Bureau.

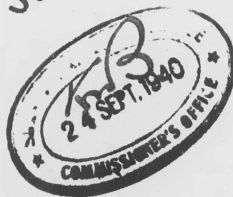
There have been however, some 20 small

Commr. of P.
S.

P. J. Forks

D. C. (Sp. Br.)

S & C G



F 2
G 11-40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Station,

Date 19

- 2 -

Subject

Made by

Forwarded by

opium smoking houses operating in Nantao district which, from time to time have been raided by the Nantao Police Bureau because of their failure to secure protection from the Police authorities in that district. Each of these establishments is said to possess only two or three opium smoking pipes.

Pan Lien pit

D. I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

11/2
24/9
11/24/9

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

H. I. Special Branch
REPORT

Date May 15 1940

Subject (in full)..... Opium Honggs in Nantao.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
REGISTRY

Made by... D. I. Pan Hien Fib. Forwarded by..... D. I. Crawford.

Two further opium honggs have been established in Nantao, making a total of four opium honggs at present operating in the area in question.

Detailed particulars of the four opium honggs in Nantao are given in the attached table.

Comm. of Police
Sir:

Information

Pan Hien Fib

D. C. (Sp. B.)

Pan Hien Fib

D. I.

D. I. (Special Branch)



FILE

MAILED
MAY 21 1940

<u>Singboard</u>	<u>Address</u>
Lao Yoh Zung (老 耀 藏)	No. 1, Lane 68, Nyi Oen Li, (義 安 里) Loo Shiang Yuen Road, (露 香 園 路) Kyeu Mou Dien, West Gate.
Doung Yih (同 益)	83 Yien Hai Loong, (晏 海 弄) Yien Hai Road, (晏 海 路), North Gate.
San Tuh (三 德)	7 Ding Oen Li, (定 安 里) Tung Chi Road (塘 基 路) Old North Gate.
Doong Foong (同 豐)	1 Ding Oen Li, (定 安 里) Tung Chi Road, (塘 基 路) Oen Hai Loong, (晏 海 弄) Old North Gate.

K HONGS IN KANTON

<u>Date opened</u>	<u>Owner</u>	<u>Capital</u>
17/3/40	Li Yeh Mei (李阿梅)	-
25/3/40	Liao Ah Mei (廖阿梅)	-
12/5/40	Sung Hai Dong (鄭乃桐)	\$10,000.00
12/5/40	Lee Hai Chiu (李海秋)	\$ 6,000.00

CCR

FORM NO. 3
G. 50M-1-40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

S. 1. Special branch. 846164/

REPORT

Date April 3 1940

Subject (in full)..... OPIUM HONGS IN NANTAO.

Made by.. D.I. Pan Lien Pih..... Forwarded by.. D. I. Crawford.

Two opium hongs are operating in

Nantao, as listed hereunder:-

<u>Name & Address</u>	<u>Date Established</u>	<u>Proprietor</u>
Lao Yoh Zung (老烟藏), No. 1, Lane 68, Wyi Oen Li (永安里), Loo Shiang Yuen Road (露香園路), Kyeu zou Dien, (九 歌地), West Gate.	March 17, 1940.	Li Yan Mei (李阿梅).
Doung Yih (同益), 83 Yien Hai Loong (晏海路), Yien Hai Road (晏海路), Old North Gate.	March 25, 1940.	Liao Ah Mei (廖阿梅).

Pan Lien Pih
D. I.

D. C. (Special branch)

CCH

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

S. I. Special Branch

REPORT

Date March 25 1940

Subject Opium Hong in Nantao.

Made by D.I. Pan Lien Fih, Forwarded by Supt. J. ARSON.

An opium hong entitled "Lao Yon Zung
(老烟盛)" commenced operations at No. 1, Lane No. 68,
Nyi Oen Li (永安里), Loo Shiang Yuen (露香園) Road,
Kyeu Mou Dien (九龍地), West Gate, on March 17.
Posters advertising the hong were posted openly in the
vicinity. This is the first opium hong to come into
existence in Nantao. The proprietor is one named
Li Yah Mei, (李亞梅) a native of Zauchow, aged 51.

Pan Lien-pih

D. I.

D. C. (Special Branch)

PA

Compile summary & supplement
weekly as they appear please.

S. I.

19/3

Rudolf

19/3

N 522(c)

CONFIDENTIAL

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

S.I., Special Branch

REPORT

Date: Nov. 1936

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SP. BR. REGISTRY

File No. 100

Subject: Arthur Read, American citizen.

Made by: P.D.I. McKeown Forwarded by: D.I. Crawford

Reports have been received regarding the suspicious activities of one Arthur Read, American citizen. This person prior to the election of Mr. Roosevelt as President of the U.S.A. became acquainted with a British husband and wife residing in the Palace Hotel. He claimed to be an author and stated that he was the representative of the Lindbergh-Wylie group, operating from the Broadway Mansions. Read asked the British lady if she was willing to work for the group and invited her to a dinner at the Broadway Mansions. Upon arrival, she found a number of persons including some who claimed to be Americans, others who claimed to be Russian "Fascists" and a number of Japanese. Subsequent to the dinner, the lady was told by her husband to sever all connections with Read.

Prior to submitting a report on a somewhat fantastic story, enquiries were made at the American Consulate-General regarding Read where it was ascertained that Read is already under suspicion. He is the author of a book entitled "The Adventures of an American Soldier with the Chinese Forces," and claims connections with the Detroit Free Press. He left for Japan a few days ago. It is known to the American Consulate that he was connected with Japanese and Germans north of the Creek.

A.C. (Special Branch)

D.S.I.

N 612 (c)

SECRET

G. 40M-1-30
HSM/

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY

Section 1, Special
REPORT

Date: 10/10/41

Subject: William F. Kimfull.

Made by: D.S. Cornwell

Forwarded by: D.I. Crawford

William F. Kimfull, aged 45, is known to have resided in Shanghai during 1940. He has made several journeys to Nagasaki. He returned from Nagasaki on January 17th, 1941 but his present address is not known.

He is not registered at H.B.M. Passport Office and H.B.M. Consulate have no records concerning him. He is likewise unknown to the British Chamber of Commerce.

William F. Kimfull is known to the S.M.P. and the French Police as an associate of members of a narcotic gang and he was a suspect in the early part of 1940 in connection with a large jewel robbery in the French Concession.

Nothing is known by the S.M.P. as to William F. Kimfull's present financial status although he has at times resided in the Park Hotel where he registered as a British subject from Lewisham, London, England.

P.A. (C.I. Police)



Handwritten signature: J.E. Cornwell

A. C. (Special Branch)

January 28, 41.

William F. Kimfull.

William F. Kimfull, aged 45, is known to have resided in Shanghai during 1940. He has made several journeys to Nagasaki. He returned from Nagasaki on January 17th, 1941 but his present address is not known.

He is not registered at H.B.M. Passport Office and H.B.M. Consulate have no records concerning him. He is likewise unknown to the British Chamber of Commerce.

William F. Kimfull is known to the S.M.P. and the French Police as an associate of members of a narcotic gang and he was a suspect in the early part of 1940 in connection with a large jewel robbery in the French Concession.

Nothing is known by the S.M.P. as to William F. Kimfull's present financial status although he has at times resided in the Park Hotel where he registered as a British subject from Lewisham, London, England.

TELEGRAPHIC ADDRESS:
"CANADIAN" SHANGHAI
CODES: ACME OR BENTLEY'S
TELEPHONE 11784

ADDRESS ALL COMMUNICATIONS
TO P. O. BOX 264

PLEASE REFER TO FILE NO. CL-52

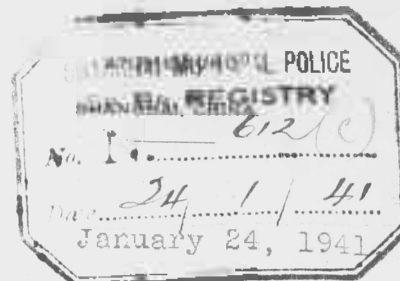
THE DEPARTMENT OF



TRADE AND COMMERCE
CANADA

OFFICE OF THE

CANADIAN GOVERNMENT TRADE COMMISSIONER



CONFIDENTIAL.

The Commissioner of Police,
Police Force,
Shanghai Municipal Council,
120, Wooshow Road,
SHANGHAI.

MR. WILLIAM F. KIMFULL.

I have received the following telegram from Mr.
. D'Arcy McGreer, Charge d'Affaires, Canadian Legation,
Tokyo:-

Please telegraph immediately if obtainable
address of William F. Kimfull allegedly
"Canadian exporter and importer in Shanghai
and forward by letter statement concerning
"his financial status and reliability"

A. I have no knowledge of Mr. William F. Kimfull
and cannot trace any record of him in our office files or
in any of the local directories, I shall be very much obliged
if you can give me any information concerning him. It is
possible that the name may be "Kimbull" as there were two
mistakes in the telegram when received, so if you cannot
trace anyone of the name of "Kimfull" perhaps you will be
good enough to check up on anyone of the name of "William
F. Kimbull".

Your prompt reply will be much appreciated in view
of the fact that Mr. McGreer has asked for a telegraphic
reply.

Yours faithfully,

(M. T. Stewart)

Acting Canadian Trade Commissioner

MTS:KB

January 24,

41-

The Canadian Trade Commissioner,
27 The Bund.

Sir,

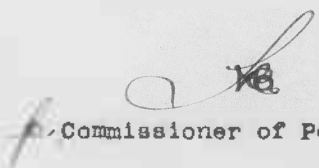
Mr. William F. Kimfull.

I have to acknowledge receipt of your letter No. OL-53, dated January 24, 1941, and in reply have to inform you that the matter is receiving attention.

A report will be forwarded to you as soon as enquiries are completed.

I am, Sir,

Your obedient servant,


Commissioner of Police.

SECRET & CONFIDENTIAL

January 30, 41.

M.T. Stewart, Esq.,
Acting Canadian Trade Commissioner,
27 The Bund,
SHANGHAI.

Sir,

CONFIDENTIAL

I have to acknowledge receipt of your letter dated January 24, 1941 and in reply have to state that enquiries show that William F. Kimfull is known to have resided in Shanghai during 1940 and has made several journeys to Nagasaki. He returned from there on January 17, 1941 but his present address is not known.

He is not registered at H.B.M. Consulate General and is unknown there and at the British Chamber of Commerce.

Kimfull is known to this Force and the Police of the French Concession as an associate of members of a narcotic gang and was a suspect in the early part of 1940 in a large jewel robbery in the French Concession.

His present financial position is unknown but he has resided in the Park Hotel at times where he registered as a British subject from Lewisham, London, England.

I am, Sir,

Your obedient servant,

K.M. BOURN

Commissioner of Police.

JM.

FILE

TELEGRAPHIC ADDRESS:
"CANADIAN" SHANGHAI
CODES: ACME OR BENTLEY'S
TELEPHONE 11784

ADDRESS ALL COMMUNICATIONS
TO P. O. BOX 264
PLEASE REFER TO FILE NO.

THE DEPARTMENT OF



TRADE AND COMMERCE
CANADA

OFFICE OF THE

CANADIAN GOVERNMENT TRADE COMMISSIONER

27 THE BUND

SHANGHAI, CHINA.



CONFIDENTIAL

The Commissioner of Police,
Police Force,
Shanghai Municipal Council,
185, Foochow Road,
SHANGHAI.

Dear Sir,

Mr. William C. Kimfull.

I have to acknowledge and thank you for your
secret and confidential letter of the 30th inst. reporting
on the above-named person.

I am sure the information you have given will
be of considerable interest to our Legation at Tokyo, and
your courteous assistance in this matter is much appreciated.

Yours faithfully,

[Signature]
(C. T. Stewart)

Acting Canadian Trade Commissioner



N 765(c)

cfp.

SECRET

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

REPORT

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. BR. REG STRY
No. N. 765 (C)
Date 8/4/41

S.I., Special Branch. ~~SECRET~~ File No. Date April 7, 1941.

SUBJECT: Mrs. Evelyn Oleaga, history.

Mrs. Evelyn Oleaga was born of British parents now believed to reside in British Columbia.

She was married to a Mr. G.J. Burkhardt, Swiss, who committed suicide on November 28, 1933, by shooting himself with a pistol, in his apartment in the Glen Line Building, 2 Peking Road, at the age of 54 years.

The late G.J. Burkhardt was a partner in the now defunct firm of Burkhardt, Buchan & Co., which firm was the successor to L.R. Burkhardt & Co., changing its name in 1920 when R.S. Buchan joined it. In 1926 the firm was known to be closely connected with the local branch of the Soviet concern "EXPORTLEB", and was also known to have been financed by funds from Moscow; in order to enable business to be conducted through the medium of a British firm when it was not convenient for a Soviet concern to act directly.

Subsequent to the death of Burkhardt, the firm was reorganized under the title of Burkhardt, Buchan & Co. (1934) Ltd. and continued business under this name until the summer of 1936, when it went into liquidation, the directors owing money widely in Shanghai.

Evelyn Oleaga is the sister of R.S. (Reginald Stuart) Buchan and William Muir Buchan, the latter having been employed in the Shanghai Fire Brigade from 1927 to 1932, and in 1934 joining the firm of Burkhardt, Buchan & Co. as a partner. Both brothers,



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

Station. File No. Date

SUBJECT: (2)

together with a sister, Doreen, who was also a director of the Company and their mother, Mrs. H. Buchan resided at 27 The Bund, during 1933 - 1935, occupying three rooms in that part of the building, housing the offices of Mr. B.A. MacDonald, Canadian Government Trade Commissioner for China. The rooms occupied by the Buchan family, constituted the only private apartment in a building used exclusively by business offices of various firms. It is reported that the contiguity of the Trade Commissioner's offices was taken advantage of by friends of the family, including Soviet employees and agents, who used the place as a rendezvous.

Reginald Stuart Buchan was married to the daughter of a former Cuban Minister in Shanghai but later he and his wife separated.

Following the death of Burkhardt, his wife went to Manila where she married a Spaniard of the name of Francisco (Paco) Oleaga. This man was, for some years, a trusted employee of the Manila branch of Elizalde & Co. Inc., but just prior to, or shortly subsequent to, his marriage to Evelyn Burkhardt, left the firm, and it later came to light that bonds to the value of 40,000 pesos could not be accounted for. It is not known whether the company took any action against Oleaga in this connection. It is believed that Oleaga now follows no regular profession.

In July 1940 Mrs. Evelyn Burkhardt was cohabiting with Hilaire du Berrier, U.S.A. citizen of French descent. Du Berrier is a very questionable character

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

REPORT

Station. File No. Date.

SUBJECT: (3)

and was an aviator on the side of the Nationalist forces during the Spanish Civil War and also took part in the Italo-Abyssinian conflict as a bomber and reconnaissance pilot. He also endeavoured to obtain similar employment with the Chinese Central Government forces but whether or not he was successful is somewhat doubtful.

In July 1940 du Perrier called on Mr. Hugh Middleton and offered his services to the British forces but was not accepted. He has also worked as an agent for the Japanese Intelligence Service.

To date of this report very little information has been gathered regarding the daughter of Mrs. Oleaga.

She was, until recently, known locally as Viki Burkhardt and is known to be an associate of "Princess" Rajkumari Sumair Apjit Singh (Patiala).

About two months ago she returned from Hongkong and has since styled herself Countess Victoria Lea. Nothing definite regarding her right to such title is known, but it is generally considered that the title is fictitious.

Mrs. Oleaga is presently reported to be closely associating herself with an Italian "Commander".

6/8/41
D. S. I.

A.C. (Special Branch)

A. S. B.

D. A. 15

C. of C.

requires this
information

SECRET

Please show

FILE

file
JH
POLICE
CAI
CH

N7 95(c)

April 21, 1941

George Jean LIPSMAN, Rumanian by birth but French by naturalization, arrived in Shanghai in January 1941 from Calcutta where for some five years he was General Manager of the Far Eastern Hotels, Ltd. For many years prior to that appointment he was general manager of the Ritz Hotel in Paris. He is an accomplished restaurateur and has been in the hotel business for many years in various parts of Europe and the East.

He is said to have left India on account of ailing health. He has been appointed General Manager of the Cathay Hotels Ltd. on probation for three months only and is replacing Mr. Sutor, former General Manager who recently proceeded to the United States. Until Mr. Sutor makes known his future plans - whether to return to Shanghai or not - Lipsman's appointment will remain purely on probationary lines.

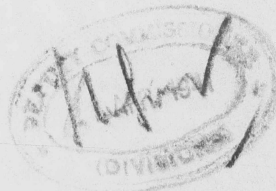
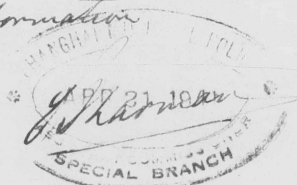
Mr. Telfer has not been replaced and still occupies his former post at the Cathay Hotel.

Lipsman's task is one connected with the reorganization of the Cathay Hotels Ltd. from a financial standpoint, it being an accepted fact that the Cathay Hotels Ltd. has, for a number of years, been conducted at a loss.

D.C. (Division)

Information

FILE



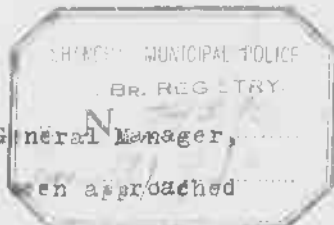
SHANGHAI TIMES

APR 20 1941

CATHAY HOTELS HEAD



Mr. George Jean Lipsman, the new General Manager of Cathay Hotels, Limited.

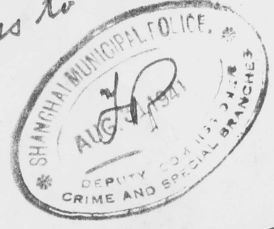


Information has been obtained from Mr. Lipsman, General Manager, Cathay Hotels Ltd., that Sir Victor Sassoon had been approached by the Japanese who asked him if he would be willing to sell the Cathay Hotel, Nanking Road. Sir Victor replied that he was willing to sell and when asked the price gave the prohibitive price of 1,000,000 pounds sterling. Mr. Lipsman stated that he was certain that the strike had been engineered by the Japanese with the object of reducing the value of the property and inducing Sir Victor to sell at a price acceptable to the Japanese.

It was further revealed that Mr. Lipsman had received a telephone call from the Chief of the French Police Political Section informing him that the strikers were prepared to accept all conditions, as laid down by Mr. Lipsman, and to resume work. Mr. Lipsman stated in reply that he was willing to interview the delegates only on condition that they were prepared to accept his conditions. He was assured of this fact and at 5.30 p.m. 29-8-41, the delegates came to see him and flatly refused to have anything to do with his conditions.

*ac (SB) & thereafter
to see
pass to Comm.*

File
FILE
1-9-41



Notes

FILE
at St. Brant
HP



N 1523(c)

CONFIDENTIAL

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

REPORT

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

RECEIVED

1942/5/11

11/5/42

S. S. Special Branch ~~SHANGHAI~~ File No. Date May 11, 1942.

SUBJECT: Complaint of Hungarian Association re
Enclosed Notice in the Shanghai Times
of May 2, 1942.

With reference to the attached letter from the Hungarian Association addressed to Mr. Umemoto, Officer-in-charge of Special Branch making a complaint in regard to the insertion by one Mr. Attila Csopjak, 25 Sun Avenue, in the Shanghai Times of May 2, 1942, of a notice, calling upon local Hungarians to register enquiries made ascertained the following :-

The Hungarian Association has been established at 209 Yuen Ming Yuen Road, Room 801 in the latter part of 1940. It was originally formed as a Benevolent Society for Hungarians but later its name was changed to its present title i.e. Hungarian Association. The chairman of the Association is Mr. L.E. Huded, an architect, while the vice-chairman is one Mr. O.L. Szalay. The Hungarian Community was very small in Shanghai, but following the influx of many Jewish refugees from Europe, there also arrived a number of Jewish refugees from Hungary, with the result that more than half of the members of the Hungarian Association are of Jewish origin. Certain Hungarians of Aryan descent are objecting to this policy of the Hungarian Association, and have refused to recognize it or to register with it. In expression of their opposition they also caused to insert the attached notice in the Shanghai Times, on May 2, 1942, just at a time, when the Hungarian Minister from Tokyo was on a visit to Shanghai.

FILE

NOTED
(S.S.)

DATE 11/5/42

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

.....Station. File No. Date.....

SUBJECT: - 2 -

The article was inserted by a Mr. Attila Csopjak, a Hungarian, who refuses to recognize the above association and it served the object of calling the attention of the Hungarian Minister to the policy of the above association.

Mr. A Csopjak, 25 Sun Avenue, is a mechanical engineer and he has been living in Shanghai for over 22 years. Although, he has no police record, Mr. Csopjak was arrested on 24.5.39 on a charge of receiving stolen property but was found not guilty, and discharged. In connection with the publication of the notice Mr. A. Csopjak was warned and advised to refrain in the future from causing any trouble in the ranks of the local Hungarian community, likely disturb the peace and good order of the Settlement.

The Shanghai Times were approached and requested to refer notices concerning the Hungarian Community submitted for publication by individual Hungarian nationals to the Police or to the Hungarian Association for information. Such a request was also made by the Hungarian Association. The management of the latter newspaper readily agreed to comply in the request.

The Hungarian Association has verbally been informed of the steps taken and they have expressed their deep thanks for the measures taken.

E. Papp
C. D. I.

Officer i/o Special Branch.

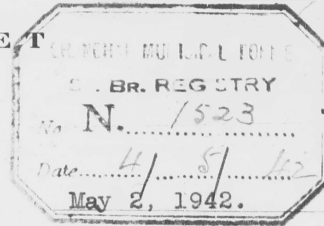
MAGYAR EGYESÜLET

HUNGARIAN ASSOCIATION



HANGHAI

MF. 155



Mr. M. Umemoto, Asst. Commissioner,
In Charge S.M.P. Special Branch,
Shanghai.

Primary action.
Investigate and report.
Reply and return.

Sir:

Re: Enclosed Notice which appeared
in the Shanghai Times May 2, 1942.

Referring to the personal call which our
Chairman made this morning, and in pursuance to the
advice of Mr. Saito, we are hereby putting down in
writing our complaint and requests.

The enclosed notice has created unpleasant
repercussions in the Hungarian community, owing to
the fact that

- 1) approximately more than half are of
non-Aryan descent;
- 2) the notice appeared under the heading
"Official and Business Notices" and
implied semi-official aspect;
- 3) the notice has been inserted by a
person who is an unrecognized
Hungarian citizen with a police record
and has a very bad reputation in town.

Generally, the whole notice reflects on
the good name of the Hungarian community as same is
signed by such a person as described above with the
aim to cause unrest and upset the peace of the
Hungarian community.

OUR REQUEST is that the Police instruct the
Shanghai Times that before they accept such notices
which concern the Hungarian community, they shall
refer same to the Police for permission, or to the
Italian Consulate General in charge of Hungarian
interests, or to the Hungarian Association, who
officially represents the Hungarian community, and as
such has been registered with the Shanghai Municipal
Police.

MF. 155

May 2, 1942.

Mr. M. Umemoto


Page: 2


We just wish to remind you that Mr. Csopjak saw fit to send the same notice to the German newspapers: the 'Ostasiatischer Lloyd' and the 'Noon Extra,' and both papers immediately communicated same to the Association, they having noticed that something was not in order.

OUR SECOND REQUEST is that you call in Mr. Csopjak and warn him to refrain from such activities.

All assistance which you may give us will be greatly appreciated by the members of the Hungarian Association, and thanking you in advance for same, we are,

Yours respectfully,


L. E. Hudec
Chairman


O. L. Szalay
Vice-Chairman

encl.

leh:w

The Commissioner of Police



With the
Compliments
of the
Secretary
Price Control Committee

S. J. Hole and
FILE
23. H. 72
El

A large, stylized handwritten signature or mark, possibly reading "H. J. 72", written over the text of the Price Control Committee.

Flour Office

Mr. A. W. MACPHAIL

Mr. Steiner

& return

H. PEDERSEN



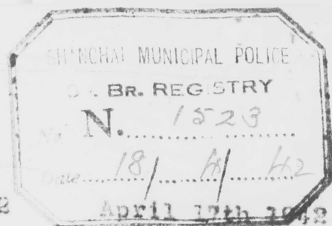
With the Compliments of the
Commissioner of Police.

RECEIVED
JAN 10 1904

2

Bubbling Bell

106/42



Inquiry re Mr. Attila Szepjak

Sir,

With reference to the attached report received from the Flour Control Office requesting that the Police conduct inquiries regarding the activities of one Attila Szepjak suspected to be responsible for the movement of flour.

The above person is known to the Police as A. Szepjak alias A. Szepjit. Hungarian (C.R. No. 3207). He was charged with "Receiving stolen property" at Central Station on the 24-5-1939, vide T.I.R. 1493/39(C). At the present time Szepjak resides in a boarding house owned by Mrs. G. Jones, at 26 Elm Avenue, 1339 Bubbling Bell Road. He claims to be connected with the Shanghai Iron & Steel Works, Ltd. 1845, Hsiao Shi, Gordon Road.

Mr. Sub-Inspector I.V. Golubkoff has conducted enquiries regarding Szepjak, but has been unable to connect him with any activity in either the sale or transporting of flour since the date of receipt of the report. It has been definitely established that flour has not been stored in, or transported to and from his present place of residence.

The fact that Mr. K.W. Steiner, the Flour Control Office, had interviewed Szepjak and questioned him regarding his activities was probably sufficient warning to cause him to cease participating in transactions in flour.

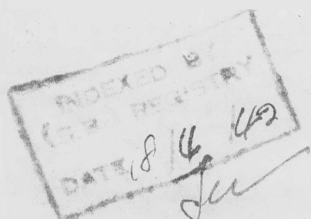
Copy to Special Branch
Flour Control
Office.

[Signature]
Detective Inspector
Senior Detective 1/c.

Associate Sen. Det. 1/c.

D. O. "B" Div.

*P.A. de B.P.
For favour of
forwarding to
Mr. H. Pickers
Return of file
requested.
E. Lees
18.4.42*



C O P Y

March 3, 1942.

C O N F I D E N T I A L.

Dr. H. Pedersen,

Mr. Arthur Gropjak, 1123/25 B'well Road.

The above was visited by me in company of a uniformed Chinese Inspector from Bubbling Well Police Station at 8 A.M. to-day and denied that he had anything to do with flour.

I then asked the Acting Chairman of the Hungarian Community (Mr. J.L. Szalay c/o Steiner Import Co.) what he knew about Mr. Gropjak.

Mr. Szalay told me that this man is an engineer and a very bad character having in the past been already involved in many extremely doubtful transactions and has given the Hungarian Community endless trouble.

It is possible therefore, that Mr. Gropjak is known to the police.

May I suggest that the case be handed to the Police and they be requested to:-

- a) ascertain whether Gropjak offers flour for sale (Double Eagle).
- b) if so, with what Government permits he transports such flour.
- c) for whose account he sells the flour
- d) where the flour is stored
- e) to whom he has sold flour in the past.

The Hungarian Community, now representing interests of Hungarians in Shanghai (nearest consul in Tokyo), will assist the Police in every way. This can be confirmed through Mr. Szalay.

The man was denounced to me by Klessling & Bader on the strict understanding that their name MUST NOT be used in connection with this case. I promise this. Would the Police please be informed accordingly.

Mr. Lee: this morning told me that he would like you to write in officially giving full details of what is required.

For information and instructions please.

K. M. Steiner.

N 1000 (°)

f.

CONFIDENTIAL
SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL "POLICE"

REPORT

1000(2)
26 7 01

S.1 Special Branch ~~SECRET~~ File No. Date July 25, 1941.

**SUBJECT: ANNE MARY BEAUMONT and HILDA EVELYN EVANS -
applicants for position of Secretary to
Commissioner of Police**

Anne Mary BEAUMONT nee Burns was born of British parents at Gateshead-on-Tyne, England, on February 24, 1901.

She came to Shanghai about twenty years ago as the wife of L. Beaumont, electrical engineer of the Shanghai Municipal Electricity Department and later the Shanghai Power Company.

About nine years ago her husband who had been drinking heavily and commenced associating with other women was discharged from the Power Company. Mrs. Beaumont who had left him sometime previously, received part of her husband's superannuation fund through the efforts of the Company and immediately instituted divorce proceedings in which she was successful. Her husband returned to England but she decided to stay and with the remaining money left to her took up a course in shorthand, typing and commercial work. She then obtained a secretarial position with the Sherwin Williams Paint Company, 687 Broadway East, and was there between 1934 and 1937. At the outbreak of hostilities this firm closed down and on her return to Shanghai had not re-opened. During 1938 she was working for the R.C.A. Victor Company and the following year obtained a secretarial position with Mr.E.W. James of Cameron & Co., Kobe. Mr. James is a well known Kobe resident whose firm has controlling interests in the zinc industry in Japan. He and his brother were

See to P. 26/7



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

- 2 -

Station. File No. Date

SUBJECT:

questioned by the Police in Japan when a number of other British subjects of long residence in Japan were arrested or taken to Police Stations for questioning. This circumstance together with the fact that life in Kobe was uncongenial for a European woman prompted Mrs. Beaumont to leave. It is understood that Mr. E.W. James thought very highly of Mrs. Beaumont and he is known to have sent her on business trips to Shanghai and Manila.

Since March 1940 Mrs. Beaumont has been employed in Geo. McBain & Co., No.1 The Bund, and is still working there at present.

She is of a very quiet disposition and does not drink except in a very limited manner. Her social activities are confined to outings with her brother, Mr. Burns, engineer of the Power Company, and his wife and attendance at occasional parties given by various friends, chiefly Power Company officials. About seven years previously she is said to have been associating with a man but nothing eventuated and since then she has had no male company except that of her brother and purely friends.

Her reason for wishing to leave Geo. McBain is that she feels her position to be somewhat insecure to the extent that should business in that firm fall off considerably she would be made a victim of retrenchment.

Nothing is known to her detriment in Police records.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

- 3 -

Station. File No. Date.

SUBJECT:

Hilda Evelyn EVANS nee MARGERISON was born of British parents at Bromborough Pool, Birkenhead, England, on October 31st, 1904.

Her father J. Margerison was lately manager of Prices Candle Factory, Shanghai, but has now retired after more than thirty years service with the Asiatic Petroleum Company, parent organization. Margerison spent most of his service in Johannesburg, South Africa, where applicant was brought up. She married a Norwegian named Knudsen in South Africa but left him owing to his drunkenness and came out to Shanghai at the invitation of her father in 1937. Meanwhile, she instituted divorce proceedings against her husband and a decree absolute was granted by the Supreme Court of South Africa on September 11th, 1939.

Applicant met her present husband T.J. Evans while employed at Reiss Bradley & Co., 88 Museum Road, where she has been working from June 1937 until the present day except for an interval when a child was born to her and Evans, after their marriage in 1939. T.J. Evans has his own business as importer and exporter at 34 Museum Road and deals chiefly in Australian and New Zealand wools and cloth. He has been in the same business in Shanghai for many years.

Mrs. Evans is said not to drink and both she and her husband are very quiet living, not indulging in social pleasures to any great extent. Her husband's only apparent interest outside work is golf and she appears to be wrapped up in her work and home. They



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

- 4 -

Station. File No. Date

SUBJECT:

are on friendly terms with Mr. I.T. Morris, Assistant Registrar of the British Consular Court, and Mr. J.R. Jones, ex-Secretary General of the S.M.C.

Mrs. Evens is at present in charge of the Office Equipment Department of Reiss Bradley & Co. and her reason for wishing to leave is because she is doing a job formerly carried out by a man but is still receiving a secretary-stenographer's pay.

Nothing is known to her detriment in Police records.

R. W. Mac Auliffe

D. S. I.

A. C. (Special Branch)

N 101

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

REPORT ON STRIKE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
REGISTRY

101

Dec. 31/40.

Pootoo Road.

'B'

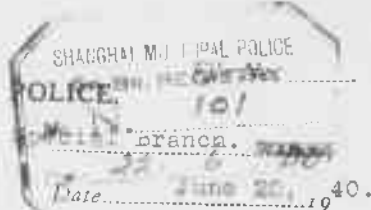
Division
Pootoo Road, 17.10.40.
Station
7 a.m. 17.10.40. 193
Time and date reported, 17.10.40. Time and date S.B. informed
Time and date strike commenced, 6.30 a.m. 17.10.40.
By whom reported, Zien Tsu Hui (徐子惠) Clerk.
Trade or profession of strikers, Mill workers.
Number of strikers, 145 Male 130 Female - Apprentices 15.
Employer's name, address and business, Wang Sou Yih (王守一), proprietor of the
Song Juh (王守一) Mill manufacturing factory, 227 Ichang Road.
Union to which strikers belong, Nil.
Cause of strike and demands made by strikers, (1) demand that management grant all
the workers a general increase of 20 cents per day. (2) a worker named
Tsou Ah Kung, who was selected as their representative to negotiate
with the management for increase and dismissed, be reinstated.
When did discontent amongst strikers first commence, 13.10.40.
What action (if any) did employers take to remedy cause of discontent prior to commencement
of strike, The management promised to consider the workers' demand
for increase.
What action (if any) have the employers taken to meet the demands of the strikers
Names and addresses of strike leaders, Tsou Ah Kung (周阿公), straw hat
Yeh S Loong Village, O.O.L.
Has the strike or its cause any political inspiration, No.
Meeting places of strikers, Nil.
Number of persons arrested for offences arising out of strike, Nil.
Particulars of literature (if any) circulated relative to strike, Nil.
Name and address of printer of such circulars, Nil.
Precautions taken by Police, Uniform police posted.
Investigating Officer, [Signature]
Dated, 21.10.40. & C.O.C. 10b.
Subsequent reports on the same strike should be submitted on the Report Forms for general use.

ADM-140
CTH

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL

Section 1,

REPORT



Subject Nail barrel makers on strike.

Made by S.S.I. Logan

Forwarded by D. I. Crawford.

With reference to the strike of nail barrel makers in Shanghai, interrogation of the men arrested by the Yulin Road Station for intimidation has been completed. This, coupled with enquiries made at various nail barrel factories has revealed the following information:-

In Shanghai there is a total of 77 nail barrel workers and apprentices, distributed in the following eight factories:-

Name of Factory	Address	No. of hands employed
Wong Foh Kee (王福記)	297 Ichang Road	15
Hwa Tung (華東)	4 Singapore Road	11
Soong Zung Shing (宋順興)	Penang Road, off Robison Road	14
Hun Kee (合記)	83 Loo Sin Zah, off Brenan Road, U.O.L.	6
San Shing (三益)	Unnumbered country house in Lane 864 Markham Road	4
Onung Kuo (中固)	85 Funning Road	9
Tai Lih Chong (戴士昌)	624 Washing Road	16
Sung Ling Kee (沈林記)	Rue Frelupt	3
		<u>77 hands</u>

On May 23, at 2 p.m., some 50 workers held a meeting in the Yin Chung Tien (音中人)

Commr. of Police
Sir:
Information.

R.D. Forker
D.C. (Sp. B.)

Copy to
K.O.'s
"B" & "D"

R.D. Forker
Sent. 2/6



FILE

INDEXED BY
(S.D.) REGISTRY
DATE 22/6/40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

- 2 -

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

Tea Shop, Fokien Road, and passed the following resolutions:

1. That a demand be submitted for an increase in wages from 6 to 12 cents per barrel made.
2. That handbills requesting the employers to give a reply to the demand within three days, be prepared, failing which a strike be declared on June 1.
3. That a delegation of ten workers be formed to take up the matter of the demand.

Originally, the meeting was convened by a number of workers in the Western District, who met in the Wong Foh Yuen (王福園) Teashop, Haiphong Road, on May 22, and discussed the high cost of living. At this time, no political influence was behind the agitation. During the meeting of 50 workers on May 23, a worker named Zing Ziang Sung (張祥生) (in custody) of the Muh Kee (合記) Nail Barrel Factory, Brennan Road, O.O.L., suggested that the workers should join the Eastern District Branch of the Chinese Labourers' Welfare Association, 127 Hangoon Road, in order to secure assistance in bringing about a settlement satisfactory to the workers. On June 1, after a strike had been declared, the

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

- 3 -

.....Station,

Date.....19

Subject

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

delegation of ten workers joined the Welfare Association. According to the arrested workers, no material assistance and advice was given the workers by the association. They denied having been instructed by the association to intimidate the workers of the Tai Lin Chong factory, 624 Whashing Road, for which they were arrested and charged.

Questioning of Zing Ziang Sung shows that he has a neighbour nicknamed Siao Shantung (小山東) residing in house 26 Yen Tun Li (佘德里), Yangszepoo Road, who is a worker of the Ewo Cold Storage factory and that while casually discussing the local labour situation as affected by the high cost of living, Zing learned from Siao Shantung that, to enforce workers' demands effectively, it would be advisable for the workers to join an influential union. Siao Shantung told Zing that he knew the executives of the Chinese Labourers' Welfare Association. According to Zing, while he was at the meeting of 50 workers on May 23, he remembered the statement of Siao Shantung and therefore suggested that the workers should appeal to the Chinese Labourers' Welfare Association.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.....

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

- 4 -

Subject

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

On June 1, only 58 workers and apprentices of six factories went on strike. The workers of the Tai Lin Chong Factory, 624 Whashing Road, failed to join the strike as they were granted an increase in wages from 6 to 8 cents per barrel made, while the Sung Ling Kee factory on Rue Frelupt was also not affected, it employing only three apprentices. The present situation is as follows :-

<u>Factory</u>	<u>No. of hands</u>	<u>Present Situation</u>
Wong Won Kee Factory, 297 Ichang Road	15	Still on strike
Hwa Tung Factory, 4 Singapore Road	11	Resumed on June 19 after having been granted an increase in wages from 8 to 10 cents per barrel.
Soong Zung Shing Factory, Penang Road off Robison Road	14	Resumed on June 7 after having been granted an increase in wages from 6 cents to 12 cents per barrel.
Hun Kee Factory, 83 Loo Sin Zah, off Brennan Road, O.O.L.	6	Still on strike
San Shing Factory, unnumbered country house in Lane 864, Markham Road	4	Still on strike
Chung Kuo Factory, 85 Funning Road	8	Resumed work on June 17 having been granted an increase in wages from 6 to 8 cents per barrel
Tai Lin Chong Factory, 624 Whashing Road	16	Not affected
Sung Ling Kee Factory, Rue Frelupt	3	- do -

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....

5

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

Therefore only 25 workers of three factories are still on strike.

In connection with the intimidation of workers of the Tai Lin Chong Nail Barrel Factory, 624 Whashing Road, a total of 8 strikers were arrested on three occasions, i.e. June 11, 12 and 13. The first three were arraigned before the Shanghai Special District Court on June 19 and sentenced to 40 days' detention. The others will appear before the Court on June 20 and 21 for judgment.

Whogan
D. S. I.

D. C. (Special Branch)

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of Chiang Siao Koo (蔣小古)
 native of Changchow taken by me D.S.I. Logan
C.D.C. 83
 at Police Headquarters on the June 15, 1940 and interpreted by Clerk Pao Chi Fah

My name is Chiang Siao Koo, aged 27, a native of Changchow, and residing at Lane 864, 5 Haiphong Road. I have been a worker in the Soong Zung Shing (宋順生) Nail Barrel Factory, Penang Road, for the past month.

On May 22, while in the Wong Foh Yuan (王福園) Teashop on Haiphong Road, I met Loh Pheu Zing (陸正祥) (in custody) and Dong Zien Sung (唐全生), workers employed at the Wong Foh Kee Nail Barrel Works, 297 Ichang Road, and Zung Kuo Fang (陳國邦), a worker of the Huh Kee Nail Barrel Works, Brennan Road. During our conversation it was mentioned that owing to the high cost of living we could hardly maintain our livelihood. Therefore we decided to demand an increase in wages from our employers and notify workers of the trade to attend the Woo Tsang Tien (韋中大) Teashop on Fokien Road, between 2 p.m. and 4 p.m. May 23, for the purpose of discussing the problem.

At 1 p.m. May 23, I visited another worker Zing Ziang Sung (in custody) at his works, the Huh Kee on Brennan Road, and informed him of the situation. We then together proceeded to the aforesaid teashop. During the meeting I was appointed representative of workers of the Soong Zung Shing Works, Penang Road, and meanwhile Zing Ziang Sung suggested that handbills be prepared demanding a reply from the employers within three days. If no reply was received by June 1 we would declare a strike. The function concluded at 5 p.m.

As the employers failed to give an answer on June 1,

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of.....
native of..... taken by me.....
at..... on the..... and interpreted by.....

- 2 -

all the workers declared a strike. At 9 a.m. June 1, when 10 representatives of the workers, including myself, were at the Wong Foh Yuen (王福園) Teashop, Haiphong Road, Zing Ziang Sung (in custody) persuaded the other representatives to join the Chinese Labourers' Welfare Association, at Rangoon Road Branch. We agreed and at 10 a.m., we started for the abovementioned association on Rangoon Road. We duly registered with it and paid 80 cents per head as entrance fee.

At 10 a.m. June 11, after meeting five representatives in the Wong Foh Yuen (王福園) Teashop Haiphong Road, all six of us proceeded to the Eastern District Branch of the Chinese Labourers' Welfare Association and there we found Zing Ziang Sung. At 1.30 p.m. Zing went to the Tai Lih Chong Nail Barrel Works, 624 Whashing Road, with a view to asking the employer to grant an increase from 6 to 12 cents instead of 8 already granted. After an hour he came back and reported that the employer refused to grant a further increase and that the workers failed to join in the strike. Thereupon all of us, six in number, immediately proceeded to the works mentioned above with a view to persuading the workers to stop work, but we were prevented by the proprietor who had Zing Ziang Sung brought to Yulin Road Station. Later Loh Pheu Ziang and I were also apprehended.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of Loh Pheu Siang (陸冷祥)
native of Zangchow taken by me D.S.I. Logan
C.D.S. 281
at Police Hdqrs. on the 12-5-40. and interpreted by Clark-lao Chai-fah

My name is Loh Pheu Siang, aged 28, a native of Zangchow, married, nail barrel maker by profession and residing at Lane 264, 5 Gordon Road.

I am employed by the Wong Foh Chong (王福昌) Nail Manufacturing Factory, Ichang Road, where I have worked since August, 1936. The factory employs 14 persons including ³apprentices. We are paid 5.7 cents for each barrel made. I can make about 20 barrels a day. Boarding and lodging are not supplied by the management.

Owing to the unceasing increase in the cost of living, a meeting of workers in the trade was convened by me and a number of others for 2 p.m. May 23, at the Wu Tsoong Tien (五中人) Teashop, Fokien Road. Some 50 workers from 7 different factories of the trade attended, when it was resolved to demand an increase to 12 cents for each barrel made, otherwise we should declare a strike. Ten representative were appointed, while Dong Zien Keng (唐家根) and I were appointed to represent the Wong Foh Chong workers.

On May 23, Chiang Siao-koo (蔣少南) (in custody) a worker of the Soong Zung Shing Works, Penang Road, and Zung Kuo-ang (陳國邦), a worker of the Huh Kee Works, Brennan Road, handed us several printed handbills which we in turn presented to our employers who subsequently informed the foreman Zee

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of.....
native of..... taken by me.....
at..... on the..... and interpreted by.....

- 2 -

Ching Ling (陳金林) to suspend work before the dispute be settled. We ~~were~~ ceased work in the afternoon of May 28. The workers again met in the above-mentioned teashop between 2 p.m. and 4 p.m. June 1 and on this occasion Zing Ziang Sung (曾祥生) (in custody) suggested that the 10 representatives should join the Chinese Labourers' Welfare Association, Rangoon Road, in order to secure assistance. Thereupon the representatives registered with the said association, paying a total membership fee of \$8.00.

Though the association executives promised to help us, nothing definite has so far been done by them, apart from instructing us to approach the proprietors ourselves. I have been to the association premises once only.

At 3 p.m. June 11, the workers of the Tai Lih Chong (泰利昌) Nail Barrel Works on Whaahing Road were reported to have failed to join the strike because the employer granted an increase from 6 to 8 cents per barrel. In this connection, Zing Ziang Sung, Chiang Siao Koo (Both in custody), Zung Zang Dah (鍾長大), Feng Seu Siau (馮秀小), Woo San Dah (胡大) and myself proceeded to the Tai Lih Chong Works for the purpose of asking the workers to stop work, but on arrival we were prevented by the

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of.....
native of.....taken by me.....
at.....on the.....and interpreted by.....

- 3 -

employer. Subsequently a fracas arose between
the parties concerned, resulting in the bringing
of Zing Siang Jung to Yulin Road Police Station.
After a lapse of half an hour a party of police
came and arrested both Chiang Siao Koo and I.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of Zing Ziang Sung (翁 祥 生)
native of Changchow taken by me D.S.I. Logan
at Police Hdqrs. on the June 15, 1940. and interpreted by Clerk King Wen Chin

My name is Zing Ziang Sung. I am aged 45,
a native of Changchow, and residing at 24 Yeh Tun Li
(怡 德 里), Yangtszepoo Road. At present I am an
employee of the Huh Kee (合 記) Nail Barrel factory,
Brenan Road, O.O.L.

At 1 p.m. May 23, Chiang Siao Koo (蔣 小 姑),
a worker of the Soong Zung Shing (宋 聃 生) Nail Barrel
factory, Penang Road, off Robison Road, called at the
Huh Kee Nail Barrel factory, where I was employed. He
announced that the workers in the trade intended to ask
for an increase in wages to cope with the present high
cost of living and that a meeting had been convened for
2 p.m. in the Yin Chung Tien (亞 中 天) Tea Shop, Fokien
Road, to discuss the matter. He requested the workers
to attend. At 2 p.m. 23-5-40, I proceeded to the said
tea shop, where some 50 workers had already gathered.

During the meeting the following resolutions
were discussed and passed :-

1. That a demand be submitted for an increase from 6 cents
to 12 cents per barrel made.
2. That handbills be printed requesting the employers
to give a reply to the demand within three days,
failing which a strike be declared on June 1.
3. That workers of each factory appoint one or two delegates
to take up the matter of the demand.

I was appointed as representative of the workers of the
Huh Kee Factory.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of.....
native of..... taken by me.....
at..... on the..... and interpreted by.....

- 2 -

During the meeting, I told those present that no success could be obtained without good support from a union. I told them that a neighbour of mine nicknamed Siao Shantung (小山東), a worker of the Kwo Cold Storage Company, who resided in a house next to mine, (House 26, Yeh Tuh Li, Yangtsepoo Road) knew some leading members of the Japanese sponsored Chinese Labourers' Welfare Association (Eastern District branch) and with the approval of those present they could join it through the introduction of Siao Shantung. They agreed and it was decided that ten representatives should attend the Eastern District branch, 127 Rangoon Road, at 10 a.m. June 1 and that I would make arrangements with Siao Shantung.

Up to June 1, no reply to the workers' demand was given by the employers and therefore we declared a strike. In all there are 77 workers and apprentices in the trade, who are distributed as follows:-

Wong Poh Kee (王伯記) factory	15 hands
297 Ichang Road	
Hwa Tung (華東) factory, 4	11
Singapore Road	
Soong Zung Shing (宋順興) factory	14
Penang Road off Robison Road	
Huh Kee (合記) Factory, Loo	6
Sih Zah, off Brennan Road, C.O.L.	

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of.....

..... taken by me.....

at..... on the..... and interpreted by.....

- 3 -

San Shing (三興) Factory,	4 hands
Naiphong Road off Gordon Road	
Chung Kuo (中國) Factory, 85	8 "
Running Road	
Tai Lih Chong (戴三昌) Factory,	16 "
624 Whashing Road	
Sung Ling Kee (沈林記) Factory,	3 "
Rue Frelupt	

77 hands

The workers and apprentices of the last two mentioned factories continued work as usual while the remaining hands declared a strike.

On June 7, the management of the Soong Zung Shing and San Shing Factories agreed to the demanded increase of 12 cents per barrel. Therefore the workers resumed on June 8.

At 10 a.m. June 1, I and nine others attended the Eastern District branch of the Chinese Labourers' Welfare Association, 127 Hangoon Road, together with Siao Shantung. Through the introduction of the latter, we joined the association, paying a membership fee of \$0.80 each. We asked the association executives to give us advice and assistance. One named Yang (方) of the Assn. told us of our demand for an increase and our strike that the matter would be considered. up to the time of our arrest, no assistance was given us. The association executives instructed us to negotiate

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of.....
native of..... taken by me.....
at..... on the..... and interpreted by.....

- 4 -

with the management direct.

For the convenience of communication, we
agreed to meet daily at 9 a.m. in the wong Hon (王 恒)
Teashop, Maiphong Road.

At 11 a.m. June 11, seven of the representatives
including myself, proceeded to the Welfare Association
and reported to the association that the workers of the
Tai Lih Chong Factory, 624 Wnashing Road, failed to go
on strike and that they had obtained an increase from
6 cents to 8 cents per barrel. We asked the association
for advice. The latter simply advised that we should
negotiate with the owner of that factory direct for a
further increase. At 1.30 p.m. the same day, I went to
the Tai Lih Chong Factory and pressed the owner for a
further increase, but without success. On returning to
the Welfare Association, we, the seven representatives,
decided to go to the factory and instruct the workers
to stop work and to demand an increase to 12 cents.
While we were on the premises of the factory, the owner
made a report to the Municipal Police, who attended
and arrested me.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of CHIANG KWAI SIAO 秦桂小
 native of Changchow taken by D. I. Kao Yen Ken
Police C.D.C. 83
 at Shanghai on the June 15, 1940 and interpreted by Clerk Chen Tai Hua.

My name is Chiang Kwai Siao, aged 22, a native of Changchow, residing at 236 San Loh Li (三里里), Changping Road. I am a worker in the Soong Zung Shing (宋顺生) Nail Barrel Works, Penang Road, where I have employed for one month.

On June 1, Zing Ziang Sung (秦祥生) (in custody) claiming to be a workers' representative of the Huh Kee (合記) Nail Barrel Works, Brenan Road, C.O.L. came to our works, advising us to stop work in order to demand an increase in wages. We did as he told us and I returned home the same day. On June 11, Zing came to my home, requesting me to go in company with him to San Shing (三盛) Nail Barrel Works on Haiphong Road and cook rice for the strikers.

On the morning of June 12, while I was in the Wong Foh Yuan (王福園) Teashop on Gordon Road, Chen Siao Pan (陳小潘) (also in custody) and others suggested that strikers should proceed to the Tai Lih Chong (戴立崇) Nail Barrel Works, 624 Whashing Road, and advise workers therein to stop work. Chen and I and another worker unknown to me did ^{as} suggested.

The workers, however, refused to accept our suggestions. When we were planning to make them stop work, the police detectives arrive and we were arrested.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of Chen Siao Pan 陳小潘
 native of Changchow taken by me D.S.I. Logan
Police C.D.C. 83
 at Headquarters on the June 15, 1940 and interpreted by Chen Teh Hua

My name is Chen Siao Pan, aged 31, a native of Changchow, residing at No. 236, San Loh Li (三樂里), Changping Road. I have been a worker in the Wong Foh Kee (王福記) Nail Barrel Works, Ichang Road, for three years. At 10 a.m. May 23, a foreman named Yung Dah (榮大) advised me to be present at Woo Chung Tien (吳仲天) Teashop on Fokien Road, between 2 p.m. and 4 p.m. the same day, for the purpose of discussing how to demand an increase in wages. I arrived in the teashop at 3 p.m. During the meeting, representatives of various works decided that the wage for each barrel made should be increased from 6 cents to 12 cents and if the employers refused to accept the demand within three days, we should go on strike on June 1. The meeting terminated at 5 p.m. No satisfactory reply having been received to our demand within the specified time the workers of the Wong Foh Kee Nail Barrel Works, declared a strike on June 1.

At 8 a.m. June 12, while in the Wong Foh Yuan (王福園) Teashop on Haiphong Road, Chiang Kwei Siao (蔣魁小) (in custody) and Chen Zien Sung (陳全生) (not arrested) requested me to go with them to the Tai Lih Chong (戴三昌) Nail Barrel Works, 624 Whashing Road, with a view to advising the workers therein to stop work until the demand be fully granted. While we were in the works, the owner reported the matter to the Police, who came and arrested both Chiang and I. Chen Zien Sung made good his escape because he was waiting outside the works.

Logan

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CRIME DIARY.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SP. BR. REGISTRY

No. 101

Division.

Yulin Road Police Station.

June 11th. 40

Crime Register No. 1045/40

Diary Number 1.	(Sheet No. 1.)	Nature of Offence:	33
Time at which investigation begun and concluded each day	3.30 p.m. to 12 m.n. 11/6/40.	Places visited in course of investigation each day.	Scene of crime, Det. Office.

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

Place or description of premises.	Dah Lee Tsang (李德昌) Nail Box Factory, No. 624 Whashing Road.
Time and date of offence.	3 p.m. 11/6/40.
Time reported.	3.30 p.m. 11/6/40.
Name, occupation and address of complainant.	Dai Ah Ling (戴阿玲) M/factory master, above address.
Number of criminals with full individual description.	<p><u>Three arrested</u></p> <p>(1) Ching Ziang Sung (程祥生) 45, Changchow, M/wooden box maker, 24 Yee Tuh Lee, Y'poo Road.</p> <p>(2) Loh Bei Hsiang (李北祥) 28, Changchow, M/wooden box maker, L. 864/5 Gordon Road.</p> <p>(3) Chiang Siao Foo (姜小福) 27, Changchow, M/wooden box maker, L. 864/5 Gordon Road.</p> <p><u>Two not arrested:</u> (1) Woo Sai Dur (吳賽德) age about 40, ht. 5'4", dark round face, medium build, wearing white jacket and pants. (2) Woo Hai Ling (吳海玲) age about 22, ht. 5'4", round face, medium build, wearing gray jacket and pants.</p>
Arrests.	Three.
Classification of property stolen.	/ Value \$
Classification of property recovered.	/ Value \$
<p>In cases of Murder or Suspected Murder points (a) to (d) should be answered.</p> <p>(a) Time and date body was discovered. (b) Position, appearance and marks on body. (c) Apparent cause of death. (d) Motive if known.</p>	<p>120513 1151</p>

Full Details of Method used in Committing offence.

In cases of larceny, housebreaking etc., all the points (e) to (i) should be answered, if known. In all cases in which there is fraud, the false pretence and the character assumed by the suspect should be fully described.

- (e) Mode of entry, including manner of approach to premises.
(f) Means used (tools etc.)
(g) Character assumed by criminal, and story told, etc.
(h) Mode of transport and description.
(i) Peculiar act (poisoning dog, partaking of food etc.)

Intimidating workers of the above factory with intent to force them to declare a strike.

What is the exact situation re. this class of workers - this is a file? Re: 1/

CRIME DIARY NO. 1. (SHEET NO. 2)

- (j) What staff employed on premises?
 (k) Are they all "old" servants?
 (l) If not, what was their last employment and for how long?
 (m) What was their "characters"?
 (n) If any suspicion attached to any of them and if so, which one and for what reason?
 (o) Are old servants suspected?
 (p) Are friends and visitors above suspicion if not, who is suspected?

Remarks

(Any outstanding or peculiar feature to be commented on by investigating officer)

At 3.30 p.m. 11/6/40 complainant named Dai Ah Ling (戴阿林), owner of the Dah Lee Tsang (達利堂) Nail Box Factory, No. 624 Whashing Road, brought to the station one named:-

- (1) Ching Ziang Sung (程江生) 45, Changchow, M/wooden box maker, residing No. 24 Yee Tuh Lee, Yangtsepoo Road,

whom he (complainant) states entered his factory at 1.30 p.m. 11/6/40 together with two other male Chinese and told his workers to cease work and demand an increase in wages. When the workers refused to stop work the accused and his two accomplices, left the factory but returned again at 3 p.m. 11/6/40 together with about ten others and entered the factory and compelled the workers to cease work, taking away their tools and pulling them out into the street.

Detectives visited the scene and took into custody:-

- (2) Loh Bei Hsiang (羅北祥) 28, Changchow, M/wooden box maker, residing Lane 864/5 Gordon Road,
 (3) Chiang Siao Foo (姜少福) 27, Changchow, M/wooden box maker, residing Lane 864/5 Gordon Road.

On being searched at the station, each of the three accused were found to have in his possession membership receipts for The Chinese Workers Welfare Association, No. 127 Rangoon Road and printed literature (a copy of which has been sent to the Special Branch) issued by the Nail Box Workers Union asking that all members of the Union demand that their employers increase the wages of the workers to 15 cents per box made.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No:—

.....Division.
.....Police Station.
.....19

Diary Number: 1/3		Nature of Offence:—	
Time at which investigation begun and concluded each day		Places visited in course of investigation each day	

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

In possession of the 1st. accused was also found a card bearing the name C.T.Fong (方松), 127 Lung Wang Road (龍王路), Shanghai.

Enquiries made by C.D.C. 363 and the undersigned ascertained the following:—

During the latter part of May 1940 workers employed at various small Chinese owned wooden box factories located in the Settlement, including complainant's factory, presented demands to their employers for an increase in wages. Following the refusal of the employers to comply with these demands the workers declared a strike on June 1st. 1940.

At about 9 a.m. 11/6/40 a meeting of about 50 workers took place at the Wong Foh Yue (王福岳) Teashop, Haiphong Road, at which the three accused were present. It was decided at this meeting to approach The Chinese Workers Welfare Association, No. 127 Rangoon Road to negotiate for a settlement of the strike in favour of the workers.

The representatives (including the three accused) then proceeded to The Chinese Workers Welfare Association, No. 27 Rangoon Road where they learned that the workers of the Dah Lee Tsang (戴立桑) Nail Box Factory, No. 624 Whashing Road had negotiated with the management and had resumed work on the 9/6/40 at a rate of 8 cents per box, i.e. 2½ cent increase.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

CRIME DIARY.

CRIME REGISTER No:—

Division.

Police Station.

Diary Number:— 1/4

Nature of Offence:—

Time at which investigation begun and concluded each day

Places visited in course of investigation each day

RECORD OF INVESTIGATION.

At 3 p.m. 11/6/40, on instructions of one named Fong Chi Tong (方志同), an official of the Chinese Workers Welfare Association, No. 127 Rangoon Road, the three accused together with two others (not arrested) named Woo Sai Dur (伍世德) and Woo Hai Ling (伍海陵) and several others unknown workers entered the Dah Lee Tsang (戴老) Nail Box Factory, No. 624 Whashing Road, and ordered the workers to cease work and demand from the management that they be paid at least 12 cents for every box made. When the workers refused to cease work, stating that they were satisfied with their increase, the three accused and their accomplices then took away the workers' tools thereby preventing them from working and dragged two workers named Siao San Ts (小三) and Ling Fah (林发) out of the factory on to the roadway.

The three accused have been charged with Offence Against Public Order and Intimidation and will appear before the S.S.D. Court on the 12/6/40 when a remand will be requested to enable detectives to effect the arrest of the accomplices.

Special Branch informed and D.S.I. Prokofiev attended.

D.D.O. "D"

Copy to "Special Branch"

D.S. 88.

N 103

No. 103
Date / 5 7 40

Misc.No.414/40.

Bubbling Well
15th July

40.

ARREST OF C.D.S.219 BY OTHER AUTHORITIES.

Further to report dated July 14, 1940 with a view to making some enquiries concerning the missing C.D.S. on the morning of July 14, 1940 Detective Inspector Tabrum and Inspector Yamaguchi visited the Chungshan Road Court and ascertained from an official notice posted at the entrance thereto that it had recently removed to Mantao.

Enquiries to locate the C.D.S. will be continued.

R. L. Tabrum
Det. Inspector

Ans

D.D.O. "B" Div.

C. 11 *Aug 7*

105
10 7 du

Misc.No.414/40.

Bubbling Well
14th July

40.

6.

ARREST OF C.D.S.219 BY OTHER AUTHORITIES.

I beg to report having received information from a fairly reliable source to the effect that C.D.S.219 was arrested by members of the Special Service Corps, 12 Sing Nyi Tsung (信義), on a charge of making false allegations against Captain Ting Chien Kweng (丁建).

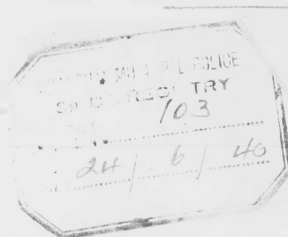
The informant states that C.D.S.219 is now being held at the Chungshan road Court pending a charge being preferred against him.

R. L. Taberner
Det. Inspector

C.D.S. "B" Div.

R. L. Taberner
14/7

Q. L. King



"B"

Misc.No.414/40.

B'Well

June 23, 40.

A.

REPORTED ARREST OF C.D.S.219 BY OTHER AUTHORITIES.

Further to attached reports; continued enquiries have not been successful in bringing to light the whereabouts of the missing C.D.S. Representatives of organizations in the Western Area known to detectives attached to B'Well Station have been approached and given full particulars and photographs of C.D.S.219 Yao Chang Ming and all have promised to co-operate to the fullest extent in endeavouring to locate him.

On the morning of 22-6-40, Yao Li Sz, the legal wife of Yao Chang Ming, reported to the undersigned that she had received information that her husband was being detained at 22 Sing Ny Tsung, Singapore Road,

D.I. Tabrum and D.S.Nagamane accompanied her to 94 Jessfield Road, J.M.P. Headquarters, where the information was communicated to Warrant Officer Shida who promptly detailed a party of his subordinates to search the premises in question. Taking with them photographs of the C.D.S. the party left and returned about 30 minutes later to report that the only persons found in the house were one male and four female Chinese and no information regarding the missing C.D.S. could be elicited.

During the raiding party's absence, W.O. Shida stated in order to discount rumours circulating to the effect that the C.D.S. was being detained in the cells

Misc.No.414/40.

4/2.

at 94 Jessfield Road he was willing to allow D.I. Tabrum to examine all prisoners held there. However, as W.O. Shida had previously given an assurance that he had satisfied himself that the rumours were unfounded it was considered pointless to take advantage of this invitation.

As an inducement to anyone in possession of relevant information to communicate same to the S.M.P. it is suggested that the Senior Detective at B'Well be authorized to pay out the sum of \$100.00 for such information and see that reports of this offer are discreetly made known among persons likely to have knowledge of the case.

R. L. Tabrum
Det. Inspector.

D. D. O. "B" Div.



1002.Pb.414/40.

Bubbling Well

18th June

40.

REPORTED ARREST OF C.D.S. 219 BY OTHER AUTHORITIES.

Further to report dated June 16, 1940 Yao Tung Sz, concubine of C.D.S. 219 Yao Chang Ming, was called to this office at 9 a.m. 18-6-40, and when questioned by P.I. Tabrum and C.P.I. Yao Yuen Loong, stated:-

To effect the release of Yao Chang Ming, whom she understood was being held at 94 Jessfield Road by the Japanese Military Police, she had approached one Lieu Tuh Ching (刘德平), father of Lieu Xan Yin (刘显英) and a follower of Chu Zung Ling (朱宗铃) who was employed as the chief of the armed guards at the Hollywood Gambling Den. Through him she obtained an interview with Ting Chien Kweng (丁建光), Captain of the Special Service Corps, at 12 Sing Hui Tsung (新会堂) off Jessfield Road. The latter informed her that the C.D.S. had been arrested by members of the Special Service Corps and had been handed over to the Japanese Military Police, 94 Jessfield Road, on suspicion that he was investigating into the activities of the organization and passing such information he gleaned to the S.M.P.

Ting assured Yao Tung Sz that the C.D.S. had not been ill-treated and that he would intercede on her behalf with a view to effecting the early release of the detective.

C.D.S. "B" Div.

P. J. Tabrum
Det. Inspector.

Mac.No.414/40.

Bubbling Well

16th June

40.

REPORTED ARREST OF C.D.S.219 BY OTHER AUTHORITIES.

Further to report dated June 15, 1940 concerning the reported arrest of C.D.S.219, I have to report that so far efforts to locate the whereabouts of the detective have not proved successful.

On the morning of 16-6-40, permission was obtained from Mr. Clissold, D.D.O. "B" Division, for detectives to make enquiries at No.76. D.I. Tabrum, D.S.I.s Young and Yao Yuan loong visited this establishment and there interviewed Captain Pao (Pao 77) who stated that he had no knowledge of the missing detective and added that he was convinced that his organization was in no way connected with the incident. He promised to make all enquiries and communicate with Bubbling Well Police Station should he learn anything of value.

A visit was then paid to Japanese Military Police Headquarters at 94 Jessfield Road in company with D.S. Nagamune. There Warrant Officer Shida was interviewed and stated he had no knowledge of the arrest of the detective. He promised to have full enquiries made with particular reference to addresses given to him by D.I. Tabrum and asked that a photograph of the missing man be given to him.

Winnipeg 40107

(Sheet 2)

The missing warrant card of the missing detective which was found in his office drawer together with his pistol and ammunition was therefore taken to warrant officer held by J. J. Kaganing.

At 10.1 a.m. 10-6-40 P.O. 232 brought to the station the girl who had informed Yao Tung Sz of the incident. The girl gave her particulars as Lieu Han Yin (Lieu Han Yin, aged 13, native of Anhwei, residing 99 King Kong Rd. (King Kong Rd.), Jessfield Road, N.C.S. 232. She was located and handed over to P.O. 232 by Yao Tung Sz.

At the station she was questioned and gave substantially the same account of the affair as that contained in Entry No. 1, save that she states the Japanese was wearing green uniform (see statement attached).

Yao Tung Sz again came to the station and on being further questioned stated that after receiving the report of Lieu Han Yin, and before coming to the station, she had gone to see some friends of the missing detective at Jessfield Village.

These friends are employed by Japanese and they told her that P.O. 232 was being detained at 94 Jessfield Road. They gave her the address of 94 and also a paper giving a vague description of those responsible for his abduction (Paper with translation attached).

Misc.No.414/40(B)

2 (Sheet 3)

arrant Officer Hilda having expressed the wish to question the girl who had given the information to Yao Tung Sz, she was taken to 94 Jessfield Road by D.C. Maguire at 11 a.m. 16-6-40 and was returned to Bubbling Well Station at 11.45 a.m.

At 9 a.m. 16-6-40 a Chinese female Yao Li Sz came to the Station and stated she was the proper wife of Yao Chang Sing. It then came to light that the woman who had reported the case on 15-6-40 is the concubine of C.D. 219 and resides at 596 Connaught Road, whilst the legal wife resides at Lane 176, House No.1, Chungking Road. This probably accounts for the presence of the detective in the vicinity of Connaught - Jessfield Roads Bus Stop at the time of his abduction.

A. L. Tabern
Det. Inspector

D.D.O. "R" Div.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of Liu Lai Ying, age 13, (29 Sing Kong Li, Jessfield Rd)
 native of Anhui taken by D.I. Tong
 at B'Well on the 16-6-40. translated by Clerk C.P. Woo
 and interpreted by

At about 11 a.m. 15-6-40, whilst walking back to home from Brennan Piece Market and when I arrived at the corner of Jessfield Rd and Connaught Rd I saw one Japanese in yellow uniform and 3 Chinese in foreign dress. They were arresting Yao Chang Ming who was waiting for a No. 10 Route Bus at the station. I recognize Yao because he is my father's friend and often comes to my father's factory. When the 3 mentioned Chinese arrested Yao, he was asked by them whether he was Yao Chang Ping. Yao answered that he was. He was then handcuffed and taken away. As I was rather upset I dared not remain there any longer. I went back to my home and told my father what I had seen. My father then wrote a chit and asked me to take the same to the Sung Sung Li, Connaught Rd, (596 Connaught Road) the upstairs of the Yung Loh Yee Barber Shop where Yao lives. When I arrived there no one was on the premises. I went there again at 5p.m. I then met Yao's wife who I then informed. She gave me 40cts. for car fare to go back to my home.

At 10.15 a.m. 16-6-40, I made this statement in B'Well Police Station.

This is my true statement.

Misc. No. 414/40.

B'well

June 15th., 40.

1.

REPORTED ARREST OF C.D.S. 219 BY OTHER AUTHORITIES.

At 7.30p.m. 15/6/40, Yao Tung Sz (姚 榮 仁), wife of C.D.S. 219, Yao Chang Ming (姚 昌 明), came to the station and reported C.D.S. 219 had left his home at 588, Connaught Road, at 8a.m. 15/6/40 to come to the station and had failed to return.

At about 5.30p.m. 15/6/40 a Chinese girl, aged about 11 years and a native of the same country as the wife of C.D.S. 219, came to her home and informed her that whilst she was playing on Connaught Road near Jessfield Road at about 10a.m. 15/6/40 she saw three male Chinese and one male Japanese, one of the former being armed with a Mauzer pistol, arrest a male Chinese, who was walking on Connaught Road in the direction of a No. 11 route bus station. The party walked away south along Jessfield Road after handcuffing their prisoner with metal handcuffs. The girl stated that she recognized the arrested man as Yao Chang Ming.

The girl added that she returned to her home after witnessing the incident and informed her parents who instructed her to inform Yao Chang Ming's wife. According to her story she came to do so at 11a.m. 15/6/40, but Mrs. Yao was not at home.

CHINESE CONSUL
SP. BR. REGISTRY

Misc. No. 414/40.

1/2.

Informant states she has never previously seen the girl and did not obtain any information regarding her, or in what way she came to know C.D.S. 219, when she called, but allowed her to go after giving her a few cents.

On receipt of the information informant took no action until she came to the station to report the matter.

Following the report, Insp. Smith, D.S.I. Young and D.S. Nagamine visited Japanese Gendarmerie Headquarters at 94 Jessfield Road and made enquiries regarding the missing officer; but they were unable to give any information.

Insp. Smith, D.S.I.s Young and Yao Yuen Loong then visited S.C.C.P.B. Headquarters at 13 Jessfield Road, but were again unable to obtain any information.

It has been learned from other Chinese detectives attached to the station that C.D.S. 219 came to the station at about 9.30a.m. 15/6/40 and left at about 10a.m.

Enquiries with a view to locating the girl who informed Mrs. Yao are being prosecuted.

Teleprinter message asking for Bubbling Well Station to be informed should C.D.S. 219 be seen

Miss. No. 424/40.

1/3.

has been circulated.

D.D.O., C. Inspector i/c., and Senior Detective
informed. Gordon Road Station informed.

Enquiries proceeding.

[Signature]
D. S. I.

Sen. Det. i/c.

D.S.I. Yao Yuen Loong.
D.S. Nagarane.

D.D.O. "B".

N 297

CONFIDENTIAL



Special Branch, S.M.P.

August 9, 1940.

3rd Anniversary of local Sino-Japanese hostilities
August 13 - observance

Information at present is to the effect that the local Chinese community will refrain from conducting any movement in commemoration of the anniversary of August 13 in view of the unsettled situation prevailing locally. Enquiries among public bodies, schools, and refugee camps ascertain that they will not hold any meetings or undertake any other form of activity. The majority of the theatre and amusement resorts including the Roof Gardens of the four Department Stores on Nanking Road intend closing on August 13 as they have done in previous years, while factories and commercial concerns will carry on as usual.

It is learned that supporters of the Kuomintang and other pro-National Government elements will observe the anniversary by publishing articles of a national salvation nature in the Chinese Press. Visits may be made to the "Lone Battalion" on that day.

The pro-Japanese organizations which include the Great People's Society, 22 Columbia Road and other Japanese sponsored official organs with offices in Nantao, Chapei and Pootung, have not as yet received any instructions for commemorating the anniversary.

- 2 -

Surreptitious dissemination of propaganda literature, national salvation, pro-Japanese and anti-Chiang Kai-shek, will probably be made in the Settlement and French Concession.

Distribution

Commissioner
D.C. (Divisions)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (A. & T.R.)
D.C. (Specials)
A.C. (Traffic)
D.O.s
D.D.O.s
C. i/o Districts
Reserve Unit
British Military
U.S. Marine Corps
Italian Marines
French Police

CONFIDENTIAL

Special Branch, S.M.P.

August 9, 1940.

3rd Anniversary of local Sino-Japanese hostilities
August 13 - observance

Information at present is to the effect that the local Chinese community will refrain from conducting any movement in commemoration of the anniversary of August 13 in view of the unsettled situation prevailing locally. Enquiries among public bodies, schools, and refugee camps ascertain that they will not hold any meetings or undertake any other form of activity. The majority of the theatres and amusement resorts including the Roof Gardens of the four Department Stores on Nanking Road intend closing on August 13 as they have done in previous years, while factories and commercial concerns will carry on as usual.

It is learned that supporters of the Kuomintang and other pro-National Government elements will observe the anniversary by publishing articles of a national salvation nature in the Chinese Press. Visits may be made to the "Lone Battalion" on that day.

The pro-Japanese organizations which include the Great People's Society, 22 Columbia Road and other Japanese sponsored official organs with offices in Nantao, Chapei and Footung, have not as yet received any instructions for commemorating the anniversary.

Surreptitious dissemination of propaganda literature, national salvation, pro-Japanese and anti-Chiang Kai-shek, will probably be made in the Settlement and French Concession.

Distribution

Commissioner
D.C. (Divisions)
D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (A. & T.R.)
D.C. (Specials)
A.C. (Traffic)
D.O.s
D.D.O.s
O. i/c Districts
Reserve Unit
British Military
U.S. Marine Corps
Italian Marines
French Police

CONFIDENTIAL

August 6, 1940.

Divisional Memo No. 332.

Divisional Officers.
D.D.O's (For information)

PRECAUTIONARY MEASURES TO BE ADOPTED ON THE
ANNIVERSARY OF THE OUTBREAK OF LOCAL HOSTILITIES,
AUGUST 9/14, 1940

1ST STAGE

SEARCH
PARTIES

1. Commencing from 6.00 p.m. August 5th, internal Search Parties consisting of all available uniform officers and detectives will round up and detain in Stations all known suspects, loiterers, persons found in hotels, tea-shops, lodging houses etc., who fail to give a satisfactory account to the Police of their presence in the Settlement. Station staffs will be assisted by the Reserve Unit and other details to be published later.

SUSPECTS

2. Suspects who are not charged will be released at the discretion of Divisional Officers.

CURFEW

3. Curfew will be strictly enforced from August 5/6 until "stand-down" is ordered.

2ND STAGE

4. Precautionary measures will be put into force at 5 a.m. August 9th and will not be relaxed until stand-down on August 14/15.

MILITARY
PATROLS

5. The cooperation of the British Military, United States Marine Corps, the Royal Italian Marines, the S.V.C., and the French Police, has been requested, and the maximum number of special patrols for internal security are being supplied by the Military and S.V.C.

BARRICADES

6. Barricade Southern and Western Boundaries of the Settlement.
Transport for knife rests will be arranged through

Headquarters to arrive 9 p.m. August 8th.

BARRIER
SEARCHES

7. All intersections will be barricaded with the exception of the following roads where barrier search parties, with Military support, will start to operate at 5 a.m. August 9th.

BRITISH OR S.V.C. SECTOR

1. The Bund/Avenue Edward VII
2. Szechuen Road/ " "
3. Honan Road/ " "
4. Fokien Road/ " "
5. Chekiang Road/ " "
6. Yu Ya Ching Road/ " "

AMERICAN SECTOR

7. Mohawk Road/Avenue Edward VII
8. Yates Road/Avenue Foch
9. Seymour Road/ " "
10. Weihaiwei Road/ " "
11. Penang Road/Settlement Boundary
12. Robison Road/ " "
13. Ferry Road/Ichang Road

BRITISH SECTOR

14. Avenue Haig/Avenue Foch
15. Bubbling Well/Avenue Haig
16. Yu Yuen Road/St. Georges
17. Wu Yuen Road/Jessfield Road

1 Post

ITALIAN SECTOR

18. Avenue Road/Jessfield Road
19. Kiaochow Road/Sinza Road
20. Connaught Road/Yenping Road
21. Kiaochow Road/Singapore Road

BILLETING

8. No billeting. Troops are on duty daily from 05.00 hours to 22.00 hours.

SOOCHOW
CREEK &
BUND.

9. Strong patrols will be posted on all bridges that are open over the Soochow Creek, and special attention will be given to the searching of persons entering the Settlement by way of the Bund and Soochow Creek.

BRIDGES
CLOSED

10. The following bridges will be closed to all traffic :-

1. Markham Road
2. Woochien Road
3. Stone Bridge
4. Shanse Road
5. Kiangse Road

The Defence Forces are posting guards on the following bridges and all vehicles proceeding over these bridges will be subject to inspection :-

1. Garden Bridge
2. Chapoo Road Bridge
3. Szechuen Road Bridge
4. Ichang Road Bridge

BRIDGES
OPEN

11. The following bridges will remain fully open :-

Honan Road
Chekiang Road
Yu Ya Ching Road

Fokien Road Bridge will be open for pedestrians only.

SEARCH OF
VEHICLES
AND
PEDESTRIANS

12. All vehicular and pedestrian traffic will be subject to search on suspicion only, but discretion will be used in regard to all nationals with extra-territorial rights, who will not be searched except in exceptional instances. Particular attention is to be paid to the searching of hire cars, all bicycles, ricsbas and empty ricsbas, parcels with shop wrappers, vegetable baskets, and school boys' satchels etc.

MOBILE
PATROLS
GENERAL

13. Mobile patrols to operate between posts to prevent persons entering the Settlement other than by the roads open for that purpose, and to stop persons attempting to climb the barricades.

BICYCLE
PATROLS
"B" DIVISION

14. Extensive cycle patrols will be used, and all bicycles at the Stations and the Stores will be requisitioned for this purpose.

MOBILE
PATROLS
"B" DIVISION

15. Military and Police mobile and foot patrols will operate on Outside Roads between the Western Boundary of the Settlement and the Railway line from 5 a.m. August 9.

POLICE POSTS
WESTERN
PERIMETER

16. Two C.P.C's to be posted at the four British Posts on Western Perimeter (railway line); they will be under the instructions of the N.C.O. at each post. Police Motor Patrols will visit posts by regular patrol from flank to flank.

JAPANESE
SUBJECTS
AUGUST 9
& AFTER

17. Warning is being issued through the Japanese Authorities for Japanese residents to remain North of the Creek as far as possible during the emergency period.

WESTERN
MILL
DISTRICT

18. Special protection will be afforded to Japanese Mills and Japanese Mill Quarters in Pootoo Road and Gordon Road Districts, in conjunction with the U.S. Marines and Royal Italian Marines. D.O."B" will make the detailed arrangements with the U.S. Marines and Royal Italian Marines.

MILITARY
PATROLS
"A" DIVISION

19. Commencing at 5 a.m. August 9th the British Military are supplying one patrol daily for Nanjing Road between 5 a.m. and midnight.

MOBILE
PATROLS S.V.C.
"A" DIVISION

20. From 5 a.m. August 9th the S.V.C. Russian Regiment are supplying two mobile patrols for Foochow/Yu Ya Ching/Peking Roads.

S.V.C.
ARMoured
CARS

21. From 5 a.m. August 9th, 12th, 13th and 14th the Armoured Cars will be operating in "A" Division (East of Yu Ya Ching Road) and "B" Division (West of Yu Ya Ching Road) until stand-down is ordered at about 10 p.m. On August 10th and 11th they will operate as above from 5.30 p.m. to 10 p.m.

CHINESE
COURTS
WEST DIVISION

22. The U.S. Marines Corps have arranged to supply guards from 5 a.m. August 9th at the 2nd Branch Kiangsu High Court, Lane 155/22 Weihaiwei Road and the 1st Shanghai Special District Court No. 870 Weihaiwei Road.

DEFENCE
GATES
WEST HONGKOW

23. Will remain open unless otherwise ordered.

MILITARY
PATROLS
WEST HONGKOW

24. From 5 a.m. August 9th the British Military have arranged for frequent patrols to operate by day and night along North Honan Road between "B" and "F" Blockhouses.

RESERVE
UNIT

25. The Reserve Unit will assist Station staffs from 6.00 p.m. to Curfew August 5th to August 11/12th and will stand by complete from 6 a.m. August 12th.

S.V.C.

26. Part of the S.V.C. will be "On Precaution" from 5 a.m. August 9th until "stand-down". Mobilization will be ordered if necessary.

NEWSPAPER
OFFICES
"A" DIVISION

27. From 5 a.m. August 9th to "stand-down" August 14/15 the S.M.P. will establish special posts to protect newspaper offices as per attached list. The S.V.C. have arranged to supply special re-inforcements from 5 a.m. August 12th to "stand-down".

"C" DIVISION

- From 5 a.m. August 9th to "stand-down" the S.M.P. will cover one newspaper office in West Hongkow District mentioned on the attached list. The S.V.C. have arranged to supply reinforcements from 5 a.m. August 12th to "stand-down".

S.M.P.
SPECIALS

28. The S.M.P. (Specials) will be mobilized from 5 a.m.
August 9th until "stand-down" August 14/15th and
posted to their regular Stations.
Officers in charge of Districts will arrange
suitable duties, and for meals as laid down in
Divisional Memo No. 270.

STAND-DOWN

29. Unless instructions are issued to the contrary,
"stand-down" will be at 12 m.n. August 14/15.
30. Transport for knife rests will be arranged through
Headquarters when "Stand-down" is ordered.

H. Robertson

D.C. (Divisions)

DISTRIBUTION

C.P.	
D.C. (CRIME)	
D.C. (SPECIAL BRANCH)	
S.B.C. (2) (1 copy for H.I.J.M. Consul General)	
D.C. (CHINESE)	
D.C. (FOR.BR.II)	
D.C. (A. & T.R.)	
D.C. (SIKHS)	
D.C. (SPECIALS) (2)	
A.C. (TRAFFIC)	Transport Office
Stations	Liaison Officer (Legal Dept)
Senior Detectives.	Judicial Police
Quartermaster	C.C.R.
Reserve Unit	Governor of Gaoi
Training Depot	

COPIES FOR INFORMATION OF :

Commandant, S.V.C.
G.O.C. British Forces (2) (1 copy for H.B.M. Consul General)
O.C. U.S. Marine Corps (2) (1 copy for American Consul General)
O.C. Royal Italian Marine Corps.
Commandant French Police (2)
Secretary S.M.C. (2) (1 copy for Chairman S.M.C.)

JM.

Chinese Language Newspaper Offices requiring
special attention.

Central District

Sin Wan Pao (新南報)	274 Hankow Road
Shun Pao (申報)	309 Hankow Road
Chinese American Daily News (中美日報)	160 Avenue Edward VII
China Evening News (大晚報)	160 " " "
Hwa Mei Wan Pao (華美晚報)	172 " " "
National Herald (神州日報)	130 Ningpo Road
Central China Daily News (中華日報)	303 Honan Road
Sze Yei Wen Pao (時代晚報)	330 Kiukiang Road
Chung Kuo Shan Pao (中國商報)	229 Shantung Road
Sin Shun Pao (新申報) (Branch Office)	Room 216 Haroon Bldg. Nanking Road.

West Hongkew District.

Central China Daily News (中華日報)	59 North Honan Road.
-----------------------------------	----------------------

JM.

Confidential
August 2, 1940.

D.O."A"
D.O."B"

Emergency period August 9 - 14, 1940

The Deputy Commissioner in Charge has approved the modified scheme of barrier searches as discussed on July 26, and intensive interval search parties will commence at 6 p.m. August 5, instead August 9, as last year.

Paragraphs Nos. 1 to 3 of the instructions to be issued in due course will read as follows:-

SEARCH
PARTIES

1. Commencing from 6.00 p.m. August 5th, internal Search Parties consisting of all available uniform officers and detectives will round up and detain in Stations all known suspects, loiterers, persons found in hotels, tea-shops, lodging houses etc., who fail to give a satisfactory account to the Police of their presence in the Settlement. Station staffs will be assisted by the Reserve Unit and other details to be published later.

SUSPECTS

2. Suspects who are not charged will be released at the discretion of Divisional Officers.

CURFEW

3. Curfew will be strictly enforced from August 5/6 until "stand-down" is ordered.

Please notify P.A.(Divisions) as soon as possible what extra personnel will be required between August 9 - 14.

It will probably be impossible to supply as many members of Foreign Branch I and Chinese as for the last Emergency Day.

Personnel employed on staff duties will have

to perform their normal work during the above period,
so I propose to utilise them to assist Station staffs
after office hours for a tour of duty 7 - 11 p.m. on
alternate nights from August 5 - 14, and full duty
on Sunday, August 11. Details will be notified in due
course.

W. H. ...
D.C. (Divisions)

Copies to :-

D.C. (Crime)
D.C. (Special Branch) ✓
A.C. (Traffic)
D.O. "C"
D.O. "D"
O. i/c Reserve Unit

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

S. I. Special Branch

REPORT

Date August 10, 1940

Subject: Manoeuvres to be held by the Japanese Naval Landing Party
in commemoration of the August 13th incident.

Made by D. S. Kamashita Forwarded by D. C. Crawford.

With reference to the attached translation of an article appearing in the Tairiku Shimpō dated August 8th, 1940, regarding manoeuvres to be held by the Japanese Naval Landing Party on August 13th, I have to state that as reported by the newspaper the manoeuvres will be carried out in the area covering Awung Chun Road (廣中街), Chapei, commencing from 10.30 a.m. August 13th and lasting for about one hour. Arms of various calibre will be used in the sham-fight and blank ammunition will be used, but aircrafts will not be used.

Manoeuvres of a defensive nature will also take place within an area covered by the Soochow Creek (Chapei side, from Liang Ying Road (梁殷路) to the former central mint at Ichang Road Bridge. Then an area West of the Sawgin Creek in Chapei. All that area is outside the Settlement limits. The manoeuvres will commence at 10 p.m. August 10 and continue during the morning of August 11, when blank ammunition will be used.

The public is warned not to be alarmed by the firing.

D. C. (Special Branch).

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 11/10/40



D. S. Kamashita
D. S.

TAIRIKU SHIMPO

JAPANESE NAVAL LANDING PARTY TO CARRY
OUT WAR-GAMES IN CHAPEI ON AUGUST 13

At 10.30 a.m. August 13, the third anniversary of the outbreak of the Shanghai Incident, the Japanese Special Naval Landing Party will carry out a sham-fight. This will recall to our minds the conditions prevailing at the time of the outbreak of the Incident. The operations will be staged in the vicinity of Kwung Chung Road (龍中路) in Chapei.

A rehearsal will take place at a late hour on the night of August 10 and will continue until noon the following day.

The Naval Authorities are providing stands for the general public to watch the games.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

Reference Slip from Headquarters.

To	INSTRUCTIONS
D.C. (Divs.)	For disposal
.. (Crime)	Furnish data
.. (S.B.)	Investigate and report
S.D.C.	Note and return <i>please</i>
D.C. (F.2.)	Report present status
A.C. (F.2.)	Submit recommendation
D.C. (C.)	For further report
A.C. (C.)	For opinion
D.C. (Specials)	Reply to writer direct
.. (A. & T. R.)	As instructed
.. (Sikhs)	See me in <i>H</i>
A.C. (Traffic)	Inform Applicant
D.O.A. Divn.	Draft Reply
.. B. Divn.	For necessary action
.. C. Divn.	Attach file
.. D. Divn.	For information
Gen. of Genl.	Comment
Personal Assistant	For verification
Quartermaster	<i>See and file</i>
Pay Office	Attach to File
Central Registry	
Legal Dept.	
C.C.H.	
P.L.S.	
C. C. H.	
D. Fed. C.	

THIS SLIP MUST NOT BE DETACHED.

7 AUG 1940

DIVISION

DEPUTY COM.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

REPORT

Date August 5, 1940.

Subject Functions to be observed by local Japanese on August 13th.

Made by D. S. Kawashita

Forwarded by D. L. Crawford.

Comm.
Sir:
Information

R. D. Yorke

D. C. (Sp. Br.)

In connection with my previous report, dated July 2nd, regarding the functions scheduled to take place on July 7th and August 13th, the following particulars concerning items No. 5 and 6, among the functions to be held on August 13th, were approved at the meeting, which took place in the Nippon Club, Boone Road, on August 3rd:-

No. 5. A radio drama entitled "Recall of the outbreak of local hostilities" will be broadcasted from the Daito Radio Station at 8.40 p.m. August 12.

A speech by Mr. S. Kimura, vice-president of the Amalgamated Federation of Japanese Street Unions, on the subject of "Remember the outbreak of local hostilities" and a Japanese musical item entitled "Gallant Naval Landing Party" will be broadcasted from the same station at 8.40 p.m. August 13th.

No. 6. "An evening of lecture, music and cinema" will be observed at the Chun Hwa Theatre, North Szechuen Road, beginning at 7 p.m. August 13th, sponsored by the Japanese Residents' Corporation and the local Navy Association. The programme is as follows:-

1. Opening speech by lieut.-Commander Asada.
2. A lecture by Commander Nishibayashi.
3. Music played by a Japanese naval band.
4. Cinema films entitled "Record of local hostilities" and "the Yangtse River".



FILE

D. C.
(Special Branch)

Kawashita

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

FILE NO. N 297/2

Anti-Jap. & Pro. Chungking
propaganda on Aug. 12th
Anniversary, 1940

[illegible]

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

REPORT

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
REGISTRY

August 16, 1940

Subject... August 13th Anniversary

Made by... and Forwarded by... S. I. Crawford

The 3rd Anniversary of the Commencement of Sino-Japanese Hostilities in Shanghai (1937) which falls on August 13, 1940, passed without any untoward incidents. Two male Chinese were arrested on 12.8.40 on suspicion of having chalked anti-Japanese slogans on a wall at Hankow and Yu Ya Ching Roads. They were released on 14.8.40 upon furnishing guarantee bonds for their future good behavior.

A small quantity of national salvation literature was surreptitiously scattered on August 11 and 12 in the Louza and Central Districts and consisted of a number of mimeographed and printed coloured slips bearing slogans urging the people to support the war resistance.

The slips together with translations are attached hereto.

S. I. Crawford

D. I.

D.C. (Special Branch).

FILE



DATE 16/8/40

List of Handbills of an Anti-Japanese & National Salvation nature which were distributed in the Settlement on the occasion of the 3rd Anniversary of the Commencement of Sino-Japanese Hostilities in Shanghai (1937).

Serial No.	Type Title of literature	Summary of Contents	Time & place of distribution
1.	Handbill entitled: "Letter to the citizens of Shanghai on the occasion of the 3rd Anniversary of the August 13th Incident", (原出所不明) (No origin mentioned.)	1) "Spiritual Mobilization" 2) "Working for the national cause on one's own post." 3) "Gold-Dedication through saving" 4) "Eradication of traitorous merchants" 5) "Mopping up of traitors".	12.8.40, Hoopah Road.

Serial No.	Type & Title of Literature	Summary of Contents	Date & Place of Distribution
------------	----------------------------	---------------------	------------------------------

2.	Coloured slips containing national salvation slogans no origin mentioned.	"A": "Salute to the martyrs in the War of Resistance!" "B": "The only means in safeguarding national existence is by a war of resistance. Long Live the Chinese Republic!" "C": "The country and the race are above all! Mind and power should at all times be used for mobilization."	
----	---------------------------------------------------------------------------	----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	--

3.	Coloured slips purporting to have emanated from the Iron & Blood Youth Corps (鉄血青年隊).	"A": "Down with the Japanese Imperialists!" "B": "Fight to the last and victory will be ours!" "C": "Win together for the downfall of the Japanese Imperialists!" "D": "August 10 is a day of death for the Chinese Race!" "E": "August 10 is the day for securing liberty and equality."	1938. 8. 10. Shanghai Near Shanghai Yang River.
----	---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-------------------------------------------------------

同胞們

也就是我國爲反抗侵略而展開的抗戰，和我民族復興的序幕，牠在國內和世界上具有偉大的歷史意義。

由於上個月的抗戰，我們奠定了保衛祖國的獨立、民族的生存而抗戰的基礎。

由於上個月的抗戰，我們奠了保衛國家的立民的生存而抗戰的基

我們神聖的抗戰在過去一年中由全國同胞，尤其是戰區同胞奮鬥犧牲，前綫將士沐血的抗戰，給予了侵略者以大的打擊，使敵人泥足趨蹌，而不可自援，動搖了敵人的不戰而真的迷途，這就是我們堅決的實力奮鬥，在最後的表揚出我中華民族力量的偉大，不可輕視。

三年來，抗戰，我們無論在政治、軍事、經濟、文化、建設各方面，皆有著迅速的進展，而給抗戰建國奠下了不拔的基礎。但在敵人方面，却已處處顯露出了敗露的徵兆，軍事的失利，經濟的潰落，正是日益疲窮，難以支持的状态，使敵人的末路即將來臨。

此將近抗戰胜利的時刻，我們建——民主義的新中國，爭取中華民族的自由平等，我們是必須以最大的力量，爭取抗戰——勝，建國必成的偉。

今天我們紀念三八，我們就應各自所有本位的力，加倍的從事於抗戰工作，在我們的戰線，將進一步，展開各方面的抗建運動。

我們與政府期抗戰的，則遵守我們的高原則，展開我們的力，在這上海抗戰週年紀念中，我們應的方式、應力避的方式，以實的工作，在這裏，我們正展開如下的工作：

一、精神動員。國民精神總動員就是增進民族的正，提高抗戰的意識，加強抗戰力的全民動員，也就是

爭取全面抗戰——勝利先決條件。所以我全國同胞，須「團結」，「民主」，「進步」，「勝利」的目標下，繼續擴大這一動員，務使精銳總動員，民皆能瞭解的接受，並澈底的實

2. 「努力本位」。蔣民的抗戰整頓，「在這一年以前，中聯會告訴我們，『努力本位』是我國國民最低的標準，也就是抗戰現階段中唯一的武器。所謂『努力本位』的意義，不但要把我們的工作深入到你本位上去，同時把現實的政治中心，『人』的『心』，在抗戰原則下，以鞏固抗戰的陣營。」

目今上海雖環境日趨艱難，而我們的工作更應加緊，據工作實際，切實的理頭，一方面本位，一方面上海的同僑，應更大的努力。

3. 節省。擴大節約獻金運動，其要點，節約就是節約，力戒虛費奢侈。應切實生活上不需要的，節省下來，準備不時之需。獻金就是，把我們平時所積蓄的錢捐助國家，增強國家經濟，充實其抵抗力量。最近一年來，上海生活困難，物價飛漲，中落家庭已感不易維持，貧苦則食不飽，食不能飽。史起那半白髮難胞生死離別，流淚街頭的可憐狀，們各事人在上海，我們得救。再想起前年，士，窮壯烈犧牲，我們得救。將士，得救。救。其有助抗建實力。

4. 一摩剎奸商。上海在今天中國國力的最大禍害，便是奸商的無恥。他們奉行敵人的命令，與外國資本家相勾結，出各種辦法，如市之賄賂，內來貨之抵制。○另一般紙知自私自利，毫無國民民族之好義，乘大財，藉口抬高物價，囤積居奇，私運敵貨，購買匯票，小則擾亂，貧女富，掠取人民血汗。大則阻礙國家經濟，助長敵人經濟侵略。這是同樣的罪惡的奸商，所以我們對付開槍創國力的奸商，應再極嚴厲之手段以除之。

5. 肅清奸敵。敵人「軍警秩序」的運動，是滅亡我國「民」的政治陰謀。自近聞「北地兩派組」大吹大擂的擁護，而汪逆精，竟興心「狂飆來響應，汪逆進高喊和平運動」就是救國運動，但無論如何掩飾不了他賣國賊的真面目。汪逆與各派，為敵人相「為山」有。汪逆的賣國「榮耀」已受到全民「棄和制暴」然而他的機謀，還沒有中止，「正與敵人同時在「亂」進行欺騙，宣傳及毒辣的段。他的目的是在於「滅」敵人於萬難，而阻止抗戰的進行。這是開門揖寇的行爲，無異「助作反。我全國同胞必須底發，堅決反對，使敵人與奸派演說的陰謀「得實」更須「斷然的打擊和糾」其消滅。

Serial No. 2

Strip "A"

Serial No. 2

Strip "B"

緩向

「八二三」抗戰死難諸烈士致最敬禮。

欲求民族生存，唯有抗戰到底。
中華民國萬歲，中華民族萬歲。

Serial No. 2

Slip "A"

國家至上，民族至上。
意志集中，力量集中。

Serial No. 2

Slip "B"

撲滅汪逆漢奸，打倒日本軍閥。
最後勝利在即，大家更要努力。

Serial No. 2

Slip "E"

Serial No. 3

Slip "A"

軍事第一，勝利第一。
抗戰必勝，建國必成。



Serial No. 3

Slip "B"

抗戰到底勝利必屬於我

鐵血青年團啟

Serial No. 3

Slip "C"

創日本帝國主義
鐵血青年團啟

Serial No. 3

Slip "D"

八一三是我們中華民族抗戰
自由、平等的先聲

Serial No. 3

Slip "E"

八一三是我們中華民族抗戰
自由、平等的先聲



Misc. 301/40

Chengtu Road 297/2
Aug. 16 13. 1/40.

Anti Japanese Slogans found chalked on walls along Moulsmein Road.

D.S. 193 Thoonmes

Officer i/c.

Sir,

At 9.45 a.m. 13-8-40, a telephone message was received from Inspector Yoo (Box No. 9) to the effect that Anti-Japanese slogans had been found chalked on walls along Moulsmein Road.

D.P.C. 35 attended and ascertained that the following slogans had been chalked on the brick walls of the houses facing onto Moulsmein Road, outside Lanes No. 220, No. 240 and No. 250.

- (1) "Down with the Japanese Militarists."
(打倒日本軍閥)
(2) "Attain success in freeing the country."
(建國成功)
(3) "Support Generalissimo Chiang Kai Shek."
(擁護蔣委員長)

The slogans have been washed off by the stn. coolie.

R. P. Thoonmes.
D.S. 193.

Sen. Det. i/c.

D. O. "A"

D. D. O. "A"

D.C. (Sp. Branch)

INDEXED BY
(A.R.) REGISTRY
DATE 16/ 8/ 40

14/8/40
L. H. 98

Misc.

516/40.

Louza

REGISTRY

12th August, 40.

Anti Japanese Slogan chalked on the side of the Wing On Building.

D. S. Crouch.

Sir,

At about 8.30 p.m. 12-8-40 D.P.S.660 I. Naito.J.A.B. came to this Station and reported that an anti Japanese slogan in Chinese characters were chalked on the side of the Wing On Co. Building. The translation is as follows:-

"Resist the Japanese to the end."

"Don't forget August 13th."

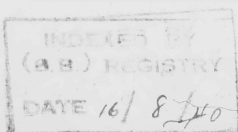
G.D.C.10 together with a Station coolie proceeded to the scene and erased the characters.

Enquiries at the scene as to who was responsible proved abortive.

[Signature]
Sgt. Det. 1/c.

[Signature]
D. S. 5.
G.D.C.10.

D. D. O. "A" Divn.



SHANGHAI TIMES

AUG 13 1940

Chiang's Urge To Sabotage

Chinese Nationals Not
To Co-operate With
The Japanese

CHUNGKING, Aug. 13.—In a statement issued on the occasion of the third anniversary of the outbreak of the Shanghai hostilities, General Chiang Kai-shek particularly urged Chinese nationals in occupied areas to refuse to co-operate with the enemy, at the same time carrying out extensive sabotage activities.

The official "Central Daily News" urged the nation to devote efforts to counter-attacks so the sacrifices of the heroes of Shanghai might not be in vain. The paper also urged Pacific Powers to reconsider the Far Eastern situation in the light of China's three years of resistance.

The "Ta Kung Pao," influential daily, declared after three years of war China's foreign policy remained unchanged, her economy position sound, her national unity stronger than ever. "Our victory will emerge out of hardship and sacrifices," the paper said. General Chiang's statement was prominently displayed by the press.—Reuter.

See A 8149-C14 re
Gen. Chiang's manifesto
Carried in China Press
on 14-8-40

N 297/3

17 8 40

AUG 14 1942

Foreign-Registered Chinese Dailies Strictly Censored

S.M.P. censors had a busy night on the eve of the "August 13" anniversary when they visited a number of Chinese newspapers and with the aid of Chinese translators reduced the front-page columns of an American-registered Chinese language newspaper into a few advertisements separated by blank spaces.

Calling at the Chinese-American Daily News during the night the censors, it was learned, demanded to read the proofs of the editorials and a few news items before they allow the paper to "go to bed."

Their work resulted in the disappearance of a lengthy statement issued by Generalissimo Chiang Kai-shek, a few allegedly anti-Japanese paragraphs in the editorials and features that were considered political in nature.

Others Share Fate

The National Herald, another American-registered Chinese language paper, suffered the same treatment. Paragraphs were deleted from its leading editorials on orders issued by the censors.

Chinese newsmen reported that the censors were also active in

reading and cutting up news items appearing in other foreign-registered Chinese newspapers, including the Shun Pao and Sin Wan Pao, the two largest vernacular dailies in the city.

According to the newspapermen, the censors only on special occasions visit the dailies' offices. Tuesday night's visit was made, it was stated, as police expected that the papers would probably run "anti-Japanese" literature.

Resentment Shown

The editor of one of the papers told THE CHINA PRESS that Chinese newsmen do not resent so much the police censorship as the fact that the censors completely ignored Japanese-owned or Japanese-controlled Chinese language papers.

The editor pointed out that some of the articles appearing in the Sin Shun Pao, Japanese Army organ, and the Central China Daily News, Mr. Wang Ching-wei's mouthpiece here, were extremely "provocative" and were "more apt to create disturbances among the people here."

Generalissimo Chiang's statement, which was deleted from the front page of the Chinese-American Daily News, was addressed to the Chinese people in the occupied areas. It reviewed the military developments during the past three years and urged that the people co-operate with the National Government in the task of national salvation.

See also
N 267

FILE

Blank Front Page Published

Censors Cut Out Chiang Declaration From U.S.- Owned Chinese Daily

Suppression of anti-Japanese and anti-Wang Ching-wei publicity in the Chinese press in Shanghai in sympathy with Chungking, a hope long cherished by the Japanese and new Chinese authorities, has become a fact at least for the time being, as the Shanghai Municipal Council press censors have been hard at work during the past few days, especially on Monday night when many political declarations, news articles, comments and even parts of an editorial were taken away just before the papers went to press. As a result, several blanks were noticeable in at least one leading Chinese daily.

Readers of the "Chinese American Daily News," generally considered to be a pro-Chungking organ, were very much surprised yesterday morning when they woke up to find the entire front-page news censored leaving a big blank on page 1 of the daily, technically known among Chinese newspapermen as an "open window facing the sky," or "*kai tien chong*." Part of its editorial was also censored and a big "window" was left open on Page 5 of the paper. It was the un-used space left by an article dealing with the China war anniversary. Even parts of a news story dealing with the same subject were left out. In its headline, which was also obviously censored, there was one line reading "And Telegram Sent to General Chiang Kai-shek Expressing Respects."

Chiang Declaration Suppressed

It was learned that the big white space on the front page was meant for publication of a long declaration or speech made by General Chiang Kai-shek in connection with the war anniversary yesterday, which radio-men connected with the Chinese press usually obtained from Chungking before any foreign news agency could cover the story. The news article dealing with the anniversary published by the "National Herald" was also censored, forcing the paper to run part of the story. It was also learned that other leading Chinese newspapers received the same Chiang statement but that instead of leaving blanks in the papers they published other news instead. The "Chinese American Daily News" preferred to open "windows", probably for the purpose of allowing the public to know what had actually happened.

No protest has been filed by the Chinese daily, but in a small editorial regrets were expressed and the writer said that he hoped that on the same day of the next year readers might be able to read whatever the paper wished to publish. Several days ago one of the news articles of the same paper dealing with alleged Japanese military suppression on Tsungming Island was also censored, leaving a white space in the middle of the news page. The "Central China Daily News," organ of the new Nanking regime, and the "Sin Shun Pao," Japanese-managed Chinese language newspaper, were not censored and Mr. Wang Ching-wei's declaration in connection with the anniversary was published word for word by both papers.

RECEIVED
29 7/3
Kai-shek's manifesto on 3rd anniversary
23 8 140
of August 13 Incident.

The attached is translation of an open letter addressed to fellow-countrymen in the fallen areas, including Shanghai and vicinity, by General Chiang Kai-shek on the 3rd anniversary of the August 13 Incident.

The Sin Wan Pao, the Shun Pao, the Chinese-American Daily News and the National Herald, four American-registered Chinese language dailies, received between 1 and 2.30 a. . August 13 this telegraphic report from Chungking through their respective radio receivers.

Acting on instructions of D.C. (special the branch), the publication of this article in August 13 issue of the Chinese press was deleted.

*File in out
information
in/mean*

OPEN LETTER ADDRESSED TO FELLOW COUNTRYMEN IN THE FALLEN
AREAS BY GENERAL CHIANG KAI-SHEK ON THE THIRD ANNIVERSARY
OF AUGUST 13 INCIDENT.

Chungking, August 12.

The following open letter addressed to the fellow countrymen in the fallen areas has been issued by General Chiang Kai-shek on the 3rd Anniversary of the August 13 Incident :-

On this day three years ago, we had only 3 Divisions fighting in Shanghai against the combined strength of the Japanese army, navy and airforce of over 200,000 men. Our men were moved with a strong revolutionary spirit and they have established among foreigners the reputation of the revolutionary force of the Chinese Republic and enhanced the standing of our country; in addition, they have revealed the national spirit of our soldiers and people in their struggle for national defence and independence. Consequently, this date is a most worthy one for commemoration during our sacred war of resistance and national reconstruction.

At that time, the Japanese held the view that China could be brought to terms by means of armed force. Therefore, they began their southward aggression after they had occupied Tientsin and Peiping. In their view, China had no determination to make sacrifices, nor would she be able to carry on a war for any length of time. They also thought that they would be able to effect the subjugation of China. To their surprise, China to-day is still possessed of a fighting spirit and she is stronger than she was at the time of the August 13 incident; furthermore she has also won the respect of the world by her strong determination and unwavering spirit. Therefore, to China, the August 13 fighting is the beginning of her

success while to Japan it is the deciding point of her failure. It may be said that the fate of East Asia was determined on this day 3 years ago.

I am of the opinion that the soldiers and people throughout the country should particularly recall every day this year the results of the brave fighting, and offer special condolence to the officers and men as well as the civilians who gave up their lives for the country or had suffered for the nation.

I would like to say something to my fellow countrymen in Shanghai and other fallen areas on this important anniversary. The moment the expression "fallen areas" is mentioned it pains my heart. So long as the Japanese have not completely withdrawn from our territory, and so long as our fellow countrymen have not yet secured their emancipation, I would not have fulfilled my responsibility. I shall never forget the sufferings endured by my fellow countrymen throughout the country, especially those in Shanghai and the fallen areas, nor will I have evade my responsibility and fail to do my best for my country and brethren. The Chinese nation has a long history of great civilization; she is possessed of a strong, persevering, and unshakable national spirit and character. Fellow countrymen in the fallen areas, you should realize that not an inch of Chinese territory will be abandoned, and that the soldiers and civilians, both in the rear and at the front, are intensifying their struggle for final victory. The people in the fallen areas should understand that what they can contribute towards this grand war of resistance is of more importance than anything else.

I have had reports from time to time on the conditions existing in the fallen areas. However, owing

probably to difficulties of communication, I am still not fully acquainted with certain phases. In the past year the Japanese have probably intensified their schemes. Under such circumstances, unless we are determined to rise for self-preservation and resolve not to allow such a state of affairs to continue, there can be no space for us to exist side by side with them and there can be no hope for our future generations to reconstruct the country. How then can we prove ourselves worthy of our country, our ancestors and our future generations? Another matter I would like to point out is that the Japanese now likewise realise that we are unconquerable because of our strong spirit. Consequently, their only hope is to curb our spirit and harm our morale.

In short, all the people in the fallen areas are not in a position to escape from this. We should understand for whom our fellow countrymen are sacrificing their lives. They did this for the sake of the country as well as for us all. Fellow countrymen, you should know that the Chinese people, the descendants of Emperor Huang Tih, have always preferred to be a broken jade rather than a complete tile when face to face with alien invasion and they have always put up a strong struggle with a determined spirit.

The spirit of "death rather than insult" is, indeed, an expression of the personality of the whole Chinese people. Living in a period like this, we must leave an example to our descendants so as to facilitate the development of the everlasting splendour of our race that has had a history of five thousand years.

Dear fellow countrymen in the occupied areas:
I am confident that the Chinese people are unconquerable, and that they can endure sufferings and difficulties and are not afraid of death. The Chinese people will struggle

until final victory is achieved.

I hope that all of you will realize that the enemy is nearing the end of her days. Now it is the time for us to intensify our efforts for the liberation of our people. Chinese sons and daughters must not forget the sufferings of oppression and slaughter endured by elders and parents. Chinese parents must not forget the cruelty of the kidnapping and the slaughtering of children. Chinese men must not forget the humiliation of the oppression and insult endured by wives, daughters and sisters. Chinese women must not forget the slaughter, expulsion and enslavement of husbands and brothers. Is there to be found any Chinese who has no blood or no family or no neighbours, relatives or friends, or ancestors? How can one live like a man if he does not rise and avenge such irreconcilable and deep animosity and hatred?

Dear fellow countrymen, there is no one like the enemy we meet to-day who, besides desiring to conquer our country, a country with a history of five thousand years, also wants to exterminate a race of 450,000,000 people. In all the history of the world, there can be found nothing so mad, so malicious or so absurd as this.

Now even under the close watch of their Military Office, officers and soldiers have openly recognized the bravery and stubbornness of our soldiers and people in the war of resistance; they have also admired the fearless and dare-to-die spirit of our soldiers. They think that such qualities will not be found in wars between other countries. They regard the spirit of "death rather than submission" among the Chinese soldiers and people as their greatest obstacle in their war with China. Our enemy does not yet understand

that every Chinese citizen fully comprehends his malicious intention to destroy the existence of our 400,000,000 Chinese people. When a crisis arises, even a single person will be able to give a great exhibition of strength; and this is so with the Chinese people, who have a history of several thousand years and have been carefully trained by the National Revolutionary Movement during the past several tens of years according to the Three Principles of the People. Our fellow countrymen in the occupied areas must realize that the Chinese people are unconquerable because of their righteous spirit. Whenever a situation becomes more difficult, we struggle with better spirit. Whenever a situation becomes more serious, we are the more undaunted. Righteousness and spirit cannot be oppressed; they will overcome blockades.

The firm struggles of our fellow countrymen in the occupied areas during the past three years had a great effect on the war of resistance. Whenever I hear of the killing of our enemy, of the burning of our enemy's godowns, of the resistance of our enemy, of the obstruction to communications belonging to our enemy and of other loyal and patriotic acts, I am never excited, but I experience a sense of comfort.

There is an anxious desire to see the flag of the Nationalist Army and to hear news of victories by the Nationalist Army. All soldiers and fellow countrymen are greatly moved by your attitude. They are paying great attention to you; they always think of you. However, your rescue can only be secured through victory. As you are in the occupied areas, you should rise and rescue yourselves. I want to inform our fellow countrymen in the occupied areas that I have undertaken the responsibility of saving our country and to emancipate our fellow countrymen. I further hope that you will act and save yourselves by works of

- 6 -

self-protection. Every fellow countrymen must work hard and actually follow the regulations of the spiritual mobilization. Generally speaking, fathers and elder brothers must encourage their juniors. We all have a righteous spirit which our ancestors had bestowed upon us. Therefore, we must develop the righteous spirit of the Chinese people.

Our young fellow countrymen living in the Foreign Settlements in Shanghai, Tientsin and Hankow and in Peiping, Nanking, Tsingtao, Amoy, Canton, Chinan, the North-East and in the various provinces and municipalities should be courageous; they should work hard ^{and} live frugally. They should always encourage themselves and never slacken their work. They must not live in luxury for it will ruin the reputation of our country.

Furthermore, I hope that our fellow countrymen in the occupied areas will overcome all difficulties and adopt systematic or single action in co-operation with the Nationalist Army. Our fellow countrymen must realize that our country is fighting a life or death struggle. All our pains, sacrifices, humiliations and hatred will be rewarded through our endeavours and struggles at this critical time. I firmly believe that final victory will be attained and national reconstruction can be achieved. Now is the opportunity for us to develop the glory of our people. Fellow countrymen, intensify your efforts!

FLASH
NO.
3

N 311

INDEXED BY
(A.B.) REGISTRY

311

21 8 40

translation of an article which appeared in the evening edition of the "Novosti Dnia" on 20-8-40. Publisher - Mr. V.A. Chilikin, 620 Avenue Foch. Editor - Mr. A.I. Weiss.

Dear Sir,
Please return
at your
convenience

CHAUFFEUR NOT YET LOCATED

Motor car belongs to Captain Marsh and not to Major Mann

Ref. 20/8
Frank 18.
G.S.

The motor car involved in the accident which took place on Hungjao Road yesterday when two Japanese marines were knocked down and killed on the spot, belongs to Captain J.E. Marsh, Senior Officer of the British Defence Force, and not to Major G.G. Mann as was erroneously stated in the morning issue of our newspaper to-day.

Fals

Neither Major G.G. Mann nor his chauffeur have anything to do with the accident in question.

Ref. 20/8

At the time of the accident Captain J.E. Marsh was playing golf at the Hungjao Golf Club and the motor car was on the way to the club.

Up to the present time the chauffeur who disappeared after the accident, has not come home.

As we have been able to ascertain to-day, the accident took place under the following circumstances:-

Captain Marsh's motor car was proceeding towards the Golf Club and another car with Japanese marines in it was driven in the opposite direction.

A collision followed, as a result of which two Japanese were fatally injured. Captain Marsh's chauffeur then jumped out of his car and disappeared.

The authorities conducting the investigation have so far been unable to find any witness to the accident who could give a full account of the catastrophe.

20/8

A. Prokofiev
.....
D.S.I.

INDEXED BY
(A.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 21/ 8/ 40

NOVOSTI DNIA, AUGUST 20, 1940

Evening Edition.

Шофер еще не найден.

**Автомобиль принадлежит кап. Марш
а не майору Манн.**

Но время вчерашней авто-катастрофы на Ханчжао род когда легковым автомобилем были сбиты и убиты два японских марина, был замешан автомобиль, принадлежащий старшему офицеру британского гарнизона кап. Дж. Е. Марш, а не автомобиль майора Г. Г. Манн, как ошибочно было указано в сегодняшнем утреннем выпуске нашей газеты.

Ни майор Г. Г. Манн ни его шофер никакого отношения к означенному инциденту не имеют.

В момент катастрофы капитан Дж. Е. Марш в автомобиле не находился, а играл в гольф в «Ханчжао-ском Клубе», куда за ним автомобиль и шел.

Шофер автомобиля капитана Дж. Е. Марш, скрывшийся после катастрофы до

сих пор еще домой не возвратился.

Как сегодня утром удалось установить, эта катастрофа произошла при следующих обстоятельствах:

Автомобиль капитана Марш направлялся в сторону «Шанхайского Гольф Клуба», а навстречу ему шел автомобиль с японскими маринами.

Оба автомобиля столкнулись.

В результате этого столкновения оба японца были смертельно ранены, а шофер капитана Марш выскочил из своего автомобиля и скрылся.

Власти, которые производят расследование, до сих пор не могут найти никаких происшествий для восстановления полной картины этой авто-катастрофы.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

Section 1, Special Branch *1/10/40*

REPORT

Date August 20, 1940.

Subject Article in "Novosti Dnia" re Major Mann's car being involved in street accident - Editor requested to publish correction.

Made by *W. S. I.* Forwarded by *W. S. I.*

With reference to the attached translation from the "Novosti Dnia" (Russian Daily News) of 20-8-40 regarding a street accident on 19-8-40 on Hungjao Road in which Major G.G. Mann's car is alleged to have been involved, the undersigned, acting on instructions of P.A. to D.C. (Special Branch), communicated with Mr. V.A. Chilikin, actual editor of that newspaper, and requested that the following correction be published in his paper: (1) that neither Major Mann's car nor his chauffeur were involved in the accident in question and (2) that Major Mann is not Secretary to the Joint Defense Committee in Shanghai.

Mr. Chilikin readily consented to comply with this request and added that he had already ascertained that it was Captain Marsh and not Major Mann whose car was involved in the accident on Hungjao Road. The news was received by his reporter from a Japanese source over phone, hence the mistake in the name. A note to this effect, Mr. Chilikin continued, will appear in the evening edition of the "Novosti Dnia" to-day.

A. Prokofiev
D. S. I.

W. S. I.
D. C. (Special Branch).

Translation of an article which appeared in the
"Avanti Asia" on 20-8-40. Published by Mr. V.S.
Chilikin, 620 Avenue Koch. Editor - Mr. A.I. Veiss.

MAJOR MANN'S CHAUFFEUR KILLED
TWO JAPANESE MARINES.

Crushed by motor car driven towards Golf Club.

A motor car accident took place on Hungjao Road yesterday when two Japanese marines were knocked down by a passenger car. Both were killed on the spot.

As we have been able to ascertain the motor car in question belongs to Major G.G. Mann of the British Defence Force, who is Secretary to the Joint Defence Committee in Shanghai.

Mr. Mann was not in the car at the time of the accident. Half an hour previously he rang up his residence from the Golf Club, Hungjao, asking to send his car to the club. On the way to the club the accident took place, following which the chauffeur disappeared. Until late hours yesterday he was not located.

Investigations into this matter are carried out by the Japanese Gendarmerie and the Police from Bubbling Well Station.

G. Prokhor
.....

S.S.I.

20/8

NOVOSTI DNIA, AUGUST 20, 1940

Шофер майора Г. Г. Манна убил двух яп-марин РАЗДАВИВ ИХ АВТОМОБИЛЕМ, КОТОРЫЙ ПОДАВАЛ К ГОЛЬФ-КЛУБУ.

Вчера днем на Ханьчжао произошла автомобильная катастрофа, когда пешеходный Комитет Обороны. шофер выпрыгнул из автомобиля и скрылся. До поздней ночи шофер найден не был. Расследование производилось японской жандармерией и муниципальной полицией. Сегодня утром на участке Бабблинг-Велл.

spare copy for
Supt. Mason.

19

REPORT OF

STREET ACCIDENT CAUSED BY HORSE OR VEHICLE.

No. 989/40

HEADING Mil. M/Car v. Mil. M/Cycle Combination.

Byblime Hill

STATION

3/1

Person injured	Name. Two Members	Address. Japanese Military	age 8
Time & date App.	Name. Particulars unknown.		
Place	3 p.m. 19th. day of August. 19 40.		
Description of vehicle	Hungjao Road near McLeod Road.		
Owner	No. 1 M/Car Lic. No. S.D.F. 525.		
Driver	No. 2 M/Cycle Comb. Mil. No. 8722.		
Owner	Name. Mag. Marsh	Address. 230 Rockhill Avenue.	Badge or
Driver	Name. ?	Address. R.A.S.C.	Permit No.
Owner	Name. Japanese Military	Address.	Badge or
Driver	Name.	Address.	Permit No.

Not witnessed by Police reported by Japanese Military Authorities. Road conditions unknown. Damage (1) M/Car:- radiator frt. wings smashed in, axle bent, headlight smashed, badly damaged. It is understood from information by Japanese Mil. Authorities that M/Car proceeding East on South side of road and M/Cycle proceeding West also on South side, so vehicles approached M/Car swung to North and in an effort to avoid M/Car combination also swung to N. with result that both crashed into one another. Damage to combination unknown. No statement from chauffeur of M/Car.

Reported by Name or Authority concerned. address.

Entered by F.S. Nicoll.

Witnesses Name address.

Name address.

Nature of injury or if killed Both injured - one seriously, actually injuries unknown.

Name

Hospital

*Nothing below this line to be written by P. S. filling in form.

Result of enquiries made from Traffic Office.

Action taken.

If a vehicle, state which kind: if a horse, state if "ridden" or "led".
If death occurred after admission to hospital, say so.

J. M. Farlane
Inspector of Police.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Station,

Date 20/8/40.

Subject T.A.R. 989/40 - ACCIDENT between British S.D.F. M/Car and Japanese Military M/Cycle combination.

Made by P. J. Nicoll. Forwarded by J. C. G/Insert. - 18-charge.

Sir,

At 9.15 a.m. 20/8/40 information was received at this Station from the Japanese Military Authorities that at 3pm. on 19/8/40 an accident had occurred on Hongjiao Road near Motowai Road between a M/Car Lic. No. S.D.F. 525 owned by Major Marsh of the R.A.S.C. residing 230 Rockhill Avenue and a M/Cycle combination No. 2712 (1114 No.) of the Japanese Military Force, the driver of the M/Cycle and the passenger in the sidecar both being injured, the latter seriously.

From such information it is understood that the M/Car was proceeding East and was being driven in the wrong (South) side of the roadway. The combination was proceeding West also on the S. side, as the two vehicles approached each other both swerved to the N. side of the roadway in an effort to avoid a collision, this however, proved of no avail, both vehicles crashing into one another.

The chauffeur of the M/Car, up to the present, has not been located and his whereabouts are unknown, whether he is in custody of the authorities West of the railway, also is not known.

Although unable to visit the scene of the accident the undersigned contrived to examine the M/Car S.D.F. 525 in Billa Motors Ave. South and found that extensive damage had been done to the front near the off side. Radiator smashed in, headlights smashed, both wings crumpled, axle bent, with a probability of further damage not visible to a cursory inspection.

On interviewing Major Marsh, he stated that he could give no information whatsoever regarding the accident.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

Subject (in full).....Continued.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

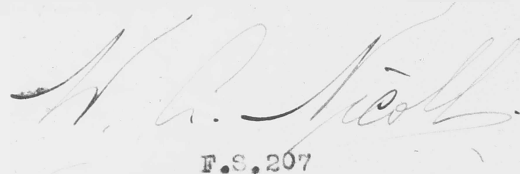
as he was not in the car at the time.

Enquiries amongst Major Marsh's servant failed to obtain any particulars regarding name address etc., of the chauffeur.

With regard to this occurrence the translation of an excerpt from the "Russian Daily News" is attached, their information seems slightly erroneous compared with that at present ascertained by this station.

Copy of official T.A. Report also attached herewith.

Yours respectfully,


F.S. 207

6. 40M. 120

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

B'well Station,

Date 20/8/40. 19

Subject Translation from the "Russian Daily News" of 20-8-40.

Made by.....

Forwarded by.....

Major G.G. Mann's Chauffeur Killed Two Japanese Marines.

Having Ran over Them with a Motor Car which HW was
Driving to the Gold Club.

Yesterday an accident occurred on Hungjao Road when a M/Car knocked down two Japanese Marines who were walking on the road. They both were killed instantly.

As we succeeded in learning the M/Car belonged to the Secretary of the Shanghai United Defence Committee, Major G.G. Mann, a member of the British Garrison.

G.G. Mann himself was not in the car. Half-an-hour prior to the accident Major Mann who was in the Hungjao Golf Club rung up his home and requested a car to be sent for him to the Club. When the driver was proceeding to the Club for his master, on the way he killed two Marines and immediately jumped out of the car and disappeared. Up to the late hours of the night, the chauffeur was not found. Investigation is being conducted by the Japanese Gendarmerie and the Municipal Police of Bubbling Well Station.

N 312

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

Subject: Indecent Literature - Letter from Kelly & Walsh Limited.

Made by: D.S.I. Golder Forwarded by: Supt. Mason

15- *See also
N 389
I heard
the "Life &
Loves of Frank
Laurie" advertised
on the radio
as on sale
at Anderson
Bros?

10- *See 89103
15-
Mr. Anderson
wrote to
Anderson Bros.
17. 8. 40

In pursuance of instructions by
D.C. (Special Branch), relating to the attached letter
from Mr. S.O. Gregory, manager of Kelly and Walsh
Limited, a visit was paid to that company at 9 a.m.
August 15, 1940.

Mr. Gregory, when asked for details
of the claim made in his letter of August 12, stated
that the books in question, a series, published by the
Obelisk Press, Paris, included "The Honey-Moon Night",
"A Night in a Harem" etc. and were on sale at the
Williams Book Store, F.B.226 Avenue Haig. A visit
was paid to the bookstore at 2.20 p.m. with the motive
of obtaining one of the offending copies for
examination. A careful scrutiny of the books set
out for sale was made, but none of the books mentioned
were found.

However, one copy "Ideal Marriage", a
book on the subject of sex, published by the
International Book Company, Room 713, House 113,
Kiukiang Road, was found. This firm was successfully
prosecuted by Central Station under Crime Register
No. 3210/39, the proprietor Tsang Chi-tang (張志堂)
being fined \$150 and 9 copies of the book being
confiscated.

The proprietor of the Williams Book
Store voluntarily handed over the copy for which a
receipt was issued and the owner warned that such books
were undesirable.

D. C. (Special Branch)

RECEIVED
DATE 21/ 8/ 40
D. S. I.

Em. Mason
D. S. I.

FORM 200 R
500-4-40.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No. _____

Reference Slip from Headquarters.

To:	INSTRUCTIONS:
D.C. (Divs.)	For disposal
" (Crime)	Furnish data
" (S.B.)	Investigate and report
S.D.C.	Note and return
D.C. (F.Z.)	Report present status
A.C. (F.Z.)	Submit recommendation
D.C. (C.)	For further report
A.C. (C.)	For opinion
D.C. (Specials)	Reply to writer direct
" (A. & T. R.)	As instructed
" (Sikhs)	See me in re:
A.C. (Traffic)	Inform Applicant
D.O.A. Divn.	Draft Reply
" B. Divn.	For necessary action
" C. Divn.	Attach file
" D. Divn.	For information
Gov. of Gaol.	Comment
Personal Assistant	For verification
Quartermaster	Note and File
Pay Office	Attach to File
Central Registry	
Legal Dept	
C.C.R.	
P.L.S.	

THIS SLIP MUST NOT BE DETACHED.

Office of Commissioner of Police
Initials _____
Date 13-8-40
SHANGHAI

For File _____
Date _____

Noted and _____
Date _____

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
COMMISSIONER'S OFFICE

KELLY AND WALSH, LIMITED

(INCORPORATED IN HONG KONG)

BOOKSELLERS. PRINTERS. PUBLISHERS. STATIONERS

Post Office Box 613, Shanghai

Cable
A. B. C. 8TH & 8TH
BENTLEY & SECOND

Telegraphic Address
KELLY, SHANGHAI
PUBLISHING HONG KONG
KELLY, SINGAPORE



CHINA

KELLY & WALSH BUILDING
SHANGHAI ROAD SHANGHAI
TELEPHONE NO. 10048

Printing Office
400 FERRY ROAD SHANGHAI
TELEPHONE NO. 33381

Branches
HONG KONG & SINGAPORE

August 12, 1940

The Commissioner of Police,
Central Police Station,
Shanghai.

Dear Sir,

From time to time, we have seen reports in the local Press that your Office has been instrumental in seizing and preventing distribution of indecent literature in the International Settlement. This has been no surprise mainly Chinese publications, and we are not certain whether the Chinese law under which you would act apply to publications in the English language. We feel however we should report to you the widespread appearance of a number of books in the English language, which are banned in England and in America, and which have hitherto been sold in Shanghai only in the French bookshop. They have been printed in Paris and their sale in a French-owned concern would be legal. These new editions are however pirated copies, printed in Shanghai, and sold at the many shops that sell pirated books. We should be interested to know whether you feel any action could be taken to seize those under the same laws that apply to indecent publications in the Chinese language.

Yours faithfully,

107 KELLY & WALSH LIMITED

[Signature]

N 313

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

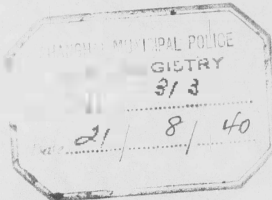
Sp. Br. Registry OFFICE

FILE NO. N 313

SUBJECT:

Abduction of 2 male Chinese from
Panama Ballroom 18.8.42

[illegible]



Misc. No. 553/40.

"B"
B'well
August 19, 40.

43 3.

**TWO PERSONS KIDNAPPED FROM PARAMOUNT
BALLROOM BY ARMED MEN WHO USED HANDGUILTS.**

Information has now been received at this station that early in the morning of 19-8-40, Mr. C.C. Wu telephoned to his room at the Pacific Hotel, and ordered his trunks to be sent to 55 Jessfield Road (This is a branch of the organization at 76 Jessfield Road).

11 51
for 20
24
K.O.F. think
at
19/8
11.30/8

John

H.B. Chenfield.
D. S. 37

John L. ...
San. Det. 1/4

Redy 27/8

D.D.O. "B" Div.



WHS. No. 351/40.

B'Well

August 18th.,

40.

1.

TWO PERSONS KIDNAPPED FROM PARAMOUNT BALLROOM
BY ARMED MEN WHO THEN ESCAPED.

At 11.15p.m. 18/8/40, Mr. Tsoong Tuh Ching (鍾德金), manager of the Paramount Ballroom, Yu Tuen Road, came to the station and reported that four men, all armed with pistols, and carrying handcuffs, had come into the Ballroom, gone up to a table near the entrance, and attempted to take into custody the four persons who were sitting there.

Mr. Tsoong said he had run out as soon as he saw what was taking place, and thought the party might still be there.

A party under Insp. Curtis at once attended, but on arrival, the armed men had already gone, taking with them only two of the persons.

It appears that the armed men left in a hurry, fearing intervention by the Police, for they had handcuffed the two persons they left behind.

The two persons, Mr. Hien Tsang (何添), chemist, employed by the Tien Chee (田池) Paint Factory, Sau Ka Au (曹家角) village, off Yu Tuen Road, and living at 655/56 Yu Tuen Road, and Mr. Wong Chee Tsang (黃池添), expert merchant, 239/13 Avenue Road, were asked to come to this station when they gave the following story:-

1205 B

1151
19/8

RWY

29/8/40

20/8

JA

Miss No. 553/40.

1/3.

At 8.30pm. 18/8/40, a party consisting of

Mr. Hien,

Mr. Wang,

Mr. C.C. Wu (吳清文), formerly an engineer in the Shanghai Telephone Co., formerly Chief Engineer, Park Hotel. Room 608, Pacific Hotel, D'Well Road.

Mr. Zan Yang Ping (張永平), Tel.No.61608, further particulars unknown.

Dr. Zhang Tsong Chi (張宗其), office at Haydon Road.

and two females, believed to be dancing girls, and friends of Mr. Zan, took dinner at the Zoh Yee Chuan (浙悅川) Restaurant, Kwangse Road.

They went at the invitation of Mr. C.C. Wu who called them by telephone.

At dinner, no particular subject was discussed, and Mr. Zan suggested they go on to the Paramount.

Mr. Zan, accompanied by Mr. C.C. Wu and the two dancing girls, drove off in Mr. Zan's car, license number unknown, with a chauffeur at the wheel.

Dr. Zhang went home, saying he was tired, and the two females had asked to be escorted home.

Mr. Zan and Mr. Wu arrived first at the Paramount Ballroom, Mr. Hien and Mr. Wang arriving later at 11 o'clock, as they had travelled by motor bus.

They took a table near the entrance, ordered drinks, and had been sitting down for about five

Mem. No. 323/42.

1/3.

minutes, when four Chinese persons, all carrying small pistols, approached the table, (It cannot yet be ascertained if the four men came from without or were waiting inside) and said "D'ont be afraid, come with us." Handcuffs were then produced, and they proceeded to put them on Mr. Zau, Mr. C.C. Wu, Mr. Bian and Mr. Wong.

However, the four armed men began to get nervous, and went out with only Mr. Zau and Mr. C.C.Wu.

It is probable that the armed men drove away with their captives in Mr. Zau's car, for both the car and the chauffeur have disappeared from outside the Paramount Ballroom.

The Telephone Directory give the particulars of Mr. Zau as

Y. P. Zau (趙文林),
612/42 Ave. Jeffre.

A telephone call was put through, but the person at the other end, a servant, could give no information. He did not know the number of his master's car.

Mr. Bian and Mr. Wong state they can give no reason whatsoever for the affair. Mr. Zau they believed, was formerly a member of the National Government. Mr. C.C. Wu arrived in Shanghai about a month ago from Hong Kong. They know nothing of his activities.

Miss. No. 853/40.

1/4.

The description of the four armed men is:-

All armed, all young men,
all wearing khaki short pants,
Shanghai dialect.

Informed:-

Sen. Det. M.W.
D.D.O. "B".
D.O. "B".
D.O. (Crime).
D.O. (Divisions).

Circulated.

J. L. C. Baker
Sen. Det. M.W.

H. B. Churchill
D. O. M.
C.D.O. 133.

D.D.O. "B".

Mem. No. 881/40.

2.

TWO PERSONS KIDNAPPED FROM PARAMOUNT BALLROOM
BY ARMED MEN WHO USED HANDGUNS.

Motor car, licence No. 7029, the property of Mr. V.P. Zan, has been located. It was seen outside the Paramount at 2 a.m. 19/8/40. The chauffeur Tsang Lee Sung (張連生), permit No. 19021 states that he drove his master, accompanied by another man and a woman (this would be Mr. C.C. Wu and one of the dancing girls) to the Paramount Ballroom. Later, he took the car west along Yu Tsan Road and took dinner. He then drove the car back to the Paramount and awaited the arrival of his master.

The chauffeur denies that he saw his master leave the Ballroom, and when brought to the station was under the impression his master was still inside.

Mr. V.P. Zan, the chauffeur states, is a Customs broker, with offices at 300 French Road.

The chauffeur and the car have been detained at this station pending further instructions.

John Coghlan
Sen. Det. S/O.
D. S. 37.

B.D.O. "B" Div.

Misc.No.533/40.

Bubbling Well
19th.August

40.

3.

TWO PERSONS KIDNAPPED FROM PARAMOUNT BALL-
ROOM BY ARMED MEN WHO USED HANDCUFFS.

At 7.30 a.m. this morning it was ascertained that
Zan Wung Ping is an agent attached to 76 Jessfield Road
and that Mr. C.C. was arrested on instructions of
76 Jessfield Road on suspicion of being a member of an
assassination group which recently arrived from
Chungking via Hongkong.

John C. ...
Det. Inspector

D.D.O. "B" Div.

August 19, 1940.

Morning Translation

National Herald, Chinese-American Daily News, Shun Pao, Sin Wan Pao :-

Two Men Kidnapped From Paramount Ballroom

At 12.15 a.m. to-day, while four men were sitting at a table in ^{the} Paramount Ballroom on Yu Yuen Road, four armed male Chinese entered and handcuffed two of the men, stating that they had been ordered to effect their arrest. The two men were then taken to a waiting motor car which drove away immediately. The remaining two guests then made a report to Bubbling Well Police Station.

FILE

According to information secured by our reporter, the two abducted men are Zau Wen-ping (趙文平), residing at House 42, Passage 613, Avenue Joffre, who was formerly a politician, and the other is Woo (吳), an engineer, residing at Room No. 609, Golden Gate Hotel (金門大酒店), Bubbling Well Road. The names of the other two guests are Wong Chien-chong (王健昌) and Pi Cheng (皮正), friends of the abducted men.

The Police are conducting an investigation into the affair.

N 314

(B'ell 1929/40 & Misc.554/40).
G.rod. 1526/40.

214
38
B'ell
August 27th., 40.
10 (Att.).

Daily.

As in Misc. 554/40.

Gordon Road near Haiphong Road.

10a.m. 19/8/40.

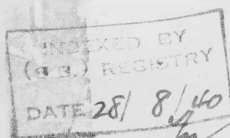
Not reported.

Tsung Tse Ching (曾才卿), lamp bulb manufacturer,
Lane 876/40 Gordon Road.

Five: two arrested.

- (1) Peu Ziang Sung (潘祥生), 32, Shanghai, m/chauffeur, No.5 Ho Ah Fong (禾合坊), Singapore Road. (arrested).
- (2) Dsien Ah Liang (錢阿良), 32, Haimen, m/hirecar chauffeur, Lane 600/6 Connaught Road. (arrested).
- (3) Ling Ching Piao (林金樑) alias Siao Ling (小林), 35/8, 5'5/6", medium build, long yellow face, long hair brushed back; black jacket and pants. Komponese. Living O.O.L. (Mauser).
- (4) Lieu Z Loong (劉士龍), Komponese, 34/8, 5'7/8", strong build, dark round face, short hair; dark grey short jacket and pants. (Short pistol).
- (5) ~~Wong~~ ^{van} ~~Red~~ (王 - 紅), Komponese, 35/8, 5'6/7", medium build, face, short hair; dark grey jacket and pants.

One - by
Uniform.
One - by
Detectives.



(a) 1st., 4th. and 5th. commandeered taxi driven by 2nd. who drove them to meet 3rd. at Zao Ka Doo. 3rd. 1st. and 4th. proceeded to Gordon Road for unsuccessful kidnapping. 2nd. denied having seen 1st. accused and covered the gang with his lying.

Enquiries by D.S. Ware, D.S. Weeks, C.D.S. 273 & C.D.C. 310.

(Summary of B(Well Hisc. 554/40).

On 12/8/40 Pui Ziang Sung (潘祥生) (1st. accused), Lieu Z Loong (梁子龍), Ling Ching Piao (梁金標) and Wong Yih Fei (王一飛) (last three at large), met in a food shop in Zao Ka Doo Village and planned to kidnap for ransom Mr. Teung Tse Ching (譚志榮), manager of the "Tulco" Electric Lamp Bulb Co., at Lane 876/40 Gordon Road.

At 8a.m. 19/8/40 the four conspirators met at the Oo Ping (和平) Lodging-house, Zao Ka Doo, and after half-an-hour's discussion, Ling Ching Piao went to Brennan Road near the Kan Koong (甘公) Primary School, whilst Pui Ziang Sung (1st. accused) Lieu Z Loong and Wong Yih Fei went by public vehicle to San Ngi Wong (三義王) off Jessfield Road near Tifeng Road. Wong Yih Fei then called a Johnson hirecar by telephone from a nearby coal shop. (Time 9.04a.m.).

Johnson hirecar S.M.C. No. 18562 driven by Dsian Ah Liang (亞利) (2nd. accused) then arrived. Pui Ziang Sung entered and sat beside the 2nd. accused while the other two sat in the rear.

On the instructions of his passengers, the 2nd. accused drove to Brennan Road near the Kan Koong Primary School. Here he was given \$20.00 by Wong Yih Fei and told to take off his uniform jacket and get out of the car. (It is to be noted that at this time none of the gang were armed).

1/3.

Lieu Z Loong and Wong Yih Fei led the 2nd. accused into an alley where he was given an additional \$5.00 (total, \$25.00). He was detained by Wong Yih Fei for about half-an-hour, and during this period he was instructed to give false information to the Police when he reported the commandeering of his taxi. This he did by (a) inventing two respectable passengers who were ejected by an armed gang, (b) giving a false route, (c) stating that he was not paid anything, and (d) at first denying that he had ever seen the 1st. accused.

In the meantime Lieu Z Loong returned to the hirecar and met Ling Ching Piao who was armed with a Mauser and a short pistol. The 1st. accused, now wearing the Johnson Garage Co's jacket and dark glasses, drove the other two to Gordon Road near Haiphong Road. Here Ling Ching Piao and Lieu Z Loong looped against the fence of 822 Gordon Road to await the arrival of their victim Tsung Tse Ching (~~姓~~) by private riosha. Something not yet known thwarted their plans and they reentered the taxi and were driven by the 1st. accused to Sing Loh Tsung (~~新~~) Singapore Road, where Ling Ching Piao and Lieu Z Loong alighted.

The 1st. accused then drove the stolen taxi via Singapore, Connaught and Jessfield Roads to Tifeng Road, where he was arrested at 10.20a.m. by Insp.

1/4.

Curtis and Ch.Insp. Shih.

The 1st. accused appeared before the S.S.D. Court on 20/8/40 and was remanded on a Writ of Detention until 29/8/40. As a result of further enquiries the 2nd. accused was arrested on 21/8/40 and detained with the former.

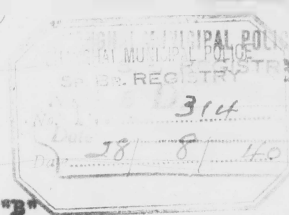
The 1st. accused has been charged with participation in planning and attempting to kidnap. The 2nd. accused has been charged with aiding and abetting.

John Cairns
Sen. Det. i/c.

[Signature]
D. S.
D.S. Weeks.
C.D.S. 273.
C.D.C. 310.

D.D.O. "H" Div.

R. S. Kneel



Misc.No. 254/40.

"B"
B'Well
August 27th., 40.

3.

JOHNSON HIREFAR COMMANDERED BY ARMED MEN.

As a result of further enquiries and statements by the two accused, this case has been transferred to G.Wd. F.I.R. 1526/40 (B'Well 1929/40) and the following charges will be preferred at the S.S.D. Court on 29/8/40:-

- 1st. accused *Pou Ziang Sung* (26 7/4 2): Preparing and Attempting to Kidnap.
- 2nd. accused *Daien Ah Liang* (27 7/4 2): Aiding and Abetting in Attempting to Kidnap.

With regard to the 2nd. accused it is to be noted that, had not the 1st. accused been arrested, his false story of how his hire car was commandeered, without payment, would have been accepted. As it was, he made every effort to aid the gang by denying that the 1st. accused was one of those who commandeered the hire car.

[Signature]
D. S.

D.S. Weeks.
C.D.S. 273.
C.D.C. 310.

EXED BY
REGISTRY
28/ 8/ 40

[Signature]
Gen. Det. i/c.

D.D.O. "B" Div.

Misc.No.554/40.

Rubbling Well
21st August

40.

2.

JOHNSON HIRE CAR COMMUNICATED BY ARMED MEN

At 10 a.m. 21-8-40 the chauffeur Dsien Ah Liang (張立良) was brought to Rubbling Well Station and questioned regarding the discrepancy between his statement and that of the accused.

After interrogation by D.S. Weeks, C.D.S.273 and C.D.C.310 he admitted that his first statement was incorrect, and then made the following statement:-

When he arrived at San Hyien Fong, Jessfield Road, he was met by the accused and two others.

The accused sat next to him whilst the others sat in the rear seat. He was told to drive the car to Tsau Ka Doo, and when passing the Kan Koong Primary School (甘龍), Brennan Road East off Edinburgh Road, was told to stop. He was then told to pull up on the opposite side of the road, after which he was ordered to off his uniform jacket and leave the car.

He was escorted into an alleyway by the two occupants of the rear seat, and given the sum of \$25.00 which he was told to keep and not hand into the office.

One of the men left the alleyway after about 5 minutes, whilst the other remand with the chauffeur

Misc.No.554/40(BW)

2 (Sheet 2)

for about half-an-hour, and then left him after warning him not to inform the Police. When the chauffeur stated that he must report, he was informed that he must tell the Police that he had been held in Fah Waa Village and not Brennan Road.

He was then allowed to go after being warned that if he told the Police that the car had gone to Brennan Road he would be shot. He was also told that he would find the car on Jessfield Road near Tifeng Road.

After his release he proceeded to Edinburgh - Yu Yuen roads, where he telephoned to his garage (statement taken and attached).

He has been placed on a Writ of Detention and will appear before the Court on the 22-8-40 when a request will be made that he be remanded until the 29-8-40, the date set for the re-hearing of the case against the other suspect.

Copy to Traffic Office.

[Signature]
D. S. 252
C.D.S. 273
C.D.C. 310

[Signature]
Sen. Det. I.C.

Pou Zieng Sung

Shanghai

C.D.S.273

B'Well Station

21-8-40

translated
~~.....~~

Clerk Sih Chien Shih

My name is Pou Zieng Sung, age 32 years, native of S'hai, M/chauffeur, Driving Permit No.10673, residing at No.5 Oo Hah Fong, Connaught Road.

Formerly I was a chauffeur in the employ of one named Loo Ts Ping, an interpreter of the Japanese Gendarmerie, 94 Jessfield Road, who owned M/car Lic. No.10300. At the end of September last year, when Loo Ts Ping was attending a dinner party at the Van Lee Restaurant, Zoochow Road, he was assassinated. Later, through the introduction of one named Yoong Kwan Foh, master of the Yoong Foh M/Car Repairing Shop, Brennan Road and concurrently an interpreter to the Kong Dah Cotton Mill, 138 Jessfield Road, I became a chauffeur to Vice-Captain "Ts Dien" (Shida), driving M/car Lic.No.8088.

At about 1 p.m. 14-8-40 I went to the Yoong Foh M/Car Repairing Shop, Brennan Road, to see Yoong Kwan Foh, who told me that "Ts Dien" had been promoted to the rank of Captain of the Japanese Gendarmerie and will soon be transferred to Hantao to organize omnibuses. He terminated my services and would give me \$75.00 as a gratitude. I asked Yoong Kwan Foh to ask "Ts Dien" to give me \$100.00 instead of \$75.00, which he promised to do and would let me know after he had interviewed "Ts Dien", but up to date I still didn't hear anything from him.

At about 4 p.m. 12-8-40 whilst passing a food shop on Oo Ping Road off Brennan Road, I noticed therein my acquaintances Lieu Z Loong and Fong Yih Pei. On seeing me, they asked me to join them which I did. Both of them are members of a Special

-Sheet 2-

Service Corp attached to 22 Sing Lok Tsung. About 15 minutes later Wong Yih Fei told me that they intended to kidnap a certain person and asked me whether I would like to join them and would let me have a share of the ransom. I agreed. We then arranged to meet again at 7 p.m. on 18-8-40 at the same place to make further discussion.

I failed to keep this appointment and at about 8 a.m. 19-8-40 one named "Siau Ling" (Ling Ching Piau) came to my home and told me that Lieu Z Leong and Wong Yih Fei were waiting for me at the Oo Ping Lodging House. I immediately attended and after a further discussion for about half-an-hour, "Siau Ling" went out and promised to wait for us opposite the Kan Koong Primary School on Brennan Road. I together with Lieu Z Leong and Wong Yih Fei then took public rickshaws to the San Kyi Jong off Bensfield Road near Tifeng Road where we alighted. Wong Yih Fei entered a nearby coal shop where he telephoned for a Johnson hire car.

When the Johnson hire car arrived, I entered the front portion and sat beside the chauffeur whilst Lieu Z Leong and Wong Yih Fei sat at the rear. I instructed the chauffeur to drive us to Zan Ka Doe. On arriving at Brennan Road near Edinburgh Road, a spot not far from the Kan Koong Primary School I instructed the chauffeur to stop the car. Wong Yih Fei then instructed the chauffeur to make a turn. Upon this being done, Wong Yih Fei handed to the chauffeur two \$10.00 banknotes, ordered him to take down his uniform jacket and alight from the car. Lieu Z Leong and Wong Yih Fei then took the chauffeur away.

-Sheet 3-

"Siau Ling" who was waiting nearby then entered the car. He carried with him one Mauser pistol and a small pistol. A few minutes later Lieu Z Loong came back, handed me the uniform jacket and asked me to put it on. He also entered the car and asked me to drive to Gordon Road near Haiphong road to kidnap the manager of the Tulco Electric Lamp Bulb Co... I drove the car to the outside of the Yuen Chah Wood-yard No., 822 Gordon Road, where I stopped. Lieu Z Loong and "Siau Ling" then alighted, carrying with them the pistols and waited outside a bamboo fence at the corner of Gordon and Haiphong roads. After waiting for about half-an-hour they came back and told me that the intended victim had already passed that locality in a private ricksha and that we have to wait for another chance. "Siau Ling" then asked me to drive the car along Penang Road and Singapore road and when reached Sing Loh Tsung, they alighted. "Siau Ling" asked me to drive the car to Jessfield road near Tifang road. I did as told and on reaching this spot, I was arrested by a Police party.

This is my true statement.

Signed, cross-marked & thumb printed.

Osien Ah Liang

Haimen

C.D.S. 273 & C.D.C. 310

B'Well Station

21-6-40

translated
~~XXXXXXXX~~

Clerk Sih Chien Shih

My name is Osien Ah Liang, age 32 years, native of Haimen, married, Johnson Hire Car chauffeur, Driving Permit No. 5728, residing House No. 6, Lane 600, Connaught Road.

I was formerly a chauffeur employed by the Whangpoo Conservation Board and have been employed as a Johnson Hire car chauffeur for eighteen months.

At 9.05 a.m. 19-6-40 I was waiting in front of Johnson Hire Service at the corner of Ku Yuen & Wincobow Roads when I was instructed to drive W/Car No. 12582 to San Hui Fong alleyway off Jesfield Road near Tifong Road to pick up passengers. On arriving at this locality, three male Chinese boarded the car, two sat at the rear and one sat next to me (This man now I identified as Yau Ziung Sung). The one sat next to me instructed me to drive to Yau Ka Joo. On arriving at Brennan Road near Edinburgh Road, I was instructed to stop the car outside an alleyway opposite the Yau Kung Primary School. One of the two passengers sat at the rear then instructed me to make a turn of the car and I told him that this place was too crowded for making a turn, but as he insisted upon this I complied with. After this was done he again instructed me to take off my uniform jacket which I also did. He then handed me two \$10.00 notes, instructed me to alight from the car. I was then escorted by the two persons sat at the rear to enter the alleyway where another person wearing grey short clothing asked the first mentioned person to give me another \$5.00, this, he said, was for me and not my company. About 5 minutes later the latter mentioned person left but the

-Sheet 2-

former still remained with me for about half-an-hour. During this interval he asked me not to report this matter to the Police but I told him that I must report because if it would be discovered by my company I will be dismissed. He then told me if I insist to report, don't tell the Police the actual route ~~which~~ only tell the Police that the car was driven to Columbia Road near ~~the~~ The Village, otherwise he will shoot me. When he escorted me out the alleyway, walked along Brennan Road, to Edinburgh Road and then to Yuen Road where he told me that I would find my car on Jessfield Road near Tifeng Road and he walked away. I then entered a nearby carpenter shop where I telephoned to my company and was instructed to report this matter to the Police.

Being afraid that they would shoot me if I tell the truth I told the Police as what I was told.

At 10 a.m. 11-8-48, I was called to attend the Bubbling Well Police Station, where after further interrogation, I tell the above to the Police as my true statement.

Signet, cross-marked & thumb printed.

Misc. No. 554/40.

* B-2

B'Well

August 19th., 40.

1.

10.20 a.m. - 9 p.m.

Detective Office.

Gordon Road.

ARMED HIRE CAR COMMANDERED BY ARMED MEN.

At 10.15 a.m. 19/8/40 Tsien Ah Liang (李良), a chauffeur, S.M.C. Permit No. 5728, came to Bubbling Well Station and reported that his Johnson hire car had been taken from him by armed men as follows:-

At 9.04 a.m. 19/8/40 he was ordered to drive Johnson hire car S.M.C. No. 18562 from Johnson Garage No. 7 on Yu Yuen - Kiao Chow Roads corner to San Hyien Fong (三仙坊) Jessfield Road. He did as instructed and picked up two male Chinese who told him to drive them to Sao Ka Doo Village (沙角). When proceeding north along Jessfield Road near Kinnear Road (Kong Ka Jao Village 康家角), the car was stopped by four men, one armed with a short pistol, who entered it. The armed man sat beside the chauffeur and ordered him to drive along Kinnear Road. When about 300 yards from Jessfield Road, the armed man ordered the chauffeur to stop the car, and, after the original two passengers had been searched, they were ejected. The chauffeur was then ordered to drive to West Fah Kwa Village on Columbia Road near the bridge, where he was taken from the car by two of the men who kept him prisoner in a hut in Chinese territory about 500 yards north of Columbia Road. After about half-an-hour he was released by them and told that he would find his taxi



CRIM. DIVISION
DATE 22/8/40


File No. 224/40.


1/2.

on Tifong, Jessfield or Kinnear Road. No fare was paid to him by the men. He then went to Columbia Road, and travelled by omnibus to Edinburgh Road where he entered a shop and reported by telephone to his company what had occurred. He then followed his company's instructions to report to the police.

On being informed of the roads on which the car might be abandoned, Insp. Curtis and Ch.Insp. Shih Sau Chien proceeded to those roads by police m/cycle. At 10.30a.m. whilst proceeding north along Jessfield Road near Kinnear Road, they observed Johnson hire-car S.M.C. 18562 coming towards them. There was only the driver in the car. Insp. Curtis and Ch.Insp. Shih turned and chased the car which turned into Tifong Road, at this point they stopped it and arrested the driver:-

PEU XIANG SUNG ( 44 4), 32, Shanghai,
m/chauffeur S.M.P. Permit No. 10673, living
at No.5 Ho Ah Fong ( 5 17), Singapore Road.

*Not identified by
Police officer*


This person was wearing a Johnson chauffeur's jacket. He stated that he was employed by one named Voong Kwei Foh ( 44 17) an interpreter to the Rung Pah Cotton Mill, 138 Jessfield Road, and living at 213 Brennan Road, to drive Studebaker m/car S.M.C. Priv.Lic. No. 8088. He added that this car and his services had been loaned to Sgt. Maj. Shida of the Japanese Gendarmerie, 94 Jessfield Road. He stated that at about

Wing, Mr. 324/40

1/3.

9.55a.m. whilst walking along Singapore Road to Brennan Road he was stopped by two armed men who forced him to enter a waiting Johnson hire-car, don the chauffeur's jacket and drive the car to Tifang Road and abandon it on pain of death if he refused. He did as instructed.

According to the Traffic Office his statement concerning his occupation was correct; however, when Yeong Kwei Moh came to the station, as requested, he stated that Peu Ziung Sung had left his employ on 11/8/40 without notice.

Further questioned, Peu Ziung Sung admitted that he and three others named Liew Z Loong (刘子龙), Wong Yih Pei (王一非) and Ling Ching Piao (林金樵) who were employed by a branch of the Special Service Corps (特種部隊) at 22 Sing Loh Tsung (新樂村, Singapore Road, had conspired for the past ten days to kidnap the manager of an electric light bulb factory on Gordon Road near Haiphong Road. During the evening of 18/8/40, the last three met at the Ho Ping (和平) lodging house, Brennan Piece, and decided on committing the crime on the morning of 19/8/40. At 8.30a.m. 19/8/40 Ling Ching Piao called on the accused at his home and together they went to the Ho Ping lodging house. (NOTE: - from his point onward the accused's story is at variance with that of the Johnson chauffeur and is

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

1/4.

subject to further enquiry). The accused, Wong Yih Fei and Lieu Z Long went by public vehicle to San Hyien Fong, Jessfield Road. There, Wong Yih Fei telephoned for a Johnson hire car, and when it arrived they entered it and told the chauffeur to drive to Kinnear Road where they picked up Ling Ching Piao who had two pistols, one a Mauser and the other a short black weapon. From there they drove via Kinnear, Edinburgh, Brennan and Keswick Roads, (an unlikely route) to Columbia Road where Wong Yih Fei (unarmed) took the chauffeur into a hut off the road. He, the accused, donned the chauffeur's uniform jacket and drove Ling Ching Piao (armed with Mauser) and Lieu Z Long (armed with pistol) to Gordon Road near Haiphong Road. The car was stopped on the east side of the road facing south, and whilst the accused sat at the wheel wearing dark glasses, Ling and Lieu leaned up against the fence of a woodyard ostensibly reading a newspaper. At about 10a.m. Ling said that their victim would not pass now in his private vehicle and told the accused to drive back to Singapore Road near Connaught Road. Ling and Lieu alighted while the accused drove the car to Tifeng Road as arranged.

The accused was taken to Gordon Road near Haiphong Road where he pointed out a woodyard at No.

Misc. No. 554/40.

1/5.

822 Gordon Road as the place outside which they stopped. Enquiries in the woodyard disclosed that two apprentices named Tsang Loong Kung (張龍興) and Lim Siao Tung (林孝騰) saw a Johnson hire car ranked, as stated by the accused, between about 9.30a.m. and 10a.m. They remarked that they saw only the driver in the car and he was wearing dark glasses. They could not recognise the accused. They did not see the car arrive or depart.

The accused then indicated the Tulco Electric Lamp Factory at Lane 876/40 Gordon Road as the place at which the intended victim was employed. Enquiries (with the accused temporarily detained at Gordon Road Station) revealed that Mr. T.C. Tsung (鍾 A top), manager of the Tulco Co., was the only person who used a private ricksha. He remarked that at about 10a.m. whilst on Gordon Road near the factory his ricksha was nearly run down by a Johnson hire car.

Mr. T.C. Tsung was warned to take care when proceeding to and from his office in the future. The Sen. Det. i/c Gordon Road was also informed of what had occurred.

On the instructions of Supt. CHISSOLD, D.D.O. "H", the accused will be put before the S.S.D. Court on 20/8/40 and a writ authorising his detention for one week will be requested to enable further enquiries to

Misc. No. 584/40.

1/c.

be made concerning the manner in which the car was commandeered and other similar offences.

Concerning the Johnson hire-car S.M.C. No. 18562 which was left on Tifeng Road, efforts to take possession of it were frustrated by a guard of men attached to the S.C.G.P. Bureau. Possession was gained at 10.50a.m. 19/2/40 after D.I. Crigton had interviewed Mr. Wong Tuh Ling at the S.C.G.P. Bureau, 13 Jessfield Road. A search of the car was without result and an examination for fingerprints was unsuccessful.

Descriptions of the remainder of the gang will be given in a later diary.

Circulated.

Inf: D.D.O. "B".

John Crigton
Sen. Det. 1/c.

[Signature]
D. S.
C.D.S. 273.
C.D.O. 310.

D.D.O. "B" Div.

N 315

Special Branch

MUNICIPAL POLICE
C. B. R. REGISTRY

3/5

30 11 40

1940

1940/40

19th November

40.

6 - signed

21st Nov diary

At 3.15 p.m. 19/11/40, instructions were received from Mr. Clissold, D.D.O. 1st Division, to the effect that the suspect - referred to in diary 5 - be released.

In accordance with the above instructions the suspect was handed Mr. Clarke property and released accordingly

Copy to D.C. Special Branch,
D.D. 1/2 C. 1.

Chase

D. S. 147.

Sen. Det. 1/11

[Signature]

22/11/40

[Signature]

Re 20/11

/Kao

RECORDS
REGISTRY

November 19, 1940

Attempted Assassination on Bubbling Well Road
near Dalo Swimming Pool on 19.8.40 (Sinza, 2410/40-
20.8.40)

Tsang Han Yuen (張漢元), age 28, is a native of
Pingwoo, Chekiang, and resides with his father at 64
Jessfield Road. He attended middle school and afterwards
operated on the Stock Exchange at Avenue Edward VII which
closed in 1937. During the Sino-Japanese hostilities
locally, he joined the Red Cross Society and assisted in
the conveyance of wounded soldiers from the front. On
the withdrawal of the Chinese troops from the Shanghai
area, he has led a life of leisure, but in 1938 was
connected with the Kiangsu-Chekiang-Anhwei Boat Owners'
Association, 607 Kwang Foh Road, Chapel, a Japanese
sponsored concern, his father TSANG LI CHING (張理卿),
being the Chairman of this concern.

OC China
Investigation

no report in
press articles
of this man
suspected by
complainant
as being
concerned in
the crime

Tsang Han Yuen is reported to have a number of
friends in the Special Service Group, 76 Jessfield Road,
and is also known to Li Shih Chun, Vice-Minister of Police
of the new Central Government.

His father was the manager of the "San Woo
Coal Company Ltd." (三和煤礦有限公司), a Sino-Japanese concern,
but this company has not actually come into formal
existence. A signboard for this company still hangs
outside the residence at 64 Jessfield Road, but it is not
known if any business in this line is done. Tsang Li
Ching (father of Tsang Han Yuen) is on friendly terms with
a number of Japanese officials of the military as well as
civilian Japanese.

RECEIVED
NOV 19 1940
SPECIAL BRANCH

DDOB
Release

RECEIVED
NOV 19 1940
DEPUTY COMMISSIONER
CRIME AND SPECIAL INVESTIGATION

As regards the alleged suspect Lee Zai Shing
(李善鑫) alias Lee Liang (李梁) alias Lee Liang Tai
(李良知), residing in Room 6, House 21, Lane 1248, Rue
Lafayette, French Concession, discreet enquiries show that
he has never participated in any activity of a political

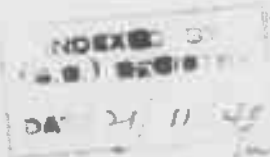
Li Release at 4 PM 20/11/40
Belicosa DDOB

43

(2)

nature and is leading a life of dissipation and frequents dance halls and sing-song houses. He is financially supported by his father named Li Kwang Teh (李廣德), who is reliably reported to be a section chief in the Ministry of Finance of the National Government at Chungking.

There is no record in the Special Branch.



CHANDLER MUNICIPAL POLICE
CR. BR. REGISTRY

3/5

11/11/40

1410/40.

1st

Since

Nov. 18th, 40.

is suspended.

2.

Please see diary.

At 4:10 p.m. 10-11-40, on Dubbling Hill Road
near the main entrance, at the instigation of the
complainant, C.D. 1000, 1000, arrested

Lee, alias Lee Fung (李峰),
211 1/2 Lee Fung, 211 1/2 Lee, 21, Avenue,
Windsor, 211 1/2, House 21, Lane 1248,
Red Lafayette, 2/Concession.

the suspect in this case (see previous diary).

Questioned at the station the suspect denied
all knowledge of the offence. However, he was
detained at since station, and on the a.m. 17-11-40,
Mr. Clismond, S.I. Division, referred the
matter to Mr. Mason, P.A. to D.C. Special Branch,
Headquarters, who gave instructions that a statement
be taken from the suspect and he be detained at
since station pending receipt of instructions from
Headquarters.

At 10.30 a.m. 17-11-40, C.D.S. 71 and the
undersigned, with the assistance of the Branch Police,
searched the suspect's room but nothing of an
incriminating nature was found.

In accordance with the above instructions,
D.S.I. Liao Chung Chien took a statement from the
suspect, copy of which is attached.

Copy to D.C. Division.
" D.C. Special Branch.
" Supt. i/c C.I.

Sen. Det. i/c.

D.D.O. "B".

D.S. 147.

Li Lai Shing,

alias,

P.O.B. Liao Chung Hien.

Sinza

17/11/40.

My name is Li Lai Shing (李來生), alias Li Liang (李亮), alias Li Liang Jue (李亮覺). I am aged 26, native of Anhwei, unemployed, residing at Room No. 6, House 21, Lane 1248, Rue Lafayette. My father Li Kuang Teh (李光德) is a section chief of the Ministry of Finance in Chungking.

I began to study in a primary school in my native home at the age of eight and was brought to Shanghai by my parents when I was thirteen. I continued my studies in Chi Chi Middle School in Shanghai and after graduation, joined Chi Nan University, formerly located in Chengju, but removed to Connaught Road after the outbreak of the Sino-Japanese Hostilities in 1937. I left the University in the summer of 1938 and have since been unemployed, living on funds remitted to me by my father from Chungking. Whilst in school, I used my alias Li Liang.

Immediately after the outbreak of the Hostilities, I and some of my schoolmates joined the First Aid Corps organised by the Red Cross Society, whose main job was to transport wounded Chinese soldiers from the front to hospitals in the Settlement. Whilst working in this organization I made the acquaintance of Tsang Han Yuen (張漢元) who was in charge of the transportation section.

Following the withdrawal of the Chinese troops from Shanghai in November 1937, the First Aid Corps was abolished and I lost contact with Tsang Han Yuen.

One night in June, 1940, I attended Lido Ball Room for recreation and met Tsang there who requested me to see him

Li Shing,

some time at his home at 64 Jessfield Road which I promised.

Several days later I visited Tsang at his home when he asked a loan of \$500.00 from me as he knows that my father holds a high position in the Ministry of Finance and is quite well off.

As an inducement to secure my consent, he told me that he knew all the prominent people in the eastern District, including Li Shing Tsung (李時宗), So Z Pao (蘇卓保) and Tan An Sing (譚安生), and he could settle all kinds of trouble for me with the assistance of these men.

I called on him again about one week later and handed him \$150.00 but I, nevertheless did not obtain a receipt from him.

He asked me my address but in view of his unscrupulous character, I did not give him my address but told him that he could contact me either by telephoning to the home of Hau Yih Ying (何宜英), a paediatrician, 588 Rue Pere Proc, telephone No. 85470, or addressing me c/o Shao So Middle School (邵少中學校), Rue Bourgeat.

I used to have tiffin at Hau's home, as Hau, who is meantime in Hongkong, is an intimate friend of my father. Regarding the address, c/o Shao So Middle School, I know a teacher named Lo Ching Tsung (羅景宗) of this institute, who is a friend of mine, and I paid him quite diligent visits.

Tsang and I had four or five further meetings in his home but our conversation was mainly of a private nature and never touched on politics.

III. Meeting

On the morning of August 19, 1940, I telephoned to Tsang and requested his company for recreation in the evening. He suggested that we went to Ciro's and I appointed to meet him outside Roxy Theatre at 9 p.m. as I intended to first see the picture "Gone With the Wind" at the theatre and then accompanied to the ball room. However, he disagreed with the meeting place as it is a considerable distance away from Ciro's and he proposed that we meet outside the Dalo Swimming Pool on Bubbling Well Road, which I agreed.

At 9 p.m. August 1940, I attended to Roxy Theatre with my fiancée and on leaving the place after the show, my fiancée went home while I proceeded to Lo Yang Tsung Restaurant, Bubbling Well Road, and partook my dinner.

I left the restaurant at about 9 p.m. and proceeded to Dalo Swimming Pool on foot but on arrival, I saw numerous policemen and pedestrians but I did not know what actually took place. I made no attempt to wait for Tsang and believing him to have proceeded to Ciro's Night Club, I went there but could not find him.

I immediately left Ciro's and from a shop on Bubbling Well Road, I telephoned to Tsang's home to see if he had come out and was told by a female who answered the call that he was not in; I also heard considerable noise in the house from the ear set, but I had no knowledge what had happened.

I returned home, Room No. 6, House No. 21, Lane 1208, Rue Lafayette, and the following day, I read newspaper and learned that an attempt was made on Tsang's life and he was in a critical condition.

Li Kai Shing.

I did not telephone or visit Tsang's home again and I made no attempt to enquire into his condition.

I met him on Subling Well Road near Grand Theatre, at 4.30 p.m. 16/11/40 when he instigated two C.P.C.s to take me to the station.

I am not a member of any political faction and am not interested in politics.

This is my true statement.

BR REGISTRY
315
7

2410/40.

Singa
Sept. 19th. 40.
2.

4.

Please see below.

Since submitting Diary No. 3 in connection with this case, detectives have made daily enquiries at hotels, lodging houses, places of amusement, teashops, and other likely places, but no persons answering to the description of the culprits could be located. Further discreet enquiries to the suspected person named Lee Zou Shing failed to elicit any information which would lead to his present whereabouts being ascertained.

The complainant who was discharged from hospital on the 2-9-40 was again interviewed and stated that no letters or communications of a threatening nature had been received by him since the date of the attempted assassination. He is very reluctant to divulge any information re his activities.

Property found in possession of the complainant at the time of his admittance to hospital will be returned to him on him signing the Detained Property Book.

In view of the foregoing this case is respectfully submitted for classification pending future developments

Copy to D.C. Divisions.

Gen. Sec. 1/c.

D.C. Special Branch.

Supt. 1/c. G. I.

D.D.O. "B".

/Tao.

INDEXED BY
() REGISTRY
DATE 20/9/40

D.S.I.

2410/40.

Sioux
Sept. 5th. 40.

3.

2.

Please see below.

A check of the victim's diary and papers which were found in his possession immediately after the attack has revealed that all excepting one paper and one name card are of no value. On this paper are characters which are translated as follows:-

Li Shih Chung (李士重), Head of Section
Special Police (特務).

This man is known to be the head of the Shanghai Office of the Police Bureau of the Central China Government (Nanking).

The name card bears the characters Vung Lai Ding (翁萊定). It is learned that this man is an ex-stockbroker and director of the former Chinese Cotton Exchange, Avenue Edward VII, and that the victim is his follower.

On the 20-8-40, D.S.I. Liao interviewed Vung Lai Ding at his home, 3 Yeong Tsung Terrace, Rue Herve de Bleyen, F/Concession, who confirmed that the victim was formerly - prior to 1937 - employed at the Chinese Cotton Exchange, Avenue Edward VII, and information received by the Police to the effect that the victim and his father were connected with the Kiangsu-Chekiang-Anhui Native Boat Owners Association, 607 Kwang Foh Road, Chapel, a Japanese sponsored concern.

On the 21-8-40 and 22-8-40, the victim was questioned by D.S.I. Liao at the Mulun Hospital, Burkill Road,



3 (Sheet 2)

during which he made the following verbal statement.

"My name is Tsang Han Yuen, age 28, native of Pingwoo, Chakiang, and residing with my family at 64 Jessfield Road.

I left the Kuo Hwa (國華) Middle School during 1931 and joined the Stock Exchange, Avenue Edward VII (now defunct), as a clerk. I did not remain very long in this employment and later took up clerical positions with other local concerns.

At the outbreak of local Sino-Japanese hostilities in 1937, I was appointed by the Red Cross Society as Chief of Transportation Section, and was in charge of the transportation of wounded Chinese soldiers from the front to the foreign settlement for treatment. My 'step-father' Vung Lai Ding (翁萊定), a philanthropist, being a member of the Board of Directors of the Society.

About three weeks later I resigned and went to Hanking to sit cadets examination for the Government Aviation School. However, owing to sickness, I failed to attend the test and returned to Shanghai.

In April or May 1938, my father Tsang Lee Ching (曾立清) (ex-compradore of the firm of Okura and Company, 20 Kiukiang Road), who has a number of Japanese friends in the present Tokyo Cabinet, became the Chairman of the Kiangsai-Chakiang-Anhui Boat

3 (Sheet 3)

Owners Association, 607 Kwang Peh Road, Chapei, a Japanese sponsored concern, whose principal work is to collect licence fees from the native boats in or passing through Shanghai, and also to obtain passes on behalf of the boat-men to enable them to transport goods to and from Shanghai.

I worked under my father in the office of the above association for about two months but, being dissatisfied with the attitude adopted by the Japanese attached to the association, I resigned and have since been unemployed.

I often frequent theatres and night clubs, and about two months ago, at Ciro's Night Club, 444 Bubbling Well Road, I met one named Lee Zou Shing (李瑞生), who in 1937 worked under me as a squad commander in the Transportation Section of the Red Cross Society. He informed me he was studying at the Chinan University, 520 Connaught Road.

On or about 1-8-40, I again met Lee Zou Shing at the Lido Ballroom, Medhurst Road, where, at his request, I gave him my home address, after which date he visited my home on three occasions.

On each of the above visits Lee Zou Shing asked me about the organisation situated at 76 Jessfield Road. However, as I only knew that Li Shih Chung was in

3 (Sheet 4)

charge of that organisation, I was unable to supply any further information. Lee told me that he could be addressed c/o Sao Woo Middle School, Rue Bourgeat, or contacted by telephone (number forgotten) at 12 noon daily.

On the 18-8-40, Lee Zou Shing telephoned me and suggested we spend the evening together. I declined the invitation owing to a previous engagement.

At about 1p.m. 19-8-40 (date of the attack) Lee Zou Shing telephoned me and requested that I meet him the same evening at the Paramount Ballroom, but as I had a \$5.00 coupon on the Ciro's Night Club in my possession, I proposed that we visit the latter place. This was agreed. However, Lee suggested that we meet outside the Roxy Theatre at 9.15p.m. 19-8-40, but as the above theatre is a considerable distance away from Ciro's, it was eventually agreed that we meet outside the Dalo Swimming Pool, Bubbling Well Road, at the suggested time.

At about 9.05p.m. 19-8-40, I arrived at the Dalo Swimming Pool by a Route 1 M/Bus (stopping station just east of this place *Al. Sun*). Lee was not there but I noticed a male Chinese bearing the following description

Age about 25, wearing a white shirt and a pair of white serge trousers,

3 (Sheet 5)

standing near the entrance to the swimming pool.

In the meantime I also noticed that three or four other male Chinese were standing in front of Benn's Studio on the opposite side of the road.

I waited for several minutes but Lee failed to appear, and to pass the time, I sauntered to and fro along the North pavement between the Olympic Circus and the swimming pool.

At about 9.15p.m. 12-8-40, whilst walking to East and had almost reached the entrance to the swimming pool, I heard a shot fired behind me, and on turning round, saw a young male Chinese dressed in a white silk jacket and black pants, his long hair covering his forehead, pointing a black pistol at me.

I started to run but, hearing a second shot fired, I collapsed and became semi-conscious.

I could not recognise what type of pistol the assassin carried, the major part of the weapon being concealed in his sleeve.

I strongly suspect that Lee Zou Shing engineered the attempt on my life because, he was the cause of my being at the place where the attack was made, and since the attack he has not made any attempt to visit or contact me.

The description of Lee Zou Shing is

3 (Sheet 6)

Age 24, Anhwei, height 5'7", medium build, dark round face, large eyes, hair brushed back and parted in the centre, wearing foreign style clothing of contrasting colours as usually worn by Chinese students.

Lee also told me he was on intimate terms with a daughter of Zia Pau Sung (李寶生), proprietor of "Liro's Night Club".

On the 23-8-40, Zia Pau Sung attended this Station and was questioned by D.S.I. Liao. He denied knowledge of Lee Zou Shing or that his family had any connections with the man.

Discreet enquiries at the Chinan University, 520 Connaught Road, and the Mao Woo Middle School, Rue Bourgeat, F/Concession, revealed that no student of that name was known.

The victim was also questioned from the angle that the attempt on his life had been engineered by the organ situated at 78 Jessfield Road. He ridiculed the suggestion, stating that the attack definitely did not originate from that source, and when asked why he was so confident about same, he evaded the question as he did each time his political activities were broached.

Enquiries proceeding.

Copy to D.C. Divisions.

D.D.O. "B".

D.C. Special Branch.

Supt. I/c. C. I.

/Tsao.

D.S. 147.

Gen. Det. I/c.

2410/40.

"B"

Sinza
Sept. 5th.

40.

Please see below.

A check of the victim's diary and papers which were found in his possession immediately after the attack has revealed that all excepting one paper and one game card are of no value. On this paper are characters which are translated as follows:-

Li Shin Chung (李生), Head of Section
Special Police (特警).

This man is known to be the head of the Shanghai Office of the Police Bureau of the Central China Government (Nanking).

The game card bears the characters Vung Lai Ding (冯立定). It is learned that this man is an ex-stockbroker and director of the former Chinese Cotton Exchange, Avenue Edward VII, and that the victim is his follower.

On the 20-8-40, D.S.I. Liao interviewed Vung Lai Ding at his home, 3 Yeong Tsung Terrace, Rue Herve de Sienes, E/Concession, who confirmed that the victim was formerly - prior to 1937 - employed at the Chinese Cotton Exchange, Avenue Edward VII, and information received by the Police to the effect that the victim and his father were connected with the Kiangsu-Chekiang-Anhui Native Boat Owners Association, 607 Kwang Foh Road, Chapel, a Japanese sponsored concern.

On the 21-8-40 and 22-8-40, the victim was questioned by D.S.I. Liao at the Paulun Hospital, Burkill Road,

2 (Sheet 2)

during which he made the following verbal statement.

My name is Tsang Han Chen, age 28, native of Pingwoo, Chekiang, and residing with my family at 64 Jessfield Road.

I left the Hsu Wua (胡武) Middle School during 1931 and joined the Stock Exchange, Avenue Edward VII (now defunct), as a clerk. I did not remain very long in this employment and later took up clerical positions with other local concerns.

At the outbreak of local Sino-Japanese hostilities in 1937, I was appointed by the Red Cross Society as Chief of Transportation Section, and was in charge of the transportation of wounded Chinese soldiers from the front to the foreign settlement for treatment. My 'step-father' Tung Lai Ding (董良定), a philanthropist, being a member of the Board of Directors of the Society.

About three weeks later I resigned and went to Hankow to sit cadets examination for the Government Aviation School. However, owing to sickness, I failed to attend the test and returned to Shanghai.

In April or May 1938, my father Tsang Lee Ching (蔣立清) (ex-compradore of the firm of Okura and Company, 20 Kiukiang Road), who has a number of Japanese friends in the present Tokyo Cabinet, became the Chairman of the Kiangsu-Chekiang-Anhui Boat

3 (Sheet 3)

Owners Association, 607 Kwang Foh Road, Chapei, a Japanese sponsored concern, whose principal work is to collect licence fees from the native boats in or passing through Shanghai, and also to obtain passes on behalf of the boat-men to enable them to transport goods to and from Shanghai.

I worked under my father in the office of the above association for about two months but, being dis-satisfied with the attitude adopted by the Japanese attached to the association, I resigned and have since been unemployed.

I often frequent theatres and night clubs, and about two months ago, at Ciro's Night Club, 444 Bubbling Well Road, I met one named Lee Zou Shing (李 朱 生), who in 1937 worked under me as a squad commander in the Transportation Section of the Red Cross Society. He informed me he was studying at the Chinan University, 520 Connaught Road.

On or about 1-8-40, I again met Lee Zou Shing at the Lido Ballroom, Medhurst Road, where, at his request, I gave him my home address, after which date he visited my home on three occasions.

On each of the above visits Lee Zou Shing asked me about the organisation situated at 76 Jessfield Road. However, as I only knew that Li Shih Chung was in

3 (Sheet 4)

charge of that organisation, I was unable to supply any further information. Lee told me that he could be addressed c/o Zao Yoo Middle School, Rue Bourgeat, or contacted by telephone (number forgotten) at 12 noon daily.

On the 18-8-40, Lee Zou Shing telephoned me and suggested we spend the evening together. I declined the invitation owing to a previous engagement.

At about 1p.m. 19-8-40 (date of the attack) Lee Zou Shing telephoned me and requested that I meet him the same evening at the Paramount Ballroom, but as I had a \$5.00 coupon on the Ciro's Night Club in my possession, I proposed that we visit the latter place. This was agreed. However, Lee suggested that we meet outside the Vooxy Theatre at 9.15p.m. 19-8-40, but as the above theatre is a considerable distance away from Ciro's, it was eventually agreed that we meet outside the Dalo Swimming Pool, Bubbling Well Road, at the suggested time.

At about 9.05p.m. 19-8-40, I arrived at the Dalo Swimming Pool by a Route 1, N/Bus (stopping station~~z~~ just East of this place *the*). Lee was not there but I noticed a male Chinese bearing the following description

Age about 25, wearing a white shirt and a pair of white serge trousers,

3 (Sheet 5)

standing near the entrance to the swimming pool.

In the meantime I also noticed that three or four other male Chinese were standing in front of Pann's studio on the opposite side of the road.

I waited for several minutes but Lee failed to appear, and so when the time, I sauntered to and fro along the North pavement between the Olympic Circus and the swimming pool.

At about 9.15p.m. 19-8-40, whilst walking to East and Lee almost reached the entrance to the swimming pool, I heard a shot fired behind me, and on turning round, saw a young male Chinese dressed in a white silk jacket and black pants, his long hair covering his forehead, pointing a black pistol at me.

I started to run but, hearing a second shot fired, I collapsed and became semi-conscious.

I could not recognise what type of pistol the assassin carried, the major part of the weapon being concealed in his sleeve.

I strongly suspect that Lee Zeu Shing engineered the attempt on my life because, he was the cause of my being at the place where the attack was made, and since the attack he has not made any attempt to visit or contact me.

The description of Lee Zeu Shing is

3 (Sheet 3)

Age 34, Anhwei, height 5'7", medium build, dark round face, ~~large~~ eyes, hair brushed back and parted in the centre, wearing foreign style clothing of contrasting colours as usually worn by Chinese students.

Lee also told me he was on intimate terms with a daughter of Ma Pau Gung 謝若仁, proprietor ofairo's Night Club.

On the 23-8-40, Ma Pau Gung attended this Station and was questioned by D.S.I. Biao. He denied knowledge of Lee Zau Shing or that his family had any connections with the man.

Discreet enquiries at the Chinan University, 620 Connaught Road, and the Zao Woo Middle School, Rue Bourgeat, Y/Concession, revealed that no student of that name was known.

The victim was also questioned from the angle that the attempt on his life had been engineered by the organ situated at 73 Jessfield Road. He ridiculed the suggestion, stating that the attack definitely did not originate from that source, and when asked why he was so confident about same, he evaded the question as he did each time his political activities were broached.

Enquiries proceeding.

Copy to D.C. Divisions. (not necessary)

D.C. Special Branch. ✓

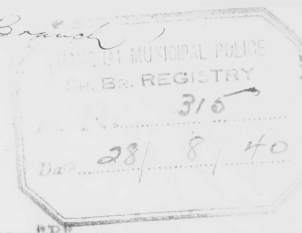
Supt. i/c. C. I.

/Tao.

D.S. 147.

Sen. Sec. i/c.

B.D.O. "B".



2410/40

Sinza
27th August, 40.

Please see diary

Further enquiries at and in the vicinity of the scene of this offence have failed to locate any further independent witness or reveal other useful information. However, the remaining statements have been obtained from police officers and witnesses who were in the vicinity at the time of the attack, they being forwarded for perusal.

P. . 12 Gonda (Sinza) heard the shots being fired and ran to the scene, but failed to identify the assassin from the fleeing pedestrians.

D. . Barton (F.B.B.) states he heard the sound of two shots fired, and at the same time felt a sharp pain in his right leg and saw the victim slump to the ground.

Being under the impression that the shots had been fired from a passing motor car, he ran to the aid of the victim, but suddenly realized that when doing so, he had noticed a male Chinese wearing a light coloured short jacket and no hat, who appeared to be putting some dark object in his right hip pocket, ran across the road in front of a tramcar and disappear.

Mrs. W. Barton gives a clear account of the incident from the time the explosions occurred, the only alteration to her former verbal statement (See diary 1, sheet 5) being that the assassin joined his confederate

2410/40

Sineu

2 (10-1-2)

outside the East China Sports Company, which is situated in the Ascot Apartments building.

Mrs. A.V. Jones does not now remember that the assassin was waiting at the scene several minutes before the attack was made (See diary 1, sheets 3 and 4). However, she is an old lady, which probably explains this lack of memory.

Enquiries regarding the victim are not yet completed and will be reported on later but, so far, it appears that the victim was definitely lured to the place of attack, and from attached statements it can be assumed that the assassin was covered by at least one confederate.

Copy to D.C. Divisions,
D.C. Special Branch,
upto 1/c C.I.

ST
RA 8
Sen. Det. 1/c.

L. J. ...
D. S. 147.

/Kao

Sinze.

August 20, 1940.

Re attempted assassination on Bubbling Well Road outside
Dalo Swimming Pool.

P.S. 12 Gonda.

Sir,

I beg to report, at 9.15p.m. on 19-8-40, I was patrolling West on Bubbling Well Road outside House No. 576 accompanied by Bolk 190 when I heard a shot being fired. I drew my pistol, running forward, and heard about 5 seconds after the first shot a second one. About 30 pedestrians were running for shelter and only then, the road being clear by that time I saw a body lying on the pavement about 10 yards west from me, and a foreigner standing 2 or 3 yards away from the body.

On my arrival at the scene I recognised the foreigner as D.S. Barton, and asked him who had fired the shots. He said he believed the shots to have been fired from a motor car.

I then turned to the body, who I saw to be a male Chinese, he was still alive and said to me: "Please help me, my name is Chang" and after a while "the number is 20627".

There were already 5 or 6 policemen there and I left to inform Sinze Police Station by telephone.

On my return to the scene of the crime I saw D.S. Turner (Louza) talking to the victim, and turned to D.S. Barton, who stated that he felt one bullet pass very near his right calf. Seeing a hole in his trousers near the place where he felt the bullet pass I asked him whether he was struck. Only then he noticed that the bullet had caused slight injury to his right calf.

(Sheet 2)

The ambulance arrived and took the victim to the hospital while I remained searching for the bullets and cartridge cases until 10.45p.m. The search, however, was unsuccessful.

RM

I am, Sir,

Your obedient servant,

Signed: H.C. Gonda.

P.S. 12.

/Tsao.

H.G. Barton - D.S. 157.

England

self.

Sinza St'n

21-8-40.

At approximately 9.15p.m. on 19-8-40, accompanied by my wife and baby, I was proceeding East to West on the North side of Bubbling Well Road and had reached a point about 5 yards West of the Balu Swimming Pool entrance when I heard the sound of two shots fired, with an approximate interval of five seconds, and saw a male Chinese in foreign clothes about five yards in front of me slump to the ground. At the time of hearing the explosion, I also felt a sharp pain in my right upper leg but this not causing me any disablement, I ran to the victim arriving at about the same time as D.S. Turner (Louisa) who commenced interrogating the injured man. At the time I imagined the two shots to have come from a passing motor car but on second thoughts remembered that I had seen a male Chinese wearing a light colour short jacket and no hat who appeared to be putting some dark object into his right hip pocket, run across the road in front of a tram. The passing tram obscured my further vision.

On arriving at the side of the victim who appeared to be seriously wounded, I instructed a C.P.C. (No. not known) to telephone for the S.P.B. ambulance which arrived shortly afterwards, and removed the victim. I then attended Sinza Station from where I was sent to the Country Hospital to have my injury, a mere scratch, attended to.

H.G. Barton
D.S. 157.

Winnie Barton.

England

H.G. Barton, D.S. 157.

23, Tifeng Road

20-8-40.

At approximately 9.15 a.m. on 19-8-40, I together with my husband and baby, was proceeding East to West on the North side of Bubbling Well Road, having just passed the entrance to the Dalo Swimming Pool, when I heard an explosion and saw a male Chinese, about 5 yards in front of me, sink to the ground as if wounded. Another explosion occurred almost immediately afterwards resulting in my husband receiving slight injuries to his right leg. Hardly had these explosions occurred when I saw a male Chinese dressed in light blue or grey short jacket run from in front of me to the kerb from where he ran across the road in front of a tram towards the premises known as the East China Sports Co., where he was joined by another male Chinese wearing a white short jacket. While the first mentioned Chinese was crossing the road, I noticed that he held a black pistol in his right hand which he appeared to be putting into his hip pocket. The two men then disappeared in an easterly direction along Bubbling Well Road.

Rh

Signed: Winnie Barton.

/True.

(Mrs.) Ada Glinda Jones,

England,

On August 12th, 1949 at about 1.15 p.m. I was sitting on my veranda (which is opposite the Palo Swiming Pool) bubbling well Road, when my attention was attracted by a flash and report of firearms. At the same instant, I saw a Chinese man, pushing something against another Chinese, into his back. A moment afterwards, this man reeled and fell across the pavement. This man with the gun, then walked from that spot, across the road onto the opposite pavement, disappearing down bubbling well Road, towards the Race course. He appeared to be of a coolie class, wearing a dark blue short jacket, and either dirty white, or drab coloured shorts, medium height, slim. There were very few people about at the time and no traffic. The above took place, right opposite to where I was sitting.



12

1

23-11-
2004
11:00 AM

Keywords: child sexual abuse; disclosure; self-blame; victim blaming

A male Chinese, height about 5' 6", slim build, wearing a blue short jacket and white pants.

111

The victim was walking east along Webster, all road when he was shot from behind by an unknown assailant who escaped.

DATE 22/ 8/ 98

At 9.19 p.m. 19/8/40, a telephone message was received from Nos. 2842 and 1014 reporting that an attempted assassination had taken place outside the Hotel Windsor, 1, Wellingbell Road, and requested the services of an ambulance.

In response to above message, D.S. 193 and the undersigned immediately attended, but on arrival it was found that the injured man had already been conveyed to the Paulun Hospital, Burkili Road, by the Shanghai Fire Brigade Ambulance, the following doctor's certificate being issued later:-

"Bullet penetrated the left side of chest."

D.I. Ilcox, D.S. 193 attended the Paulun Hospital, but the victim was unable to speak. A search of his clothing revealed

- 1 diary containing several papers,
- 3 £ in small notes,
- 1 M/Bac coupon,
- 1 5.00 money order on Giro's Hallroom,
- 2 packets containing cigarettes.

Examination of the victim's clothing revealed that one bullet had penetrated his jacket near the left shoulder blade, passed through the body and again penetrated the jacket near the left lapel.

D.S. Turner (Louza) was already at the scene on arrival of the undersigned. He stated that at about 9.18 p.m. 19/8/40, he was proceeding West in a public ricksha, and after passing Shengtu Road he observed pedestrians running in various directions, and on alighting from the ricksha, observed the victim lying face down on the edge of the North pavement immediately outside the Great China

1 (Sheet 3)

Sinza, No. 888 Bubbling Well Road (about 30 feet west of the entrance to the Dolo swimming pool).

The victim was able to speak and in English stated his name was William Chiang (7/11/40), student, unemployed, residing at No. 64 Jessfield Road, and that he had been shot from a motor car, the number of which was 20627 (this number was later ascertained to be his telephone number). At this point the victim fainted.

P.O. Turner did not hear any shots fired or witness the attack.

Inquiries among pedestrians, shop-keepers etc. in the vicinity failed to locate any witnesses, however, it was learned that P.O. Barton (P.O.) had received a bullet wound in the leg and had left the scene.

A thorough search of the scene failed to reveal any cartridge case or spent bullet.

Inquiries in the Ancoot Apartments, immediately opposite the scene of the attack, located one eye-witness namely Mrs. A.H. Jones, Apartment 206, which is situated on the second floor of the building overlooking the scene.

She stated that she was sitting on her balcony and several minutes prior to the shooting observed a male

410/40

Sinua

1 (Sheet 4)

Chinese, height about 5' 6", slim built, wearing a blue short jacket and white pants, but no hat, standing on the edge of the North pavement outside the Great China Dispensary. He appeared to be waiting for some one.

Very few people were about and a few minutes later the victim appeared walking from West to East along the North pavement, and just as he passed, the above mentioned waiting man drew a pistol from his jacket, stopped up behind and fired one shot in to the back of the victim at point-blank range, the victim clumping to the pavement.

On hearing the shots pedestrian ran in all directions, but the assassin, without hurry and still carrying the pistol in his hand, crossed to the South side of the road and turned East, he being lost to sight under the portico of apartments.

D.S. Martin later attended this station when it was found that there were two bullet holes at approximately 1 1/2" interval in the upper part of his right trousers leg, the bullet having grazed his thigh. He was sent to the Country Hospital (from which place he proceeded home) for treatment, the following doctor's certificate being issued:- "Abrasion of right thigh, 7 bullet. He will be questioned later.

2410/40

Sinza

1 (Sheet 5)

It appears that D.M. Barton, his wife and child were passing within a few feet of the scene when the attack took place.

Mrs. Barton states that she heard two shots and saw the victim slump to the ground. That after the attack the assassin - who was dressed in a light short jacket - ran across the front of a crossway to the South side of the road, placing the pistol in his pocket as he ran, turned East and joined another male Chinese dressed in white near the entrance to the Italian Consulate. (This appears to correspond with the version given by Mrs. M.H. Jones).

P. 12 Gonda (Sinza), the nearest uniform officer to the scene, states that at about 9.15 p.m. 19/8/40, accompanied by Halk 190, he was proceeding East along the North pavement about 30 yards East of the scene, when he heard two shots at about ten seconds interval, and on running to the scene found the victims lying face down at the edge of the pavement, but was unable to distinguish the assassin from the fleeing pedestrians.

Several C.I.C.B. on duty at the entrance to the Olympic Circus, some 50 yards East of the scene, heard the shots but did not see the assassin.

The victim's wife Tsang Yang (H. H. H.) and his

1 (Sheet 6)

brother Tseng Hui (Au ~~11/11~~), stockbroker, employed by J. J. Goodfield, 113 Kiang Road, and residing at 64 Goodfield Road, visited the hospital, and from then it was ascertained that the victim was

Tseng Hui Yen (Au ~~11/11~~), 28, Kiang Road,
Unemployed, 64 Goodfield Road.

The victim's wife stated that he left home at about 5.45 p.m. 12/5/40, stating he was going to meet a Mr. Lee - with whom he had an appointment - at 6 p.m. 12/5/40 outside the Dala swimming pool. He was unable to give detectives the location or identification of this man.

The victim's brother attended this station. He stated that the victim was formerly employed by Tseng Lai Ting (Au ~~11/11~~) stockbroker, Chinese Cotton Exchange, Avenue 24 and VII, but since the closure of that exchange in 1937 he has been unemployed.

That the whole family, who has resided at 64 Goodfield Road for the past several years, are quite well off financially, they operating a coal mine - which is not very Japanese domination - at Tai Hoo (Au ~~11/11~~) Road, consequently, it is not absolutely necessary that the victim do any work.

He strongly denied that the victim is connected

2410/40

Singa

1 (Sheet 7)

with any political party, is unable to give any apparent
reason for the attack and is of the opinion that it is
a case of an unknown entity.

Statements will be taken from all concerned later
and further enquiries will be made in an effort to
obtain further information regarding the attack.

All concerned informed.

Circulated.

Inquire proceeding.

Copy to ... Division.

... Special Branch,

upt. 1/c C. 1.

700 1/2

en. Det. 1/c.

D. S. 147.

/Kao

D.S. 96 Turner.

since it's

19-8-40.

At 9.15 p.m. 19-8-40, I was riding past to West on bubbling
of road to a public house. Just after passing Chingta
road, I observed a number of Chinese pedestrians running
in various directions in a frightened manner.

I immediately stopped the ricksha and ran across the road
to a spot near No. 588 bubbling Well Road where I observed
a male Chinese lying face down on the footpath. As the man
appeared to be seriously wounded I questioned him as to his
name and address and he told me that he was William Chang
residing 64 Jessfield Road - student. He also stated that
he had been shot from a motor car, the number of which was
20627. He further stated that he had no idea who had shot
him or the reason for the shooting.

A few minutes before the arrival of the N.Y.S. ambulance
he appeared to faint and I was unable to question him
further.

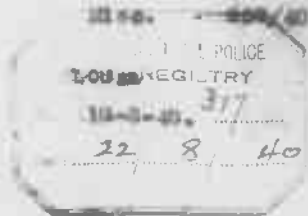
I did not hear the shooting or witness the offence.

D.S. 96.

Louza.

N317

S. & Special Branch



Hire car commandeered by armed men O.O.V.

O.O.V. Gibson.

Sir,

At 12.35 p.m. 19-8-40 two young men (阿國士)
accompanied by a chauffeur (李阿林) and permit
No. 9011, arrived at the S Tai Garage, 188 Hooshan
Road, and to the station and reported a hire car S.M.C.
Lic. No. 12711, which had been commandeered by armed men in
the morning.

Enquired by O.O.V. 196 and O.O.V. Gibson.

It was ascertained that at 8.45 a.m. 19-8-40 two
male Chinese visited the S Tai Garage and stated they
wished to change a car to proceed to Paoshan Road, Chapel.
Hire car, Lic. No. 12711, driven by the chauffeur, Li Ah Ling,
was supplied and the two men were driven to Paoshan Road
near Yukong Road where the car was stopped.

One of the passengers alighted, entered a building
(unknown to the chauffeur) and returned a few minutes
later with two companions who also entered the car.

According to the chauffeur, under instructions
from the passengers, he then drove the car north along
Paoshan Road and after about five minutes the car
was stopped outside a partly demolished building.

The chauffeur then observed that the four
passengers were armed with pistols and they informed
him that they wished to "borrow" the car.

One of the men then compelled the chauffeur to
enter the partly destroyed house where he, the chauffeur
was detained under the guard of the one armed man for
about two hours.

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 22/ 8/ 40

cont'd.

At the end of that period the chauffeur was told he could leave and the armed men drove north along the roadway.

The chauffeur on leaving the building found that the hired car had been taken away. He then reported to the S.C.G.P.B. authorities.

After having made a report to the S.C.G.P.B. Authorities the chauffeur returned to the E Tai Garage at 12.30 p.m.

The chauffeur states that he does not know the house where he was detained, that he had never seen any of the four armed men previously, and that he is unaware for what purpose the car was taken away.

The chauffeur has been employed over eighteen months at the E Tai Garage and according to the account of it is a reliable employee.

W. H. H. H.
Sen. Det. 1/c.

Message circulated regarding stolen cars
Description of four armed men:-

- (1) Age abt. 30, ht. abt. 5'6", slim build, pale long face, long hair brushed back, wearing foreign style clothing (black jacket and white trousers). Shanghai dialect.
- (2) Age abt. 30, ht. abt. 5'4", slim build, yellow round face, long hair brushed back, wearing white shirt and brown cloth trousers. Shanghai dialect.
- (3) Age abt. 30, ht. abt. 5'3", round face, wearing spectacles, straw hat, blue cloth jacket and pants. Shanghai dialect.
- (4) Age abt. 40, ht. abt. 5'4", long face, wearing black long gown. Shanghai dialect.

D.O.O. "A" Div.

Copy to:-

D.O. (Divs)-D.O. "A".
Special Branch (direct).
Traffic Office.

W. H. H. H.
Sen. Det. 1/c.
6.7.1936.

• 1/2 • 200 • 3/4 •

• 1/2 • 200 • 3/1 •

100
 D.S.I.
 9.5.10
 100

*2510d

any witnesses who observed the defendant at that

Engineering and Technology Institute, 10001 10001

CONCLUSION

WOLFELOW RIVER - 1000 ft. above the river mouth. It was taken on the west side facing

The car was recovered on SEVENTH ROAD North of

• 001375 UNCLAS O7 PUBLISHED 07/04/04

Approved for Release by NSA on 09-08-2013 pursuant to E.O. 13526

THESE ARE THE RESULTS OF THE RESEARCH

• 4.11. 0.14. 0.13. 0.05.

knowing no English, and a few "Hottentots" and "Bosjes"

Received from Publishing Dept. 10/10/52

AT 3-02-97 800-645-5747

4430

U.S. - 100-100000

NOTE: The following information is for informational purposes only.

1999

19-8-61

300

• **नमः**

557/40.

Lee Ah Jau (李阿九) Age 36,

Tongchow.

C.D.P. 1946.

Louisa Stn.

19-8-40.

translated Clerk Koo Ting I

I am ~~W/charman~~ in the employ of the E Tai Garage, 10
Hei Yeh Road, residing 145 Tau An Pang off Edinburgh Road.

At 8.45 a.m. 19-8-40 two male Chinese came to the
garage stating that they wanted a ^{motor} car to take them to Paoshan
Road, Chapel. A car No. 19711 driven by me was supplied.
After they entered the car, I then drove away. On Paoshan
Road near Jukong Road I was told to stop the car. I did as
ordered. One of the two passengers alighted from the car
and returned about 15 minutes later with another two male
Chinese who also entered the car. At that moment I observed
that all 4 in number, were armed with pistols. Under
instructions of the passengers I then drove along Paoshan
Road in a northerly direction. After about 5 minutes I was
told to stop the car outside a partly demolished house. All
alighted from the car, one of whom armed with a pistol
compelled me to the 3rd floor of the building. At the same
time the other three passengers drove the car away. I was then
detained ~~undisturbed~~ until 11.40 a.m. even date when the
man who guarded me led me to an open yard nearby and told me
that I could go. I then proceeded to the Paoshan Road Police
and reported the occurrence. After that I returned to the
garage. I then together with the accountant reported the
affair to this Station.

signed and cross marked.

Year 2000 11/11) age 28.

Ringpo.

C.N.S. 196.

translated Clerk Koo Ting I

Louisa Stn

19-8-40.

I am W/accoutant employed at the H Tai Garage 182
Hooded men, residing at No. 33 Sz Ai Ni of the Lafayette P.C.
Chinese
At about 8.45 a.m. 19-8-40 two men dressed in foreign
clothing visited our garage stating that they wished to
engage a motor car to proceed to Lanchow Road, Chapel.
A motor car No. 17711 driven by the chauffeur Lee Ah Ling
was engaged.

At about 12.40 p.m. after 10.15, a telephone message
was received at the garage from the chauffeur reporting that
said
the car had been taken away on business by four armed men.
As soon as the chauffeur returned, I together with the
chauffeur reported the occurrence to this station.

Signed and cross marked.

N318

Form No. 1
G. 6542-39

CCH

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

S. I. Special

REPORT

File No. 100 POLICE
REGISTRY

Date AUGUST 23, 1946

Subject (in full) Han Zao Dramatic Society - application for registration

Made by D.S.I. Loh Wei Kong Forwarded by D. B. I. LOREN.

TSANG MONG TIEN (张蒙天), Chairman
of the Han Zao Dramatic Society, 75 Hifeng Road,
was interviewed at headquarters during the forenoon
of August 23, and informed of the decision of the
D.C. (Special branch) in respect of the application
of the society for registration. He promised to
wind up the affairs of the society.

Loh Wei Kong
D. S. I.

D. C. (Special branch)

INDEXED BY
(S.I.) REGISTRY
DATE 24/8/46

G. 40M-144D

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

Subject: Han Siao Dramatic Society - application for registration

Made by D.S.I. Loh Wei Keng Forwarded by D.S.I. Logan

With reference to the query of D.C. (Special Branch), Tsang Mong Tien (張蒙天), chairman of the Han Siao Dramatic Society has been communicated in respect of the venue to be used for holding meetings or giving performances. He stated that in the event of a meeting being held, the communication address at 75 Tifong Road will be the venue. In case of rehearsal or the holding of performances, arrangements will be made to use public halls or theatres either in the Settlement or French Concession. The necessary expenses will be borne equally by members of the society and/or defrayed with proceeds from the sale of tickets.

*I. of Police
cannot be a
party to this
arrangement
as we are
aware of the
opposition of
Governor of
School.*

R.D.C.

21/8

*1/2
21/8*

cc: Loh

hwy

Loh Wei Keng
D. S. I.

D.C. (Special Branch).

FM 2
G. 40M-1-40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SP. BR. REGISTRY

File No.

Section 1, 40M-1-40

Branch 8

REPORT

Date August 20, 1940

Subject Han Loo Dramatic Society - application for registration.

Made by D. T. I. Loh Wei Kong.

Forwarded by

With reference to the attached application for registration from the Han Loo Dramatic Society, enquiries show that this society was formed on July 1, 1940 with a communication address at 75 Tifeng Road. It is established in the home of Ling Quin Nung (林昆農), a student of the Shiao Kwang Middle School, 694 Avenue Joffre, who is one of the promoters.

The society is in charge of the following persons with one Tsang Mong Tien as Chairman:

- (1) Tsang Mong Tien (張蒙天) alias Tsang Tseng Ling (張巧麟), student of the Shiao Kwang Middle School, residing at 280 Haiphong Road.
- (2) Tsang Mong Wen (張蒙文) alias Tsang Wing Chih (張銀志), student of the Chung Hwa Vocational School, 1454 Avenue Edward VII.
- (3) Ling Quin Nung (林昆農), alias Ling Shing Kung (林興興), student of the Shiao Kwang Middle School, residing at 75 Tifeng Road.
- (4) Miss Loh Ching Yu (陸鏡玉), graduate of the Shiao Kwang Middle School, residing at 75 Tifeng Road.

CRG Kuhn
4/8

201. Kuhn
Huang

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

- 2 -

.....Station,

Date.....19

Subject

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

(5) Miss Li Tsoong Chi (李仲琦), student
of the Shiao Kwang Middle School,
residing at 104 Sz Ming Tsung,
Avenue Foch.

It consists of twenty-four members, a list of
whom is attached. The majority of the members
are students and ex-students of the Shiao Kwang
Middle School. According to the promoters,
the object is to study drama.

During an interview, Mr. Ling Tsoh
ying (凌伯頤), Instructor of the Shiao Kwang
Middle School, stated that in accordance with
the regulations of the institute, the students
are prohibited from creating any organization on
the school premises. As the Han Zao Dramatic
Society is organized outside the institute, the
school authorities are not prepared to interfere
with its activities, nor will they hold themselves
responsible for those students connected with
the organization. Mr. Ling, however, remarked
that several ex-students concerned in the dramatic
society left the institute as a result of a
decision reached by the school authorities on
account of the unsatisfactory records of the
former, and he expressed doubt as to the possibility
of the students devoting sufficient time to their



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....t9

- 3 -

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

school curriculum and at the same time interesting
themselves in drama.

There is nothing in Special Branch
records concerning the promoters. The
society has no club facilities.

Row Wei Kong
D. S. I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

List of members of the Han Liao Dramatic Society.

<u>Name</u>	<u>Address</u>	<u>Remarks</u>
Tsang Mong Tien (孫蒙天) alias	230 Haiphong Road	Student of Shiao Kwang Middle School.
Tsang Tseng Ling (孫康文)		
Tsang Mong Wen (孫蒙文) alias	280 Haiphong Road	Student of the Chung Hwa Vocational School, 1454 Avenue Edward VII.
Tsang Ling Chih (孫聯吉)		
Ling Guin Mung (林其蒙) alias	75 Tifeng Road	Student of Shiao Kwang Middle School.
Ling Shing Kung (林其龍)		
Sung Tsoong Hung (沈宗鴻)	4 Tse Foong Li, Route Vallon	Student of Shiao Kwang Middle School
Sung Ching Fang (沈慶芳)	7 Ching Foh Li, Gordon Road	Employee of the Sing Hwa Motion Picture Company, Avenue Haig.
Tsang Chien Sung (莊建生)	Lane 163, 2 Avenue Dubail	Student of the Woo Fung Primary School, Route Dollfus.
Wong Chia Tse (黃甲子)	Lane 1006, 20 Avenue Edward VII	Student of the Y.M.C.A. Middle School, 599 Szechuen Road.
Kiang Jang (江 強)	19 Rue du Pere Froc	Student of the Shiao Kwang Middle School.
Wong Ying Loong (王億龍) alias	42 Rue Lafayette	Ex-student of the Shiao Kwang Middle School.
Wong Wei Kiu (王偉駒)		
Tsang Yih Ming (張一鳴)	136 Pu Fah Fang, Avenue Dubail	Ex-student of the Shiao Kwang Middle School.
Tsang Lee Ding (張利定)	Lane 102, 10 Yates Road.	Student of the Shiao Kwang Middle School.

<u>Name</u>	<u>Address</u>	<u>Remarks</u>
Lieu Vee (劉唯)	75 Tifeng Road	Student of the Kwang Hwa University.
Wong Tsu Loen (王瑞蓮)	Lane 310, 17 Chungking Road	Ex-student of the Shiao Kwang Middle School.
Miss Sze Wei (史慧慈)	694 Avenue Joffre	Student of the Shiao Kwang Middle School.
Miss Li Tsoeng Chi (李仲琦)	104 Sze Hing Tsung, Avenue Foch.	- do -
Miss Woo Ching Yung (吳鏡榮)	8 Szu Teh Li, Sinza Road	- do -
Miss Tsauung Shi Tsuh (莊希詩)	Lane 163, 2 Avenue Dubail	Ex-student of the Shiao Kwang Middle School.
Miss Wong Yien Chung (黃燕瓊) alias Wong Pao Ying (黃佩英)	52 Tai Woo Li Avenue Foch	- do -
Miss Yang Mang Sing (楊孟心)	Lane 1200, 39 Avenue Joffre	Student of the Shiao Kwang Middle School.
Miss Zung Nan (鍾媛)	2 Zung Chih Li, Rue Porte de 1 ^{re} Quest	- do -
Miss Zung Ching (鍾瑤)	1 Sze Shang Fang, Route Dollfus	Student of the Shiao Kwang Middle School.
Miss Yu Zing Lai (俞靜蘭)	694 Avenue Joffre	- do -
Miss Loh Ching Yu (陸敬玉)	75 Tifeng Road	Graduate of the Shiao Kwang Middle School.
Miss Loh Chi Yuh (陸啟事)	130 Avenue Road	Student of the Shiao Kwang Middle School, now away from Shanghai.

SPECIAL BRANCH

Date received: July 27, 1940

Attached is an application received from :

Name of organization, Han Zao Dramatic Society
club, school, etc : _____

Address : 75 Tifeng Road

~~requesting permission to hold~~ _____

Applying for registration with S.M. Police.

in (venue) _____

at (time and date) _____

Application

~~Programs, etc~~ attached,

S. 1.

Attention.

27
1-2
AS1/64
6-30/7

Registration No.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

Registration Form for Organizations.

Municipal Notification No. 4878 of October 21, 1937.

1. Name of Organization Han Zau Dramatic Society
2. Address 75 Tifeng Road, O.O.L. (Tel. No. 21294)
3. Object To study drama
4. (a) Date of formation 1/6/40 (b) Date of Inauguration 15/6/40
5. Promoters: Name Ling Quin Nung Occupation student
6. Chairman: Name Tsang Mong Tien Occupation student
Home address 280 Haiphong Road
Business address 75 Tifeng Road, O.O.L.
7. Committee: Name Tsang Mong Wen Occupation student
Miss Li Zoong Chi student
Miss Loh Ching Yu teacher
8. Sub-Offices, if any: Address
Officer-in-charge
9. Total membership expected 24
Profession of members in general students
Membership fee 30 cents per mensem.
Subsidies
10. Proposed activities To stage performance and publish drama.
11. Registered by Tangpu and or City Government
Serial No. and Date of certificate issued

Signed Ling Quin Nung
Promoters.

Date 22-7-40 Tsang Mong Tien
Chairman.

Recommendation of Special Branch.

Report attached.

No objection
Refusal recommended.

Endorsed

Mason
P.A. to D.C.

W. Logan
Officer in C. T.

Approved

Passed to Commissioner of Police for refusal
(Reasons attached).

D.C. (Special Branch).

登記表號碼

公共租界警務處

團體登記表

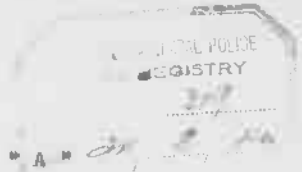
(本表格每張限填一七八號一次可七號一廿二號一廿)

1. 團體名稱 漢潮劇社
2. 地址 地盤路 榮裕法號 門牌五十二號
3. 宗旨 研究戲劇理論 宣傳戲劇文化 發展新劇藝術
4. (甲) 組織日期 中華民國三十四年九月十五日
(乙) 成立日期 中華民國三十四年九月十五日
5. 發起人姓名 林昆農 職業 求學
6. 主席姓名 張蒙文 職業 求學
住址 海防路 大德號拾號
電話 地盤路 榮裕法號 門牌五十二號
7. 委員或理事姓名 張蒙文 職業 求學
葉師琦 職業 大學
陳致和 職業 教授
8. 會址 無
負責人
9. 會員人數 八拾肆人
會員之普通職業 求學佔多數
會費 每月五角
補助金 本社無經費需特別由社員照百分之率捐款費用
10. 擬推辦之事業 演世界名家傑作之新劇 並翻譯世界名劇以推廣文化 增進社會戲劇藝術
11. 曾向市區縣市政府登記 否
登記證號碼及日期

發起人 林昆農 章 張蒙文

日期 三十四年九月十五日 備 簽名章 張蒙文

N 319



1036/40

Chengtu Road
August 21, 40

10 (Att).

9.00a.m.-11a.m.
21-8-40.

Moulmein Road near Avenue
Foch, House 6, Lane 75 Moul-
mein Road, Chengtu Road
Police Station.

D.C. (S/Brassh)
See
Information
See
21/8

Moulmein Road near Avenue Foch.

8.50 a.m. 21-8-40

9.00 a.m. 21-8-40

Koong Sien Fung (303), Bank Cashier, House 6, Lane
75 Moulmein Road.

Four kidnappers, description of one available.

Age about 30, height about 5'5", slim build,
dark thin face, cropped hair, wearing white cotton
jacket and black Cantonese silk pants, no hat.

65
10/8

Nil

enquiry

Nil

Boys

Nil

Redy
22/8

Kidnapper above described, accosted complainant
who was riding in his private ricscha north to south
on Moulmein Road, pulled him out of the vehicle and
attempted to force him into a hire car which was park-
ed at this spot. Complainant struggled and his ricscha
coolie raised an alarm, which caused the kidnappers
to drive away in their car. Complainant escaped.

INDEXED BY
(S.M.) REGISTRY
DATE 24/8/40

At 9 a.m. 21-8-40, S.P.C. 634 brought to the station complainant in this case and the latter's private ricksha coolie. Complainant stated that an attempt had been made to kidnap him on Woulmein Road near Avenue Foch, but that the kidnappers had been unsuccessful on account of the struggle put up by him and the alarm raised by his ricksha coolie.

Enquiries regarding the case were made by the undersigned and C.D.S. 174 who ascertained the following particulars.

Complainant Koong Sien Fung resides at House 6, Lane 75 Woulmein Road and is employed as cashier by the Manufacturer's Bank of China branch office at 512 Avenue Joffre. Although in comfortable circumstances, complainant is not a wealthy man. Following his daily custom, he left home at 8.45 a.m. 21-8-40 to proceed to the bank and travelled in his private ricksha, S.M.C. Licence No. 1438 pulled by one Kiang Ling Fah (), badge No. 6817. When the ricksha had passed the Kwang Hwa (光華) Middle School on Woulmein Road, a male Chinese (full description given on Sheet 1) darted out from the footpath and caught hold of complainant causing him to fall out of the ricksha. The kidnapper then attempted to force the complainant into a closed motor car which was parked on the east side of Woulmein Road about twenty yards south of the Kwang Hwa Middle School. Complainant resisted the kidnapper's efforts to force him into the car, and attempted to run away, both men at the time struggling on the roadway.

The puller Kiang Ling Fah then raised an alarm by shouting "Kidnappers". This caused the member of the gang who was struggling with the complainant to loosen his hold and ran back to the car and step inside the vehicle. The complainant meantime kept on running towards the intersection of Moulmein Road and Avenue Foch, where S.P.C. 634 was on traffic duty. S.P.C. 634 heard the alarm raised by the ricksha coolie and seeing the complainant running towards him, mistook him for one of the kidnappers. By the time the ricksha coolie came on the scene and S.P.C. 634 found out his mistake, the kidnappers' car had passed them, being driven south on Moulmein Road and then east on Avenue Foch. The S.P.C. then brought the parties concerned to the station to report the case. Neither the complainant nor his puller were able to give the correct licence number of the car involved, and could only state that it was an old closed dark painted hire car. Lengthy enquiries were made on Moulmein Road near the Kwang Hwa Middle School but no persons were located who could give the Police any further information bearing on the case. Message was circulated in order to make enquiries at all garages whether any of their cars had been sent to Moulmein Road near Avenue Foch early this a.m.

At the time when the attempted kidnapping took place,

1/4

complainant states that he did not see any firearms and besides the person who stopped his ricshe, complainant formed the impression that two or more members of the gang were waiting in the car. This is corroborated by the complainant's ricshe coolie. Complainant has not been the recipient of any threatening letters and no telephone calls have been received at his home that would indicate that an attempt was on foot to kidnap him. On account of the half hearted manner in which the offence was attempted, also the absence of firearms, it is thought that the kidnapping was attempted for political reasons bearing on the bank where the complainant is employed.

ja Kennedy
D.S.I.

W. H. H.
Ses. Det. 1/c.

D. O. "A"

D. D. O. "A"

Supt. 1/c C. I.

D.C. (Sp. Branch).

August 22, 1940.

Morning Translation.

Chinese-American Daily News, National Herald, Sin Wan Pao.
Shun Pao :-

ATTEMPTED KIDNAPPING AT THE CORNER OF MOULMAIN ROAD AND
AVENUE FOCH

Kung Pan-hsi (孔 潘 希) alias Sung-sun (宋 孫), aged 43, residing in House No. 6, Lane 75, Moulmain Road, has been Chief of the Paying Department of the China State Bank on Avenue Joffre for many years.

At about 8.45 a.m. yesterday, Kung left his home for the bank in his private ricscha. When the ricscha reached the vicinity of the Foh Kee Lumber Hong (佛 記 木 行) at the corner of Moulmain Road and Avenue Foch, a man suddenly jumped out from the roadside, seized the shafts of the ricscha and attempted to drag Kung down from the ricscha into a waiting motor car. Kung struggled and broke away, shouting loudly for help, in which he was joined by the ricscha puller. Knowing that there was a policeman on post duty on Avenue Foch, the desperado immediately jumped into the waiting motor car and drove away.

FILE Observing that the motor car had left, the ricscha puller reported the occurrence to a policeman on duty in the vicinity who gave chase but did not succeed in catching up with the motor car.

It is learned that a suspect was arrested in the vicinity and was taken to the Police Station together with Kung Pan-hsi. Officers were detailed to make an investigation at the scene of the affair. The licence number of the motor car is unknown.

N 320

N 320.

TRY
220
27 8 40

August 26, 40.

The Secretary,
Turkish Legation.

Sir,

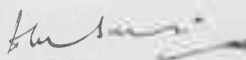
I have the honour to forward herewith^x copy of a Police
report on Mustafa Ali Ibrahim as requested.

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your obedient servant,

x Enclad
2. 1940



Deputy Commissioner in Charge.

CSC.

AM. 2.
C. 404-1-40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
REGISTRY
File No. 20

S.4, Special Branch

REPORT

Date: August 24, 1940.

Subject: Mustafa Ali Ibrahim.

Made by: D.S. McKeown Forwarded by: Supt. Mason.

Mustafa Ali Ibrahim (Turkish), arrived in Shanghai on October 11, 1939 in the s.s. Tjinegara from Java accompanied by his two children named Mohammed, aged 9, and Fatima, aged 3. Ali Ibrahim worked in Java as a peddler for eight years. Since his arrival in Shanghai, he has been unemployed, although he has tried to obtain employment as a watchman. He is now staying with his friend, Arif son of Salim at Morden's godown, 1001 Broadway, where Salim is employed as a watchman.

There is nothing to his detriment in Police records.

McKeown
D. S.

D. C. (Special Branch).

P.A. (L.P.)

*Copy of report attached.
L.P. Will send?*

*Please send copy
to Secretary
Turkish Legion*

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE *24/8/40*



Letter
The Consulate of the
Turkish Legation asks
for information re
Mustafa Ali IBRAHIM
Turkish - 1001 Broadway
applying for passport



N 321

FM.
G. 40M-1-40

GCH

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
REGISTRY

327

S. I. S. 281

REPORT

August 23 40

Subject: Anonymous letter against C.D.S. 281 - statement taken.

Made by C.D.S. 281 Forwarded by D. S. I. Logan.

With reference to the remarks of the
D.C. (Special Branch) on the attached report
regarding an anonymous letter containing allegations
against C.D.S. 281 LING ZUNG FOO (林 昱甫), a
statement made by the detective in question is
attached hereto, together with an agreement with the
lease in respect of Room No. 12 2nd floor, Coal
Merchants' Guild Building, 405 Tientsin Road, of
which the detective is the chief tenant and
has let it to a third party.

Lin Zung Foo

C. D. I.

D. C. (Special Branch)

File.
23/8

INDEXED BY
(13) REGISTRY
DATE 24/8/40
hu

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of Ling Zung Foo (林正甫)
native of _____ taken by Self
at Police Hdqrs. on the 21/8/40 and translated by Clerk Chin Ching Hai.

My name is Ling Zung Foo. I am C.D.S. 281
attached to Special Branch, Headquarters, S.M.P.

Prior to the outbreak of the current Sino-
Japanese hostilities, I lived in Lane 946, 23 Chemulpo
Road, together with my family. Following the outbreak
of hostilities, my family took refuge in Huchow and
came back to Shanghai on July 15, 1938. We took up
lodging in the North Station Lodging House (北站旅館)
Boundary Road, because my household effects in the
former home were all stolen.

In April, 1939, we removed to room No.11,
2nd floor of the Coal Merchants' Guild Building, 405
Tientsin Road, at a monthly rental of \$35.00. About
one month later, I was told by one Mr. Kwan of the
Rent Agent's Office of the Building, that the occupant
of Room No.12 which is opposite to my room, did not
pay his rent for four months and refused to get out.
I negotiated with the occupant of that room. He
agreed to remove when I would pay the four months'
rent in arrears and gave him a sum of \$250.00 as removal
expenses. I then told Mr. Kwan and Mr. Zung (張),
another employee of the Rent Agent, about the matter and
completed all the procedure for the handing over of the
lease of the room to me and provided a guarantee bond.
I spent a further \$500 as "Siao Fee" (小費) in securing
the lease, thus making a total of \$750 expended.

On May 1, 1939, I removed to live in Room 12

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of.....
 native of..... taken by me.
 at..... on the..... and interpreted by.....

- 2 -

with my family. Two months later, I was told by Mr. Kwan that the Rooms in the Building were for office use and not for household purposes and he asked me to remove. Meanwhile, as there were persons willing to rent the room from me at a higher rental, I let it to the San In Lumber Company (三木行) at the beginning of July, 1939. At the end of October of the same year, the Company terminated the lease due to the room being too small for the Company's offices.

In November, the room was rented by Fu Tsung Ling (富春霖), Manager of the Tien Shang Theatre, situated on the ground floor of the Coal Merchants' Guild Building at a rental of \$70 per month and an agreement was signed for the lease for one year. (Agreement attached hereto). According to Fu, he rented my room because the rooms of the Tien Shang Theatre are not sufficient to accommodate the accountant's office. The rooms occupied by the theatre are also rented from the Coal Merchants' Guild Building. The rents for room No.12 was collected by my wife; I have only visited the room and collected the rent once. I have no knowledge of the conditions in the room nor do I know if any unlawful activities are going on therein.

At the time of the lease agreement being signed, Mr. Fu was informed that no unlawful activities would be allowed in the room, which fact is also included

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of.....
native of..... taken by me.....
at..... on the..... and interpreted by.....

- 3 -

in the agreement.

As I have spent a sum of \$750 in securing
the lease of the room in question and have gone through
the proper procedure, I believe there is nothing wrong
in the matter. The above is my true statement.

Signed Ling Zung Fu.

W
23/8

1-4

Translation

October 12, 1940.

To Officer in Charge,

I beg to acknowledge the receipt of
the lease agreement in respect of Room 12,
2nd floor of Coal Merchants' Guild Building.

(Signed) Ling Zung Foo.

C. A. Richards
Please attach
to file
12/10

今收回

煤業大樓式樓拾貳號租約契
標重市此標

主任先生 台鑒

林厚甫呈

十月十二日

Translation of Lease Agreement

This is to certify that Foo Teung Ling
(馮泰霖) has rented the whole of Room
No. 12, 2nd floor, Coal Merchants' Guild
Building, from Mr. Ling. The rental is \$70
per month, to be paid in advance monthly. The
rent excludes electricity charges but includes
water charges and municipal rate. The guarantor
will be solely responsible for non-payment of
rents and will pay the rents in arrears on
behalf of the lessee. This agreement is signed
for future reference and will be observed by
both parties. The following are the terms of
the agreement :-

1. It is agreed by both parties that the
lessor cannot request the lessee to
remove within one year, but the latter
will be permitted to remove if he has
occupied the room for more than 5 months.
2. The lessee is not permitted to store
contraband in the room or to conduct
any unlawful activities. In case of
such being committed, the guarantor
will be held solely responsible.
3. That a deposit equivalent to 2 months'
rent (\$140) be paid on the signing of the
agreement, which will be refunded when
the lessee vacates the room.

Lessee : Fu Teung Ling
Guarantor: Tien Sheng Theatre.

Date : 8/11/39.

Original
handed to C.D.S.
26/12/10-40
C.

FM. 1

Memorandum.

POLICE FORCE,
MUNICIPAL COUNCIL,

To Shanghai, 19/8
7

Statement from
C.D.S. 281 post.

Mason
P.A. to D.C. (Sp. Br.)

C.D.S. Kirk

19/8
19/8

D.I. Kao,
Please note query
of D.C. (Sp. Branch)
+ above instructions.
19/8

Misc. 550/40.

LOCAL POLICE
BR. SECRETARY
17-8-40. 321

Re attached anonymous letter.

C.D.I. Sih Tse Liang.

CRIME REGISTRY
Name, Index
"X" Index
Age, Room?

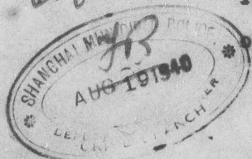
plearest enquiry by C.D.C. 341 shows that

405 Tientsin Road is the Coal Merchants Guild Building, and Room 12, 2nd floor which is situated almost at the end of the corridor, some 15 yards from the main staircase, has a space of about 12" X 8".

The present occupants of the room are the players and members of the management of the Tien Shang Theatre (Shaoahing Play), situated at east wing of downstairs room at 405 Tientsin Road who are using it as a recreation rendezvous, usually after the performance in the evening, at 12 M.N. It has been ascertained that Mah Jong is the game usually resorted to by the inmates, but when there are sufficient number of persons present, gambling of other sorts such as "Yao Tai" is also indulged in. This usually takes place at the beginning of every month when all persons have received their wages.

Participants at these games are however confined to players and members of the management of the Tien Shang Theatre and sometimes occupants of other rooms in the same building.

DC (S.B.)
Information



Sih Tse Liang
C.D.I.

W. B. G. (Signature)
Sec. Det. 1/c.

D.D.C. (Signature)

PA
205 27, 1000' 1000'

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.
HEADQUARTERS

File No. _____

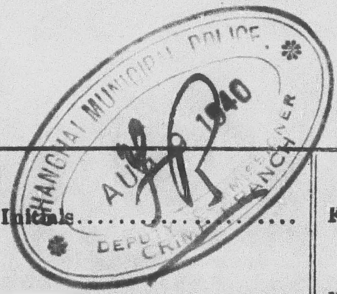
Reference Slip from Deputy Commissioner
(Crime Branch.)

THIS SLIP MUST NOT BE DETACHED.

To	INSTRUCTIONS:
D. C. (Divisions)	For necessary action
D. C. (J.)	Furnish data
D. C. (C.)	Investigate and report ✓
D. C. (Special Branch)	Note and file
A. C. (S.)	Note and return
P. A. to C. P.	Submit recommendation
Personal Assistant (C.R.)	For further report
D. D. O. "A" Division ✓	For opinion
" " " " "	Reply to writer direct
" " " " "	Information
Supt i/c C. 1	Pass & return
C. 2	Pass Diaries to me
C. 3	
C. 4	
C. 5	
Crime Registry	
Central Registry	

SD i/c (S)

RC 10/8

	For File.....
Date	Date.....

Noted and
Returned

Date *11*

REFERRED TO SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
CRIME REGISTRY
No. E 3108
Date 8/1/40

Translation of anonymous letter to
Secretariat.

No date.

*A.D.S. 281
Sh. Branch*

SECRETARIAT S.M.C.
AUG 8.
RECEIVED

Police detective: Allegations against.

Ling Zeng-fu (浦正林), a detective of the Shanghai
Municipal Police, is an unscrupulous man. Last year he used his
influence at the Police Stations to open an opium den in Room 12,
2nd floor of No.405 Nientsin Road. NOW the place is provided
with two tables for gambling, and he collects commission from the
gamblers. He also lends money at usurious interest at No.95
Wuchang Road. Please order Ling to stop his unlawful activities.

(Signed) A Victim.

(Note: Received for translation late p.m. 7th August, 1940).



COPY

Translation of anonymous letter to
Secretariat.

No date.

Police detective: Allegations against.

Ling Lang-fu (浦展林), a detective of the Shanghai
Municipal Police, is an unscrupulous man. Last year he used his
influence at the Police Stations to open an opium den in Room 12,
2nd floor of No. 405 Eastman Road. Now the place is provided
with two tables for gambling, and he collects commission from the
gamblers. He also lends money at usurious interest at No. 95
Nuchang Road. Please order Ling to stop his unlawful activities.

(Signed) A Victim.

(Note: Received for translation late p.m. 7th August, 1940).

Received



Police detective
Allegations against

總辦處

工部局

公共租界

名冊

啟

SECRETARIAT
AUG 7 1941
RECEIVED

N 322

Misc. 414/40.

Gordon Road 322
August 19th, 8 40
40.

Activities of Secret agents of No. 78 Jessfield Road in the
International Settlement.

D.S.I. Tse Keng Yang.

Officer i/c.

Sir,

At 5 p.m. on 19/8/40 C.P.C. 826 brought to
the station three male Chinese namely:-

(1) Yang Ying Dong (楊榮堂), 17, Chekiang,

S/Student, 5 Young Zung Li, Gordon Road.

(2) Yao Ding Liang (姚庭樑), 23, Shanghai,

S/Agent, 81 Edinburgh Road.

(3) Pao Yu Fung (包育文), 20, Shanghai,

S/Agent, 81 Edinburgh Road.

the No. 2 & 3 being alleged by the No. 1 to have
attempted to kidnap him.

On being questioned, the 2nd and 3rd named
claimed them as Secret agents of the Association
of the United Schools at 81 Edinburgh Road and stated
that the 1st named presided over a Communist Meeting
at the Kwang Zih (光實) Primary School at No. 14
Lane 367 Connaught Road where one other male and 3
female Chinese students were participating. An
immediate visit was made to the school where the
following persons were located and brought to the
station for enquiries:-

(4) Sz Fung Hai (石鳳海), 20, Shanghai,

S/Agent, 81 Edinburgh Road.

(5) Yao Zee Ming (姚子明), 17, Kiangsu,

S/Student, 291 Kwong Ngoh Li, Seymour Road.

(6) Hsu Ih Ping (許一平), 18, Wushu,

S/Female Student, 10/719 Sinza Road.

(7) Wong Ngoh Shu (黃國樹), 18, Hinghoo,

S/Female Student, 11 Sing Nish Li, B'Well Rd.

FORM NO. 3
G. 55M-1-33

CCH

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

S. 1. Special Branch

Date

File No.
SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. B. REGISTRY

3/22/40

1940 22 2 40

Subject (in full) Further to attached.

Made by D. S. I. Golder

Forwarded by

D. S. I. Logan

The Kwang Shih Middle School is not in receipt of a grant-in-aid from the S.M.C.

Attached herewith is a statement by Koo Ts Nyi (顧子宜), a member of the faculty of the Kwang Shih Middle School which is self explanatory.

E. S. I.
D. S. I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

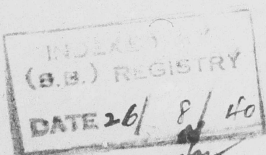
PA

*File the document
+ then reports*

*1/24
1/4*

Rudif

23/5



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of Koo Ts Nyi (顧子宜)
 native of Nanwei taken by me D.S.I. Golder
Police H.Q. on the 21.8.40 translated Clerk Hsu Ta Yung
 and executed by Clerk Hsu Ta Yung

My name is Koo Ts Nyi (顧子宜), age 34 native of Nanwei, Pootung. I was graduated from the Wang Hwa University in 1928 and am at present a faculty member of the following schools:-

- 1) Kwong Shih Middle School, 359 Connaught Rd.
- 2) Wei Ling Middle School, 336 Gordon Rd. and
- 3) Chuen Nyih Middle School, L.H. Tse Sch Building, Nanking Rd.

Following the commencement of the summer vacation in June, the students of the graduation class of the Wei Ling Middle School have conducted supplementary classes to the young members of the said school on the premises of the Kwong Shih Middle School, aforesaid, through my introduction, without requiring payment of any rental. (I have done so under the commital of the young members - Junior 2nd - of the Wei Ling Middle School). I did not know that the students of the Wei Ling Middle School held a meeting of a political nature in the Kwong Shih Middle School on 19.8.40 nor have I any knowledge that they intend fostering anti-Wang Ching Wei sentiments among the students.

Signed : Koo Ts Nyi

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No. 222

S.I., Special

REPORT

Date August 20, 1940.

Subject. Assistance to Gordon Road Station in the matter of the arrest of
four middle school students.

Made by D.S.I. Golder Forwarded by D.S.I. Logan

At 5.50 p.m. August 19, 1940, a message was received from Gordon Road through C.D.I. Kuh Pao Iwa, Special Branch, to the effect that a number of middle school students had been arrested following an altercation with alleged agents of the Special Service Section, No. 76 Jessfield Road.

Inquiries carried out at the request of the station by the undersigned, D.S. McKeown, Clerk Chin Ching Hai and C.D.C. 360 revealed the following:-

At approximately 4 p.m., students namely YANG YING DONG (楊蔭棠), YAO ZAO MING (姚召明), HSU IH PING (許一平), WONG YU SHU (王玉書) and one other who did not attend the station, of the Wei Ling Middle School situated at 336 Gordon Road had just finished teaching the young members of the Kwang Shih Middle School (光實中學) on the Kwang Shih premises, 359 Connaught Road, and were holding a meeting on the present political situation in China, their political sympathies being with the Chungking Regime, when they were interrupted by the intrusion of three students of the Central University, (pro-Wang Ching Wei) namely Pao Yeu Wen (包有文), Yao Ding Liang (姚定良) and Sz Wen Hai (施文海)

These three intruders, who besides being students are members of the "Educational Section" of the Intelligence Office, No. 81 Edinburgh Road,

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

-2-

Station

Date 19

Subject

Made by Forwarded by

attempted to hold the four other students but were unsuccessful. One Yang Ying Dong managed to make good his escape and inform C.P.C. 326, who was in the vicinity. As a result four of the persons present at the meeting were taken to Gordon Road Station by the C.P.C., whilst the three members of the Central University followed of the own volition.

The four members of the Wei Ling School in custody openly admitted that they were opposed to the Nanking Regime and were holding a meeting to foster anti-Wang sentiment among the students. On the other hand the three members of the Central University were not slow to admit that they were Wang's adherents.

It was claimed in the statements of the three Central University students that they were visiting a friend one Chow Wei Shao (周维藩) at the Yoh Tsing Middle School, which is situated opposite the Kwang Shih Middle School, when they observed the meeting in progress. It is more than probable however that Chow Wei Shao had previously observed the meeting and being admittedly an adherent of the Wang Regime had informed his friends in the Intelligence Section.

The salient factors of the case were related to D.C. "B" at 11 p.m. August 19, when he instructed that in the absence of any specific charge

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.....

REPORT
-3-

.....Station,

Date.....19

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

all parties should be released, which action was
taken immediately.

Translation of document found in the
possession of Yang Ying Dong attached.

Em Golden
D. S. I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

(A) Nature of work --- To improve the livelihood of schoolmates.

(B) Policy to deal with the enemy and the puppets --- To deal with traitors, the Wang Ching-wei clique and the San Tsing. Struggles of thoughts. To try to avoid direct clashes. Ways and means to carry on spiritual directions. Not to form any particular anti-Wang Ching-wei organization in the name of the Association of Classes.

(D) Policy --- To decide the policy according to circumstances, and to have an accurate understanding. Do not follow blindly the views of the public.

(E) Policy of the units --- Those who are faithful to this Association may join the units.

N 323

S. C. Sp. Branch

Misc. 442/40
MUNICIPAL POLICE
REGISTRY
22-8-40 2:33
26 3 1/2

Two pistols found discarded in room 429 of the Wei Keng Hotel, 152 Fokien Road.
P.S.I. Suhoff.

Sir,

At 1.30 p.m. on 22-8-40 Supt. Yau Ah Kung, Senior Detective Lounge Station received telephone message from one named Tseu Tsang Foo (周正福) private detective employed at the Wei Keng Hotel 152 Fokien Road, who reported that at about 1.15 p.m. same date a coolie named Kong Pao Sung (孔保生) 26, native of Tungchow, employed at this hotel whilst cleaning room 429 on the 3rd floor of the hotel found two pistols concealed under the steam-radiator.

Supt. Yau Ah Kung on having received this message telephoned to this Station. C.D. 7.130 and the undersigned attended and one 7.65 mauser No. 395077 with one round in the breech and one magazine with six rounds of ammunition and one "Preysse" 0.25 pistol with one round of ammunition in the breech and one magazine with 4 rounds of ammunition were handed over to the detectives.

Both pistols are in rusty condition and could not be unloaded.

Inquiries at the hotel ascertained that room 429 had been vacated at 12 noon on 22-8-40 by one named Tse Ya Foo (徐亞夫) age 30, native of Haimen, merchant, who engaged this room on 17-8-40. He is well known customer at this hotel and it appears to be that the two pistols in question might have been discarded under the steam-radiator sometime before, to which indicates the rusted condition of the weapons.

2005-3
13
23/11
26/8/40

The two pistols will be forwarded to Arms
Identification Section for examination.

Bluhoff
D.S.I.
C.D.S.-130.

W. R. ...
Sen. Det. i/c.

D.D.O. "A" Div.

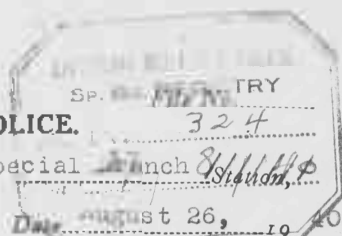
Copy to Special Branch (direct)
Copy to Arms Identification Section.
(direct).

N 324

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

Section 1, Special Branch

REPORT



Subject: G. E. Fedoroff - Antecedents and character.

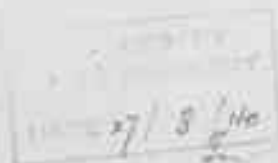
Made by: D. V. I. Frankofiev

Forwarded by:

D. V. I. Logan.

Georgy Moiseyevich FEDOROFF, Russian, born on 13-9-1897 at Chita, Transbaikal Province, Siberia. He is reported to have served in Admiral Kolchak's army during the civil war in Siberia in 1918-1919, but later to have deserted to the "reds". According to his own statement, he was a member of the Russian communist party for about ten years. During this period he graduated from a Soviet school for political instructors, following which he served in this capacity with various military units stationed in the Maritime Province. In 1929 he appeared in Manchuria declaring that he had been disappointed in the Soviet Rule. He was subsequently employed as a teacher in the Three River Province, Manchuria, for some time, after which he worked as a ticket inspector with the omnibus company at Mukden. Towards the end of 1932 he arrived in Shanghai and has since been residing in this city.

He participated in the activities of the local group of N. A. Vonsiatsky's "All-Russia National-Revolutionary Fascist Party" for a period, after which he was one of the organizers of the "Fatherland Research Society" - an organization (now defunct) of pro-fascist tendencies. On 6-11-38 he was one of the speakers at a public meeting which was held at the Astor House under the auspices of the Japanese-sponsored Russian newspaper "Russian Voice". At one time he was regarded with much suspicion by the rightist elements of the local Russian community on ac-



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date..... 19

- 2 -

Subject (in full)

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

count of his previous connections with the communist party in the U.S.S.R.

Nothing detrimental is known by this office regarding the applicant's character and there seems to be no reason for refusal of the registration required.

A. Frokier
D.S.I.

10/2
20/1
FILE

D. C. (Special Branch).

N326

3320/40.

"A"

1000

20th August, 1940.

55.

7.40 p.m. to
9.15 p.m.
26-8-40.

Detective Office.

On a Route 17 Tramcar travelling N.-S. on Yu Ya Ching Rd.
7.15 p.m. 26-8-40.
7.30 p.m. 26-8-40.
S.M.C./S.M.P.

One arrested and charged:

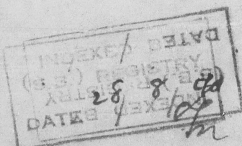
Young Wang Jue (張根橋) 34, Footung,
U/employed, S.P.A.

One by search party.

51
27/8
27/8

S.C.

Found in possession of an unlicensed
pistol.



Inquiries by G.R.S. 111, G.R.S. 110 and D.S. Turner.

At 7.30 p.m. 26-8-40 G.P.S. 111 and G.P.C. 888 brought to the Station a male Chinese Tsang Kung (張國強) described overleaf, who they arrested in possession of an unlicensed pistol.

Inquiries ascertained the following. At about 7.15 p.m. 26-8-40 a uniform search in charge of K.P.S. 85 Ilesheke was operating on Yu Ya Ching Road near Avenue Edward VII. A Route No. 17 Railcar Tram travelling from South to North was stopped and searched by the party and in the 1st class compartment the accused man was found to be carrying a small auto pistol. The pistol, a .32 cal. M. and S. automatic serial No. 12334, containing 3 rounds of ammunition was wrapped in a large paper envelope.

The accused man was brought to the Station and when questioned by detectives he stated that he had brought the pistol from Peetung. He stated that he was formerly employed as a policeman in Hankow. Since the hostilities he has been working as a commander of a Peace Salvation Corps controlled by the Japanese.

Recently the accused met one named Tsang Ah (張阿) in Hankow. This man told the accused that his son, Tsang Koh Sung (張國強) is employed in 76 Jessfield Road and that he could get the accused a job if he was able to supply him with a pistol.

According to the accused, he decided to try and get work at 76 Jessfield Road and he was on the way to that address when he was arrested.

1/3.

The accused admits ownership of the pistol and is being charged accordingly. He will appear before the Court on the morning of 28-8-40 when a remand will be requested to enable detectives to complete their enquiries.

Sen. Mat. 1/c.

~~REDACTED~~
D. B. 98.
C.D.B. 214.
C.D.C. 160.

D. D. O. "A" Divn.

Yeung Hong Jao (35-36-37), age 34.

Nan wei Shien, Pootung.

C.O. 214.

Louisa Stn.

26-8-40.

translated

Clerk Koo Ting I

Formerly I was a tailor. Since the commencement of the Sino-Japanese Hostilities, I became a member of a guerrilla Unit under one named Vai Kung at Pootung. I left this Unit until Feb. 1939. Two months later I again joined the said Unit. I again left ^{some} in July 1940. In Oct. 1940 through my friend Yee Soong Kye, I obtained a job as a sub-commander at the Peace Salvation Army Headquarters, Tsong Hua Road, Nantao, the troops under my control camping in a village near Yungwa.

Owing to the fact that no financial supply could be obtained, I had/have my troops dissolved, on 23rd or 24th, March 1940.

Since then I returned to Pootung where I became a member of the Self Defence Corps under Tsang Miao Kung, at Sai Ying Tsung, and that I met my old acquaintance named Yeung Ah Yoo who told me that his son Tsang Koo Sang is employed in 76 Jessfield Road and that I could get a better job there if I was able to supply a pistol. This I agreed as I had a pistol in my possession, which I obtained from a creek at West Pong Ka Kah, Sai Ying Tsung, Pootung, in May 1939.

At 3 p.m. 26-8-40 I carrying my pistol left Pootung to Shan hai by boat. On arrival I proceeded by ricksha to the Headquarters under Ting Sih Sai on Ling Ying Road, Nantao where I intended to visit one named Vai Kung Zai but failed. Whereupon I again rode in a public ricksha and proceeded to She Hui Eugene Bard F.C. from where I alighted from the ricksha and boarded a railless tramcar with the intention to go to

to Yu Ya Ching and Nanking Road corner where I could proceed
to 76 Jessfield Road by No. 17 Tramcar.

Whilst proceeding along Avenue Rd. VII near Yu Ya Ching
Road in No. 17 Tramcar, I was searched and found to be in
possession of a pistol and 5 rounds of ammunition by Policemen.

True statement.

Signed Tsang Hing Jao.

N 328

FORM NO. 3
G. 65M.1-39

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

S.I. Special Br. 81477

Date August 27. 1940

Subject (in full)..... G. Pogibin

Made by..... D.S. Pavloff

Forwarded by..... D.S.I. Logan

There is nothing in the Municipal Police records detrimental to the characters of Mr. and Mrs. G. Pogibin.

FILE

L. 12/8
27/8

D.C. (Special Branch).

L. A. Pavloff
D. S.

Copy to Mr. Lee.

Sent, 27/8.

Ready
27/8

REGISTRY
DATE 28/ 8/ 40



PASSPORT & REGISTRATION OFFICE,
BRITISH CONSULATE-GENERAL,
P.O. BOX 259,
SHANGHAI.

23rd August, 1940.

Dear Mr. Yorke,

I have received permission to grant of a visa to Mr. George Pogibin, Stateless Russian, to proceed to Hongkong for employment in the "Hongkong Hotel Orchestra".

Permission has also been obtained for Mrs. Valeria Pogibin to accompany her husband. Before granting the necessary visas I am instructed to satisfy myself as to their good character and that you have nothing against them.

Mr. and Mrs. Pogibin reside at 265 Avenue Haig, Apartment 3D. He was born at Habarovsk on the 19th May, 1909 and his wife was born at Vladivostock on the 21st May, 1914.

I understand that Hamilton Mills at the Cathay knows the couple as, I think, he brought them round when they made their original application through me.

Yours sincerely,

R.W. Yorke, Esq.,
Deputy Commissioner,
Shanghai Municipal Police,
SHANGHAI.

PA
From files only.
R.W. 26/8

N 3 29

RECEIVED
S. B. REGISTRY

227
28 8 40

Mis. 370/40

"C"
West Hongkew
Aug. 26th

40

9.30a.m. @ 11a.m.
26-8-40

Det. office
21/449 N. Shansee Road.

Strike of employees on Tsen Tson (陸 然)
Class Factory at 21/449 N. Shansee Road.

Sir,

At 9.30a.m. 26-8-40, one named Loo Kye Ping (陸 嘉平) manager of Tsen Tson Class Factory at 21/449 N. Shansee Road, made a report at station to the effect that the factory staff had been on strike since 3a.m. 23-8-40.

As a result of enquiries made by D.S.I. Chu Jeng Wei and C.D.C. 224, it was ascertained that the factory employs 32 male workers and that their wages were divided into 5 classes i.e. \$26, \$20, \$18, \$16, \$6.00 per month.

On 10-8-40, a letter written by Lawyer Dau Zai (陶 然) representing the workers, was received by the informant, in which demands for a general increase on the following basis were made.

Wages under \$10.00 per month - increase 50%
Wages under \$20.00 per month - increase 40%
Wages above \$20.00 per month - increase 30%

On 18-8-40, another letter written by the aforesaid lawyer was received which requested informant to proceed to the Lawyer's Office at 55 Rue St. Chevalier.

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 28/8/40

Wls. 370/40

1/2

French Concession, to arrange an amicable settlement. As these two letters were ignored by the informant, the workers went to strike on 23-8-40.

Up to the time of submitting this report, no untoward incident has occurred. Policemen patrolling in the vicinity have, however, been warned to keep a look out to prevent any damage to the factory property.

Difficulty has been experienced in locating the lawyer in order to obtain the names and address of the workers' representatives, enquiries are, however, being continued.

Efforts, if the employers are willing to negotiate, will be made to arrange an amicable settlement and a further report will be submitted in due course

[Signature]
Sen. Det. i/c.

D.D.O. "C" Div.

D.C. Special Branch.

Miss Hinder.

[Signature]
D.S.I.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SP. BR. REGISTRY

72.9

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
CRIMINAL INVESTIGATION DEPARTMENT

REPORT ON STRIKE

Sent in by Station August 26, 19340
 Time and date reported 9.30 a.m. Time and date I.O. informed 10.10 a.m.
 By whom reported 26-8-40
Leh Kya Yine (李亞音).
 Trade or profession of strikers Glass Factory workers.
 Number of strikers 32 Male Female Apprentices
 Employer's name, address and business Tsen, Tsang Glass Factory, 21/449 S. S. S. Road
 Union to which strikers belong ---
 Cause of strike and demands made by strikers Increase in wages.
 When did discontent amongst strikers first commence 23-8-40
 What action (if any) did employers take to remedy cause of discontent prior to commencement of strike Nil.
 What action (if any) have the employers taken to meet the demands of the strikers Nil at present
 Names and addresses of strike leaders Unknown at present
 Has the strike or its cause any political inspiration Nil.
 Meeting places of strikers Probably at 85 Rue A. Chevalier, S.C.
 Number of persons arrested for offences arising out of strike Nil.
 Particulars of literature (if any) circulated relative to strike Nil.
 Name and address of printer of such circulars Nil.
 Precautions taken by Police Nil.

SENIOR DET. I/C.	INSPECTOR I/C.	D. C. I.	I. C.
<i>[Signature]</i>	<i>[Signature]</i>		

NOTE. "Further" reports should be submitted on the usual Report form.

N 330

De. Sb. Branch

1. POLICE
2. B. REGISTRY

330

B 27 8 40
B. Well

August 26th., 40

10.

1908/40.

9a.m. to 4p.m.

26/8/40.

5 Tsung Bing Faung, Hart rd.
94 Jessfield Road and
Detective Office.

Outside of House No. 5, Lane 254 Hart Road.

8.50a.m. 26/8/40.

9a.m. 26/8/40.

Hong Pei Zur (洪丕祖), clerk, above address.

~~EVER AND (see attached)~~

- (1) Tseu Lai Zung (周来生), 38, Zaushing, a/tailor, O.O.L. (arrested).
- (2) Tung Yih (董益), age about 28, native of ~~...~~ long dark face, height about 5'6", slim build, wearing gray foreign style suit.
- (3) Age about 30, height about 5'6", slim build, long dark face, wearing black jacket and pants, armed with a black pistol. (not arrested).
- (4) Age about 28, height about 5'5", oblong face, sallow complexion, long hair brushed back, medium build, wearing short jacket and pants. (not arrested).

One by W.U. Search Party.

1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100

U.S.I.

For 27/8 28/8 29/8 30/8 31/8 1/9 2/9 3/9 4/9 5/9 6/9 7/9 8/9 9/9 10/9 11/9 12/9 13/9 14/9 15/9 16/9 17/9 18/9 19/9 20/9 21/9 22/9 23/9 24/9 25/9 26/9 27/9 28/9 29/9 30/9 1/10 2/10 3/10 4/10 5/10 6/10 7/10 8/10 9/10 10/10 11/10 12/10 13/10 14/10 15/10 16/10 17/10 18/10 19/10 20/10 21/10 22/10 23/10 24/10 25/10 26/10 27/10 28/10 29/10 30/10 31/10

The complainant's sister was standing in the lane outside of the above address, carrying in arms the complainant's 11 months' old child when the 3rd. and 4th. described culprits, approached her, intimidated with a pistol and snatched the child, escaping North along Hart Road.

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY

DATE 28. 8/40

Enquiries by P.C.I. Chu Chi Huang, C.D.S. 167,
C.D.C. 328 and the undersigned.

The complainant is employed as a clerk at
the Shanghai Stock Exchange and resides at house
No. 5, Lane 254 Hart Road.

At about 8.50a.m. 26/8/40 the complainant's
sister Hong Lien Chun () was standing in
the lane outside of the above address, holding in
her arms the complainant's 11 months old son Hong
Kwei Tung (). Suddenly the 3rd. and 4th.
described men, approached the said female, the
3rd. described man produced a pistol and pointed
it at the female, ordering her to keep quiet.
The 4th. man then snatched the child from the
female's arms and they both ran out of the lane
turning North into Hart Road. The female raised
an alarm whereupon the complainant together with
his servants ran out and on learning of the kidnap-
ping gave chase shouting for help. At that time
a Reserve Unit Search Party consisting of P.U.C.
11 Volsky and C.P.C's 2680, 2840 and 3008 was
operating at the corner of Hart and Avenue Roads.

The culprits heard the pursuit and on seeing
the Police Party in the direction of their escape
became alarmed and pushed the child into the arms
of an unknown pedestrian, after which they
separated and mingled with the crowd.

However, the P.U. Search Party, observed the
accused (1st. described) running away from the
scene and arrested him.

The complainant was informed of the child's

1908/40.

1/3.

late, found the pedestrian and before arrival of the Police took the child back home.

The accused in the meantime was brought to the station by the W.U. Search Party which was accompanied by the complainant's sister Hong Lien Chan.

The accused questioned by detectives admitted the offence but made contradictory statements. However, the following story, could be derived from his statements: the offence was instigated by one Tung Yih Ching () (2nd. described) who, according to the accused occupies a prominent post in a Japanese sponsored political organisation situated at No. 62 Keng Ka Jao. The accused referred to this organisation as "Tei Poo" (*the spy*), but this address is not known to the detectives of this station. Tung Yih Ching, for whom the accused has been making clothing in the past, four days ago called the accused to the Sui Tai Sing () lodging house, 51 Keng Ka Jao, off Connaught Road where in the room No. 11, the accused was offered to participate in a kidnapping for ransom of a child. The accused claimed that he agreed to take custody of the child after the kidnapping and keep him in the said lodging house. For the last four days they daily met in the same lodging house discussing details and Tung Yih Ching invited the 3rd.

1908/40.

1/4.

and 4th. described man, who the accused claimed were not known to him. At 6a.m. 26/8/40 they met at the lodging house, and Tung Yih Ching brought a pistol, which he gave to the 3rd. described man. At 6.30a.m. even date they proceeded on foot to the vicinity of the complainant's house, the accused received from Tung Yih Ching the sum of \$50.00 to cover expenses for the keeping of the child. (\$54.08 was found in possession of the accused at the time of his arrest). The accused was to wait on the road, receive the child after the kidnapping and transport him in a ricksha to the lodging house.

Tung Yih Ching watched the lane and at about 8.50a.m. pointed the child to the 3rd. and 4th. described men, who then entered the lane and carried out the offence.

Before he received the child, the accused heard the alarm, which frightened him, therefore he ran North along Hart Road, turning West into Avenue Road, where he was arrested by the N.U. Search Party.

The Japanese Gendarmes, 94 Jessfield Road were requested to assist in raiding the said lodging house, which they agreed to do themselves without being accompanied by any members of the S.M.P.

The raid was carried out by the Gendarmes

N 332

D.C. Sp. Branch

SP. BR. REGISTRY
No. N. 332/
Date 28/ 8/ 40

Misc. No. 572/40.

" B "

B'Well

August 27th., 40.

1.

PRIVATE HOUSE OCCUPIED BY
RENTAL AT 40 JESSFIELD RD.

D.C. Sp. Branch
Sir These men
are from "76."
Cryptics
D-1.

Copy seen by
acc in
29/8

At 3.50p.m. 27/8/40 Sung Siao Ching (X-111) employed as a clerk-of-work by Dau Kwei Sung (74125 E) a building contractor, 140/27 Chengtu Road, came to the station and made the following report:

He, Sung Siao Ching was employed on the construction of the Bank of China building, at the Bund and Jinkoo Road corner and also worked on the construction of the new building at No. 40 Jessfield Road where the work has been done by his employer.

At about noon 26/8/40 he went to No. 40 Jessfield Road to visit 6 workmen employed there. Shortly after noon 6 armed men in plain clothes entered the building which is nearly completed and questioned the workmen as to the ownership of the house, the firm of building contractor etc., stating that the house was wanted by the S.C.G.P.E. Then the informant was told to leave, as only the workmen employed in the building were allowed to remain on the premises. At 5.30p.m. 26/8/40 the informant went back to No. 40 Jessfield Road intending to remove therefrom his belongings. He was met by about 10 armed men, who seized him, handcuffed and again questioned as to the ownership of the house. As he was unable to give answer to all the questions he was taken to a small room on the 1st. floor where the

Chief of Police
Information
R. D. Forks
D.C. (Sp.)

INDEXED BY
(S.E.) REGISTRY
DATE 28/ 8/ 40

Misc. No. 872/40.

1/2.

handcuffs were removed from him, but two armed men placed to guard him. The informant remained there till 3p.m. 27/8/40 when he observed that his guards were sleeping, he then climbed out through a window and escaped, after which he came to this station and reported the occurrence.

The informant was not in a position to state who was actually the owner of the house, which is ~~actually~~ situated in Chinese Territory, therefore he was advised to notify his employer who could inform the owner in order that the proper~~ly~~ authorities might be approached.

John Langford
Gen. Det. i/o.

Shelley

D. S. I.
C.D.S. 163.

D.D.O. "B" Div.

N 3 33

FM. 1-40
G. 40M 1-40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SP. BR. REGISTRY

No. 333

Section I,

REPORT

Date August 26, 1940

Subject: Shanghai Pawnshop Owners' Association.

Made by

D. A. [illegible]

Forwarded by

D. A. [illegible]

* Serial 2857-CH

The Shanghai Pawnshop Owners' Association was formerly situated at Woo Ka Loong, Hou Ka Tang, Old North Gate, Nantao. It was originally known as the Pawnshop Trade Guild (典当公所) and was reorganized in 1931 with the approval of the defunct local Tangpu and the Bureau of Social Affairs of the former Shanghai City Government. It consisted of some 80 members who were all proprietors of the local pawnshops.

After the outbreak of the local Sino-Japanese hostilities in 1937, the association was unable to function in Nantao, whereupon a communication office was established in January, 1938 at 250 Burkill Road. Most of the pawnshops situated in Chinese territory were either closed or removed into the Settlement and French Concession. At present, the association claims to have a total membership of 49 shops, twenty of which are located in the French Concession and twenty-nine in the Settlement. A list of pawnshops in the Settlement is attached. This association is not registered with the Police, but has agreed to do so in the near future.

Sent
4.05 pm
28/8/40 af

FILE

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 28/ 8/40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

- 2 -

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

On August 26, Mr. WOO TSEU DAO
(吳秋濤), proprietor of the Doong Yih
(同益齋) Pawnshop, corner of Changsha
and Sinza Roads, and Mr. YUL LONG SI
(俞郎西), Secretary of the Shanghai
Pawnshop Owners' Association, were inter-
viewed at Headquarters, when the following
information was obtained :

Before 1934, the licence fees for
pawnshops were collected by the S.M.C. at a
rate of approximately \$2.00 for every \$1,000
of business done. In collecting the licence
fees, employees were despatched by the S.M.C.
to check the accounts of pawnshops in the
Settlement every month. As a result of
negotiations between the S.M.C. and the
Pawnshop Owners' Association, it was agreed
that with effect from January 1, 1934, the
rate of licence fees be fixed at \$2.00 for
every \$1,000.00 of business done. The
association in question was held responsible
for investigating the business conditions
of its members every year. A report
containing details of business conditions
of each pawnshop in the Settlement was



SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

- 3 -

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

submitted by the association to the S.M.C.
at the end of September of each year for
reference purposes in compiling estimates
for the collection of licence fees of the
trade.

With effect from July, 1932, the
licence fees were increased by 10% (i.e. \$2.20
for every \$1,000.00 of business done), and in
July, 1940, the same was further increased by
50%, thus bringing the total rate up to \$3.00
for every \$1,000.00 of business done. The
licence fees for autumn quarters have been
paid, but the pawnshops concerned are
dissatisfied with this increase. On August
12, 1940, a petition was submitted to the
S.M.C. in the name of the Pawnshop Owners'
Association, requesting the former to reconsider
the matter and rescind the decision for the
increase of the licence fees. No reply to
the petition has yet been received by the
association in question. The association is
of the opinion that the decision on the part of
the S.M.C. to increase the licence fees for
pawnshops is tantamount to bringing a heavy
burden to bear upon them. Between October,

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Station,

Date.....19

- 4 -

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

1938 and September, 1939, the total amount of business done by the twenty-nine pawnshops in the Settlement was \$6,586,088.42. Taking this sum as a basis for calculation, the total licence fees for a whole year differ in amount as follows :

Period	Rate	Total amount of licence fees
October, 1938 - September, 1939	0.2%	\$13,172.00
October, 1939 - June, 1940	0.22%	\$14,489.00
July, 1940 - June 1941	0.3%	\$19,758.00

According to Messrs. Woo Tseu Dao and Yu Long Si, local pawnshops charge an interest of only 2% from customers. In obtaining loans from local banks to maintain business, the pawnshops concerned are required to pay 1.5% to 1.6% as interest. With the increase of licence fees to 0.3% by the S.M.C., the pawnshops are only in a position to receive a small profit of 0.1% to 0.2% which they consider to be insufficient to maintain their business.

The Shanghai Pawnshop Owners' Association is associated with the Chinese Chamber of Commerce, 59 Hongkong Road.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

Station,

Date.....19

Subject

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

It consists of only large pawnshops known as "Taung T'ien" (富店) and excludes small pawnshops known as "Ah Deu T'ien" (押頭店). The Chinese character "Taung" (富) represents a large pawnshop, while "Ah" (押) denotes a small pawnshop. Both are licenced by the S.M.C. There are some 600 small pawnshops in Shanghai, 312 of which are in the Settlement, according to the Shanghai Pawnshop (large) Owners' Association.

The difference between a large pawnshop and a small pawnshop is that goods are deposited with the former for a maximum of 12 months at an interests of 2%, while with a small pawnshop, goods are deposited for a maximum period of 6 months at a higher rate of interests.

M. Brown
D.

D. C. (Special Branch).

28/8

12/4

List of pawnshops in the Settlement

(Members of the Pawnshop Owners' Association).

<u>Name of pawnshop</u>	<u>Address</u>
Kiu Kong (久康)	Carter Road near Avenue Road.
Yuen Lai (源来)	No.480 Foochow Road.
Hung Tsi (宏济)	No.113 North Shanse Road.
Yah Chong (洽昌)	corner of Chefoo and Kweichow Roads.
Dong Yih (同益)	No.173 Changsha Road.
Tsi Tsi (济泰)	No.560 Redhurst Road.
Hung Shing (鸿兴)	No.20 Hupeh Road.
Yue Chong (裕昌)	No.889 Chengtu Road.
Van Tsi (萬济)	No.64 Avenue Road.
Dong Sung (同生)	No.780 Newchwang Road.
Gee Chong (乾昌)	No.398 Sinza Road.
Zay Chong (萃昌)	No.40 Peiho Road.
Tsi Hung (济宏)	corner of Ferry and Robison Roads.
Yuen Lee (元利)	No.203 Wuting Road.
Dong Yih (同益)	No.29 Swatow Road.
Yung King (永甯)	No.22 South Chengtu Road.
Tsing Kong (晋康)	No.74 Yunnan Road.
Myi Foong (義豐)	corner of Peking and Fokien Roads.
Yuen Chong (源昌)	No.174 North Shanse Road.
Kiu Dah (久大)	Chungking near Avenue Edward VII.
Gee Heng (乾亨)	No.69 Tiendong Road.
Hou Yue (厚餘)	No.140 North Chekiang Road.
Fao Chong (寶錫)	No.409 Weihaiwei Road.
Zung Dah (順大)	No.104 Taku Road.
Hung Zung (鸿順)	No.409 Myburgh Road.
Heng Yih (恒益)	No.688 Boone Road.
Myi Woo (義和)	No.1030 Gordon Road.
Zay Kong (瑞康)	corner of Burkill and Chengtu Roads.
Dong Chong (同昌)	No.274 Avenue Road.

Memorandum.

A. B. [unclear]
FROM THE SECRETARY'S OFFICE
MUNICIPAL COUNCIL.
ADMINISTRATION BUILDING.

To.....R. W. Yorke, Esq.....

Shanghai, August 241934

Dear Reggie,

We would like to know to what extent the Shanghai Pawnbrokers' Association of 250 Burkill Road (2nd. Floor) represents the pawnbroking trade in the Settlement. There are 312 small shops and 32 large shops licensed. Have you any information?

Yours

[Signature]

N 334

D. C. (Special Branch).

RECEIVED
B. REG.

HEADQUARTERS

C.I. Misc. 162/40
Louze Misc. 573/40

CRIME BRANCH
NOVEMBER 28,

40

On 28-11-40 Shantenko No. 1067 dated 27-11-40
was received at C.B.H.Q. (C.I.) to the effect that
the accused Soong Yoon San () had been arraigned
before a Court Martial and sentenced to 7 years imprisonment
on 15-11-40.

L. B. Ryan
D. I.

oko
29/11

INDEXED BY
(S.S.) BUREAU
DATE 29/ 11/ 40

Remell

30

1/30/41

branch).

POLICE

3811

20 9 40

Transferred from L.Misc.573/40.
C.I.Misc. 162/40.

HEADQUARTERS
CRIME BRANCH
SE T. 20, 40.

6.

The man, Soong Yeeh San, acting in accordance to instructions from D.C.(Crime) together with automatic pistol, (Astre) 44 rounds of ammunition, and photograph of intended victim were handed over to Japanese Gendarmerie on 20.9.40 against attached receipt.

Supdt.

INDEXED BY
() REGISTRY
DATE 20/9/40
m

D. C. (Special Branch).



S.I. Misc. 162/40.
I. Misc, 673/40.

HEADQUARTERS
CRIME BRANCH

SEPT. 13, 40.

REPORT TO : ARREST OF CHINESE IN POSSESSION
OF AN AUTO, PISTOL AND 12 ROUNDS OF AMMUNITION.

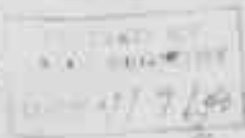
Acting on the instructions of the D.C.(Crime), the case involving the arrest of Seong Nyeeh San was handed over to this branch for further investigation on the 9th Sept. 1940.

In accordance with further instructions received a summary of the evidence obtained against the arrested man has been compiled, and is attached hereto.

On the 11th Sept. 1940 Shankenke No. 837 signed by the Provost Marshal of the Japanese Gendarmerie requesting that the arrested man be handed over to them for trial on the grounds of being an agent of the Chungking Government.

A conclusive evidence has been obtained to assassinate one Teang Foh Ziang (張福祥) an employee of the "Shanghai Municipality General Labour Union of the Reformed Government", there is no alternative but to hand him over to the Japanese Gendarmerie.

The intended victim Teang Foh Ziang, has ignored the existence of the Shanghai Municipal Police and refuses to co-operate in this case.



Handwritten signature and initials.

Copy for Special Branch (direct)

Miscellaneous No. 334/40.

N. 1. 334

Letter

30th August, 40.

(4)

Arrest of Male Chinese in Possession of Automatic Pistol and 12 Rounds of Ammunition.

D.S.I. Gibson.

Sir,

On the 29-8-40 a notice was inserted in the Central China Daily News by Tsang Yoh Ziang.

The translation of the notice reads:-

"I have participated in the peace movement in accordance with the principle of our Chief Wang in advocating peace and opposition to communism. My efforts in leading our labour friends in the printing trade in supporting this movement should receive sympathy from all brethren and people. Instead, however, some loafers made some plan to hurt me, but fortunately the plot was discovered beforehand and the culprit was arrested on the spot, while I escaped unscathed. As all my relatives and friends have been enquiring about me, I feel very grateful. Should anybody want to see me on important matters, please come to the Shanghai Municipality General Labour Union, Lane 95/10 Edinburgh Road."

Sen. Det. 1/c.

D. S. I.

INDEXED BY
(S.S.) REGISTRY

DATE 31/8/40

D. D. O. "A" DIV.

Copy to Special Branch (direct).
Copy to D.O. (Divs) through D.O. "A".
Copy to Supt. 1/c. C.I. (direct).

Copy for Special Branch (10-1)

REGISTRY 573/40.

1000

27th August, 40.

(3).

Arrest of Male Chinese in Possession of Automatic Pistol and 12
Rounds of Ammunition.

C.S.I. Gibson.

Sir,

On the 27-8-40 detectives endeavoured to locate the
intended victim of the assassination, Tsang Poh Ziang,
through enquiries at the Commercial Press Branch Works
at 1110 Gordon Road.

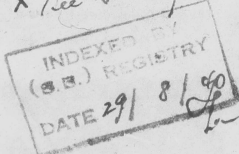
It was learned that Tsang Poh Ziang is registered
on the employees roll but actually performs no work
in the Commercial Press being a member of the Standing
Committee of the Commercial Press Workers Mutual Aid
Society.

He infrequently attends the works at 1110 Gordon
Road but it was stated that every morning between 9 a.m.
and 10 a.m. he visits the office of the Mutual Aid
Society at Lane 43/10 Amy Road.

This address was visited but Tsang Poh Ziang was
absent. Subsequent further enquiries elicited that he
resides on Robinson Road, C.O.L., but so far all efforts
to locate this person for questioning have proved
unsuccessful.

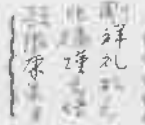
The following information regarding the Commercial
Press Employees Mutual Aid Society was received from
Special Branch detectives:-

* The Commercial Press Employees' Mutual Aid
Society (商務印書館), c/o Lane 43, 10 Amy Road, was
formed by workers at the workshops of the Press prior to
1938, with the following as members of the Standing
Committee:-



3/3.

Koo Shao Kong
Tsang Zuh Ziang
Kong Ching Lee
Chu Yuan Soong
Wong Bei Yuan



It ceased functioning towards the end of December, 1937 after warning by members of the Special Branch but resumed functioning in May, the next year (1938). It applied to Police Headquarters for registration in July, 1938 but registration was refused. In September of the same year, a further application for registration was submitted but was again turned down on October 14, 1938.

It is confidentially learned that the executives of the Society have joined the Wang Ching Wei clique and are working in the General Labour Union, Lane 95, 10 Edinburgh Road, although their names do not appear in the union documents."

The female, Mui Ziang Sa, arrested at 1664/42 Bubbling Well Road, was released at 2 p.m. 27-8-40 but she is being kept under observation.

The report of the A.I.S. on the seized pistol has been received. The report states:-

"This pistol is in good working order. It bears French Police registered number B1760 and former Shanghai City Government Police Bureau registered No. G1305 and was licensed on 29-1-34 with the French Police as property of Shanghai City Government. The license was not renewed. No previous record."

On the 27-8-40 Supt. The Ah Kung received a letter through the P.O.M. Office. A translation of the letter

3/3.

reads:-

Supt. Yue Ah Hing,
Lungu Police Station.

Sir,

At 9.20 a.m. on 25-8-49, an arrest was effected by Police Search Party attached to your station at Lam Za Jan near Amy Road, the arrested person being one of our Squad members named "Seong". This Squad have come to Shanghai under the confidential order from the Central Government to perform the work of exterminating traitors. Due to our comrade Seong's own carelessness he could not evade your search party who apprehended him.

However, our comrade Seong's loyalty, courage and patriotism would, undoubtedly, meet with your praise.

We, therefore, venture to offer you this letter with the request that you, for the sake of protecting patriots, be specially kind to the arrested man Seong, and dispose of him leniently.

Thanking you for your favour, and this case will be reported to our superior Officer.

The Central Squad for the exterminating
of Traitors, Stationed Shanghai.
26-8-49.

The arrested man is named:
Seong Nyon San, native of
Chu-shi, Chekiang, printer,
having a pistol in his possession.

Inquiries proceeding.

Supt. Det. i/c.

D. O. "A" Divn.

Copy to Special Branch (direct).
Copy to D.C. (info) through D.O. "A".
Copy to Supt. i/c. C.I. (direct).

Copy for D.C. Special Branch (direct).

1155. 873/40.

1000

23⁸ August 40.

Diary (2).

Arrest of Male Chinese in Possession of Automatic Pistol and 12 Rounds of Ammunition.

D. C. I. Gibson.

Sir,

At 6.30 a.m. 26-8-40 detectives with the assistance of the French Police, kept observation at the Grand world, F.C., but the accomplice of Soeng Yeh San did not attend the meeting place.

Soeng Yeh San also was escorted to Amy Road where observation was maintained from 9.30 a.m. to 10.30 a.m. in order to locate the person who was to be assassinated.

This man was not located. Enquiries then were made at the Tah Nyue Printing Shop, 361 Kinkiang Road, where Soeng Yeh San, according to his statement, had an accommodation address.

The Tah Nyue Printing Shop is a small business operated by one, Zee Pao Sung (徐宝生).

Zee Pao Sung denied that he had provided an accommodation address for Soeng Yeh San.

He, however, informed detectives that he had known Soeng Yeh San for several years and has met him frequently during that period; the time elapsing between each meeting never exceeding one month.

From Zee Pao Sung, it also was ascertained that the accused, Soeng Yeh San, is employed in the Kwong Yik Printing Company, Lane 202/3 Tatung Road.

This address was visited and the master, Pao Kwei Young (包桂荣), stated to detectives that Soeng Yeh San has been in his employ for several years. Previous to the hostilities the printing business was carried on at Ward Road, and shortly after the commencement of the

fighting was transferred to the present address.

Neither Zee Pao Sung or Pao Kwei Young have any knowledge of the activities of the accused outside his employment and they believe him to be a law-abiding person.

In view of the information secured by detectives the accused has retracted several statements originally made but still adheres to the statement that he is an agent employed by the Chungking Government.

He now alleges that he is one of a group of four persons all employed by the Chungking Government.

His associates are:-

Shu Yain Ching(舒 锦 清), 35, Ningpo, W/printer, employed in the printing department of the Commercial Press at 624 Dabbling Well Road and residing at Lane 1664/62 Dabbling Well Road.

Two male Chinese known as Tai(台) and Yee(叶) respectively with whom Soong Yock San has occupied a room at 121 Avenue Rich, N. C., for about nine months.

The party is controlled by another agent known as "Lee"(李), Refer Diary 1 Sheet 1.

According to the accused, at the time of his arrest he was accompanied by the two men, Tai and Yee.

With the assistance of the French Police a visit was made to the accused home at 121 Avenue Rich.

The chief tenant of the premises, Zao Zee Hui(赵 泽 辉) confirmed that the accused and two friends had occupied the upstairs front room for nearly one year, the room

2/3.

originally being rented by Soong Yeh San.

None of the three occupants had returned to the room since 24-8-40 p.m.

Search of the room led to the discovery of a belt and pouch which Soong Yeh San admitted to be his property. The pouch contained several photographs of the accused and also a photograph of a male Chinese which had been cut from a larger photograph.

A road plan was sketched on the back of the photograph of the male Chinese.

Soong Yeh San admitted that the photograph was that of the person whom he and his accomplices had intended to assassinate and that the plan drawn on the back of the picture is a plan of Amoy Road and vicinity showing details in connection with the proposed crime.

No other documents or weapons were found in the room. Detectives then visited the Commercial Press Printing Dept. at 424 Bubbling Well Road.

Inquiries ascertained that the wanted man, Kih Yuin Ching(蔣 欽), had been in regular employment there for over three years but that he had not appeared for work since 24-8-40 p.m.

Detectives then were led by the accused to the home of Kih Yuin Ching at 1004/42 Bubbling Well Road. There it was ascertained that Kih Yuin Ching had left the house on 25-8-40 a.m. and had not returned.

Kih Ziang 92(蔣 蔭), 40, Kiangying, N./female, the paramour of the wanted man was brought to the

station for enquiries as it is suspected she may have knowledge of the whereabouts of Kuo Yui Ching.

Detectives have been posted at 1664/62 Bubbling Well Road to arrest Kuo Yui Ching in the event of his return.

The female, Kuo Zung Ts, denies knowledge of the whereabouts of Kuo Yui Ching. She recognised the accused as having been a frequent visitor to Kuo Yui Ching but states she does not know the basis of their association.

She is being detained temporarily pending further enquiries.

Enquiries regarding the seized photograph were made at the Commercial Press, Henan Road, as the result of addition to information elicited from Soong Yock San.

The photograph was identified as that of one, Tsang Foh Zung (張福宗), employed as an ordinary workman at one of the Commercial Press works on Gordon Road near Robinson Road.

Tsang Foh Zung could not be contacted on 26-8-40 but will be located on 27-8-40 for enquiries.

Information now has been received from the A.I.S. that the seized pistol was licensed on behalf of the Shanghai City Government Authorities by the French Police on 24-1-34. The pistol has no further record.

At 7 p.m. 26-8-40 the master of the printing shop at 289/6 Tatung Road, Pao Kwei Sung, informed detectives that as a result of the enquiries made he, on the departure of detectives, had examined a drawer in the desk where Soong Yock San had worked, and had discovered

2/6.

some ammunition.

Detectives immediately accompanied the informant to Tatung Road and seized from the drawer in question 32 rounds of pistol ammunition.

Inquiries proceeding.

Gen. Dist. 1/c.

Gibson
N. S. I.
C.D.S.98.

N. D. D. "A" Divn.

Copy to Special Branch (direct).
Copy to D.O. (Divn) through D.O. "A".
Copy to Dist. 1/c. C.I. (direct).

Copy for D. C. Special Branch.

Ref. 571/40.

Local 2711

25th August, 40.

Arrest of Male Chinese in Possession of Automatic Pistol and 12 Rounds of Ammunition.

D.S.I. Gibson.

Sir,

At 9.30 a.m. 25-8-40 a party of detectives operating on Amoy Road observed a male Chinese loitering near the entrance of Lane 60 Amoy Road.

The suspect was apprehended and on being searched was found in possession of an automatic pistol, "Astra" make, No. 359919, with one round of ammunition in the breech and five rounds in the magazine. A second magazine containing six rounds of ammunition also was seized in possession of the arrested man.

On being brought to the station and questioned by detectives the suspect gave his name as:-
Soong Yock San (宋 一 山) age 31, native of Shanghai, married, no fixed abode.

He admitted that he was a Chungking Government agent and that he had intended to assassinate a male Chinese in Amoy Road.

In a statement the arrested man, Soong Yock San, alleges that he has resided in Shanghai for eight months as an agent of the Chungking Government.

He states that he receives instructions regarding his duties from another agent whom he knows by the name of "Lee" but whose real identity he does not know.

According to Soong Yock San, as a result of instructions received from the agent, "Lee", he, Soong Yock San, proceeded to a small village near Yang Kiang (楊 江), Pootung, on the 16-8-40 when he received from another unknown male Chinese the pistol and ammunition

(2)

which was seized by detectives.

Soong Yock San again met the other agent outside the Wing On Co., at 7.00 a.m. 23-8-40 when he received definite instructions regarding the person marked down for assassination.

The name of the intended victim was not given but a photograph and description of the man was furnished together with the information that the victim usually walked past lane 50 Amoy Road every morning about 10 a.m.

On the 23-8-40 and 24-8-40 Soong Yock San kept observation at Amoy Road and from the photograph and description identified the person whom he had been detailed to kill.

About 8.30 a.m. 25-8-40 Soong Yock San proceeded to Amoy Road with the intention of carrying out his appointed task but was arrested before he could commit the crime.

Questioned regarding his associate, Soong Yock San, averred that he had no knowledge of his whereabouts and that contact was maintained by appointing a rendezvous at each preceding meeting.

He states that on 23-8-40 an appointment was made for 7 a.m. 26-8-40 outside the Great World, F.C. Arrangements already have been made with the French Police for assistance to be rendered and detectives will escort Soong Yock San to the appointed meeting place on 26-8-40 in an endeavour to arrest the accomplice.

The finger prints of Soong Yock San were submitted to the Finger Print Bureau but examination revealed

(3)

that
/he has no previous convictions.

The seized pistol and ammunition have been forwarded to the Arms Identification Section where preliminary examination revealed the weapon to have been licensed by both French and Chinese Authorities under Lic.No.s F.1760 and C.1395 respectively.

Efforts were made to learn from the French Police the identity of the licensee, but this information was not immediately available.

The arrested man denies knowing the name or abode of the intended victim and further enquiries will be necessary to establish his identity.

On the instructions of D.C.(Crime), Seong Yock San is being detained at the station pending further instructions.

Copies of statement by Seong Yock San attached.

Enquiries proceeding.

W. L. Sullivan
Gen. Det. i/c.

J. H. Sullivan
D. S. I.
C. D. S. 22.

D. D. O. "A" Divn.

Copy to Special Branch (direct).
Copy to D.C.(Divs) through D.O."A".
Copy to Supt. i/c. C.I. (direct).

Soong Yoch San (宋玉山)
Zaushing D.S.I. Gibson
25/6/40.

my name is Soong Yoch San (宋玉山), aged 31, native of Zaushing, married, no fixed abode.

Formerly I was employed as a typesetter in a small printing shop on Yangstepoo Road near Dalny Road. The master of the business was one, Wong Ah Ding (王阿定).

After having been employed there for three years I was thrown out of employment by the outbreak of the Sino-Japanese hostilities in 1937.

I proceeded to my native place at Siao San (蕭山) Ningpo, and remained there until May 1939 when I returned to Shanghai in search of employment.

I failed to obtain employment and became dependent on friends for my board and lodging.

In September 1939 I met a friend, Tseu Ping Sung (傅平生) who advised me that prospects of employment were greater in Chungking.

Together with Tseu Ping Sung I proceeded to Chungking via Hongkong arriving in Chungking about 25/10/39.

Through the recommendation of Tseu Ping Sung I became employed by the Chungking Government as a government agent. I received a salary of \$40.00 per month.

In the early part of January 1940, acting on instructions I returned to Shanghai. Prior to leaving Chungking I was photographed and furnished an accommodation address through which I might be contacted in Shanghai.

Shortly after my arrival in Shanghai I received a letter

Sheet 2.

at the accommodation address (c/o. Fah Nyue Printing Shop, Kinkiang Road) and in which I was instructed to visit Room No.5, Ping Chao Lodging House, Avenue Road.

Following the instructions I made contact with another agent (identity unknown to me) who verified my identity from the photograph taken in Chungking.

Since the first meeting I have maintained contact with the unknown agent through the expedient of always appointing a rendezvous at the previous meeting.

No arrangements were made to establish contact in the event an appointment could not be kept.

At the end of July I wished to visit my home in Siao San and informed the other agent of my intentions. He then made an appointment to meet at 7 a.m. 15-8-40 outside the Great World, F.C.

I kept this appointment and received a photograph of a male Chinese whom I was to be detailed to assassinate.

No information as to the identity of the intended victim was furnished and I was instructed that I first must secure a pistol.

I also was given \$10.00 (transportation money) and a letter with instructions to proceed to a small village near Yang King (羊徑), Pootung, on 16-8-40.

I followed my instructions and while walking through the village carrying the letter in my hand, I was accosted by a male Chinese who, after establishing my identity,

Sheet 3.

handed me a pistol and ammunition. He also conducted me to an empty piece of ground where he instructed me in the use of the weapon. I then returned to Shanghai.

Between 7.00 a.m. and 8.00 a.m. 18/8/40 I again met the other agent on Canton Road near Honan Road and after he learned that I had obtained the pistol he appointed another meeting outside the Wing On Company, Nanking Road, at 7.00 a.m. 23/8/40.

At this meeting I was furnished with the description of the man whose photograph I already had received and whom I was to assassinate.

I also was informed that the victim every day passes Lane 50 Amoy Road and that I should carry out my assignment at the first available opportunity.

The man from whom I received my instructions stated that other agents would keep observation to see that I carried out the assassination and that I should discard the the pistol after the shooting.

We then separated after appointing a rendezvous outside the Great World at 7.00 a.m. 26/8/40.

About 9.00 a.m. 23/8/40 I proceeded to Amoy Road and about 10.00 a.m. observed the man whose photograph I had received walking west to east along Amoy Road.

Again on 24/8/40 I observed the intended victim about 10.00 a.m. under similar circumstances.

Having established in my mind the identity of the person whom I was to kill I discarded the photograph throwing it

N 335

Special Branch

Misc. 567/40

LOUZA MUNICIPAL POLICE
23-8-40 REGISTRY
335

Stone thrown at Japanese Military M/car injuring Japanese Officer.

D.S.I. Wilkinson.

Sir,

At 3.45 p.m. on the 23-8-40 notification was received at this Station from the D.O. "A" Div. that at 1 p.m. on the 23-8-40 a stone had been thrown through the open window of a Japanese Military M/car No. 601 striking a Japanese Officer Lieut. Ooya, above the left eye and causing injuries (extent not known).

Enquiries by D.S.I. Wilkinson, D.P.C. 829 Kusumoto, J.R.B. and C.D.C. 98 ascertained the following information

At 1 p.m. the above car, a sedan, was proceeding West to East along Nanking Road with all side windows rolled down, being occupied by Lieut. Ooya, Sub-Lieut. Ando (both in the rear seats) 2nd Class Private Nosokawa, driving the car, and 1st Class Private Watanabe seated beside him. When approaching the North west corner of the Nanking Road Kwangse Road intersection, approximately three yards from the pavement edge, a male Chinese standing on the north west corner threw a stone into the open rear left window of the car, this striking the aforementioned officer. Description of the perpetrator supplied by the occupants was as follows:-

A male Chinese age about 17 years, height about 5'2", wearing Khaki shorts, white shirt, stockings and Chinese shoes, no hat, thin features, dark complexion of the coolie type. Carrying a basket in his left hand.

The car was travelling about 10 miles per hour, and, following the incident, failed to stop but proceeded upon its journey, occupants making no attempt to report the matter to S.P.C. 533 on Traffic Post No. 8 four yards

INDEXED BY
(S.I.) REGISTRY
DATE 29/ 8/40
h

sheet 2.

away. Report made to the Japanese Military Headquarters, resulting in later attendance at the scene of the occupants of the car, Capt. Otsuka, Military Headquarters; Lieut. Unri, Military Defense Force and members of the Japanese Consular Police and Gendarmerie who made investigations.

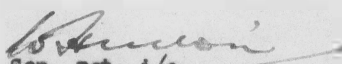
The offence was outlined, notes and photographs taken and the stone (broken) produced, this being part of a building brick, about four inches in length, one inch in depth and width.

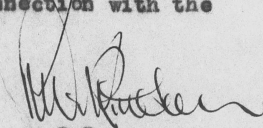
S.P.C. 533 was interrogated but stated that no report of any untoward incident was reported to him, neither had he observed anything of this nature occur.

Statement taken.

S.P.C. 866 on Traffic Post No. 5 on the South side of the Hanking Road Kwangse Road intersection also failed to observe anything unusual take place.

The authorities concerned are forwarding an official letter to Police in connection with the offence.


Sen. Det. 1/c.


D.S.I.
C.D.S. 96.

D.D.O. "A" Div.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT OF POLICE INVESTIGATIONS.

The following is the statement of S.P.C. 533 Thuman Singh.
native of India. taken by me
at za Station on the 23.8.40. and interpreted by S.P.C. 391.

Sir,

I beg to state that on 23.8.40 I was on traffic Post No. 8 at the intersection of Nanking and Kwangse Road from 12noon to 4 p.m. Between that time I supervised traffic but I did not see any incident involving a Japanese Military car, or suspicious persons loitering in the vicinity. No person made any report to me concerning any such incident.

True Statement. Sd: S.P.C. 533 Thuman Singh,

[Signature]

C.P.C. 886 Hong Ching Foo attached to Louza.

Louza Stn.

23-8-40.

Self
translated Clerk Koo Ting I

I beg to report that between 12 noon and 4 p.m.
on the 23-8-40 I was on Traffic Post at the intersection of
Nanking and Kwangse Roads. During the time stated I did not
see any incident regarding a Japanese Motor car taking place
nor was any report of this nature made to me.

True statement.

Sd. C.P.C. 886 Hong Ching Foo.

N 336

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

S.I., Special Branch, Report

REPORT

Date August 30, 1940

Subject (in full)..... Modern Dramatic Art Society - application for
registration refused

Made by..... and Forwarded by..... D.S.I. Logan

On the morning of August 30, Zang Sao Fah
(常少白), applicant of the Modern Dramatic
Art Society, Lane 506, 24 Taku Road, was called
to the headquarters in accordance with the
instructions of the D.C. (Special Branch). He was
informed that his application for registration of
the society was being refused, and warned by
D.C. (Special Branch) that any meetings held will
result in a raid.

Logan

D. S. I.

D.C. (Special Branch).

DATE 30/8/40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

S.1, Special Branch

REPORT

Date August 29, 1940

Subject..... "Modern Dramatic Art Society - application for
registration. 現代劇會社

Made by And Forwarded by Edna Logan

Submitted herewith is an application, together with translation, received from the Modern Dramatic Art Society for registration. The application makes mention of the following persons as members of the committee :-

CHIUNG FEE (張飛), clerk attached to the Abattoir of the Public Health Department of the S.M.C., 10 Sawgin Road.

KING SEE SHUN (金賜順), assistant of the
Yuan Li (源利) Tea Hong, 77 North
Chekiang Road.

KAN LOC (干路), accountant of the Foh Lai Teh (佛來德) Electric Supply Company, 159 Hoopen Road.

Enquiries reveal that two of the committee members know nothing of their appointment. One of them is Mr. Chiung Fee who claimed to have no knowledge of the existence of the society while the other is Mr. King Sze Snun, who stated that he had only agreed to become an ordinary member of the society when it is inaugurated. Both emphasized that they would not be held responsible for the organization. It appears that Mr. Chiung Fee is a former fellow student of certain of the members of the Society and that they elected him to the committee in his absence chiefly because he is an employee of the S.M.C.

This society is promoted by one Zang Sao Fah (張少白), principal of the Modern Stage and Motion Picture Players' Institute (現代電影訓練學校) which is located on the premises of the Tung Hwa

St. Loh
above instructions. Loh 20/8
Puk 29/8

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

Subject

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

- 2 -

Primary School (壹 肆 零), 24 Yoong Ching Fang
(Lane 506) Taku Road. It is at present in the
course of organization and has a communication
address in the school in question. According to
the promoter, the society consists of thirty members,
all being students and ex-students of the Modern
Stage and Motion Picture Players' Institute. Each
is to pay a membership fee of \$1.00 per mensem.
The object is to provide the members with the
opportunity for practice after the formation of
the society.

There is nothing in Special Branch records
concerning the promoter. The society has no club
facilities.

In view of the irresponsible manner in
which the Society has been organized, it is suggested
that it be refused registration.

W. Logan
D. S. I.

D.C. (Special Branch)

SPECIAL BRANCH

Date July 23, 1940.

Attached is an application received from :

Name of organization, Modern Dramatic Art Society
club, school, etc : _____

Address : 24 Yeong Ching Fang, New Taku Road

Requesting permission to hold _____

Forwarding application for registration with the S.M.P. _____

in (venue) _____

at (time and date) _____

application
~~Program~~ attached.

S. I.

Attention. *1-23*

*os. let
hwy*

Registration No.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

Registration Form for Organizations.

Municipal Notification No. 4878 of October 21, 1937.

1. Name of Organization Modern Dramatic Art Society
2. Address 24 Yoong Ching Fung (Lane 506), Taku Road
3. Object To study dramatic art.
4. (a) Date of formation 15/6/40 (b) Date of Inauguration -
5. Promoters: Name Zang Sao Pah Occupation school principal
6. Chairman: Name Zang Sao Pah Occupation
Home address 98 Chien Yin Fung, Wuting Road
Business address 24 Yoong Ching Fung, Taku Road.
7. Committee: Name Chiung Kan Loo Fee Occupation clerk of F.H.D. of S.M.C.
King Sze Shun accountant
Tea hong assistant.
8. Sub-Offices, if any: Address
Officer-in-charge
9. Total membership expected 30
Profession of members in general students of a dramatic school.
Membership fee \$1.00 per mensem.
Subsidies
10. Proposed activities
11. Registered by Tangpu and/or City Government -
Serial No. and Date of certificate issued

Signed Zang Sao Pah
Promoters.

Date Zang Sao Pah
Chairman.

Recommendation of Special Branch.

Report attached.

~~No objection~~
Refusal recommended.

Endorsed

Mason.
P.A. to D.C.

W. Logan
Officer i/c S. I.

Approved

Passed to Commissioner of Police for refusal
(Reasons attached).

D.C. (Special Branch).

登記表號碼

公共租界警務處

團體登記表

工部局條例第四十八條一九一一年一月一日

1. 團體名稱 現代劇團
2. 地址 新大馬路四號(即三巴園對面)廣安棧內
3. 宗旨 以研究戲劇藝術之精神以宣傳社會主義
4. (甲) 組織日期 一九三六年六月十三日
(乙) 成立日期 陳雲龍 陳雲龍 陳雲龍
5. 發起人姓名 陳雲龍 職業 現代劇團理事兼書記
6. 主席姓名 陳雲龍 職業 同上
住址 武定路 德盛里 六十八號
電話 新大馬路 永豐行 一四號
7. 董事或理事姓名 陳雲龍 職業 工部局 衛生局 監察
王 政 職業 電機行(湖北路15號)
李 曉龍 職業 商店(北新街113號)
8. 分會地址 同上
負責人 同上
9. 會員人數 三十人 (其中包含現代劇團理事會)
會員之普通職業 商 學
會 費 每月五元
補助金 校區津貼、公堂津貼
10. 擬舉辦之事業 辦理大東現代劇團、慈善公債
11. 曾向市黨部或市政府登記否
登記證號碼及日期

發起人簽名蓋章

日期 一九三六年六月十三日 主席簽名蓋章

N337

M
L
M-1-40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
P. B. REGISTRY
File No. 337

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

S. I. SPECIAL BRANCH

REPORT

Date August 30, 1940.

Subject Radio Transmitting at House 442 to 450 Hart Road.

Made by and Forwarded by D.S.I. Logan

Reference the attached letter from the U.S.M.C. regarding the erection of a radio antenna on the roof of a building from Nos. 442 to 450 Hart Road, observation shows that the antenna is supported by bamboo posts about 15 feet above the top of the building, with two lead-in wires in the middle of the aerial, twisted together and connected to House 446 Hart Road. Information obtained is to the effect that the antenna is of the kind used for ordinary receiving purposes and not for transmitting or broadcasting. The occupants of house 446 Hart Road are a German couple, namely, Mr. and Mrs. P.G. BREUER. Mr. BREUER is employed by Kunst and Albers, 110 Szechuen Road.

FILE

Logan

D. S. I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

INDEXED BY
(S.I.) REGISTRY
DATE 7/1 8/1/40

Logan
S.I. 1/1
RECEIVED
S.I.

IN REPLYING
REFER TO NO.



UNITED STATES MARINE CORPS
HEADQUARTERS, FOURTH MARINES.
SHANGHAI, CHINA.

28 August 1940

Mr. J. Mason
Special Branch
Shanghai Municipal Police
185 Foochow Road

Dear Mr. Mason:

Recent repairs have been made to a radio
aerial on the roof of a building (442 to 450 Hart Road)
adjoining this compound.

It would be appreciated if you would
have an investigation made of this installation as it
is possible that it may be a short wave transmitting
station.

Yours very truly,

R. E. Honsowetz
R. E. HONSCWETZ
1st-Lieut., USMC

C.D.G. Kuh
Perhaps Cleve Wong or
asst. kuh may have some
information on above.

Rus 28/8

N 340

FORM NO. 3
G. 50M-1-40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

S. 5, Special Branch, Station,

REPORT

Date Sept. 2, 1940.

Subject (in full) Ching Pao (Intelligence) - Further seizure by Police

Made by D.S.I. Young Forwarded by Supt. Mason

Further to attached report of August 30, 1940, thirteen copies of the August 20th issue of the Ching Pao (Intelligence 情報) were seized by G.D.C. 230 Chang Yeh on August 30 from various book-stalls in Kiangse Road, Nanking Road, Shanse Road and Honan Road.

D. S. I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 3/9/41

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

S. 5, Special Branch, *4444*

REPORT

Date *Aug. 30,* 1940.

Subject (in full) ... Ching Pao (Intelligence) - Seizure by Police

Made by... *D.S.I. Young*Forwarded by... *Dapt. Mason*

Acting on instructions of D. C. (Special Branch) appended to attached report, 12 copies of the Ching Pao (Intelligence *情報*), an unregistered publication dated August 20, 1940, were seized by C.D.C. 230, Chang Yeh, on August 27 and 28 from various book-stalls in Nanking Road, Chekiang Road, Avenue Edward VII, Yu Ya Ching Road, Shantung Road and Chengtu Road. The seized copies are now held in the office of S. 5.

No copies of this publication have been noticed on public sale at local bookstores.

FILE

J. A. Huang
D. S. X.

D. C. (Special Branch).

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

S. 5, Special Branch, Station,

REPORT

Date: Aug. 27, 1940.

Subject (in full) Ching Pao (Intelligence) - Unregistered publication on
sale locally.

Made by: D. C. Young Forwarded by: Supt. Mason

The attached translation of extracts is taken from an unregistered publication known as the Ching Pao (Intelligence 情報), Issue No. 2, dated August 20, 1940, and is forwarded herewith, pending instructions of D.C. (Special Branch).

The attached copy was obtained by C.D.C. 250 Chang Yeh this morning from one Lei Kuo-cheng (梅國生), a news vendor in Shantung Road, who stated that he had received 200 copies of this publication from a person representing the Shing Chien Yueh Kan (英建月刊), a pro-Wang Ching-wei publication, registered with the S.M. Police under No.C. 646 and had distributed them for sale to various other news vendors in the Settlement.

According to the back cover of the publication, the Ching Pao is published by the Ching Pao Publishing Society, no address being given.

D. C. (Special Branch).

R. A. Young
D. C. J.

Translation of extracts from article entitled "Gentlemen and Clowns" appearing in Issue No.2 of Ching Pao (Intelligence) dated August 20, 1940.

Page 4

The disorderly condition and signs of fall of the British and French Imperialism in the existing war against Germany have become universally known.

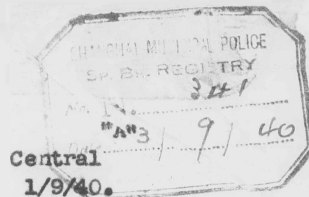
They were gentlemen in the past, but have become clowns of to-day, which fact actually makes one laugh.

The Foreign Settlements in Shanghai have been used by British and French Imperialism as bases in the Far East. The gentlemen used to do things sometimes severe and sometimes lenient in this dirty land and look upon Chinese as nothing. No one knows that in this war they have heavily lost face in the eyes of the public.

Recently several newspapers having relations with Chungking strongly criticized the action of Britain and France in yielding to Japan. Although they knew full well that the submissive act of their own governments was definitely a fact the authorities of the two Foreign Settlements, in order to maintain their colonial masks, could not but call responsible persons of various newspapers and request them to refrain from publishing news relating to such a submissive act. The responsible persons however replied that such news was mostly disseminated by Reuters and Havas and that it had better ask these news agencies not to issue it.

The collapse of British and French Imperialism in their various colonies throughout the world is becoming near and nearer. In the past the gentlemen used to be haughty in manner, but now when they flee into air-raid shelters, all become clowns. Despite the fact that there are no air-raid shelters in Shanghai for them to hide, the expression of clowns is found all the same.

N 341



2743/40.

Central
1/9/40.

13.

4p.m. to 6p.m.
1/9/40.

No.383 Honan Road.
Office.

Received at Chia Kee (572) Hardware Shop, No.383
Honan Road.

11.30a.m. 1/9/40.

4p.m. 1/9/40.

Moh Ah Mei (5197), proprietor of Chia Kee Hardware
Shop, No.383 Honan Road.

Unknown.

Nil.

--

--

--

Complainant received anonymous threatening
letter in which demands for money were made.

INDEXED BY
(S.S.) REGISTRY
DATE 2/9/40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

Sp. Sr. Registry OFFICE

FILE NO. *N 343*

SUMMARY

Abductions cleared out in French Cameroon on 2-9-40

[illegible]

N 344

9. 4012
National Herald, Chinese-American Daily News, Shun Pao, Sin wan
Pao :-

ASSASSINATION OF LIU LI-AU ON FOOCHEW ROAD

At 2.30 p.m. yesterday an assassination took place in the King Hwa Restaurant (青島飯店) at 221 Foochow Road.

Liu Li-au (劉力安) alias Liu Ts'an-poo (劉煥波), age 36, native of Fokien, a naturalized Japanese subject, was Chief of the Playwright and Directors Section of the Central Studio of the National Government in Nanking before the hostilities. He was the author of the scenario of the film "Scarlet Lillian" (紅粉佳人) produced

by the Shanghai Yi Hwa Motion Picture Company (亞細亞電影公司). After the outbreak of hostilities, he, in partnership with a Japanese, K. Matsuzaki, operated the China Motion Picture Company (中華電影公司) which helps the Japanese to control the motion picture business in the fallen areas, and he was also under-chief of the manufacturing department of the company. Later he became general manager of the "Kuo Min Daily News."

At about 1 p.m. yesterday Liu Li-au, dressed in a blue flannel foreign coat, white serge trousers and white leather shoes, went together with about 12 Chinese and Japanese friends to the King Hwa Restaurant for tiffin. At 2.30 p.m., the tiffin being over, as Liu and his friends were descending the stairs, he was shot at by a man in the dining room below. Two of the three shots struck Liu in the right breast. Liu fell down the stairs and lay on the floor with blood flowing out from his wounds. K. Matsuzaki, chief of the manufacturing department of the China Motion Picture Company, was slightly wounded. The gunman then hurriedly ran out of the restaurant and boarded motor car licence No. 4632 which quickly drove off.

Hearing the shooting, several patrolling policemen hurried to the scene and at once made a search. Two men in grey woollen long gowns came out of the restaurant acting in a suspicious manner and were arrested by the Police. Liu was then driven off by his Japanese friend in private car licence No. 4402 to the Lester Chinese Hospital, but on arrival there he was pronounced dead. K. Matsuzaki's wound was given a dressing and he was allowed to leave the hospital.

The Police are conducting an investigation into the case. The restaurant boys were taken to the Station for interrogation. The Japanese are also making close enquiries about this case and have taken photographs and measurements of the scene. It is learned that the Police are endeavouring to ascertain the motive of the assassination. An hour later the motor car licence No. 4632 was found in the Louza district and taken into the custody of the Police.

One witness told a reporter that the gunman was about 30 years of age, dressed in a foreign suit. He had been eating in the dining room downstairs for about one hour. When he heard somebody descending, he rushed to the side of the stairs and producing his pistol fired three shots at Liu. After that he went out of the restaurant and drove off in a car. It was not known whether there was another man in the car.

Shun Pao :-

In Shanghai, Liu was well known in local motion picture circles. It was said that Liu had sent to Japan the film "Camille" (茶花女), the exportation of which had at one time caused a severe dispute in Shanghai.

September 4, 1940

TAIRIKU SHIMPO

"CAREER OF THE LATE MR. LIU HAN-HA, A VICTIM OF
TERRORISM"

The remains of the late Mr. Liu Han-ha of the Central China Moving Picture Company, the central figure in the establishment of a new culture in East Asia, who has been assassinated by anti-Japanese terrorists, were removed to the International Funeral Directors from the Lester Chinese Hospital at 5 p.m. on August 3 by Messrs Ishikawa, Matsuzaki and others.

Following his graduation from the Aoyama Gakuin Institute in Tokyo, Mr. Liu came to Shanghai and studied literature in Fu Tan University. In 1931, he operated a book store known as Su Mou (水茂) on Foochow Road and also published a magazine entitled "New Literature". He published some novels and wrote comments on the moving pictures etc. under the pen name of Liu Li-au (刘立欧). Later he formed the Shanghai Yi Hwa Motion Picture Company (艺华影片公司) and afterwards went over to the Central Cinema Studio. During this period he produced pictures for the promotion of Sino-Japanese friendship under the anti-Japanese government directed by General Chiang and created sensation when his films were exhibited so much so that sometimes he was called a traitor.

Following the outbreak of the Sino-Japanese hostilities he came to Shanghai from Nanking and co-operated with Mr. Kawakita, managing director of the Central China Moving Picture Company, of which he became the Vice Chief of the production department and maintained close contact with persons connected with film production in the Settlement. He was a virtual leader of the Chinese cinema companies, such as the Shin Hwa and Hwa Hwa. He produced cultural pictures and in addition endeavoured to educate Chinese in cinema mechanics. Mr. Liu was the only Japanese working in Chinese cinema circles. He persuaded anti-Japanese Chinese authors and persons connected with the cinema to co-operate with Japanese in establishing peace and a new China.

He stressed that sino-Japanese co-operation was the ideal of all Japanese and emphasized this idea in his pictures and writings. He was condemned as a traitor.

Following the death of Mr. Moh Shih-ying (莫希颖), president of the "Kuo Min Daily News", he observed the wish of Mr. Moh and became President of this newspaper under a policy of peace and national reconstruction.

P.T.O.

National Herald, Chinese-American Daily News, Shun Pao, Sin Pao :-

ASSASSINATION OF LIU LI-AU ON FOCHOW ROAD

At 2.30 p.m. yesterday an assassination took place in the King Hwa Restaurant (king hwa restaurant 221) Fochow Road.

Liu Li-au (刘立欧) alias Liu Te'an-poo (刘德波), age 36, native of Fokien, a naturalized Japanese subject, was Chief of the Playwright and Directors Section of the Central Studio of the National Government in Nanking before the hostilities. He was the author of the scenario of the film "Scarlet Lillian" (红莲花) produced

by the Shanghai Yi Hwa Motion Picture Company (艺华影片公司). After the outbreak of hostilities, he, in partnership with a Japanese, K. Matsuzaki, operated the China Motion Picture Company (中画影片公司) which helps the Japanese to control the motion picture business in the fallen areas, and he was also under-chief of the manufacturing department of the company. Later he became general manager of the "Kuo Min Daily News."

At about 1 p.m. yesterday Liu Li-au, dressed in a blue flannel foreign coat, white serge trousers and white leather shoes, went together with about 12 Chinese and Japanese friends to the King Hwa Restaurant for tiffin. At 2.30 p.m., the tiffin being over, as Liu and his friends were descending the stairs, he was shot at by a man in the dining room below. Two of the three shots struck Liu in the right breast. Liu fell down the stairs and lay on the floor with blood flowing out from his wounds. K. Matsuzaki, chief of the manufacturing department of the China Motion Picture Company, was slightly wounded. The gunman then hurriedly ran out of the restaurant and boarded motor car licence No. 4632 which quickly drove off.

Hearing the shooting, several patrolling policemen hurried to the scene and at once made a search. Two men in grey woollen long gowns came out of the restaurant acting in a suspicious manner and were arrested by the Police. Liu was then driven off by his Japanese friend in private car licence No. 4402 to the Lester Chinese Hospital, but on arrival there he was pronounced dead. K. Matsuzaki's wound was given a dressing and he was allowed to leave the hospital.

The Police are conducting an investigation into the case. The restaurant boys were taken to the Station for interrogation. The Japanese are also making close enquiries about this case and have taken photographs and measurements of the scene. It is learned that the Police are endeavouring to ascertain the motive of the assassination. An hour later the motor car licence No. 4632 was found in the Louza district and taken into the custody of the Police.

One witness told a reporter that the gunman was about 30 years of age, dressed in a foreign suit. He had been eating in the dining room downstairs for about one hour. When he heard somebody descending, he rushed to the side of the stairs and producing his pistol fired three shots at Liu. After that he went out of the restaurant and drove off in a car. It was not known whether there was another man in the car.

Shun Pao :-

In Shanghai, Liu was well known in local motion picture circles. It was said that Liu had sent to Japan the film "Camillo" (卡米洛), the exportation of which had at one time caused a severe dispute in Shanghai.

Kuo Min Daily News :-

"We Shall Never Submit To Brute Force"

Mr. Liu Li-au, general manager of our paper, was assassinated at 2.10 p.m. yesterday.

September 4, 1940.

Morning Translation

Within the short space of a little over two months, two misfortunes have befallen this paper. The assassination of our two close friends one after the other has caused us great grief. From the viewpoint of private friendship, we have lost two respected friends and in the matter of the propagation of peace we have lost two staunch comrades. The deep sorrow in our heart is beyond description.

Mr. Liu succeeded Mr. Moh Shih-ying as general manager of this paper following Mr. Moh's assassination. Mr. Liu was one of Mr. Moh's intimate friends and in order to manifest his close friendship Mr. Liu courageously accepted the post of general manager of this paper so as to carry on the posthumous wishes of the late Mr. Moh. He had also earnestly given us to understand that his principal object in accepting this important post was to carry on in the spirit and according to the posthumous wishes of the late Mr. Moh for the welfare of this paper. He encouraged us to exert our efforts in the propagation of peace so as to appease the spirit of the late Mr. Moh.

During the past few days Mr. Liu often held conferences with us and the main topic at these conferences was how to make our paper become the ideal newspaper. While his words are still ringing in our ears, Mr. Liu has departed from us for ever.

Our mind has been so shocked that we have no time to manifest our heartfelt sorrow. We must strengthen our will and attack our enemy. We should not allow this vile and atrocious assassination have any effect upon our courage in our work to promote the peace movement. We pledge to stake our blood in a desperate struggle against the dictator and to fight for righteousness and for peace which is so fervently desired by the people throughout the country. Let our enemy harken to these words!

Central China Daily News (editorial) :-

The Suppression Of Assassination

It was not so long ago that Chen Koh-liang (陳國梁), a chief mechanic of the Ministry of Communications, was assassinated and Huang Sz-ching (黃思清), a detachment chief of the Police Bureau, succumbed to his injuries. Yesterday Mr. Liu Li-au, general manager of the Hui Min Daily News, died at the hands of assassins.

At a time when the Settlement authorities are anxious about the maintenance of peace and good order in the Foreign Settlements and have requested China and Japan to discuss police co-operation, cases of assassination are frequently taking place in the Settlements, the authorities of which do not seem to know how to prevent these crimes. It makes one suspect whether the Settlement authorities are really sincere for the maintenance of peace and good order.

P. T. O.

September 4, 1940.

Morning Translation

An urgent problem in the protection of peace and good order in East Asia is the readjustment of the status quo in the South Pacific; and another urgent problem in the peace movement is the settlement of the Foreign Settlements question in Shanghai. During the present period of transition, if the Settlement authorities are sincere for peace and good order, they should recognize the actualities of the situation and acknowledge that Shanghai cannot exist separated from the Government. With regard to this point, Li Shih-chung (李士重), Vice-Minister of Police, held an important conference a week ago at which he revealed China's determination. He later requested the Settlement authorities to give its reasonable consideration to this problem.

We believe that if the Foreign Settlements are placed under the direct administration of the Chinese Government, such unfortunate cases would not happen. If the Settlement authorities know how to co-operate with the Chinese Government during the present very difficult situation, they would be taking a wise step for they would be saving themselves. The Powers are efficiently maintaining peace and order in their own cities, yet in the Foreign Settlements they are encountering numerous insurmountable difficulties. What is the cause? It is because the territory of the Foreign Settlements is Chinese territory and as such it should only be administered by the Chinese Government. Wherever a foreign settlement may exist, the administrative power of the Chinese Government over the settlement cannot be ignored. Should the Settlement authorities still fail to come to their senses and remain aloof from the Nanking Government, which has been reformed and has returned to the Capital, then it will be similar to suspending Foreign Settlements in the air while their foundations will be shaken.

The maintenance of peace and good order in the Foreign Settlements has deteriorated to such an extent that people are being killed in town in daylight while the cases of snatching and robbery can be "heaped up high as a hill". When cases of snatching and robbery can be "heaped up high as a hill", the lawful livelihood of the entire body of residents will be menaced and the peace and good order in the Foreign Settlements will suffer a general collapse. The Settlement authorities should realize that the Chinese Government cannot sit down calmly and allow the situation to deteriorate any further. Urged by its duty, the Chinese Government will be forced to take effective steps to remedy the situation.

Within two months, President Moh (蔣) and President Liu of the "Kuo Min Daily News" have lost their lives to the country. President Liu's connection with the "Kuo Min Daily News" was not a long one, but he left behind a very good record. His death is deeply regretted.

Chinese-American Daily News, Sin Wan Pao, National Herald
and Shun Pao :-

KIDNAPPING IN WESTERN DISTRICT.

At about 7 a.m. yesterday, a young man who was passing near Ching Sze Tu Temple (4-11-51) on Connaught Road, out of limits, was seized by an armed gang and placed in a private car/licence number of which is unknown. It is not known in which direction the car drove off.

N 345

9. 4033:40

SHANGHAI POLICE
REGISTRY
SEP 10 1940

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

C.S.C. Special Branch

REPORT

Date: September 9, 1940.

Subject: R. THEILHEIMER - Application No. A. 44/1939 for a "Floor Show" Licence.

Made by: S. P. H. W. H. Forwarded by: Supt. Mason.

With reference to the attached application for a "Floor Show" licence, submitted by Mr. Edgar Theilheimer in respect of premises located at 1124 Broadway East, the following particulars have been obtained:-

Mr. Edgar Kurt Theilheimer, German-Jew, Merchant, born in Hamburg, Germany, on the 22-8-1901, arrived in Shanghai in April 1939 on board the s.s. Hakusan Maru. He is residing at Lane 737, House 19, Broadway East.

The applicant is the owner of the "Taovarín" at 1124 Broadway East, in respect of which establishment he holds "Tavern" and "Dancing Saloon" licenses.

Mr. Theilheimer has engaged two German Jewish artists, namely Mr. W. Friedmann, singer, and Miss Beatrice toe-dancer, who are proposed to stage a floor show between 9 p.m. and 12 m.n. nightly. Mr. Friedmann's repertoire has been examined by the undersigned and was found to consist of old Viennese songs which contain nothing of an objectionable nature. Attached is a list comprising the titles of Mr. Friedmann's entire repertoire.

The applicant has been warned that provided he intends to add further songs to the programme, he would have to submit scripts of all vocal numbers to the Special Branch for approval, prior to their public presentation.

There is nothing to the detriment of Mr. Theilheimer's character in S.M. Police records.

D.O. "D" passed to you please.
D.C. (Special Branch).

D. P.S.

INDEXED
(S.S.) REGISTRY
DATE 11/9/40

S o n g s from Mr. Walther FRIEDMANN

Le Sheik	Musik from Ted Snyder	
Weinlied	" "	Edmund Eysler
Ein Glaserl Wein	" "	Emmerich Kalman
Ja, die Frauen sind gefährlich	" "	Peter Kreuder
Du meine Königin	" "	Albert Böhme
Wem gehört ihr Herz	" "	Robert Stolz
The Dream melody	" "	Victor Hebert
Ich brauch für Sonntag	" "	Austin Egen
Bubi, du gleichst in der Liebe	" "	Hans May
Erinnern sie sich noch	" "	Georg Hübsch
Eine kleine Hochzeitsreise	" "	Robert Winterberg
Schau nie so tief in Augen	" "	Fred Raymond
Was der Onkel Doktor sagt	" "	Austin Egen
Du fragst mich täglich	" "	Erik Meyer-Helmund
In a little garden	" "	Felice S. Iula
Wenn die Garde marschieret	" "	Fred Raymond
Das Töchterlein vom Herrn Redell	" "	Hermann Leopoldi
Der Orlow	" "	Bruno Granichstädten
Ein kleiner Schwips	" "	Victor Corzilius
Die neue Operette	" "	Artur Rebener
Im Prater blühen wieder die Bäume	" "	Robert Stolz
Die lustigen Weiber von Wien	" "	" "
Moderne Junggesellen	" "	Franz Hugo
Gustav stellt das Radio an	" "	Elimar Seibt
Leutnant warst Du einst bei den Husaren	Robert Stolz	
Spring	" "	Eugen Hildach
Schinkenfleckerln	" "	Fritz Spielmann
Nur Du	" "	Walter Kollo
Ich möchte so gerne wissen	" "	Felix Maly
In Langenlois	" "	Hans Lang
Czardasfürstin	" "	Emmerich Kalman
Ich hab in Grinzing	" "	Georg Hübsch
Ein Grund zum Trinken	" "	Hermann Krome
Wärs eän Traum (Honeymoon)	" "	Victor Arden
Für Dich	" "	Ralph Benatzky
Alle Tage ist kein Sonntag	" "	Karl Clewing
Ein Schwips	" "	Percy Cleaver
Fräulein Mama	" "	Hugo Hirsch
Olly-Polly	" "	Walter Kollo
Wenn die Liebe Mode macht	" "	Paul Mann
Einmal ist keinmal	" "	Ralph Benatzky
Czardasfürstin	" "	Emmerich Kalman
Mädel, so bist Du	" "	Nikolaus Brodsky
Sei mein Liebeling	" "	Rolf Marbot

Gerade heut hatt ich Lust	Music by	Hans May
Seit jener Stunde	" "	Otto Stransky
Einer Frau muss man alles verzeihn	" "	Leo Leux
Marie, Marie	" "	Marc Roland
Zu jedem kommt einmal die Liebe	" "	G. Becce
Heut bin ich noch im Himmelreich	" "	"
A guater Tropfen	Hermann Leopoldi	
Das Lied vom Junggesellen	" "	K. Märker
Ein kleines Häuschen	" "	Franz Doelle
Wenn ich glücklich bin	" "	" "
Lasst uns die Sorgen mit Musik vertreiben	" "	" "
Kannst Du eventuell bis morgen	" "	Margulies Holms
Kleines Café	" "	Ralph Benatzky
Liebling wie ist dein Name	" "	Will Meisel
Jch könnt mich in dich verlieben	" "	Otto Lindemann
Mein Herz hat Raum	" "	W. Rust
Ein wenig Leichtsinn kann nichts schaden	" "	"
Beim Walzer mach ich die Augen zu	" "	"
Stein song	" "	E.A. Fenstad
Auf Wiedersehn Herr Doktor	" "	Fritz Rotter
Ohne Tränen gibts keine Liebe	" "	Austin Egen
Die Lawine	" "	Otto Heütter
Die drei Pilger	" "	Paul Pallos
Eveline	" "	Bruno Granichstädten
Was kann ich dafür	" "	Peter Kreuder
Erst trinken wir noch eins	" "	Willy Rosen
Ein Garterl mit blühendem Weine	" "	Robert Stolz
Trinke nach dem ersten Gläschen	" "	" "
Der fidele Bauer	" "	Leo Fall
Sag mir nur einmal	" "	H. Reiss
Jch steig ins Flugzeug ein	" "	"
Du brauchst mir nichts zu geben	" "	"

N 346.

NHE
FM. 2
G. 40M-1-40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. I. REGISTR

REPORT

S. I. REGISTR
Date October 24, 1940.

Lee Ming Weaving, Printing & Dyeing Factory (American Concern)

Subject - Mediation in labour dispute.

Made by D. I. Kao Yen Ken Forwarded by D. I. Crawford

An agreement was reached through Police mediation, and the paying off of 28 of the 32 coolies was made on October 16. They left the godown premises at Lane 9, 4 Taiwan Road, on October 17. The four other coolies have not yet been paid because it was found that machine accessories to the value of \$1,000 are missing. The management is investigating the loss at present and payment to those men has been suspended until the matter is cleared up.

Efforts were continued to bring about a settlement in the payments to be made to the 38 staff employees and a mediation meeting was convened for 10 a.m. on October 20 and 21, but the delegates representing the employees failed to appear. The management were annoyed at the attitude adopted by those employees and stopped supplying free food and lodging to these employees. The management also suspended negotiation and on October 22, addressed a letter to the undersigned a translation of which is given hereunder:-

Lane 9, 4 Taiwan Road,
October 22, 1940.

D. I. Kao,
Special Branch,
S.M.P.

We appreciate your efforts in the mediation in the labour dispute in our factory. It has lasted for fifty days. Although the part concerning the coolies has been settled, the staff employees still adopt an embarrassing attitude. They failed to attend

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

the meetings on two occasions and it is obvious that they are not sincere in their negotiation for a settlement. It is impossible for you to continue to mediate. The management is to publish a notice this morning (October 22) notifying the staff employees that they will be paid off in accordance with the Factory Law. Each employee will receive a gratuity equivalent to 6 months' wages and a repatriation fee of \$30.00. From October 24, the management will stop supplying free food and lodging to these employees. The place they live in is our godown (Lane 9, 4 Taiwan Road), and in anticipation of trouble on and after October 24, we request that Louza Station be informed and afford adequate protection.

Lee Ming Weaving, Printing
& Dyeing Factory (chopped)!

The staff employees still demand 12 months' wages and a repatriation allowance of \$30., but the management were willing to issue only 6 month's wages and a repatriation allowance of \$30. Now in their notice and also in the letter they state they will only pay 6 months' wages and a repatriation allowance of \$30.

On the morning of October 22 and 23, two of the three delegates of the employees visited headquarters and requested further mediation. They, however, refused to give way in their demands and failed to give a satisfactory answer as to their failure to attend mediation on

FM 2
G. 100-110

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

Subject

Made by.Forwarded by.....

October 22 and 23. Enquiries show that the 38 employees have been divided into two cliques. One is led by the missing delegate named Yin Ts-hong (葉志強), who favours an early and reconciliatory settlement, while the other is supported by Chwang Hou-teh (章厚德), Chief of the General Affairs Department. This latter person is at the back of the agitation and is using the employees to postpone a settlement and thus embarrass the management. He is also a shareholder of the factory and has personal grudge against the Manager Ma Sao-teien (馬少堅). It is learned that Ma about a month ago filed in a charge against Chwang Hou-teh for misappropriation, and he is now in hiding.

In view of the situation, mediation is now deadlocked.

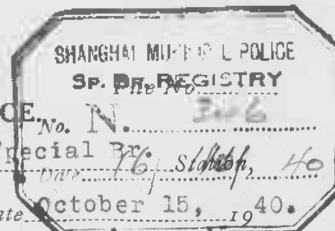
Kao Yen-ken
D. I.

D.C. (Crime and Special Branches).

NHK

FM. 2
G. 40M-1-40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE



REPORT

Subject: Lee Ming Weaving, Printing & Dyeing Factory (American concern)
- mediation in labour dispute

Made by: D.I. Kao Yen Ken Forwarded by: D.I. Crawford

In connection with the labour dispute in the Lee Ming Weaving, Printing & Dyeing Factory, with an office at 470 Hankow Road, a godown at Lane 9, 4 Taiwan Road and a factory at 295 Chueh Meng Road Nantao, wherein the employees demand a retiring gratuity equivalent to 2 years' wages against 5 1/2 months' as granted by the management, efforts were made to effect an amicable settlement. Only on October 15, when representatives of both parties attended Police Headquarters at 11 a.m., a partial settlement was reached. The employees affected, numbering some 70, are divided into two parts, the coolies and the clerks and staff-employees. The present settlement affects the coolies, numbering 32, only. It was mutually agreed that the coolies be given a retiring gratuity equivalent to 6 months' wages and a repatriation gratuity of \$30 each and a relief allowance equivalent to one to 3 months' wages. It was also arranged that these 32 coolies should go in four separate groups to the residence of the Acting Manager Lon Chia-ts, Lane 355, 7 Rue Frelupt, at 10 a.m., 12 noon, 2 p.m. and 4 p.m. on October 16 respectively for their remuneration and all coolies should leave the godown premises at Lane 9, 4 Taiwan Road, by the morning of October 17.

With regard to the clerks and staff employees, the management has now promised to give them 8 months'

INDEXED BY
(Q.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 16/10/40

ROY
17
FILE
1-10

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

Subject.....

Made by Forwarded by.....

wages and a repatriation allowance of \$30 each, but the employees are demanding 12 months' wages and a repatriation allowance of \$30. Further efforts are being made to bring the two parties together.

The 32 coolies and 38 staff employees still reside at Lane 9, 4 Taiwan Road. They are quite orderly and no trouble is expected.

The delegates attending the mediation meetings are :-

<u>Management:</u>	Acting Manager : Loh Chia-ta (陸家達)
<u>Employees :</u>	Chief of Dyeing Section : Yih Ts-hong (葉志昂)
	Clerk : Wong Shun-shing (王順興)
	Chief of Finish- ing Section : (戴錦). coolie : Ma Chao-sung (馬朝榮)

Kao Yen-ken
D. I.

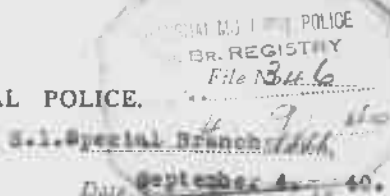
D. C. (Special Branch).

N.H.Y.

FM. 7
4 40M-1-40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT



Subject... Lee Ming Weaving, Printing & Dyeing Factory (American Concern) -
employees appeal to Special Branch for mediation.
Made by... D.I. Kao Yen Ken Forwarded by... D.S.I. Logan

At 10 a.m. September 3, Li Wei-sung (李維生) claiming to represent some 70 employees of the Lee Ming (李明) Weaving Printing & Dyeing Factory, called at Special Branch and submitted a petition. This factory is situated at 295 Chueh Meng Road, Nantao, but has an office at 470 Hankow Road, and Lane 9, 4 Taiwan Road.

The petition states that the factory closed down on July 1, 1940, and that the 70 employees were ejected from the factory premises by a number of Japanese and policemen of the nantao authorities at 5 p.m. September 2. Owing to their having no other abode in Shanghai, the employees proceeded to the Sales Office at 470 Hankow Road, where they are now staying. The petition requests mediation in a dispute over retiring gratuities. A full translation of the petition is forwarded as an appendix.

In this connection, Loh Chia-ts (羅家德), acting Manager of the factory, who is a lawyer by profession with a private residence at Lane 355, 7 Rue Frelupt, was communicated with. He stated that the management had decided to discharge all of the 70 employees. The workers demanded a retiring gratuity equivalent to 2 years' wages, while the management agreed to issue 5 months' wages. He promised to consider the matter further and agree to mediation if the Police should the latter be willing to undertake same.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.....

REPORT

.....Station,

Date.....19

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

2

With regard to the employees staying on the premises at 470 Hankow Road, he stated that he would withhold objection pending mediation. He also agreed to supply them with free food for the time being. At present, 50 are staying in the Sales Office at 470 Hankow Road, and the remaining 20 in the godown at Lane 8, 4 Taiwan Road.

It has been arranged that representatives of both parties attend Special Branch at 10.30 a.m. September 4, when the case will be further studied and a settlement arranged.

W. Logan

D. I.

D.C. (Special Branch).

APPENDIX

Translation of a petition addressed to Special
Branch from employees of the Lee Ming Weaving, Printing
& Dyeing Factory. September 3, 1940.

Special Branch,
S.M.P.

Sirs,

We beg to request assistance and mediation.

We are employees of the Lee Ming Weaving, Printing & Dyeing Factory, (American concern), Nantao. Following September 1937, when the factory was reorganized, the employees were issued with half pay. In October, 1939, the factory intended to re-open and, starting from that month, the employees were given full wages. On June 21, 1940, the management issued a notice that with effect from July 1, 1940, payment of employees would be stopped. Owing to the high cost of living, the employees requested the management to issue pay, but negotiations for two months did not secure any result. During that period, issue of food by the management was suspended for some time. At 5 p.m. September 2, a number of Japanese and policemen of the local official organs, at the instance of the management, suddenly ejected all the employees from the factory premises. As the majority of the employees are natives of inland places and have no relatives or friends in Shanghai, they had to proceed to the Sales Office, 470 Hankow Road, for the time being. As there is a total of some 70 persons concerned, which may affect Police regulations, we beg to make this report and further request assistance in mediating for an amicable settlement.

Employees of the Lee Ming Factory.

Sin Wan Pao, Shun Pao of September 17 (Advertisement)

Superintendent Ko Yung Yi Advises Members of Staff of Lee
Ming Weaving, Printing and Dyeing Works

After the publication of report by the factory that members of the staff would be repatriated without pay, you submitted demands for a repatriation allowance equivalent to five years pay. Up to the present, no settlement has been reached.

According to the notice published by you in the advertising columns of the newspapers, the factory has stopped supplying food. At the end of July, there was about \$3,200 in the factory. You received your pay in August.

How can your food supply be stopped? The factory workers were repatriated in the month of May and it is not right to say that they are workers of the factory, as stated in the notice. The persons who came to my residence disturbed my family at tiffin and were dispersed by the French Police, as I was compelled to report to them. It does not mean that I have any bad feelings for you. There is no reasonable ground for the men to say that the factory has no power to investigate about its own money and that the members of the staff can detain the factory documents. There are thousands and thousands of factories in Shanghai, and if all the staffs of the factories in Shanghai behave like you, who will ever want to operate factories. Your demands are very surprising and will not attract the sympathy of the public. After my graduation, I worked in this factory on my first job. In the belief that Tsong Hsu-tuh is my dead father's apprentice, I trusted him in everything. Unexpectedly, he has cheated you by claiming to be the representative of the proprietor. Furthermore, owing to his corrupt practices, he has made use of you to create troubles for the factory. After you leave the Lee Ming Weaving, Printing and Dyeing Works, you will have to find work at other places. It is hoped that you will repent at once, otherwise, your reputation will be ruined. Take my advice and do not act beyond the law.

Superintendent Ko Yung-yi of the Lee Ming
Weaving, Printing and Dyeing Works.

September 18, 1940.

Afternoon Translation

Sin Wan Pao, Shun Pao of September 17 (Advertisement)

LEE MING WEAVING, PRINTING AND DYEING WORKS REFUTES PETITION
OF THE WORKERS ASKING FOR HELP

On September 18, we published a notice relating to the demand from the members of the staff for a repatriation allowance equivalent to five years pay. The statements in the notice published in newspapers yesterday by the members of the staff are not true.

On April 14, a seventh meeting was held by the directors at which Directors Loh (羅) and Ling (凌) were appointed to undertake the responsibility of looking after the factory. On June 17, an eighth meeting was held by the directors at which it was resolved that all the members of the staff be retained without pay. After the publication of the latter report the members of the staff submitted demands for a repatriation allowance equivalent to five years pay which was rejected by the factory. At the end of July there was about \$3,200 in the factory. The members of the staff were paid in August. They stated that the factory had stopped their food supplies. We do not know what they mean by this. As the factory workers were repatriated in the month of May, it is not right to say that they are still workers of the factory, as stated in the notice.

31
Tung Hui-tong (董煥同), chief of the General Office, is guilty of corrupt practices. We have reported the matter to the Police, but he absconded before the arrival of the Police. This is the proper method of dealing with a matter and is according to law. It is ridiculous to say that we are making use of the Police as a means to intimidate members of the staff, as alleged in the notice published by them. The factory is a joint stock company. As it has been idle for two years, its loss may be imagined. It is not true that the factory had made large profits every year, as alleged in the notice published by the members of the staff. As they have sent a petition to the S.M.C. Special Branch for mediation, the factory is waiting for a lawful settlement. They have seized money belonging to the factory and are unwilling to hand over documents; thus nobody will believe them when they say that they have no plan to which they could petition. At the present time, a section of the members of the staff has resigned or has published notices in the newspapers.

We publish this notice lest the public should again be misled.

The Lee Ming Weaving, Printing and Dyeing Works.

September 17, 1940.

afternoon Translation

Sin Wan Pao of September 14 (Advertisement) :-

AN APPEAL FOR HELP

The following appeal for help was published in the "Sin Wan Pao" of September 14 by the workers of Lee Ming Weaving, Printing and Dyeing Works (利明織染印務廠) :-

On June 21 the factory published a notice stating that employees would be retained without pay. We have since petitioned General Manager Ma Siao-zien (馬少賢) asking for full pay, but without result. The factory has now stopped supplying food to the workers who are so depressed over the attitude of the general manager that they had to request General Director Tu Siu Ju and other directors for help by publishing a notice in the "Sin Wan Pao" on August 24, but to which they have received no reply.

At 5 p.m. September 2, several men of the Nantao organization came to the factory and drove out all the workers as if they were dealing with enemies. It was raining heavily at the time and all the workers had to leave the factory in the rain. As large numbers of the workers have no homes or relatives or friends in Shanghai, they had no place to go to. Their distress can be imagined.

The factory was opened 7 years ago. The general manager Ko Kyi-chen (柯其陳) did good work. In less than three years, he had increased the capital from \$160,000 to \$500,000 and had opened the Bleaching and Dyeing Departments and the Printing Department. The factory was developing rapidly. Unfortunately owing to the Sino-Japanese hostilities in Shanghai in 1937, the machinery had to be removed into the Settlement.

At this time Ko Kyi-chen, the general manager, died and Ma Siao-zien took over control on the ground that he was a close relative of Ko Kyi-chen. In the meantime the workers asked for the re-opening of the factory and Ma Siao-zien, as general manager of the factory, reorganized it in September 1938. He decided to remove the machinery to Nantao and to incorporate the factory under United States law. The workers helped to remove the machinery to Nantao and installed them in February, although living conditions in Nantao at that time were very inconvenient. Although the factory could not start work in Nantao for certain reasons, the office in the Settlement continued transactions. Last year the factory bought cloth materials and resold them after dyeing them in the other factory. The net profit made was about \$70,000. The stocks, dyes, chemicals, cloth and machinery handed over by the former company were worth \$1,000,000 according to present day valuation. Since the reorganization of the factory the factory issued the workers only half pay and full wages were given only from October of last year. The average wage of a worker is about \$20. The workers have been working in the factory since its establishment.

Owing to the high cost of living, the general manager, if he has a conscience, should have some pity for the workers and protect them, but instead of doing so he has driven the workers out of the factory and asked the Police to arrest their representative; he is thus making use of the Police as a means to intimidate the workers. The workers are doing their duty, and apart from the reasonable demands sent in, they have no other desires.

P. T. O.

13-9-37
Sin Wan Pao and Shun Pao (Advertisement) :-

FIVE MEMBERS OF STAFF OF LEE MING WEAVING
LOSE DESIGN FROM UNION

The factory having published a notice that members of the senior staff would be retained without pay, a number of workers made certain demands owing to the high cost of living. Tsong Heu-tuh (), chief of the General Office, acting as representative of the factory, promised to issue repatriation allowances to the workers, ranging from 15 months to 7½ months.

About two weeks ago, Tsong Heu-tuh announced that he would join our union and accepted our offer to act as chief representatives of the workers. At first it was hoped that the dispute would be settled shortly, but in this we were disappointed. The factory's promise to pay to the workers 15 months repatriation allowance was denied by the management. After making a close investigation, we discovered the true facts. Under the circumstances, we are unwilling to be deceived any further.

We publish this notice to announce that we have severed our connection with the union. Henceforth, we will have nothing to do with the movement of the workers.

Furthermore Koo Sing-ngau (), one of the undermentioned members of the staff, has found another job. On July 8, when Koo went to the factory to fetch his belongings, he was compelled to join the union. Tso Nyi-tuh (), also one of the undermentioned members of the staffs, is an apprentice. There is no reason for him to ask the factory for repatriation allowance.

This notice is published for general information.

Koo Sing-ngau, Tso Nyi-tuh and
three other members of the staff
of the Lee Ming Weaving, Printing
and Dyeing Works.

September 12, 1940.

Afternoon Translation.

Sin Wan Pao and Shun Pao (advertisement) of September 10 :-

14 Workers of Lee Ming Printing and Dyeing Works Resign
from Union

The reports appearing in the newspapers about the petitions of the workers of the Lee Ming Weaving, Printing and Dyeing Works are contradictory.

On August 20, wages were to have been issued to the workers of the No. 2 Factory, but the men were stopped from receiving their wages by the senior members of the staff, while those who had already received their wages were compelled to return them to the factory. The workers were assured by the chief representatives of the workers that better treatment would be sought for. Considerable time has elapsed yet no settlement has been reached. On account of the high cost of living, we are not in a position to follow (? the movement). Henceforth, we shall disregard the movement of the staff.

Wang Hwai-ching (王懷清), one of the under-mentioned workers, who is a representative of the workers, has already tendered his resignation.

This notice is published for information.

Beng Wei-chong (龐維冲), Wang Hwai-ching and 12 other workers of the Lee Ming Weaving, Printing and Dyeing Works.

12-7-40 PM
Sin Wan Pao, Shun Pao, Chinese-American Daily News, National Herald :-

LABOUR DISPUTE IN LEE MING PRINTING AND DYEING WORKS

As the management of the Lee Ming Printing and Dyeing Works (李鳴印染廠) Nantao, had failed to carry out its promise to issue a discharge allowance, equivalent to 16 months' wages, some 80 workers sent representatives to open negotiations with the management for the observance of the promise. However, as the management agreed to issue a discharge allowance equivalent to only six months' wages, the negotiations broke down. The workers then requested the Industrial Section of the S.M.C. to mediate but the mediation has had no result, because the management is standing firm by its original attitude.

It is learned that as the workers are experiencing great difficulty in maintaining their livelihood, they intend to send representatives to call on Mr. Yu Ya-ching in a few days to request him to mediate.

Notice Issued by the Lee Ming Printing and Dyeing Works

Owing to special circumstances, work in our factory is still suspended. All the workers were repatriated in June with five months' repatriation allowance for each. A part of the staff will be retained without pay. One or two senior members of the staff, together with about 50 apprentices, wrote to the factory asking for five years' wages as repatriation allowance. This kind of unlawful demand is unprecedented. These men were dispersed by the French Police. On August 20, wages were to have been issued to the workers of the No. 2 Factory, but they were compelled to return their wages to our factory. Recently these men sent a petition to the S.M.C. Special Branch for mediation. Our factory agreed and are waiting for a lawful settlement. We did not ask any public organization to expel our workers. The staffs are now living in the Taiwan Road godown of our factory and are fed by the factory. We have done our best to support them. This notice is published for public information.

P. T. O.

Shun Pao, Sin Wan Pao :-

WORKERS OF LEE MING LEAVING, PRINTING AND DYEING WORKS
ASK PUBLIC BODIES FOR HELP

The workers of the Lee Ming (利明) Leaving, Printing and Dyeing Works have been expelled from the factory.

Representatives of the workers have petitioned the Chamber of Commerce, the Shanghai Citizens Federation, the Cloth Dealers Guild and other public bodies for assistance.

It is learned that as the workers have no homes or friends in Shanghai, they are now living in the factory's godown on Taiwan Road.

National Herald, Chinese-American Daily News and Sin Wan Pao
(7/9/40) :-

EMPLOYEES OF LEE MING WEAVING, PRINTING AND DYEING
WORKS EXPELLED FROM FACTORY BY JAPANESE SOLDIERS
AT THE REQUEST OF THE MANAGEMENT

The American-owned Lee Ming Weaving, Printing and Dyeing Works (利明織染印製廠) on Tsoh Meng Road (七馬路) in Nantao had once removed its machinery into the Foreign Settlements following the outbreak of the present hostilities. Suggested by Ma Siao-chuen (馬少鵬), the General Manager, and a portion of Directors, the factory removed back to Nantao again. Due to the extraordinary conditions prevailing there, the factory is still suspending operations.

On June 15, the entire body of workers of the factory were repatriated with an issue of a discharge fund equivalent to the wages of five and a half months; the rice money due to the workers was also issued. On June 21, the management notified the employees and other workers remaining in the factory that their positions will be preserved but no wages will be paid to them. The employees opened negotiations with the management, which then promised to issue repatriation money to the workers equivalent to their wages of 15 months. However, on the next day, the management informed the employees and workers remaining in the factory that the No. 2 factory on Yenping Road will soon start operation and that they will be sent to work in the No. 2 factory; that the management will not discharge them so that they should wait calmly.

Yet several months have elapsed but there is still no news for the employees and workers to be transferred to work in the No. 2 factory. However, on the afternoon of September 2 when it was heavily raining, the management suddenly requested the Japanese soldiers in Nantao to expel all the employees and workers, more than 100 in number, from the factory premises. In order to maintain their livelihood, they have on September 2 petitioned the S.M.C. for assistance. Thus, D.I. Kao Yen-keng (高延庚) of the Special Branch has assembled the two sides for mediation, but due to the strong attitude of the management, without success.

Fearing that their livelihood would sustain a serious blow if the present situation still remains unsettled, these employees and workers have determined to petition the Chinese Chamber of Commerce, the Citizens Federation and the Cotton Cloth Trade Guild for mediation in the hope that the management will keep its promise. Sympathy and assistance are also desired from the various circles so that the dispute can be settled early.

N 347

26.3/4
 247
 9/40
 40.

10.1.1940

10.

10.25 a.m. to 3.35
 p.m. 10/10

323 Brennan road
 scene of offence.
 Part-Chanapling road.
 C.I.O. Office.

C.O.L.

70 yards south of No. 500

10.25 a.m. to 3.35 p.m.

金本

10.25 a.m. to 3.35 p.m.

- (1) ... 30. tempo dialect. Height 5' 7", oblong face, dark hair, wearing a black hat and a dark coat.
- (2) ... 34, ht. 5' 6", white oblong face, dark hair, wearing a white straw hat.
- (3) ... 24, strong build, oblong face, dark hair, wearing a dark coat.
- (4) ... 34, ht. 5' 5", small and thin, dark hair, wearing a dark coat.
- (5) ... 34, ht. 5' 5", black round face, dark hair, wearing a dark coat.

all.

key

Do not apply.

Stopped complainant whilst he was walking along the road, and took him away in a Johnson Five car, which they had previously commandeered.

INDEXED BY
 () REGISTR
 DATE 4/9/40
 Mr

2

At 10.20 a.m. 2-9-40, a telephone message was received from the Sung Poong (人豐) Rice Shop, 323 Brennan Road, reporting that the proprietor Ching Pine Zung (人平), 44, Shanghai, had been kidnapped.

Enquiries made by D.S. Weeks, D.S.I. Chu, C.D.S. 2nd and C.D.S. 523 revealed that, at 9 a.m. 2-9-40, Ching Pine Zung left his shop at 323 Brennan Road and proceeded to his main shop at 506 Brennan Road (Chinese Number.).

At about 10 a.m. he left 506 Brennan Road and walked south along Brennan Road towards Edinburgh Rd. with the intention of proceeding to the Ching Lee Koh (清連科) Tea Shop, Foochow Road, where the rice shop masters meet and hold a market. The visit to the main shop and the Tea shop is a daily occurrence and is always done at the same time.

When he had reached a point about 70 yards south of 506 Brennan Road, he was stopped by six male Chinese who were standing beside a stationary Johnson hire car, Lic. No. unknown, and forced into the car, which then drove off towards Edinburgh Road and disappeared.

This was witnessed by one named Chu Taung Ching (邱順全), food-shop master, 470 Brennan Road, who immediately went to 323 Brennan Road and told the kidnapped man's wife Ching Kyi Sz (人吉) what he had seen.

When detectives arrived at 506 Brennan Road to continue enquiries, they were informed by one of the shop-assistants, that a male Chinese had just telephoned and told him to inform Ching's wife that he (Ching) was safe in the country. He also said that the wife must not inform the police.

R.I.P. 1979/40.

B'well.

September 2nd.

40.

2

On 11.10.1979, I was the victim, but no other person was injured. I am not having witnessed the killing.

At 11.30 a.m., I was advised from the Reserve Unit reporting that at 11.15 a.m. R.U.C. 35 whilst on search duty at Chungking Road, had found a Johnson car, No. 18432, abandoned on that road near Changping Road.

Detective proceeded to the scene and made an examination of the car, finding a Johnson chauffeur's uniform jacket in the front seat.

Inquiries in the neighbourhood failed to locate any person who had seen the car being abandoned.

At 11.40 a.m., a Johnson chauffeur named Yuen Tsz Ding (袁志定), S.M.C. Permit No. 7223, came to the station and reported that his car No. 18432 had been commandeered by a gang of male Chinese. He stated:-

At 8.45 a.m., a telephone message was received at the sub-station at Kiangchow-Yi Wuen Road corner, requesting that a car be sent to Av. Haig near Av. Joffre.

When he arrived there, the car was met by three male Chinese, who ordered him to drive to the rear of Jessfield Park.

On reaching St. John's University, he was told to stop beside two male Chinese who were standing on the roadway.

He was ordered to alight and taken off his uniform jacket.

12.7.1979/40

September 2nd.

40.

He was taken to the guard.

One of the British guards then escorted him into the guard house, whilst the other two remained outside.

Shortly after 11 a.m. the man returned to the guard house and reported to his guard. He was given £15.00 for the day and also given £10.00 for the night. During the whole time, he did not use any of the money. In view of the above, it is therefore most probable that this case is a genuine kidnapping.

The Winger Point Bureau was informed and attended. This report will be included in the next diary.

The Winger Point Bureau was also asked whether her husband had any political affiliations either with the Hanking or Chungking regimes, or whether he had recently received any threatening letters.

She stated that her husband had no outside interests only being concerned with his business. He had been informed her of having received any letters of a threatening nature.

Ching Yui Sz had been informed to immediately report to the Station when she receives any communication from the kidnappers.

F.I.D. 1979/40.

B'Well.
September 2nd.

40.

5

The nearest policemen to the scene were three S.C.G.P. Bureau constables on duty at Brennan - Edinburgh roads corner, about 150 yards away. Detectives were informed by Inspt. 100 of the Brennan road Sub-Station, that these men had been questioned, and had reported that they did not see the kidnapping.

Detectives are continuing inquiries in an endeavour to secure information regarding this gang and the whereabouts of the kidnapers now.

Johnna
D.S. 252.

N 348

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
REGISTRY

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

Special Branch - P. 1. Station,

REPORT

Date September 3, 1940

Subject: Fritz WIENER - Communication dated August 22, 1940 from H.B.M.

Consulate-General

Made by: D.S.I. Pitts Forwarded by: D.S.I. Logan

Fritz WIENER, German Jewish refugee, born in Ratibor on January 14, 1891, arrived in Shanghai from Europe in the s.s. Conte Biancamano on April 25, 1939. He has been supported by the Committee for the Assistance of European Jewish Refugees in Shanghai ever since he arrived here, and has been an inmate of Ward Road Refugee Camp during this period. He has very little financial means at his disposal.

By profession he is a salesman in shoes and boots but had had no opportunity of exercising his talents in this direction during his stay in Shanghai. He has led a quiet and modest existence in Shanghai and nothing is known to his detriment.

Ja. Pitts.

D.S.I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

W. 3/9 FILE

INDEXED BY
(S.S.) REGISTRY

DATE 4/9/40

Copy to Mr. Lee.

Sent, 3/9.

R.D.

3/9.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE. 17.

Special Branch 4-2-1-1000

REPORT

Date September 3, 1940

Subject. Fritz WIENER - Communication dated August 22, 1940 from H.B.M.

Consulate-General

Made by. D.S.I. Pitts Forwarded by D.S.I. Logan

Fritz WIENER, German Jewish refugee, born in Ratibor on January 14, 1891, arrived in Shanghai from Europe in the s.s. Conte Biancamano on April 25, 1939. He has been supported by the Committee for the Assistance of European Jewish Refugees in Shanghai ever since he arrived here, and has been an inmate of Ward Road Refugee Camp during this period. He has very little financial means at his disposal.

By profession he is a salesman in shoes and boots but had had no opportunity of exercising his talents in this direction during his stay in Shanghai. He has led a quiet and modest existence in Shanghai and nothing is known to his detriment.

Ja. Pitts.

D.S.I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 4/9/40

Sent, 3/9.

R.D.F.

3/9.

WH 3/9 FILE



PASSPORT & REGISTRATION OFFICE,
BRITISH CONSULATE-GENERAL,
P.O. BOX 259,
SHANGHAI

22nd August, 1940.

Dear Mr. Yorke,

I should be grateful if you would let me have a report on Fritz Wiener, a German Jewish refugee, who is applying for permission to proceed to Palestine.

He has already been in communication with Department of Immigration at Jerusalem and has been told to submit his application through me so the report will be useful to the Palestinian Authorities.

Wiener holds German "J" passport No. II 15811/38 of 28th November, 1939, issued at Berlin and valid until 28th November, 1940. He was born at Ratibor on 14th January 1891. He describes himself as a merchant, but his proposed occupation in Palestine is given as "farmer". His address in Shanghai is 138 Ward Road.

Yours sincerely,

R.W. Yorke, Esq.,
Deputy Commissioner,
Shanghai Municipal Police,
SHANGHAI.

[Handwritten signature]
PA
Rw/23/1

N 349

MEMO.

off. Rts. (how return)
In view of letter
from Mr. Cox, re
objections to re issue
of entrance permits
to the two persons
mentioned
Group can
be given
7/17

D.C. Special Branch.

British Consulate-General,
Shanghai.

November 29th 1940.

Dear Mr. Bennett,

Special Branch S.1. Report
dated 22nd November 1940 regarding
Bruno Pribram and Luise Koslowski.

In view of the reference to the British authorities in connection with the question of immigration permits for Bruno's son and Luise Koslowski in the penultimate paragraph I should perhaps explain that we are not aware of any particular grounds for suspicion against these people, and, as far as we know, the instructions from home were due to normal immigration restrictions rather than to any question of the persons' standing. We had therefore no idea or intention of suggesting (see my letter to Mr. Yorke of 26th August) that these people ought not to be afforded facilities to proceed to Shanghai.

Should, however, any adverse reports come to our knowledge, we of course shall be glad to inform you.

Yours sincerely, *OK*.

Passport Control
G. J. Bennett, Esquire, *Officer.*
Assistant Commissioner,
Shanghai Municipal Police,
SHANGHAI.

SECRET

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

Special Branch - A.I.

REPORT

Date November 22, 1940

Subject: Bruno FRIBRAM - Communication from H. B. L. Consulate-General
dated November 13, 1940.

Made by: D. S. I. Pitts Forwarded by: D. I. Crawford.

Bruno FRIBRAM, subject of the attached file, arrived in Shanghai from the United Kingdom via Canada and the United States in the ss. Nitta Maru on October 1, 1940. His passport, German 124R/583/36, issued in Berlin Charlottenberg on May 16, 1936 and valid until May 16, 1941, is now in possession of this office where it will remain for the next week before being returned to its holder. According to this document FRIBRAM was born in Prague on June 11, 1887 and by profession is a doctor of medicine.

An examination of his passport shows that he has travelled extensively in Europe and especially in the United Kingdom during the past four years. It is also noted that his passport does not bear the customary "J" but nevertheless he is a Jew. He speaks excellent English and appears well supplied with funds.

Luisse KOSLOWSKI, also mentioned in the attached communication, has not arrived in Shanghai and according to FRIBRAM, she is still domiciled in the United Kingdom, where she acts as governess to his son also living in the U. K.

In view of the fact that the British authorities have stated that they will not grant visas for reentry into the United Kingdom for either FRIBRAM or KOSLOWSKI and considering that FRIBRAM has already verbally indicated that he needs his son and his governess with him in Shanghai, it is respectfully requested that

INDEXED BY
(S.M.) REGISTRY
DATE 11/24

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

REPORT

..... Station,

Date..... 19

Subject.....

Made by

Forwarded by

the British authorities be asked to furnish details of any suspicions they harbour against FRIERAM since the immigration permits for FRIERAM's son and KOSLOWSKI have expired. It is not considered wise to renew them until it is clear that the persons named thereon are of good standing.

Bruno FRIERAM is at present residing and practising surgery at Room 521 Palace Hotel.

J. A. Piers.

D. S. I.

A. C. (Special Branch).

BRITISH CONSULATE-GENERAL.
SHANGHAI.

17th November, 1940.

Dear Mr. Robertson,

By letter of the 28th August and
Special Branch report of 3rd September regarding
Bruno Pribram and Luise Koslowski.

Can you let me have any further
information regarding these persons as I understand
they have arrived in Shanghai?

We were asked a few days ago by the
"Shanghai Times" whether we could put them into touch
with the "Famous British Lecturer, PRIBRAM", and we
imagine the enquiry referred to Bruno Pribram. I enclose
copies of advertisements which have appeared in the
local press regarding E.E. and E.O.C. Pribram.

Yours sincerely,



Passport Control Officer.

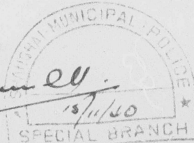
T. Robertson, Esquire,
Deputy Commissioner,
Shanghai Municipal Police.

D. H. Kelling Wells.

Further & detailed report

in cc.

Pen 20



Dr. E. PRIER, M.D.

General Surgery and Women's Diseases

Office and residence

921 Bubbling Well Road

Consulting hours 10-12 noon, 5-7 p.m.

For appointment telephone 37704

PROF. B. C. C. PRIER

M.D., I.R.C.P., EDINBURGH

Former Prof. of Surgery, University Berlin;
Chief Surgeon, St. Hildegard Hospital;
Lecturer British Post-Graduate Medical School,
London, has opened his practice as CONSULTING
SURGEON.

For appointments: Telephone 18030

PALACE HOTEL, ROOM 521.

PROFESSOR DR. B. C. C. PRIER

M.D. I.R.C.P., EDINBURGH

UNTIL RECENTLY PROFESSOR OF SURGERY UNIVERSITY
BERLIN, CHIEF SURGEON OF ST. HILDEGARD HOSPITAL

LECTURER BRITISH POST-GRADUATE MEDICAL SCHOOL
LONDON.

HAS OPENED HIS PRACTICE AS CONSULTING
SURGEON.

Consulting Hours: 11 a.m. to 12 noon, 5 p.m. to 7 p.m.
ROOM 521, PALACE HOTEL, MARKING ROAD.
APPOINTMENT: Telephone 18030

G. 40M 1.40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
REGISTRY
File No. 20...

Special Branch - 21. 7. 40

REPORT

On September 3, 1940

Subject..... Communication dated August 28 from H. B. K. Consulate-General -

Bruno PRIBRAM and Luise KOSLOWSKI

Made by D.S.I. Pitts.

Forwarded by D. S. I. Logan.

Permits Nos. 971 and 972 to allow the immigration into Shanghai of Bruno Pribram and Luise KOSLOWSKI respectively were issued by this office on June 13, 1940. They expire on October 13, 1940. Application on behalf of the intending immigrants was made by Dr. Egon Pribram, 941 Bubbling Well Road, who enjoys a good reputation in local medical circles and who is well able to care for the newcomers.

The persons concerned have not yet arrived in Shanghai but if and when they do a further report will be submitted to permit the British authorities to secure the information desired.

J. Pitts

D. S. I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

FILE
INDEXED BY
(S.S.) REGISTRY
DATE 4/9/40

BRITISH CONSULATE-GENERAL.
SHANGHAI.


28th August 1940.

Dear Mr. Yorke,

Bruno Oscar Charles Pribram, German born Prague 11.6.1887, holder of Passport No.124 R/583/36 issued Berlin 16.5.36 and valid until the 16.5.40 and Luise Koslowski, German born Lissaken 17.7.1903, holder of Identity Document No.544 issued London 10.2.39 and valid until the 22.11.40 have been granted permits from the Passport Office London to proceed from the United Kingdom to Shanghai. In the event of these people applying to me for visas to return to the United Kingdom they will be refused.

I should be grateful, if you would let me know when these two people arrive in Shanghai and where they stay on arrival.

Yours sincerely,


Passport Control Officer.

R. W. Yorke, Esquire,
Shanghai Municipal Police,
SHANGHAI.

D. J. J. Pitt

P. 2

F. 2

1/5

N 350

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
SP. BR. REGISTRY

No. 14

File No. 362

Date 4/9/40

SPECIAL BRANCH, Station,

Date Sept. 2nd, 1940.

REPORT

Subject: COMMUNICATION DATED AUGUST 29TH.1940 FROM H.B.M. CONSULATE-
GENERAL CONCERNING NICHOLAS GEORGE IVANCHENKO, FORMER RUSSIAN SUBJECT.
Made by: Maklaevsky Forwarded by: J. A. I. Logan

Nicholas George IVANCHENKO, former Russian subject, was born on January 17th.1913 in Chita, Transbaikal Province of Russia.

He is reported to have left Russia for Manchuria in 1917 together with his parents and to have subsequently resided in Harbin, where he attended a school.

In September 1932, he arrived in Shanghai from Harbin. Here, he was without fixed employment until 1934, when he obtained a position as a chauffeur with the Shanghai Power Company in which capacity he worked until 1937, when he resigned.

At present he is unemployed and is reported to be assisting his brother Victor Ivanchenko, a photographer by occupation.

He resides at 291 Rue Bourgeat.

He is not registered with the Russian Emigrants' Committee at 118/1 Moulmein Road.

There is nothing in Police records detrimental to this person's character.

INDEXED
(F.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 4/9/40

FILE
2/9
4/9

Sent, 2/9.

Maklaevsky
p.s.i.

D.C. (SPECIAL BRANCH).



PASSPORT & REGISTRATION OFFICE,
BRITISH CONSULATE-GENERAL,
P.O. BOX 259,
SHANGHAI.

29th August, 1940.

Dear Mr. Yorke,

I should be grateful if I could be informed whether the Shanghai police possess any information detrimental to the character of Mr. Nikolas George Ivanchenko, a Stateless person, formerly of Russian nationality, resident at 291, Rue Bourgeat, who has applied to me for the grant of a visa to enable him to proceed to Hongkong for the purpose of taking up employment with N.A. Tonoff, Camera Exchange Service, 1, Middle Road, Hongkong.

Yours sincerely,

D.S. 9 Maklaevsky
20/8

R.W. Yorke, Esq.,
Deputy Commissioner,
Shanghai Municipal Police,
SHANGHAI.

31-29
10 H
29/8

N 351

IN REPLYING
REFER TO NO.

REH/jaw



UNITED STATES MARINE CORPS
HEADQUARTERS, FOURTH MARINES.
SHANGHAI, CHINA.



4 September 1940

Mr. R. W. Yorke
Special Branch, S.M.P.
185 Foochow Road

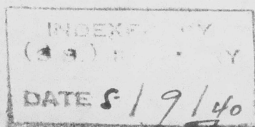
Dear Mr. Yorke:-

It is respectfully requested that the Intelligence Officer, 4th Marines be furnished the following information concerning a Mrs. Benno WOLF, a refugee from Germany: where is she now living? with whom? financial status? employed? how long has she been in Shanghai?

It is further requested that we be furnished with a copy of the report of investigation of the murder of the Korean, on Foochow Road, on 3 September.

Sincerely yours,

R. E. Honsowetz
R. E. HONSOWETZ
1st-Lieut., USMC



FILE *PA*

Please find - comp. sh.
Savi
RM 4/19

Mr. Benno WOLF, German Jew, born at Wiesbaden --
25, 1904. Holds German passport J. 16/W
issued in Wiesbaden, expired on January
20, 1940.

Bookkeeper by profession. Is also said
to be an expert in sowing of grain.
Speaks good English and good French.
Arrived in Shanghai on May 22, 1939 in
s.s. Victoria from Europe. Has very
little financial means. Lives in poor
circumstances in a small room at house 18,
611 Dainy Road. Is at present unemployed.

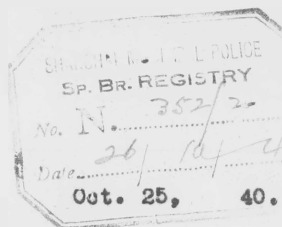
Mrs. Merta WOLF, wife of above, German Jewess, born at
Eschwege on February 20, 1898. Holds
German passport J. No. 104/35 - date and
place of issue unknown - expires on October
30, 1940.

Speaks little English, no fixed profession,
but has a good knowledge of fancy bakery.
Arrived in Shanghai with her husband in the
s.s. Victoria on May 22, 1939 and is at
present living with him in humble circum-
stances at the address indicated higher.

Upon arrival in Shanghai both of the above
were dependent on the Jewish Aid Committee
for sustenance and for some time they resided
in the Kinchow Road Refugee Camp. In January
1940 they removed to 21/943 East Yuhang Road,
while on June 27 they shifted their quarters
to their present abode.

N 352

Copy for Chung Pao file



King Pao and Chung Pao - Pro-Nanking papers

Further to attached report of October 24, 1940, Hsu Sui-chang (徐經昌), accountant in the employ of the Bing Pao Distributing Office (平報), 330 Kiukiang Road, was interviewed by C.D.C. 230 Chang Yeh on October 25, and gave the following information:-

Owing to poor circulation in Shanghai, the management of the King Pao (平報), printed and published in Nanking, has stopped delivery of copies of its paper to this city since October 24.

80 copies of the Chung Pao (中報), which is also printed and published in Nanking, are sent to Shanghai daily and are delivered to subscribers, most of them being members of official organs, especially House 76 Jessfield Road in the Western District, in Nantao and Chapei and in the Settlement. In this last named district are registered only three subscribers of the paper.

Delivery is carried out by three coolies named Wang Yu-ting (汪玉廷), Ping-shi (炳熙) and Tsang Sun (桑生) who are employed by the Bing Pao Distributing Office to deliver copies of the Bing Pao. The subscription price of the Chung Pao is \$1.50 per mensem.

Copy for Chung Pao file

S. 5, Special Branch, ///

Oct. 24, 40.

King Pao and Chung Pao - Unregistered Chinese newspapers

found in possession of newspaper delivery coolies

D.S.I. Young

Supt. Mason

On the morning of 23.10.40 C.D.C. 230 Chang Yeh found copies of the King Pao (京報) and Chung Pao (申報) in possession of delivery coolies employed to deliver the Bing Pao (平報) to subscribers.

The papers in question are both pro-Wang Ching-wei journals printed and published in Nanking.

On being questioned the delivery coolies stated the papers were distributed by the Bing Pao Distributing Office, 330 Kiukiang Road, to subscribers only.

No copies have been seen offered for public sale.

D. S. I.

D. C. (Crime and Special Branches).

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No. 3-22

S. 5, Special Branch

REPORT

Date: 22.9.1940.

Subject: Chung Pao - Unregistered Chinese Newspaper

by Police

Made by: D. C. Young Forwarded by: D. C. Young

Reference attached file, four copies of the Chung Pao (中報), dated 13.9.40, were seized by S. 5, 230 Chang Yeh at 8 a.m. September 14 from newsvendors in Yu Ya Ching Road and Avenue Edward VII.

The papers were delivered to the vendors direct by an agent of the Central Books and Newspapers Sales Agency, Jukong Road, and did not pass through the hands of the distributor mentioned in report dated September 5, 1940.

The seized copies are now held in the office of S. 5.

D. C. Young

D. C. (Special branch).

RECEIVED
22.9.40

M. 2
40M-1-40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

S. 5, Special Branch,

REPORT

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE
S. 5, Special Branch

N. 153

Sept. 1, 1940.

Subject: Chung Pao - Unregistered Chinese daily - Seizure by Police

Made by: D.S.I. Young Forwarded by: Supt. Mason

Commr. of Police.

Sir:

Information.

R. D. Young
D. C. (Sp. Br.)



INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 6/19/40
Isaac

Acting on instructions of D.C. (Special Branch), 140 copies of the Chung Pao (申報), an unregistered Chinese daily, dated 4.9.40, were seized by C.D.C. 230 Chang Yeh at 5.45 a.m. to-day from a stall kept by newsvendor Mei Kuo-cheng (梅國正) on Shantung Road. The newsvendor was told to attend Headquarters at 9 a.m.

Mei Kuo-cheng came to this office at the appointed time, and enquiries show that he receives 150 copies of this paper every morning from the branch office of the Central Books and Newspapers Sales Agency (中央書報發行所) in Jukong Road, which has its head offices in Nanking, for distribution amongst subscribers, copies of this paper being delivered to him by a coolie of the aforementioned agency. Four persons have been engaged by Mei to distribute these copies to subscribers, for which service he was given \$80 per mensem by Hsia Chen-liang (夏成樑), publisher of the Bing Pao (平報), a pro-Wang Ching-wei Chinese daily, 436 Foochow Road, to be paid to the four distributors as wages. He added that only a few copies had been sold by his distributors.

Mei Kuo-cheng was instructed to deliver all copies of the paper that might be sent to him in future to S.5 office, and notified that until the paper is registered with the Police, he must refrain from selling copies of it.

Mei Kuo-cheng promised to observe the Police instructions.

D. C. (Special Branch).

D. S. I. Young
D. S. I.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

S. 5, Special Branch, *withdn*,

REPORT

Date Sept. 3, 1940.

Subject Chung Pao - Unregistered Chinese daily on sale locally

Made by D.S.I. Young Forwarded by Supt. Mason

Submitted herewith is a copy of the September 2nd issue of the Chung Pao (申報), a Chinese language daily, which has not yet been registered with the S.M. Police but is on public sale locally.

The Chung Pao is published from offices at House 111 Chu Tsai Road (朱在路), Nanking. It is printed by the Sin Chung Printing Press (新申印務所) which is also located in Nanking. The attached current issue carries international news, local news, special column on a memorial service for persons killed in the cause of peace movement and economic news, in addition to advertisements inserted by business concerns in Nanking and Shanghai.

Copies of this paper are sold locally with one Mei Kuo-cheng (梅國正), a newsvendor in Shantung Road, as chief distributor.

D. S. I.
D. S. I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

S. 5, Special Branch

REPORT

Date. Oct. 25, 1940.

Subject. King Pao and Chung Pao - Pro-Nanking papers

Made by S. J. Young

Forwarded by

Supt. Mason

Further to attached report of October 24, 1940, Hsu Gui-chang (徐海昌), accountant in the employ of the Bing Pao Distributing Office (平報), 330 Kiukiang Road, was interviewed by C.D.C. 230 Chang yeh on October 25, and gave the following information:-

Owing to poor circulation in Shanghai, the management of the King Pao (康報), printed and published in Nanking, has stopped delivery of copies of its paper to this city since October 24.

80 copies of the Chung Pao (中報), which is also printed and published in Nanking, are sent to Shanghai daily and are delivered to subscribers, most of them being members of official organs, especially House 76 Jessfield Road in the Western District, in Nantao and Chapei and in the Settlement. In this last named district are registered only three subscribers of the paper.

Delivery is carried out by three coolies named Waung Yu-ting (汪玉廷), Ping-shi (楊熙) and Tsang Sun (章生) who are employed by the Bing Pao Distributing Office to deliver copies of the Bing Pao. The subscription price of the Chung Pao is \$1.50 per month.

D. S. F.

D. C. (Crime and Special Branches).

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

I. S., Special Branch

REPORT

Date Oct. 24, 1940.

Subject King Pao and Chung Pao - Unregistered Chinese Newspapers
found in possession of newspaper delivery coolies

Made by D.S.I. Young Forwarded by [Signature]

On the morning of Oct. 24, 1940 C.D.C. 230 Chang Yeh found copies of the King Pao (京報) and Chung Pao (中報) in possession of delivery coolies employed to deliver the Bing Pao (平報) to subscribers.

The papers in question are both pro-Wang Ching-wei journals printed and published in Nanking.

On being questioned the delivery coolies stated the papers were distributed by the Bing Pao Distributing Office, 330 Kiukiang Road, to subscribers only.

No copies have been seen offered for public sale.

[Signature]
D. S. / I.

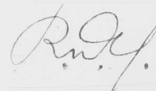
D. C. (Crime and Special Branches).

October 4 40.

Dear Sir,

I have to acknowledge receipt of your letter dated September 27, 1940, and in reply request that you make personal application at Room 606 of Shanghai Municipal Police Headquarters.

Yours faithfully,



Deputy Commissioner
(Special Branch)

Mr. Kuh Wei Chong,
General Manager,
King Wo,
72 Tsu Tsiah Road,
Nanking.

5 10 1940

Translation of a letter received from the Chin Pao,
No. 72 Tsu Tsiah Road, Nanking, on October 3, 1940.

September 27, 1940.

To the General Branch,

The Chin Pao (申報) is published at
No. 72 Tsu Tsiah Road (淞沪路), Nanking. In order
to distribute and sell copies of this newspaper within
the International Settlement of Shanghai, registration
of the paper is required. I shall therefore be obliged
if you will send a registration form for newspapers to
the above address.

Kuh Wei Chong (顧維鈞)
General Manager.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

S. S. Special Branch

REPORT

Subject King Pao - Unregistered Chinese daily - Seizure by Police

Made by D.S.I. Young Forwarded by Supt. Mason

Acting on instructions of D.C. (Special Branch) 90 copies of the King Pao (申報), an unregistered Chinese daily, dated 4.9.40, were seized by C.D.C. 230 Chang Yeh at 5.45 a.m. to-day from a stall kept by newsvendor Mei Kuo-cheng (梅國正) on Shantung Road. The newsvendor was told to attend Headquarters at 9 a.m.

Mei Kuo-cheng came to this office at the appointed time, and enquiries show that he receives 100 copies of this paper every morning from a branch office of the Central Books and Newspapers Sales Agency (中央日報發行處) in Jukong Road, which has its head offices in Nanking, for distribution amongst subscribers, copies of this paper being delivered to him by a coolie of the aforementioned agency. Four persons have been engaged by Mei to distribute the copies to subscribers, for which service he was given \$80 per mensem by Hsia Chen-liang (夏成提), publisher of the Bing Pao (平報), a pro-Tang Ching-wei Chinese daily, 436 Foochow Road, to be paid to the four distributors as wages. He added that only a few copies had been sold by his distributors.

Apprised of the cause of the seizure by the Police, Mei Kuo-cheng was told to deliver all copies of any issue that might ~~even~~ be sent to him in future by the agency, and instructed that unless the paper is registered with the Police, he must refrain from selling copies. He promised to observe Police instructions.

D. C. (Special Branch).

Comm. of S.
Siv. Information



FILE

INDEXED BY
(S.B.) REGISTRY
DATE 6/9/40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

S. 5, Special Branch, *Addon,*

REPORT

Date. Sept. 3, 1940.

Subject. King Pao - Unregistered Chinese daily on sale locally

Made by D.S.I. Young

Forwarded by Supt. Mason

Submitted herewith is a copy of the September 2nd issue of a mosquito daily in Chinese known as the King Pao (京報), which has not yet been registered with the S.M. Police but is on public sale locally.

The King Pao is published from offices at House 72 Chu Tsai Road (朱塞路), Nanking. It is printed by the Sin Chung Printing Press (新中印務局) which is also located in Nanking. The attached current issue carries international news, local news, economic news, an address given by Wang Ching-wei in the course of memorial service to persons killed in the cause of peace movement, and advertisements.

Copies of this paper are sold locally with one Mei Kuo-cheng (梅國成), a newsvendor in Shantung Road, as chief distributor.

D. S. I.
D. S. I.

D. C. (Special Branch).

N 353

Special Branch Copy

353
13/9/40

2040/40

" C "
Hongkew
September 12th, 40.

4.

40.

At 2 p.m. on 11-9-40, the accused Mrs. B.L. Jose, appeared before Judge Helmick at the American Consular Court, and pleaded not guilty to the charges brought against her. At the conclusion of the hearing, however, Judge Helmick, sentenced her to six months imprisonment for theft and ordered that she be detained in Ward Road Gaol, pending arrangements being made to send her back to the Philippines where she will serve her sentence.

[Signature]
13/9/40
Sen. Det. i/c.

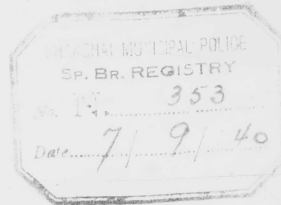
[Signature]
D. S. 326.

[Handwritten marks]

L.D.O. 100.

INDEXED BY
S.S. REGISTRY
[Handwritten marks]

Special Branch



2040/40.

Hongkew
September 6th, 40.

3.

40.

" C "

During the p.m. of 5-9-40, with the authority of Mr. Richardson, U.S. Marshal, the undersigned interviewed Mrs. Jose at Ward Road Gaol, when she was informed that the stolen property had been recovered and asked if she wished to make a statement, she replied "I did not do it, and will not say anything."

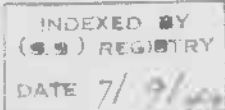
On 5-9-40, notification was received from the American Consulate requesting that Mrs. Hove be taken there at 10 a.m. on 6-9-40, for questioning by the acting District Attorney Mr. Richardson and arraignment before the U.S. Consular Court.

Mr. Richardson, first questioned Mrs. Jose, who steadfastly denied the theft, however, two charges of Grand Theft, were filed against her and Major H.D. Rodger, appointed to defend her. She was then taken before Judge M.J. Helmick, who heard the charges against her and arrangements for her defence, after which he arranged that the case come up for trial at 2 p.m. on 11-9-40.

Sen. Det. 1/c.

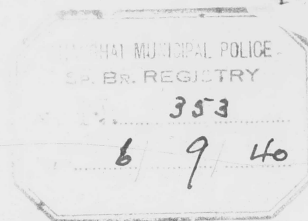
Mr. Richardson instructed the undersigned to take complt. and the three witnesses to see him at 10 a.m. on 11-9-40.

D.D.C. "C".



C. B. P. 7
D. S. 328.

Special Branch Copy



2040/40.

"C"
Hongkew
September 4th, 40

2

On the am. of 4/9/40, the undersigned escorted complt. Mrs. Resurreccion to the American Consulate, where she swore out a complaint of Grand Larceny against Mrs. Jose, against whom a warrant will now be issued. Mr. Peterson assistant marshal also requested that the Police provide the Consulate with a copy of their report on this crime, together with copies of such statements as are taken.

Following the visit to the Consulate the following persons were visited and statements taken:-

Mrs. M. Acunavie; Mrs. C. Martinez and Mrs.

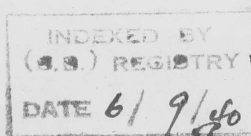
M. Conn.

Owing to lack of time it will not be possible to interview Mrs. Jose until 5/9/40.

[Signature]
S. M. Det. 1/c.

[Signature]
D. S. 323.

D. D. O. "C".



Mrs. Conchita Martinez,

Philippines

D.S. Crossley

L.180/192, N.
Szechuen Road

4-9-40

On the a.m. of 3-9-40, a police officer accompanied by Mrs. Resurreccion came to my home No.192, Lane No.180 N. Szechuen Road, to inquire regarding one Mrs. Jose, a friend who occasionally visits me and was alleged to have stolen a box containing money and jewellery, the property of Mrs. Resurreccion, however, I had not seen Mrs. Jose for three days and having informed the police officer of this fact, he and Mrs. Resurreccion went away.

Shortly following their departure, Mrs. Jose, entered my house via the rear door carrying a small leather box bound with string and without speaking to me or Mrs. Roma, who was with me proceeded up the stairway to a loft room situate between the ground and upstairs front rooms, where she placed the box and immediately left without giving any explanation for her action. Both I and Mrs. Roma, suspected the box to be that stolen from Mrs. Resurreccion and at about 1 p.m. Mrs. Roma's husband went to Mrs. Resurreccion's home to inform her of the occurrence and upon failing to find her there, a friend Mrs. Ines Veraaon, was requested to locate and inform Mrs. Resurreccion. At about 5.30 p.m. Mrs. Resurreccion accompanied by a police officer arrived at my home and after checking the contents of the box, took it away.

This is my true statement.



(Signed)



Mrs. Anastacia Rama

Philippines

D.S. Crossley

No. 180/192 A.
Cecchuen Road

4-9-40

During the A.M. of 3-9-40, a foreign police officer accompanied by Mrs. Resurreccion, came to my home No. 192, Lane No. 130 North Cecchuen Road, and inquired of me whether a friend of mine Mrs. Jose had called to see me recently stating she had stolen a box containing money and jewellery. I replied that I had not seen Mrs. Jose for three days, whereupon the police officer and Mrs. Resurreccion, took their leave.

Some short time following their departure Mrs. Jose entered the house via the rear door carrying a brown leather box bound with string which she took upstairs and placed in a small loft room over the ground floor front. She then left without attempting to speak to either one or Mrs. Martinez, with whom I was sitting in the ground floor front room.

We both suspected that the box left by Mrs. Jose must be that stolen from Mrs. Resurreccion and at about 1 p.m., I requested my husband to go to Mrs. Resurreccion's home and inform her of the incident, he, however, later returned and stated that she was not at home. A friend of mine Mrs. Ines Deramos, was then approached and asked to locate and inform Mrs. Resurreccion, with the result that at about 5.30 p.m., the police officer accompanied by Mrs. Resurreccion arrived at my home and upon the box being identified as Mrs. Resurreccion's property and contents checked it was taken away.



(Signed)

Constanacia
Rama

Mrs. Pacurarin.

Russia
No. 74 Chapco
Road

D.S. Crossley

4-9-40.

I am the chief tenant of No. 74 Chapco Road, a portion of the rooms of the premises being sub-let by me to Mrs. Resurreccion, Mrs. Jose and two other people.

At about 8 p.m. on 2-1-40, whilst I was sat in the ground floor front room conversing with a male friend, I saw Mrs. Jose, who was carrying some thing wrapped in a reddish coloured bed cover pass by my room door, to gain the front door and leave the premises. Knowing that Mrs. Resurreccion was absent and that Mrs. Jose had free access to her room, I felt suspicious and about 15 minutes later when Mrs. Jose returned carrying the bed cover folded over her arm but minus whatever had been wrapped in it, I approached her stating "you tell me what you have stolen and bring it back, then I will not say anything about it to anyone."

She denied having taken anything stating if I wished I could call the police.

Next day I saw Mrs. Jose leave my house at about 8.30a.m. and later I saw and informed Mrs. Resurreccion regarding the incident of the previous night and advised her to check up her belongings in order to ascertain whether anything was missing. Later she informed me that a leather case containing money and jewellery had been stolen, she then went to the police station to report the matter.



(Signed)

M. M. Pacurarin

Copy for H. L. (Special Branch)

353

"C"

Hongkew

September 4th,

40

40

2040/40.

No. 74 Chapoo Road.

About 2 p.m. 8/9/40.

10.00 a.m. 9/9/40.

Mrs. Salud A. Resurreccion,
Philippine. Above address.

One in custody.

Mrs. Maria Lucia Rose, age 45, unemployed,
Philippine.

One by detectives.

Money, jewellery, documents,
and personal papers.

1,311.00.

Money, jewellery, documents,
and personal papers.

1,196.00.

ISS. II C.S.C.
For 4/9 J. W. Med

(e) Theft by inmate.

At 10.00 a.m. on 3/9/40, Mrs. Salud. F. Resurreccion, reported to the station, to the effect that a brown leather attache case containing local currency, Philippine peso's, jewellery, pawn papers and personal paper etc, total value \$1,311. 00, had been stolen from a room which she occupies on the 1st floor of House No.74 Chapoo Road and in view of certain information which she had received from the chief tenant of the House one Mrs. M. Macaravin, Russian subject, she suspected one Mrs. Bribiana Lucia Jose, Philippine, friend, who also resides on the premises to be responsible for the crime.

Interrogated by the undersigned, complete stated that she arrived Shanghai during March 1940, in company with her husband and seven year old daughter and took up residence in the French Concession. During June her husband deserted her and she then resided alone with her daughter until the early part of July, when in the home of a Philippine friend, she met Mrs. Bribiana Lucia Jose, who had also been deserted by her husband and was in a state of destitution, being entirely dependant on the charity of various friends she possessed amongst the Philippine community of Shanghai.

Feeling sorry for Mrs. Jose, she offered free accommodation and food in her home, this was readily accepted and shortly afterwards they moved from the French Concession to their present abode. However, about two weeks ago, she became acquainted with an European, whose nationality she does not

know, this person coming to live with her. This new condition made it necessary for Mrs. Jose, to move from her (complt.) room, this she did and for the sum of \$10.00, per month was permitted by Mrs. Pacuraviu, to sleep nightly on a mattee in the ground floor central room of the house, but she still kept her clothing etc. in complt.'s room and in order that she should be in no way inconvenienced was allowed to retain possession of a key to the room.

At 8 p.m. on 2/9/40, complt. in company with her new paramour and daughter, after securing her room door proceeded to the Capital Theatre and upon returning home about 11.15 p.m., retired.

At about 9.30 p.m. on 3/9/40, complt. whilst on the ground floor portion of the premises, was approached by Mrs. Pacuraviu, who informed her that at about 9 p.m. on the previous night she had seen Mrs. Jose, leave the house carrying in her arms some thing wrapped in a bedcover and about 15 minutes later, she had returned with the bedcover folded over her arms, but minus whatever had been wrapped in it. Suspecting that whatever had been carried out was the property of complainant, she taxed Mrs. Jose with having committed theft and advised her to return the property taken and nothing further would be said regarding the matter.

Mrs. Jose, however, denied the accusation and went to lay down on her settee, where she had slept the night and left the premises at 8.30 a.m. even date. Mrs. Tacuravin, then advised complt. to check up her belongings in order to ascertain whether any thing was missing. Complt. immediately returned to her room and looked first into the wardrobe to find that a brown leather attache case in which she kept her money and other valuable possessions, was missing and after a frantic but futile search of the room for it, came to the station.

The undersigned accompanied by complt. proceeded to her home, where Mrs. Tacuravin, was questioned and corroborated her story as outlined by complt. adding that an unknown male friend present had also witnessed the incident. The fact that if Mrs. Jose was actually the thief and was able to dispose of the attache case in a period of 15 minutes, seemed to indicate that she must have carried it to some place very near complt.'s home, therefore complt. was requested to bring to mind any friends that Mrs. Jose may have had residing in the near vicinity of her home. She stated that she had not at any time taken a great interest in Mrs. Jose's private affairs, but knew of two places where Mrs. Jose had occasionally paid visits and led the undersigned first

1/5

to House No. 89, Lane No. 338 Miller Road, where Philippine people were found residing, but when questioned stated that they had not seen Mrs. Jose for a considerable time, therefore enquiries were continued at House No. 192, Lane No. 180 North Szechuen Road, where a Mrs. Anastacia Roma, was questioned and stated that she had not seen Mrs. Jose for three days.

By arrangement at 1 p.m. the undersigned again met complt. when effort was made to locate Mrs. Jose at the North of the Soochow Creek, various Philippine's known to be friends of Mrs. Jose were visited without success at Hua Kee Avenue, Bubbling Well Road and Pacific Gardens, Seymour Road, continuing No. 83 Carter Road, was visited where information was received that Mrs. Jose had been there and just left a few seconds prior to the arrival of the undersigned and complt. immediately a search was made along Carter Road and Mrs. Jose, located and taken into custody near Bubbling Well Road. questioned she strenuously denied having taken complt's property, but admitted as stated by Mrs. Pacuraviu, she had at 9 p.m. on 2/8/40, left No. 74 Cha oo Road, stating that she did so to purchase food, but stated she had taken no property out with her, however, as it was raining she used her bed cover to lace over her hand and shoulders. Following suggestion she was

1/8

agreed to lead the undersigned to the shop where she had purchased the food and led the way to Wochang Road near North Beacon Road, where she pointed out three different Chinese food shops at which she now stated she examined foods displayed from the outside and seeing nothing she fancied returned home without making any purchase.

This lack of witnesses to verify that she did actually go to Wochang Road, combined with the evidence of Mrs. Paouraviu, and fact that she was the only person excepting complainant to possess a key to complaint's room, door of which had not been broken or lock interfered with to gain entry, indicated that contrary to her denial she was without doubt responsible for the theft, therefore together with complaint she was taken to the American Consulate, where the U.S. Marshall for China Mr. Charles Richardson, was acquainted with the ascertained facts of the case against Mrs. Jose and stated that although the evidence obtained was not sufficient in his opinion to gain a conviction, he would order the detention of Mrs. Jose for 48 hours, pending the police endeavouring to trace the stolen property or gain other substantial evidence.

He then issued the following document:-

1/7.

Commissioner, Shanghai Municipal Police 186
Loochow Road, Shanghai.

Dear Sir,

You will please detain Eribiane L. Jose, citizen of the Philippine Common wealth, in Ward Road Jail on suspicion of grand theft pending further instructions from this office. Yours truly, Charles Richardson Jr.

Mrs. Jose was then escorted to Ward Road Gaol, where she was searched, but none of the missing property found on her person.

Having left the gaol the undersigned returned to No. 74 Chaochow Road, to further interrogate the inmates and upon arrival found one Mrs. Ines Derezmos, Philippine, who had called to inform complt. that the missing box was at House No. 192, Lane No. 180 North Szechuen Road, the home of Mrs. Hong, who as explained previously had been interrogated shortly following complt. complaining to the Police.

This address was visited and the attache case, both locksbroken and tied with string was found in an unoccupied loft room situate between ground and upstairs front rooms. The contents were checked by complt. who upon having completed her examination stated that only \$115.00 local currency was missing.

1/8

Mrs. Jose, was questioned as to who had placed the attache case on her premises, ^{and} stated that at 10 a.m. or 10:30 a.m. Mrs. Jose had visited the house and placed it there, this statement was corroborated by another Philippine inmate one Mrs. Conchita Martinez, who also stated she had witnessed the incident.

It may, however, be pointed out that the undersigned and complt. visited the house at 12:45 a.m. at which time Mrs. Roma, definitely stated that she had not seen Mrs. Jose for three days and upon being reminded of this became quite flustered and averred that Mrs. Jose had called following the police visit and that she knowing of the theft had become alarmed and did not dare notify the station or complt. for some hours.

This statement on the part of Mrs. Jose did not sound very truthful and taking into consideration that the distance between complt's home and Mrs. Roma's home is only a few hundred yards, it is suspected that Mrs. Jose, actually took the attache case there between 9 a.m. and 9:15 p.m. on 3/9/40 and that it was actually there during the time of police enquiries in the morning. Furthermore it is highly probable that Mrs. Roma or some other inmate upon learning through complt. that it was stolen and nature of contents, remained silent

1/9

in order to break it open following the departure of the police and extract the missing money. She reported presence of the case being made later with the hope that some responsibility for the money being missing would fall upon Mr. Jose.

However, whether or not this suspicion is correct will undoubtedly be known on 4/9/40, when Mrs. Jose will be informed of developments and further questioned.

Mr. Peterson, Assistant U.S. Marshall was informed of the recovery and evidence which establishes Mrs. Jose to be the thief and instructed that on the a.m. of 4/9/40, compel. he return to the Consulate to swear out a complaint against Mrs. Jose.

W. H. H. H.
Mr. Jose 1/9

W. H. H. H.
D. S. 325

D. S. 325

N 354-

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

REPORT

BE REGISTRY
No 354
6/9/40
Date 6/9/40

Subject: ...
Made by: ... Forwarded by: ...

With reference to the attached translation from the
"Asahi Shimbun", local Japanese daily, of August 21st.
1940 enquiries show that there is no truth, whatsoever,
in the report regarding six Russian members of the
Auxiliary Detachment of the French Volunteer Corps who
had deserted a few days ago. There is not likewise, any
truth in the report regarding the theft of the two
machine-guns from the French Volunteer Corps.

Shallausky
D.S.I.

Shallausky
D.S.I.

D.S.I. Shallausky
20/8

D.C. (SPECIAL BRANCH).

INDEXED BY
() REGISTRY
DATE 6/9/40
he

N 356

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

SPECIAL BRANCH

REPORT

Subject COMMUNICATION DATED SEPTEMBER 2nd. 1940 FROM H.B.

GENERAL CONCERNING MISS MARGARITA VEONOROVNA HELLIVSKY.

Made by D.S.I. Karlaevsky Forwarded by D.S.I. Logan.

Miss Margarita Veonorovna HELLIVSKY, former Russian subject of Roman Catholic Faith, was born on April 9th. 1916 in Hebarovsk, Maritime Province of Russia.

She is reported to have left Russia for Manchuria in 1922 and to have subsequently resided in Harbin where she attended a middle school.

In 1931 she left Harbin for Pientsin where she obtained an employment in a Beauty Parlour as a hair-dresser and remained there until 1938, when she left for Tsingtao. After staying in Tsingtao for a short while she arrived in Shanghai on October 15th. 1938.

Here she joined Mrs. Ermakov's Beauty Culture Establishment at 1 Yang Terrace off Weihaiwei Road in the same capacity with which she is still employed.

She is registered with the Russian Emigrants' Committee at 118/1 Moulmein Road.

There is nothing in the Municipal Police records detrimental to her character.

RECEIVED BY
REGISTRY
DATE 7/9/40

FILE

D.S.I.

D.C. (SPECIAL BRANCH).

Copy to Mr. Lee.

Sent, 6/9

R.D.Y. 6/9.

P.O. BOX 259,

I should be much obliged if you would be good enough to furnish me with a report on Miss Margaret Leonorovna Malevsky, a stateless person, formerly of Russian nationality, residing at No. 1 Yang Terrace, Sinaisei Road, who has applied to me for a visa to enable her to proceed to Hongkong in order to marry Mr. Charles Beresford Sutherland, an Anglo-Chinese, third mate on the M.S. "Nilawa", whose home is in Burma.

Yours sincerely,

Yorke, Esquire,
Deputy Commissioner,
Special Branch,
Shanghai Municipal Police.

At 3 Malesbury, 1891.

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

Sp. Sr. Registry OFFICE

FILE NO. 78 33

SUBJECT:

Jing Pa

[illegible]

N/359

National Herald, Chinese-American Daily News :-

"NO CLUES FOUND IN INVESTIGATION OF ATTEMPTED ASSASSINATION
OF MR. R.W. YORKE WHO STATES HE SAW THE CAPTURE OF A GUNMAN
BY JAPANESE SOLDIER : PEOPLE BELIEVE CASE WILL REMAIN AN
UNSOLVED MYSTERY"

According to news from foreign circles, Japanese authorities, through a spokesman, are maintaining that they know nothing about the arrest other than what they had read in the "China Press." Yesterday, Deputy Commissioner Reginald W. Yorke reiterated that he saw an oriental gunman captured by a uniformed Japanese gendarme after the unsuccessful attempt on his life last Friday morning. Thus, the motive of the attempt and the whereabouts of the gunman are shrouded in mystery.

Reliable quarters affirm that, according to an eye-witness, an oriental gunman was actually captured at the scene of the attempted assassination but was released by the Police Station a few minutes afterwards. The eye-witness further stated that he followed the gunman and two gendarmes and on turning the corner of a road he noticed the three men hold a short conversation, after which the gunman was released and made a hurried retreat. The eye-witness stated that he could not say whether the oriental gunman was a Chinese or a Japanese.

Although both the Shanghai Municipal Police and the Japanese authorities state that investigations are still in progress, well-informed quarters believe that this case will become another unsolved mystery. They point out that the gunmen who attacked Acting Commissioner Blanchet of the French Police are still at large, while the attempted assassination of Mr. Godfrey Phillips, Secretary and Commissioner-General of the Shanghai Municipal Council, is still unsolved.

2020/40.

B'Well

September 12th., 40.

H.

S. (D.O.L.).

The bullets picked up at the scene of the shooting have been examined by the Arms Identification Section and the following report was submitted.

"Two .32 Automatic Pistol Bullets
were fired from two pistols and
they have no previous records."

There has been no further developments in
this case.

Sent. *[Signature]* 12/13.

[Signature]
S. S. L.

D.D.O. 2nd Div.



2020/40.

POLICE
REGISTRY
359
"B" 10 9/11/40
Bubbling Well
6th September 40
2 (O.O.I.)

9.15a.m.-9.40a.m.
9.40a.m.--11a.m.
11a.m. - 1.30pm.
6-9-40.

Lane 749 Yu Yuen Road,
Office,
94 Jessfield Road.

Approximately 15 yards inside Lane 749 located on
South side of Yu Yuen Road, about 800 yards East
of Edinburgh Road.

9.10 a.m. 6-9-40.

9.15 a.m. 6-9-40.

Mr. R.W. Yorke, Deputy Commissioner, Shanghai
Municipal Police/Shanghai Municipal Council.

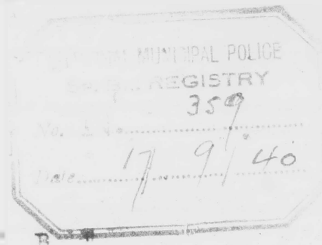
Two not arrested:-

- (1) Age 25-30, height 5'6", round face, pale complexion, well built, wearing white foreign suit, no hat, long black hair parted in middle, brushed straight back, speaks good Shanghai dialect, but thought to be Korean. Armed with pistol.
- (2) Age 25-30, height 5'7", long face, pale complexion, with many freckles, wearing cream foreign suit, no hat, long dark hair brushed back, speaks good Shanghai dialect, but thought to be Korean. Armed with pistol.

Nil.

(d) Possibly political.

(e) The above described two persons approached Mr. Yorke's m/car, Lic. No.8474, as he was leaving home for the office and producing automatic pistols attempted to assassinate him. (For full details see body of report).



2020/40.

B*well

September 17th., 40.

2. (O.C.L.).

Further to attached, I have to report that diligent enquiries conducted in the vicinity of the crime have not succeeded in obtaining any further useful information in regard to the would-be assassins.

R. J. Tabrum
Det. Insp.

D.D.C. "B" Div.



At 9.20 a.m. 6-9-40 a telephone message was received at Bubbling Well Station from Chinese Police Watchman No.1617, reporting that armed gangsters had just attacked Mr. R.W. Yorke, Deputy Commissioner of Police, whilst he was leaving his home at Lane 749, House No. 7, Yu Yuen Road.

On receipt of above information the Station Alarm was rung, and all available men under Chief Inspector MacFarlane were in the act of proceeding to the location in question, when Mr. Yorke arrived at Bubbling Well Station riding in his m/car, licence No.8474, driven by Police Chauffeur Waung Sui Ling (), Permit No.5.

Mr. Yorke explained that he was uninjured and that his would-be-assassins had made good their escape West along Yu Yuen Road, where he had seen the 1st described overlead, being arrested by a member of the Japanese Gendarmerie.

On receipt of this information D.S.I. Golobkoff in company of D.S.698 Nagamune were immediately dispatched to the scene of the crime, for purpose of, if possible, collecting witnesses and any other available evidence.

In the meantime the undersigned interviewed Mr. Yorke and obtained from him the following information:-

It would appear that for the past three or four days Mr. Yorke has been informed by his

2020/40(NW)

1 (Sheet 3)

suspicious characters loitering in the lane leading to his house and as a result has taken all necessary precautions.

At approximately 8.30 a.m. 6-9-40 Mr. Yorke was again informed of the presence of suspicious characters in the lane and as a result of an observation made from the window of his home saw the two described persons walking back and forward at the entrance to the lane.

At 9.05 a.m. 6-9-40 Mr. Yorke left his home, which is located on the East side of Lane 749, about 35 yards South of Yu Yuen Road, and on observing the two suspects standing on Yu Yuen Road, a few feet West of Lane 749, he took the precaution of placing his service pistol No.3552 into his jacket pocket.

Almost simultaneous to him boarding his m/car, and as same moved off in a Northerly direction towards Yu Yuen Road he observed the two suspects enter the lane and come towards him. Sensing something amiss Mr. Yorke took his pistol from his pocket and had just loaded same when he observed the 1st described would-be-assassin pull an automatic pistol from under his jacket and commence firing at him. Mr. Yorke immediately returned the fire and at the

2020/40(BW)

1 (Sheet 4)

same time his chauffeur accelerated the m/car engine. During the ensuing gun battle Mr. Yorke observed that both his would-be assassins were firing at him and at the same time, were backing through a hedge, which runs on the West side of the lane. Arriving at Yu Yuen Road Mr. Yorke looked through the rear window of his car and in so doing observed the two males making their get-away West along Yu Yuen Road, also at this time he observed a member of the Japanese Gendarmerie standing on the South side of the roadway approximately 30 yards West of lane 749, and as these two men ran past this individual, he was seen by Mr. Yorke to arrest one of them.

Mr. Yorke then instructed his chauffeur to drive to Bubbling Well Station, where on his m/car being examined, it was found to have been hit three times by bullets, viz:- One shot in the left hand side front mudguard, and two in the left hand side rear door. Further examination revealed three spent bullets and two empty cartridge cases inside the rear portion of the car.

These have since been forwarded to Arms Identification Section for examination and result will be given later.

2020/40 (HW)

1 (Sheet 5)

Examination of Mr. Yorke's pistol revealed that he had fired seven rounds from same, in view of which and as the assassins must have fired at least as many shots a message was circulated to all hospitals enquiring for any one admitted suffering from bullet wounds.

At 9.45 a.m. 6-9-40, D.S.I. Golosbkooff accompanied by D.S. Nagamune returned from the scene of crime and reported having been unable to find any empty cartridge cases, and to having been informed by bystanders that same had been picked up by Chinese and taken away.

The above officers were successful in locating the following witnesses, who on being questioned, gave the following account of what they had seen:-

Kau Yui An (高永安), age 17, native of Yangchow, S/shoe-maker, residing at No. 2 Sung Ka Zah (新嘉坡) Village, off Yu Yuen Road, and operating a stall at the entrance of Lane 749 Yu Yuen Road, states that for about one week past he has observed the two described persons loitering in the vicinity of Lane 749 Yu Yuen Road and that as a rule they used to arrive around 7 a.m. and remain until he left at 7 p.m.

2020/40(BF)

1 (Sheet 6)

During the day they would relieve one another presumably for purpose of taking food, but that always one of them remained in the vicinity. On occasions both himself and a Chinese Police Watchman No.1617 have conversed with them and on each occasion these two men have done so in Shanghai dialect, but irrespective of this, C.P.W.1617 has often expressed the belief that they were Koreans.

Continuing, this witness states how at approximately 9 a.m. 6-9-40, whilst he was busily engaged at his work at the entrance to Lane 749, he heard several shots being fired quite close to him and on looking up he observed the two described persons, both armed with automatic pistols firing at Mr. Yorke who was riding in his m/car and that at this time Mr. Yorke returned the fire causing the two men to decamp West on Yu Tuen Road towards Edinburgh Road and that after the 1st described person had gone about 30 yards he was arrested by a Japanese Gendarmarie. However this man spoke to the Japanese, who immediately released hold of him and together, both walked away quickly in the direction of Edinburgh Road.

Chinese Police Watchman No.1617 named Koo Wung Hwa (曹雲華), age 39, native of Honan, employed and residing

2020/40 (BW)

1 (Sheet 7)

at Lane 750 Yu Yuen Road, on being questioned, stated that since the 2nd or 3rd of September 1940, he has seen the two described persons loitering in the vicinity of Lane 749 and that on one occasion whilst he was discussing them with the previous witness he was approached by one of them, who in Shanghai dialect, enquired of them what they were talking about. Although on several other occasion these two men spoke to him, he is of the opinion that they are either Koreans or Japanese, inasmuch that their conversations have always been limited to passing the time of day and other trivial remarks, also their general appearance have suggested such.

Continuing this witness explains how at approximately 9 a.m. 6-9-40, whilst he was patrolling inside Lane 750 Yu Yuen Road, which is directly opposite to Lane 749, he heard several shots being fired and on running from the lane he was informed by bystanders that some persons had attempted to assassinate a foreigner, also seeing m/car 8474 nearby. He immediately returned inside lane 750, proceeded to House No.10, and used the telephone in ringing Bubbling Well Station.

2020/40(35)

1 (Sheet 3)

This witness did not actually witness the shooting nor did he see the men involved, but from the general description of the men given he identified them as the two men he had previously seen loitering in that vicinity.

As can be seen from the foregoing statements there appears to be no doubt as to the arrest of one of the would-be-assassins by a member of the Japanese Gendarmerie, also it would appear that the person so arrested did speak the Japanese language inasmuch as, that he was seen to talk to the Gendarmerie member, who, according to witnesses immediately released held of him and to-gether walked away in the direction of Edinburgh Road.

In view of above D.S. Nagamune was requested to visit Japanese Gendarmerie Headquarters, 94 Jessfield Road, and request any information concerning the arrest of one of these men.

This he did at 11 a.m. 8-9-40 and was informed that no such arrest had been made and that if such had been the case they would have known immediately inasmuch as that their Branch Office at 864 Yu Yuen Road, which is located nearby to Lane 749 would have undoubtedly had knowledge of the occurrence. This

2020/40(BT)

1 (Sheet 9)

refutes the statements of all witnesses as made to
the undersigned, who definitely state they saw a
man be arrested.

Statements of witnesses are attached herewith.

Informed:-

Commissioner of Police.

D. C. (Divisions).

D. C. "B" Division.

D.D.O. "B" Division.

Det. Inspector

D.D.O. "B" Div.

Kau Yuen An, age 17,

Yangchow

D.S.I. Yao Yuen Loong

B'Well Station

6-9-1940

-ditto-

I am a shoe-maker, having a stall placed at the entrance of Lane 749 Yu Yuen Road, and residing at No.2 Sung Ka Zah Village off Yu Yuen Road.

At about 9 a.m. 6-9-40 whilst I was making shoes at my stall, I heard several shots fired near me and at the same time I observed two male Chinese, all wearing foreign style clothing, both armed with long barrelled pistols, firing at a foreigner who was sitting in a motor car. The foreigner then returned fire at the two armed men who then concealed their pistols under their clothing and ran westward attempting to make good their escape. At the time of their decamping, a Japanese soldier arrested one of them, who talked something to the Japanese soldier and the latter released hold of him but walked away together with him west along Yu Yuen Road towards Edinburgh Road. I recognised these two armed men as being the men who had been loitering in the vicinity of the entrance of Lane 749 Yu Yuen Road for about a week and sometimes they asked me about my business, meal, etc., in Shanghai dialect. They used to come at about 8 a.m. daily but I did not know what time they left there because I returned home at about 7 p.m. every day, when they were found still loitering there.

The following is a description of the two men:-

- (1) Age about 25, height about 5'6", round pale face, long black hair parted in the middle, wearing white foreign style suit. Shanghai dialect.
- (2) Age about 25, height about 5'7", medium build, long pale face, long black hair parted in the left, with many freckles on the face, wearing white foreign style suit.

This is my true statement.

(Signed, cross-marked and thumb printed).

Koo Yung Mwa, C.P.W.1617

House

C.D.S.163

B'Well Station

6-9-1940

translated
~~xxxxxxx~~

Clerk Sih Chien Shih

I am C.P.W.1617 employed by the S.M.P. and am posted on duty at Lane 750 Yu Yuen Road.

At about 9.20 a.m. 6-9-40, when I was on duty in Lane 750 Yu Yuen Road, I heard two shots fired on the roadway. I immediately came out and saw m/car licence No.8474 parked at the entrance of Lane 749 Yu Yuen Road. At the same time I heard some bystanders told me that a case of assassination had been taken place. I immediately returned to Lane 750, entered House No.10, where I telephoned to Bubbling Well Police Station and reported the occurrence.

After telephoning the Police, I again came out of Lane 750 when I discovered that m/car 8474 had been driven away. According to some eye-witnesses told me, the two would-be-assassins, both wearing foreign style suit, had escaped west along Yu Yuen Road.

According to the descriptions given to me, I recalled that at about 7.30 a.m. on 3-9-40, when I was on duty at the entrance to Lane 750, I saw two foreign style dressed men stand on the South side of Yu Yuen Road and look at Lane 749. After about 5 minutes, they walk away, and talk with a shoe-maker. I then approached the shoe-maker and asked him what they were talking. The shoe-maker told me that they said he worked too slow. One of them then asked me as to why I should enter their business and then they walked away west along Yu Yuen Road. At about 11 a.m. 4-9-40, I again saw these two men standing outside Lane 750 Yu Yuen Road, underneath two trees and looked into Lane 749. They walked away after about five minutes. At about 4 p.m. on 5-9-40, I saw these two men walk out of Lane 749 and walk west along Yu Yuen Road. According to my point of view, they are Koreans.

This is my true statement. (Signed & cross-marked).

TAIRIKU SHIMPO

"MR. R.W. YORKE ATTACKED BY CHUNGKING TERRORISTS (?)"

It is believed that Mr. R.W. Yorke, Chief of the Special Branch of the S.M.P., was attacked by Chungking terrorists because his attitude towards the Japanese had been gradually assuming a conciliatory tone in recent days.

9/9/40

September 7, 1940.

Journal de Shanghai:-

"DEPUTY COMMISSIONER YORKE OF S.M.P. SHOT AT WITH
REVOLVER: FIRES SEVEN SHOTS AT ASSAILANTS ONE OF
WHOM IS ARRESTED BY A JAPANESE GENDARME"

An attempt to assassinate Mr. Yorke, Deputy Commissioner of the Shanghai Municipal Police, was made by two desperadoes yesterday morning in a lane off Yu Yuen Road. Mr. Yorke returned the fire. The exchange of shots had no result.

Describing the attack, Mr. Yorke stated that having boarded his motor car in front of his house, he gave orders to his chauffeur to drive into town. When the car had gone about 20 metres from the place where the lane joins Yu Yuen Road, Mr. Yorke noticed in the middle of the lane two Chinese well dressed in white flannel foreign suits, who, upon seeing the car, placed their hands in their clothing. Mr. Yorke, who has been with the S.M.P. for 27 years, made no mistake about the meaning of their action. He immediately picked up his own pistol which was lying by his side and opened fire at his assailants at the same moment that the latter began to fire.

As the motor car was continuing on its way, Mr. Yorke's aim was necessarily not so precise but it sufficiently upset the assailants for their shots missed their mark. The chauffeur succeeded in driving out of the lane which was deserted at the time.

Mr. Yorke fired seven shots at the two men. One of them fled towards the end of the lane, the other went towards Yu Yuen Road where he ran into the arms of a Japanese gendarme who seized him and disappeared with him in a westerly direction.

Having no more cartridges, Mr. Yorke proceeded to Bubbling Well Police Station to make a report and afterwards he left immediately for his office at Police Headquarters. Three bullet marks were found on the car: one in the front mud-guard and the other two in the left-hand door. One of the bullets after having passed through the door was embedded in the back seat a few centimetres from the spot where Mr. Yorke was seated.

If paid assassins are aiming high, they should recognize that their task will be more difficult than that of attacking poor defenceless and terrorized Chinese. It is recalled that when Lieut. P. Blanchot, Chief of the French Police, was attacked, he single-handedly gave battle to six assailants and succeeded in putting them to flight although he was wounded in two places: one in the shoulder and one in his side.

Shun Pao, Sin Wen Pao, Chinese-American Daily News, National Herald, Central China Daily News, Ring Pao :-

ATTEMPTED ASSASSINATION OF A DEPUTY COMMISSIONER OF S.M.P.

At about 9.10 a.m. yesterday a serious shooting case took place at the entrance of Lane 749, Yu Yuen Road in the Western District when two desperadoes attempted to assassinate Mr. R.W. Yorke, Deputy Commissioner of the Special Branch of the S.M.P. who lives at No. 7, Lane 749, Yu Yuen Road.

Mr. R.W. Yorke, aged 48, British subject, is the Deputy Commissioner of the Special Branch of the S.M.P. He has served with the Police Force for 27 years and is much trusted by his superior officers. He is very brave, smart and intelligent.

At about 9.10 a.m. yesterday, Mr. Yorke left his residence in his private motor car S.M.C. licence No. 8474 which was driven by a chauffeur named Wong (王). When the motor car had just emerged from the lane, two desperadoes, both of about 30 years of age, dressed in white flannel foreign suits, who were evidently waiting there, drew their Mauser pistols on observing the car and fired more than ten shots at Mr. Yorke. Two bullets struck the left door of his motor car, one was wedged in the door, whilst a third penetrated the left mudguard. Mr. Yorke was not terrified; he drew his service pistol and fired seven shots. Nobody on either side was injured. In view of the unfavourable situation, the desperadoes pocketed their Mauser pistols and tried to make their escape, but one man was arrested by Japanese Gendarmes soon afterwards and was taken to the Gendarmes Headquarters.

A large number of Chinese and foreign detectives and policemen were despatched to the scene by Bubbling Well Police Station after receiving a report of the affair, but the second desperado had already made good his escape. Several shells were found at the place by the policemen and were taken back to the police station for investigation. The S.M.C. is paying close attention to this case and has ordered the Police to make a vigorous investigation.

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

FILE NO. *N 360*

Russ. Japanese Relation: Buffer State
to be created in Mongolia etc.

[illegible]

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE

CROSS-REFERENCE SLIP

Sp. Br. Registry OFFICE

FILE NO. N 361

SUBJECT:

Japanese growing influence & local
Italian & German commercial circles.

[illegible]

N 362

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

File No.

Section 1, Special Branch

REPORT

Date Sept. 13, 1940.

Ordure Coolies in the French Concession - strike called off.

Made by D.I. Tan Lion Seng Forwarded by D.I. Tan Lion Seng

The 600 ordure coolies in the French Concession, who declared a strike on September 9, in order to enforce demands for better treatment including an increase in wages, resumed work at 2 a.m. September 13.

Between 6 p.m. and 7.30 p.m. on September 12, a mediation meeting took place in the office of the Shanghai Municipality General Labour Union, at Lane 247, 5 (Wong Ka Sz Dong), Chung Hwa Road, Nantao. Woo Siao Lung (胡少龍), Chairman of the above labour union and Kiang Siao Fong (姜少豐), representative from the Bureau of Social Affairs of the Shanghai City Government, were present. During the meeting the following terms were agreed upon by both the management and the ordure coolies :-

1. That a report be made by the management requesting the French Police Authority to amend the regulations governing the impositions of fines on ordure coolies for breach of police regulations; the hours of operating the ordure carts and the route by which the ordure carts will pass.
2. That a wage increase of \$4.50 per mensem be granted to each of the coolies.
3. That a waterproof hat made of bamboo, be issued by the management to each of the coolies.
4. That in case of any damage sustained by an ordure cart, the coolie concerned will compensate the owner in accordance with the regulations enforced prior to the Sino-Japanese hostilities in 1937.

Sent, 14/9.

RECEIVED BY
S. S. H. H. H.
DATE 17/9/40

Dan Lion Seng
D. I.

D.C. (Special Branch)

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

Section 1, Special
REPORT

Date. Sept. 10, 1940.

Subject. Strike of ordure coolies in the French Concession.

Made by. D.I. Fan Lien Fih Forwarded by. D.S.I. Logan

Approximately 600 ordure coolies who are employed by the ordure contractor, Chang Zuan Kee (張尊吉), No. 2 Rue Blunteschli, operating in the French Concession, declared a strike in the early morning of September 9, in order to enforce the following six demands:-

1. That the fines as laid down in the French Police Regulations be abolished.
2. That the time limit for operating ordure carts in the street be extended from 8.30 a.m. to 10.30 a.m. daily.
3. That an increase of \$5.00 be granted to each of the coolies.
4. That a raincoat be issued to each of the coolies.
5. That a hospital be established for the benefit of the ordure coolies.
6. That a subsidy be given to the ordure coolies' union.

(The ordure coolies in the French Concession have a labour union known as the 2nd District Ordure Coolies' Union, at Lane 247, No. 5 Chung Hwa Road, Nantao. It is supported by the Shanghai Municipality General Labour Union.)

The ordure coolies' contractor refused to accede to the above demands.

It is interesting to note that the strike has been engineered by the Shanghai Municipality General Labour Union (上海特別市總工會).

Comm. of Police.
Sic:
Information.

R. D. York.



RECEIVED BY
() DEPT. OF
DATE 11/9/40

SHANGHAI MUNICIPAL POLICE.

172-10

REPORT

Station,

Date.

Subject.....

Made by.....Forwarded by.....

a pro-Japanese organization, which was recently formed with an office at Lane 247, No. 5 (Wong Ke Sz Dong '王家祠堂'), Chung Hwa Road, Nantao. Since the declaration of the strike, the ordure coolies have assembled in the premise of the union, awaiting information on the development of the dispute.

Pan Lien-pih

D. I.

D. C. (Special Branch)

Hf
10/19

Report sent with Special Branch.	Two	pamphlets, XXXXXX/XXXXXX/XXXXXX to
Where found	Shopping Road near Yu Yn Ching Road.	Time found 7.45 p.m. Aug 11-9-40.
Character of place where found, (industrial, residential, respectable or doubtful neighbourhood).		Shopping cen. etc.
Near School, Factory, Military Camp, Mill		
How distributed? (If known).		Probably thrown down from the Sun Co. Road (Garage).
Nature of Document. (Communist or Anti Government etc.)		Eliciting the public sympathy regarding the sit down strike of pure coolies of C.M.F.
Arrests or not, if so how many?		
Class of man arrested? (Student, coolie, mill worker etc.)		
Charged under what Section of C.C. Code?		

Date 11-9-40.

Signed *W. H. G. G. G.*
for C. I. etc. etc. TONG Station.

END
Of.

REEL
NO.

60

CAMERA OPERATOR'S REPORT AND CERTIFICATE		PROJECT NO.
		FRU-2
		REEL NO.
		60
PRODUCTION DATA		INDEXING DATA
STARTED:	(Date) 10/1/52 (Hour)	BEGINS WITH: D-9946 - 1940
FINISHED:	(Date) 10/1/52 (Hour)	1. D-9994 - 1940
TOTAL NO. OF HOURS		2. N-20(c) BEGINNING OF 'N' SERIES
TOTAL NO. OF IMAGES	1355	3. N-311 1940
APPROVED: _____		4.
		5.
		6.
		ENDS WITH: N-362 1940
CERTIFICATION		
THE DOCUMENTS DESCRIBED ABOVE WERE PHOTOGRAPHED BY:		
10/1/52 (DATE)		Blumlock & Herlander (SIGNATURE OF CAMERA OPERATOR)

"SECRET"

Security Information

" SECRET "

Security Information

" " SECRET

Security Information

1750

60